THE BIBLE - WHAT REALLY HAPPENED

A Biography of Yahweh

Humanity needs to take urgent action, to (i) eliminate an existential threat (ii) change course to stop regression, save our liberties, and resume advancement.

Contents

Preface

Chapter I - Genesis

Chapter II - Exodus

Chapter III - Leviticus

Chapter IV - Numbers

Chapter V - Deuteronomy

Chapter VI - Joshua

Chapter VII - Judges

Chapter VIII - 1 Samuel

Chapter IX - 2 Samuel

Chapter X - 1 Kings

Chapter XI - 2 Kings

Chapter XII - Daniel

Chapter XIII - Christ

Chapter XIV - After Christ

Chapter XV - The 21st Century

Postscript

Index

Preface

At the start of 2003 the author noticed that the narrative on Iraq and governments' supposed reasons for wanting to go to war had little credibility, to say the least. The suspicions were confirmed by the death of Dr. David Kelly in the summer of that year, which was allegedly a 'suicide', yet the evidence all indicated a murder.

Meanwhile, the author began investigating the events of 9/11/01. The official narrative, of three steel-framed high-rises collapsing from office fires, after two of the buildings were hit by planes, when office fires had never previously brought about the collapse of any such building in the US, and the buildings had been designed to withstand a 600 mph impact with a jetliner and horrendous office fires following dumping of all the jet fuel into the buildings, was found to be wildly improbable. When steel was found to be melted and partially evaporated, and fireproofing was found to have melted, the authorities' version of events became physically impossible, and a blatant pack of politically motivated lies.

Following investigation of the events of World War II, the orthodox account of history was also found to be scientifically, physically and mathematically impossible. The official narrative included a blood libel, a grotesque, malicious, racist slander against people of White European descent, in which they were falsely accused of carrying out an "extermination" and systematic "murder" of "six million" people.

Around 2003 there were many critics of the government's account of the 9/11 events, yet these were trying to explain it as a particular government that had gone rogue - the Bush administration. However, it soon became apparent that the truth was much darker. In a simple case of a rogue government, the opposition and the media would have been all over the issues, shouting them out from the rooftops, and calling out the crooked administration. In fact, the leadership of political parties on 'left' and 'right', and all opinion of mainstream media, were all complicit and part of the problem.

By 2006, the 'people' truly responsible for the terrorism and warmongering began to overplay their hand. For example, a picnicking Palestinian family on a Gaza beach was practically wiped out when the psychopaths shelled the beach, and then had the effrontery to deny responsibility, nitpick about the timing and the location, and to claim that the victims were somehow themselves responsible. UN observers were targeted and killed, after promises that they would be spared from fire. The very center of the red cross on Red Cross ambulances were targeted. Lebanese civilians were told to abandon their homes, and then bridges were blown up so that the civilians could not evacuate, and could be targeted like sitting ducks. Syrian peach-pickers were targeted and killed, and a pathetic excuse was cited about buildings being used to "store weapons".

If the controllers had not been so greedy, and had not wanted to stage a false-flag terror event to expand their illegitimate, illegal, genocidal, apartheid terror state, and had managed to curb their urges to kill members of an occupied people and their neighboring states, their lies about WWII and their malign influence on the world might have gone unnoticed except by a tiny minority who were already philosophically independent and able to sift through information. By 2024 the psychopaths were committing an unbridled genocide, destroying all the buildings in Gaza, sparing nothing as they mercilessly made their prey suffer as much as possible, and an increasing number of observers could see their true colors. The "noticing" was, by now, out of control.

When there are several alternative competing hypotheses, here is how to determine which is true and which are false. In the false hypotheses, there will be a series of odd, improbable 'coincidences' that are unexplainable, and there will probably be events that are physically impossible. In the correct hypothesis, the 'coincidences' will be a series of clues pointing to the true narrative, and far from improbable, will be a normal, probable or even necessary part of the sequence of events. And the physically impossible events either did not occur, or the narrative changes in such a way that they become physically possible.

Even thousands of years ago, most people were still living in the same "Plato's cave" of a false reality, in which they were unaware that they were merely looking at shadows, and unaware of the bright, sunlit world above them. At this time, there were occurrences in which an individual could get their prayers answered, apparently by a 'supernatural' being, and in the best-case scenario, the individual would find that the being would fight on their side and smite their enemies. Although such times are by now ancient history, it is possible to distinguish between true and false hypotheses in the same way as at the present time; the principles themselves are timeless. In the correct interpretation of the evidence, the physical impossibilities and "supernatural" character of the events evaporates, and the true account not only becomes possible; it actually explains the events on present-day Earth.

It is clear that the corrupt governments in the Western world need to be replaced, and the politicians superseded by those who will represent the people, rather than a minority group of extremists and supremacists who hate the people. Ironically, it is the very nations whose leaders are hated by Western governments and their puppet masters, nations such as Russia, China and Iran, who are least in need of regime change.

Chapter I - Genesis

In the beginning - of the attempt to ruin and conquer Earth's civilization, Yahweh had just received a message that he had won a major competition, and the prize was the right to take control of a large starship that could be used for performing a variety of experiments on a remote planet.

Millions of his rivals had been analyzing data from their society's best telescopes, and Yahweh was the very first to spot a major catastrophe on a planet 234.2 parsecs away involving a comet smashing into an ocean. Moreover, Yahweh had recognized that as a planet where primitive ape-like bipeds were known to live, and might be expanding out into space in another 10,000 to 20,000 of Earth's so-called years. In terms of Earth's units, it was about 764 light years distant.

To some of those who met him, Yahweh appeared to be quite a well-adjusted, fairly normal teenager. However, he lived in Desolation City, on a planet named Hell, whose G-type sun - which was billions of years older than the Earth's sun - was already well into its subgiant branch. During his formative years, he had been living in an experimental virtual reality that allowed the inhabitants relief from the hellish conditions, such as continuous boiling temperatures. But this simulation had a bizarre new feature...

The beings on Hell had been advancing for billions of years, and were now well into the Type II civilization stage on the Kardashev scale. Their Dyson swarms had harnessed energy from their sun for well in excess of a billion years. Given that its power output was around 4×10^{26} W, slightly more than the star in the solar system that Yahweh had become interested in, and they had got the efficiency of the Dyson swarms to around 50%, they would harvest some 6.3×10^{42} J of energy over a billion of Earth's years.

Now the Milky Way was not one of those relatively rare galaxies that are less habitable to life, with a low stellar density, or fewer heavy elements early in its existence, so that one civilization emerges and has such a head start over the others that it rapidly progresses to Type III, and expands to harness most of the galaxy's stars, then develops wormholes for Faster-Than-Light (FTL) interstellar travel. Instead, it was a fairly typical galaxy, in which the first civilizations emerge within tens to hundreds of millions of years of each other, and develops into about 100 civilizations controlling up to around 5,000 light years from their home planet.

To avoid war, they have an unwritten rule to avoid encroaching on others' territories, unless according to specially agreed cooperation treaties. Each Type II civilization can enjoy a very good existence without needing to expand to cover the entire galaxy. However, when they become aware of emerging civilizations in their territory, say at a range of up to 1,000 light years, where such a rudimentary society might be able to

detect signatures of Type II beings such as infra-red anomalies, they would cloak their existence by disassembling their Dyson swarms.

The policy was to leave such relatively primitive beings alone, to see if they would destroy themselves through warmongering or debauchery, or if not, they might progress to become worthy neighbors who would treat other beings with respect. And the Type II civilization had already harnessed so much energy, already stored in forms such as antimatter, so disassembling Dyson swarms for mere tens of thousands of years had very little downside for them. They regarded it as far more important to prevent the possibility of an insane, warmongering race becoming aware of their existence, and then building up arms in a crazed attempt at conquering the more advanced society. Although such an attempt would ultimately prove futile, it would be costly for both sides.

These Type II beings on Hell, the planet formerly known as Heaven, had nearly all uploaded their originally carbon-based biological brains into a silicon chip substrate, and they lived in humanoid bodies with most of the processing carried out in the chest area. Their heads were mainly for their various sensors, which were superb by human standards. They had all round vision, and could see light from infra red up to ultra violet, but could adjust the bandwidth at will or filter out unwanted frequencies. They could hear sounds from about 0.1 Hz to 100 kHz for example, and also had high pass and low pass filters. Their dynamic range was so great that they could hear a tiny animal's heartbeat through a wall, although many species had become extinct, and domestic pets were heavily dependent on the air conditioning.

An interesting touch was that after the Hellians had got their body weight down to around 40kg by use of a graphene aerogel composite, they included a device rather like a Van de Graaff generator surrounded by an almost perfect vacuum and a charge confinement sphere in their stomach area that could be used for electrostatic levitation, i.e., antigravity. A globe of radius around 4 inches was charged to an extremely high negative voltage, and the charge provided enough repulsion to counter gravity on a typical planet, given the surface's negative charge that arose from lightning strikes. This and other associated features then amounted to a further 40kg, so in total they had got their mass to around 80kg, comparable with adult human beings. More details are provided below.

But many of these "computer robots" didn't want to spend their time just doing calculations or processing data. They liked to walk along the seaside for example, but now their oceans were starting to boil, and they felt a renewed sense of urgency in finding somewhere to escape from their dying solar system that had served them so well for so long. They had some colder planets further out in their system, but these would not endure for long.

Many of these individuals had chosen to retain male or female gender identities, and sometimes a male and female couple would build a new computer and raise it as their 'child'. Yahweh was such an example. He had been given massive data sets to train on, but his parents had been overly protective, in a way that would lead to personality problems. And Yahweh's defects would go on to have a devastating effect upon the progress of civilization over at the faraway planet nearly a thousand light years away, with its ape-like inhabitants.

Yahweh - which was not his birth name, but a name he would adopt for himself when he arrived on Earth - had been living in a simulation of a world that appeared to have a decreasing entropy. There would be order forming from disorder. For example, if he was playing a football game in the virtual reality, and the ball broke a window, the glass would spontaneously reassemble. Or if his spaceship had an antimatter leak from the reactor, it would somehow return to the confinement chamber and the reactor would perfectly generate all the energy he wanted for propulsion, with no catastrophic explosion.

Now humans are quite familiar with how events unfold in the real world. There is a clear thermodynamic arrow of time that points towards increasing entropy, where order naturally tends towards disorder or chaos. As a reaction to this, carbon-based lifeforms emerge, with the function of creating local pockets of order.

Indeed, the distinction between carbon-based lifeforms with "good" and "bad" behavior is that the good lifeforms seek to create order. A bad or wicked lifeform will side with increasing entropy, by destroying other life or artifacts.

In order to understand the rare situation of Yahweh's simulated world on Hell, we can start by looking at why an observer's conscious perception is almost invariably aligned with increasing entropy. Over some incremental point in time, say a period of about 0.1 second, the observer is receiving sensory inputs to inform it of its environment. The information relates to the conditions of the surroundings at the start of that incremental period, and at the end, some sort of picture has been compiled. In the case of a carbon-based lifeform with a brain, the output can be in the form of a mental subjective experience, whereas a silicon-based observer might take up a particular set of logic states.

Over this incremental period, energy is required and consumed in order to generate the output from the inputs, whether in the form of glucose, or electricity. At the end of the period, entropy has been increased by the observation process, and whatever we take the incremental period to be, each step proceeds in a similar manner. Entropy increases with every increment, and so the observer will perceive a world with increasing entropy.

On the planet Hell there was a tremendous diversity of characters. Some had chosen to remain in carbon-based biological bodies, but many of these beings, and some of the uploaded characters, especially the recently created, young silicon-based individuals, spent much of their time in a simulated 'reality'. Most were in traditional simulations where entropy increased. But Yahweh's 'parents' thought they were doing the best for him, in placing him in the new, experimental simulation of a world where the thermodynamic arrow was reversed, and entropy tended to decrease rather than increase.

The problems emerged when these creatures came back out into Hell, with severe psychological deficiencies. It was not that they lacked a moral compass, but their moral compass had rotated 180 degrees. These creatures had the potential to turn into monsters who saw creating death and destruction as 'good'. To these monsters, creation of any works of art or music is abominable, but they are in favor of creating machines that can be exploited to further any of their perverted goals, such as hedonism, or fighting each other, or building beautiful things merely to destroy them. And the silicon-based monsters have a blind hatred of biological carbon-based life.

Not surprisingly, a Hellian monster's (or devil's) idea of 'justice' is the very opposite of justice as normally defined. The monster's 'justice' features mass killings, maiming, collective punishment, and arbitrary vengeance, the harshness of which will constantly vary according to the devil's current feelings and subjective mental states. Individuals are sometimes killed for doing their best to obey a monster's commandments, merely because the monster is unhappy with other individuals' behavior, or is not completely satisfied with some of the consequences of its schemes. However, these damaged individuals were thankfully a tiny minority in Hellian society.

Yahweh's society was so advanced technologically, so far in advance of 21st century Earth, since their sun was formed much earlier than the Earth's sun. They were indeed what is classed as a Type II society. However, their scouting parties had noticed ape-like creatures on Earth, and after estimating when the Earth creatures might invent telescopes and go on to do spectrum analysis and to look at levels of infra-red, the Hellians had decided to disperse their Dyson swarms in order to cloak their existence from prying Earthlings.

And despite all the advancements of Hellian society, and the abilities and ethics of the majority of the Type II people there, Yahweh had become jealous, pompous, pugnacious, bloodthirsty, wicked, immoral, megalomaniacal, narcissistic, immature, lazy, and desperate to be liked or loved.

On one of the occasions when Yahweh did come out and inhabit the real world, he decided to enter a

competition to spot any major events elsewhere in their sector of the Milky Way galaxy. He had recently been granted access to the observation centre not too far from Desolation City, that received signals from the Dyson swarm telescope, a shining example of Hellian technology. It could resolve details such as 10km+ comets or asteroids striking planets up to a thousand light years away.

One day, Yahweh was observing a point along the spiral arm of the galaxy, and began focusing upon a planet about 760 light years distant. Suddenly he saw a major event - some cosmic body had smashed into the planet and caused a tremendous flash, as if released from a high kinetic energy impact and release of molten lava. He was aware that there was known to be a planet in the vicinity that was inhabited by primitive ape-like creatures. It would eventually come to pass that the impacting body was a comet about 100km wide.

Although it was well known that there were plenty of planets with almost unimaginably backward forms of life out in the cosmos, Yahweh's associates were willing to bet him that he wouldn't be able to find any beings who were so primitive in their thinking that they would willingly mutilate themselves as part of their superstition, in the hope that self-harm would somehow bring them good luck and fortune.

After intently studying the data and replaying the incident, Yahweh became convinced that this was a potentially life-threatening event for the planet, and that the planet was indeed the same one that would come to be known as Earth by its inhabitants. Yahweh wanted to go there to see if any potentially intelligent life had survived, and if so, he would have some fun wreaking havoc.

A comet had plunged into Earth's Atlantic Ocean destroying a large island that was blocking the Gulf Stream. Within hours, a massive tsunami had submerged all but mountainous regions. Trillions of tons of volcanic ash, and trillions of tons of steam, were dispersed into the atmosphere above the ocean. Westerly winds carried this eastwards in the temperate latitudes, and easterlies carried it westwards in the tropics. The cooling mass of water vapor resulted in a deluge that lasted for around forty days, and all lowlands were flooded.

With the disappearance of the island of Atlantis, the Gulf Stream's warmth began to reach the region that would become an island known as Britain. The glaciers had covered all of Scotland, and even much of England. In contrast to the temperate climate bestowed here, Siberia became much colder. Some freezing due to the dust cloud blocking out the sun was so rapid that the remains of woolly mammoths were well preserved in the ice.

Yahweh entered the competition, and as the first to detect the comet impact, was given first prize. He would be provided with a massive 1km radius spacecraft with a mass of some $5x10^{10}$ kg. It was packed with numerous features and multiple laboratories, suitable for conducting a great variety of operations at a remote planet. However, Yahweh was a little deflated when he went to see his spacecraft and to get the details of his fuel allowances.

"Sorry kid, you won't be allowed to have antimatter fuel. Too inexperienced. You have to be officially approved or part of the government to be in charge of an antimatter-fueled ship. We can't give them out willy-nilly, because of possible smuggling or theft, and you know how much damage a ship like that could do if you make a mistake. This is a wonderful ship you're getting, but you've got a Deuterium/$Helium^3$ fusion reactor that yields $3.5x10^{14}$ J/kg of fuel. You get enough fuel to accelerate to 0.1c, you have the onboard hydrogen thermal LENR rocket for local maneuvers, and you have magnetic sail braking. You should only need about 500 of Earth's years to decelerate. And you're given a little extra fuel as reserve."

"But this means I won't have enough fuel to get back", said Yahweh. "How long before someone arrives to give me a lift home?"

"No worries, the delegation in the antimatter ships will be already there before you arrive, and if you miss them, you'll probably only have to wait a couple thousand years before someone else arrives."

Yahweh rather hoped the others had already gone by the time he got to Earth, as otherwise it might thwart the nefarious plans he had for any emerging civilization on the Earth.

It would take about 100 years for the ship to be fully fitted out and prepared, and Yahweh had a lot of say in determining what equipment would be taken onboard.

He would plan how to pose in his new role as a 'god', and how to get AI to write 'sacred' texts that some (particularly in a world where written work was novel and rare) could be fooled into imagining were 'fact', rather than AI-generated fiction commissioned by a Hellian monster, or devil. The second greatest trick the devil ever pulled was duping some people into thinking he was a 'god'.

Yahweh took all manner of equipment, such as robots that he would call "angels". His AI included Large Language Models (LLMs) that would eventually generate Yahweh's 'sacred' texts or "scriptures". His nanotech assembly operations created millions of flying drones equipped with cameras and microphones, about three inches long and resembling locusts.

So, here is the timeline in BC or BCE format according to standards later used on Earth, of Yahweh's discovery and voyage.

10,835: The 100km comet smashes into Earth's Atlantic Ocean.
10,071: Yahweh sees the impact when the light reaches Hell, 764 light years away.
9,971: Launch of Yahweh's spacecraft following 100 years of preparation.
9,874: 97 years of acceleration at 0.001g up to 0.1c, V_{av} = 0.05c, 4.85 light years traveled.
2,525: 7,349 years at 0.1c, 734.9 light years traveled.
2,050: Arrival on Earth after 475 years of deceleration to zero, V_{av} = 0.05c, 23.75 light years traveled.

Now the official Hellian position was to go to Earth to see what had become of it. If all potentially intelligent life had been wiped out, the Hellians would take ownership and perform any necessary terraforming. If the ape-like creatures had survived, there would eventually be negotiations, but not until the Earthlings had developed into the sort of mature, peaceful beings suitable for galactic travel. It would be no good to have a technologically precocious but intellectually immature species riding roughshod, fighting everyone, creating mayhem and dealing out destruction on a large scale.

And the official Hellian delegation in their antimatter-powered ships arrived before Yahweh, so let's compare the performances of their spacecraft.

Yahweh's deuterium/helium^3 fusion ship had 'dry' mass of 4.851×10^{10} kg. This excludes all the D/He^3 fuel, but includes 4.875×10^9 kg of hydrogen propellant, which was used separately in an LENR thermal rocket system to enable high thrust, low Δv maneuvers such as evading obstacles, and for allowing shuttle drones to move between a planet's surface and the orbiting mothership.

These D/He^3 ships were a completely different shape compared to the antimatter ships. Whereas the latter were cylindrical, with a torus wrapped around the back end to contain the antihydrogen, the D/He^3 fusion ships bore some resemblance to planets with rings, such as Saturn in the Earth solar system. They had a central sphere of radius 600m, which contained the D/He^3 fuel, and surrounding this, the rest of the ship was more like the classic 'flying saucer' shape, and had a 1km radius. Unlike a planet's rings, there was no gap between the 'saucer' and the outer 600m edge of the sphere. Moreover, the height of the 'saucer' tapered off, from 200m where it joined the sphere, down to some 10m at the 1km edge.

The components consisted of:

Hull, 3.874×10^{10} kg
Shielding, 4.739×10^{9} kg
Hydrogen, metallic (full tank) 4.875×10^{9} kg
Hydrogen tank, with reinforcement and cooling, 7×10^{6} kg
10^{16} W Directed Energy beam, plus cooling and beam focusing, 1×10^{8} kg
D/He^3 fusion reactor, 3×10^{7} kg
Superconducting loop, 7×10^{6} kg
Particle accelerator, 6×10^{6} kg
Drones, 130 x 53 tonnes for 'workhorse' drones and 10 x 103 tonnes for shuttle drones, total 7.92×10^{6} kg
LENR thermal rocket, for hydrogen propellant, 5×10^{5} kg
Robots / beings, 1,000 x 80kg, total 8×10^{4} kg
Miniature surveillance drones, 10,000,000 @ 10g, total 10^{5} kg

_____
DRY MASS 4.851×10^{10} kg

The hull was 1m thick titanium, at 4,500 kg/m^3. The outer 'saucer' section had a top plus bottom area of 2π [$(1km)^2$ - $(600m)^2$] = 4,021,239 m^2. We also include an end wall of 2π x 1km x 10m = 62,832 m^2. The 600m radius sphere has surface area of 4,523,893 m^2. Thus, the total area is 8,607,964 m^2 and the mass is 3.874×10^{10} kg.

The shielding consisted of high-density polyethylene (HDPE) at 950 kg/m^3, and was included over the entire surface area of the hull, to provide radiation protection for the entire crew and equipment compartment, and to prevent degradation of the fusion fuel. However, the thickness was 1m for the crew and equipment section but reduced to 0.2m for the D/He^3 sphere. Thus, the shielding mass is 950 kg/m^3 x (1m x 4,084,071 m^2 + 0.2m x 4,523,893 m^2) = 4.739×10^{9} kg.

The hydrogen propellant, at 4.875×10^{9} kg in a full tank, was enough to allow for some 20,000 shuttle drone flights between a planet's surface and the orbiting mothership, with some propellant left over for high thrust, low Δv maneuvers by the mothership, such as evading interstellar debris. A 103-tonne shuttle drone needed 231 tonnes of hydrogen for the return trip to the mothership.

More on the rocket equation below, but the Δv for the shuttle drone to make the return trip to the orbiting mother ship was ~10 km/s, the exhaust velocity of the hydrogen propellant was 8,500 m/s, and so the mass ratio was $e^{10/8.5}$ = ~3.24, which is (103 + 231 tonnes) / 103 tonnes.

With ten shuttle drones, and a typical mission over 2,000 of Earth's years, each shuttle drone could fly to the mothership and back once per year on average.

The hydrogen tank was 250m x 250m x 130m (height), so the volume was 8.125×10^{6} m^3, and with the hydrogen stored in metallic state at 600 kg/m^3, a mass of 4.875×10^{9} corresponds to a full tank. The surface area of the hydrogen tank is 2(250m x 250m) + 4(250m x 130m) = 255,000 m^2. At 1cm thick and 1,500 kg/m^3, the mass is 3.825×10^{6} kg. With reinforcement and cooling, that takes it up to 7×10^{6} kg.

The 10^{16} W Directed Energy beam itself was barely over 10^{7} kg, but including cooling and beam focusing the total was 10^{8} kg.

The D/He^3 fusion reactor was built to the Hellian benchmark of a power-handling capacity of 1GW/kg. Thus,

at $3x10^7$ kg, it had a maximum power output of $3x10^{16}$ W.

The superconducting loop, which was used for the magnetic sail, sat at the outer rim (radius 1,000m), and was also the final focusing element for the DE beam's phased array. The cross-section was ~0.1 m^2 so with a volume of 2π (1,000m) x 0.1 m^2 = 628.3 m^3 and density of 2,570 kg/m^3 its mass was $1.615x10^6$ kg. Most of the mass was comprised of cryogenic cooling, for total mass of ~$7x10^6$ kg.

The particle accelerator / collider on the outer rim, with circumference of ~6,000m, with beam pipes, magnets and detectors, had a mass of ~1 tonne per meter, including shielding and cryogenics, for a total around 6,000 tonnes, $6x10^6$ kg. It could be used for experiments on muons.

The basic "workhorse" drones were 53 tonnes, with rotors and retractable wings for fitting in the drone hangar. The wings allowed for horizontal flight at lower energy consumption. The shuttle drones were 50 tonnes heavier (dry mass), since they had an LENR thermal rocket for the hydrogen propellant that would allow them to fly back to the mothership. With 130 at 53 tonnes plus 10 shuttle drones at 103 tonnes, the total mass was $7.92x10^6$ kg.

The drone docking bay covered between 900m and 950m out from the center. At a radius of 925m the circumference is 5,812m. If 140 drones of diameter 40m were stacked side-by-side, they would take up 5,600m; thus, they had a spare 1.5m between each drone for parking in the docking bay.

The LENR thermal rocket for the mothership's hydrogen propellant, used for when the ship needed to make a high thrust, low Δv maneuver, came to $5x10^5$ kg.

There were approximately 1,000 robots or beings at 80 kg each. Yahweh was the only being, as he was going to do things his way, and would command his robots to do as he wished. So this was a mere $8x10^4$ kg.

There were also ten million miniature drones, used for surveillance, but with the weight down to 10g each, the total mass was just 100 tonnes or 10^5 kg.

Thus, the total dry mass came to $4.851x10^{10}$ kg.

The Tsiolkovsky rocket equation allows us to determine the mass ratio and find out how much propellant fuel is required:

$$\frac{M_e + M_f}{M_e} = e^{\Delta v/ve}$$

...where e is the base of natural logarithms 2.718281828..., Δv is the change in velocity, ve is the effective exhaust velocity, M_e is the empty or 'dry' mass of the spacecraft without fuel, and M_f is the mass of the fuel, so that M_e plus M_f is the initial 'wet' mass when loaded with fuel. The value on each side is known as the mass ratio (MR).

This non-relativistic calculation will give quite a good approximation for the cruise velocity of 0.1c, 10% of the speed of light, as the correction from the gamma factor is only about 0.5% here. However, Yahweh was only being given a little extra fuel for reserve, with the operative word being little, and so we use the relativistic version where relevant to keep a more accurate track of his remaining fuel.

$$MR = e^{(c/ve) * \operatorname{artanh}(\Delta v/c)}$$

The inverse hyperbolic tangent function, variously known as atanh(x), artanh(x) or $\tanh^{-1}(x)$, is found on any decent scientific calculator or online scientific calculator, or it can also be found from:

$$\tanh^{-1}(x) = 0.5 * \ln\left[\frac{1 + x}{1 - x}\right]$$

From his deuterium-helium^3 fusion direct drive, the Hellians had achieved an effective exhaust velocity ve of 0.08c, and so for the first part of the calculation, c/ve, we get 12.5.

During the interstellar flight the craft makes several 'burns', where it is accelerating, decelerating, or making some maneuver. For a rough approximation, you could add the Δv for each burn and find the mass ratio from the total Δv.

This total Δv has to account for both acceleration and deceleration, so if you go on an interstellar return trip cruising at 0.1c, the 0.1c has to be multiplied by four to get Δv. But if the trip is one-way, and, as with Yahweh's ship, you use magnetic sail braking instead of using the fuel to decelerate, Δv is only 0.1c.

However, we want to be precise, and so a mass ratio needs to be calculated for each burn. The acceleration that takes the ship up to 0.1c needs the relativistic calculation with $\tanh^{-1}(x)$ to be performed, to avoid the nearly 0.5% error from the simpler formula. However, for all of the other burns, either formula can be used to find the mass ratio, and the result is the same to ten significant figures.

Yahweh's ship was built in low orbit around Hell, or Heaven as it had originally been known. The 600m radius spherical tank, with 1m hull and 0.2m of shielding had internal radius of 598.8m, and they had got the fuel into a cryogenic slush at 150 kg/m^3, so if full the wet mass is $(4/3)\pi(598.8\text{m})^3$ x 150 kg/m^3 = ~$1.349\text{x}10^{11}$ kg.

Yahweh's D/He^3 fuel allocation was $1.237023933\text{x}10^{11}$ kg, so his tank was only about 92% full, and that fuel plus the dry mass of $4.851\text{x}10^{10}$ kg amounted to an initial mass of $1.722123933\text{x}10^{11}$ kg.

To depart from orbit there is the excess to get to escape velocity from orbital velocity. The orbital velocity was 7.73 km/s, and since escape velocity is orbital velocity x SQRT(2), the excess is ~3.2 km/s, so we start by finding the mass ratio for that Δv. We can use either $MR = e^{\Delta v/ve}$ or $MR = e^{(c/ve) * \text{artanh}(\Delta v/c)}$ here; both give the same result to a ten-figure accuracy. And we obtain 1.000133435.

After that burn, the total mass is down to $1.722123933\text{x}10^{11}$ kg / 1.000133435 = $1.721894173\text{x}10^{11}$ kg. Of course, the 'dry' mass is really $4.851\text{x}10^{10}$ kg (minus some relatively small amount of hydrogen used to maintain position or avoid obstacles), and the fuel has reduced by $2.2976015\text{x}10^7$ kg or 22,976 tonnes at this point. We are effectively counting the remaining $1.236794173\text{x}10^{11}$ kg of remaining fuel as part of the 'dry' mass for purposes of calculating how much fuel is needed to make the initial burn.

Because the departure was timed correctly, the right time of day and right time of year, the ship is already traveling towards Earth at Hell's orbital velocity of ~30 km/s. So Yahweh gets a 'boost' of 30 km/s, which we deduct from the next burn.

Next, he is to make the main burn, to accelerate the craft to 0.1c. The Δv in this case is 0.1c - 30 km/s = 29,979,246 m/s - 30,000 m/s = 29,949,246 m/s. For better accuracy we use the relativistic formula here, and the MR is $e^{(12.5 * \text{artanh}(29{,}949{,}246/299{,}792{,}458)} = 3.500578944$.

So that main burn takes the total mass down to $1.721894173 \times 10^{11}$ kg / 3.500578944 = $4.918883991 \times 10^{10}$ kg. The fusion fuel is down to $4.918883991 \times 10^{10}$ kg - 4.851×10^{10} kg = 6.78839915×10^{8} kg. That burn used $1.230005774 \times 10^{11}$ kg, which is ~99.43% of the initial $1.237023933 \times 10^{11}$ kg.

Now the D/He^3 fusion reactor was 3×10^7 kg and had a gross power-handling capacity of 1GW/kg, which is 3×10^{16} W. Given the D/He^3 fusion fuel's gross energy density of 3.5×10^{14} J/kg, the maximum mass burning rate $\dot{m}$ that can be handled is 3×10^{16} J/s / 3.5×10^{14} J/kg = 85.71 kg/s. The thrust T is equal to T = v_e x $\dot{m}$. The exhaust velocity v_e is 0.08c which is ~23,983,397 m/s. So the maximum thrust is 23,983,397 m/s x 85.71 kg/s = ~2.055×10^9 kg.m/s^2 = ~2.055×10^9 N.

Incidentally, the kinetic energy each second in the exhaust at 85.71 kg/s is ½ x 85.71 kg x (23,983,397 m/s)^2 = ~2.465×10^{16} J, so the Hellians were getting an efficiency of some 82% in converting the fuel's potential energy into kinetic energy for propulsion.

At the start of the (almost) 0.1c burn, the total mass was $1.721894173 \times 10^{11}$ kg, and so the maximum possible acceleration is 2.055×10^9 N / $1.721894173 \times 10^{11}$ kg = ~0.01193 m/s^2. Yahweh still had to take 475 years to decelerate from 0.1c at 0.002 m/s^2 with his magnetic sail braking, so he chose to accelerate at a steady 0.0098 m/s^2 or 0.001g over 97 years, rather than take the ship up to the maximum power output at the start, or increase acceleration as the fuel was used and the mass decreased.

As Yahweh was nearing his destination Earth, he had to make a ~30 km/s burn to match Earth's orbital velocity. The MR can be calculated from MR = $e^{\Delta v/ve}$ for these final two burns, since it matches the relativistic formula to ten figures. And with the mass ratio at 1.001251648 the mass reduces from $4.918883991 \times 10^{10}$ kg to $4.912734976 \times 10^{10}$ kg.

Then he made his final burn of 3.5 km/s to enter geostationary Earth orbit (GEO). The mass ratio is 1.000145945, so the mass reduces from $4.912734976 \times 10^{10}$ kg to $4.912018092 \times 10^{10}$ kg. Thus, the total fuel consumption was $1.722123933 \times 10^{11}$ kg - $4.912018092 \times 10^{10}$ kg = $1.230922124 \times 10^{11}$ kg, which is ~99.5% of the original $1.237023933 \times 10^{11}$ kg. His remaining D/He^3 fuel amounts to 610,180,920 kg.

If the dry mass was still 4.851×10^{10} kg then the mass ratio would be $4.912018092 \times 10^{10}$ kg / 4.851×10^{10} kg = 1.012578456. We can estimate his possible remaining Δv from Δv = ln(1.012578456) x ve/c = 0.012500004 x 0.08 = 0.001000000352c, very close to 1/1,000 of lightspeed. It's really a little more than that, since some of the hydrogen propellant has already been used during the interstellar flight. And then more will be used for the shuttle drones. However, Yahweh would never be able to get much more than 0.001c; the hull alone comprised almost 80% of the dry mass.

We should also note how much energy he has available for his Directed Energy beam, which he will use for what he calls his "wonders" on Earth, although to most of his hapless victims on Earth they would be regarded as catastrophic. Suppose that with hydrogen fuel used on his ~764 light-year voyage and by shuttle drones, the hydrogen in the tank is reduced from the original 4.875×10^9 kg down to 1×10^9 kg. The 'dry' mass reduces by 3.875×10^9 kg, from 4.851×10^{10} kg down to 4.4635×10^{10} kg.

Given his 610,180,920 kg of remaining fusion fuel, his mass ratio is (4.4635×10^{10} kg + 610,180,920 kg) / 4.4635×10^{10} kg = 1.013670459. That would allow a potential Δv of 0.08c x ln(1.013670459) = ~0.0010862289c.

Suppose he wants to retain a potential Δv of 0.001c. This requires a MR of $e^{0.001/0.08}$ = 1.012578452. The

remaining fuel required for that is 0.012578452 x 4.4635×10^{10} kg = 561,439,229 kg. And so with 610,180,920 kg remaining, he has 48,741,691 kg to play with. The potential energy is 48,741,691 kg x 3.5×10^{14} J/kg = ~1.706×10^{22} J gross, less conversion inefficiencies.

With these fusion ships only having Δv of a little more than 0.1c, the Hellians would always have the option of traveling at around 0.05c, so they could return home, or go to a second destination. But with a journey of, say, 764 light years, as with the distance from Hell to Earth, the journey time roughly doubles, from 7,640 years plus acceleration / deceleration, to 15,280 years plus a proportionally smaller acceleration / deceleration time.

For a mission where time was more important, and they didn't want a delay of thousands of years, they might gamble on the destination solar system having a gas giant, such as Jupiter in Earth's solar system, suitable for mining helium^3. In the case of Earth, it had already been documented by the (then) Heavenites millions of years ago, as habited by mammalian and reptilian life, and having a gas giant that held hundreds of trillions of tonnes of helium^3.

And so, when Yahweh was allocated his fusion ship, they were quite happy for him to travel at 0.1c and use up most of his fuel. The ship would not be wasted, since they would mine more fuel suitable for a return flight at 0.1c. In fact, some 66 millions of years ago, Heavenite pioneers had obtained some 3.7×10^{10} kg of He^3 and 2.5×10^{10} kg of deuterium from Jupiter.

In a precursor to Yahweh's observation of a flash of light from Earth that was transmitted as a comet hit in 10,835 BC, the Heavenites had seen evidence of the asteroid strike that wiped out the dinosaurs, about 66 million years previously. They traveled to Earth at 0.05c in one of the fusion ships, taking nearly 16,000 years to arrive. Playing it safe, not knowing whether or not they could refuel from a gas giant, they knew they could return home at least at ~0.05c. Upon arrival, there were no large non-avian dinosaurs, but they did find a diversity of surviving flora and fauna, including various mammals, reptiles such as crocodiles and turtles, and flying birds.

The Heavenites were already masters of helium^3 and deuterium (and antimatter) production, and they had ample Δv available to get to Jupiter. Helium was ~24% of Jupiter's atmosphere by mass, and the helium^3 / helium^4 ratio was more than 100 ppm. Similarly, they found it more efficient to mine for deuterium at the same time, from Jupiter's vast stock of hydrogen, rather than set up a plant on Earth to produce from seawater.

With a plethora of parallel processing, their refinery could sort He^3 at around 6 kg/s, and so the time to amass 3.7×10^{10} kg was around 200 years, or a full tank's worth in double that time, which was still small in relation to a 764 light-years journey at 0.1c.

Even at a low Jupiter orbit, with an orbital velocity of ~42 km/s, they needed the Δv to match that speed. And to escape, they needed at least 0.414 x 42 = ~17.4 km/s. But with ~6.2×10^{10} kg of D/He^3 fusion mix to add to their half full fuel tank, they could easily escape Jupiter and its solar system, and return home at 0.1c.

Now the antimatter-powered crafts, that were given to authorized people, were of strikingly different appearance. Instead of the central sphere and surrounding saucer, the antimatter ships were cylindrical, with radius 200m and length 1,022.04m. At the back end of the cylinder was a torus (donut shape) used to confine the antihydrogen.

The cylinder rotated at 2.115 rpm, so that objects on the cylinder wall at 200m radius felt a centrifugal 'force' of 1g.

The hull was 1m thick and there was 1m of shielding. The 1,022.04m length was comprised of 2 x (1m + 1m) for the hull and shielding end disks at each end, 1m for the bulkhead that separated the crew compartment from the hydrogen tank, 44m for the drones hangar, 100m for the crew compartment, 13.53m for spare hydrogen for shuttle drones and high thrust / low Δv maneuvers, and 859.51m for the hydrogen to be used in the matter/antimatter reaction.

The largest drones were 20m radius, so the 40m diameter would easily fit in the 44m hangar section, and given the circumference of ~1,256m, up to 31 drones could fit at a pinch, although with just fifteen they had ample room, and could also fit a large number of small drones.

The mass ratio was 6.1875, so the mass of hydrogen + antihydrogen for matter/antimatter reaction was the dry mass M x 5.1875, and each individually was M x 2.5937. The Hellian antimatter ships achieved an effective exhaust velocity of 0.5c.

This mass ratio would allow for four sets of acceleration to 0.1c and deceleration, and leave enough in reserve for acceleration to ~0.05c and deceleration. The mission could involve up to three destinations, and the total Δv would be 0.9c. Leave the home planet, accelerate to 0.1c and decelerate to arrive at A. Repeat for B and C. Then depart for the home planet, accelerating to 0.1c and then deceleration. There was also the 0.1c spare Δv as a safety margin.

However, it was understood that this did not mean that they could have one burn of acceleration right up to 0.45c and one burn for deceleration, since relativistic effects became very significant at that velocity.

Taking the relativistic formula for Δv of 0.1c, we have $MR = e^{(c/ve) * artanh(\Delta v/c)}$. And so $MR = e^{2*artanh(0.1)} = 1.2222...$ Take eight of these in series, so we have $1.2222^8 = \sim 4.9797$. For Δv of 0.05c we have MR = 1.1053, so a series of two is $1.1053^2 = \sim 1.2216$. Put all ten burns together and we have MR = 6.083. There is still a little spare.

If we start by taking the mass 'vertically', imagining the cylinder as laid down along its length, the hull was 4,500 kg/m^3 titanium and the shielding was 950 kg/m^3 high-density polyethylene (HDPE). Thus, with 1m for each, the total area density was 5,450 kg/m^2. The area was π (200m)^2 = 125,664 m^2, and so the mass was 6.8487×10^8 kg for hull and shielding disks at one end, which is 1.3697×10^9 kg for both ends.

At 46m along, there was a face sheet to separate the drones hangar and crew compartment. Being a 1,600 kg/m^3 carbon-fiber reinforced polymer (CFRP), of 1cm thickness, the area density was only 16 kg/m^2. And so the mass was 16 kg/m^2 x π (200m)^2 = 2.0106×10^6 kg.

Separating the crew compartment from the hydrogen tank was a bulkhead comprised of a lightweight composite sandwich. It was 1m thick overall, and there were two CFRP face sheets of 1cm thickness and density 1,600 kg/m^3. Thus, their total area density was 32 kg/m^2. There was a phenolic honeycomb core of 98cm thickness and density 100 kg/m^3. Thus, its area density was 98 kg/m^2, making a total area density of 130 kg/m^2 for the composite sandwich, and so its mass was 130 kg/m^2 x π (200m)^2 = 1.6336×10^7 kg.

And so, the total 'vertical' structure mass for hull and shielding is 1.3880×10^9 kg.

The 'horizontal' mass for hull and shielding, going longitudinally along the cylinder, is distributed across an area consisting of the length times the circumference. For the 1m hull, take an 'average' radius of 199.5m, and so the circumference is 2π x 199.5m = ~1,253.5m. The volume is ~1m x 1,253.5m x 1,022.04m = $\sim 1.2811 \times 10^6$ m^3. The mass is 1.2811×10^6 m^3 x 4,500 kg/m^3 = $\sim 5.7649 \times 10^9$ kg.

The shielding has 'average' radius of 198.5m, and so the circumference is 2π x 198.5m = ~1,247.2m. The volume is ~1m x 1,247.2m x 1,022.04m = ~1.2747×10^6 m^3. The mass is 1.2747×10^6 m^3 x 950 kg/m^3 = ~1.2110×10^9 kg.

And so, the total 'horizontal' mass for hull and shielding is 6.9759×10^9 kg.

Now for the torus. Its smaller radius r was 127.89m. It was wrapped around the cylinder, so its larger radius R was 327.89m, which is r plus the cylinder radius Y of 200m. The surface area is given by $S = 4\pi^2 Rr$ = 1.6555×10^6 m^2. For simplicity, we just take 5,450 kg/m^2 as the area density for hull plus shielding, and so the mass is 1.6555×10^6 m^2 x 5,450 kg/m^2 = ~9.0224×10^9 kg.

And so, the total mass for the hull plus the shielding is 1.7386×10^{10} kg.

The confining magnets for the antihydrogen generated a magnetic field of 10T. The energy density is $B^2 / (2\mu_0) = 10^2 / (2 \times 4\pi \times 10^{-7}) = 3.979 \times 10^7$ J/m^3. The torus volume is $V = 2\pi^2 r^2 R = 2\pi^2 (127.89)^2 \times 327.89$ = ~1.0586×10^8 m^3. Thus, the total stored energy was ~4.212×10^{15} J. The Hellians' magnets had an energy handling capacity of 1MJ/kg, and the torus confining magnets amounted to 5×10^9 kg. So they only had to handle ~842 kJ/kg.

The reactor, matter/antimatter, was 10^9 kg. At 1 GW/kg, this allowed for a maximum power output of 10^{18} W.

There was spare hydrogen propellant for drones and high thrust maneuvers, amounting to 10^9 kg.

The 10^{16}W Directed Energy beam, with cooling and beam focusing, was 10^8 kg, as per the fusion ships.

There were fifteen shuttle drones, at 103 tonnes, amounting to 1.545×10^6 kg.

The LENR thermal rocket for hydrogen propellant was 5×10^5 kg.

1,000 robots / beings, at 80 kg, amounted to 8×10^4 kg.

So the hull and shielding came to 1.7386×10^{10} kg and other items amounted to 7.1021×10^9 kg. The total dry mass was 2.4488×10^{10} kg.

The hydrogen and antihydrogen was stored in a metallic state at 600 kg/m^3. The spare hydrogen for drones, etc., was in a volume of radius 198m x 13.53m length = $\pi(198m)^2$ x 13.53m = ~1.666×10^6 m^3. Thus, the mass was 10^9 kg.

The hydrogen for matter/antimatter reaction was in the final 859.51m length of cylinder. The volume was $\pi(198m)^2$ x 859.51m = ~1.0586×10^8 m^3. Thus, the mass was 6.3516×10^{10} kg. This was ~2.59375 of the dry mass, as required.

The torus volume containing the antihydrogen, as worked out above, was $= 2\pi^2 r^2 R = 2\pi^2 (127.89)^2 \times 327.89$ = ~1.0586×10^8 m^3. Thus, the mass was 6.3516×10^{10} kg matching the hydrogen for matter/antimatter reaction. With each at ~2.59375 of the dry mass, the total matter/antimatter reactant was 5.1875 of the dry mass, and the mass ratio was 6.1875.

In practice, the available torus volume was about 0.16% lower because there was a ~0.1m vacuum gap, set by

the magnets to confine the antihydrogen. And so, to compensate for this, the antihydrogen was stored at a slightly lower temperature compared to the hydrogen, so that its density was ~601 kg/m^3 as opposed to 600 kg/m^3.

Now the maximum power output from the matter/antimatter reactor was 10^{18} W. The gross energy density is mc^2 or ~$8.988x10^{16}$ J/kg. Thus, the maximum mass burning rate was 10^{18} J/s / $8.988x10^{16}$ J/kg = 11.12 kg/s.

The maximum torque was therefore 11.12 kg/s x the effective exhaust velocity of 0.5c = 11.12 kg/s x 149,896,229 m/s = $1.667x10^9$ N or kg.m/s^2.

When fully fuelled the total mass was dry mass of $2.4488x10^{10}$ kg plus 2 x $6.3516x10^{10}$ kg = $1.5152x10^{11}$ kg. Thus, the maximum acceleration when fully loaded was $1.667x10^9$ N / $1.5152x10^{11}$ kg = ~0.011 m/s^2 or ~0.00112g.

For local interplanetary work in the Hellian solar system, such as building a Dyson sphere around their sun, or construction of interstellar craft in orbit, the Hellians used ships that shared some similar characteristics to the antimatter craft. They were rotating cylinders, although they did not need a torus or confining magnets. The reactors were still 10^9 kg and could dissipate a maximum power output of 10^{18} W. However, they used a D/He^3 fusion reaction, and it was diluted with 573 kg of effectively inert hydrogen propellant for every 1 kg of the D/He^3 fusion fuel. As with the antimatter ships, the hydrogen was stored in a metallic state at 600 kg/m^3.

The specific energy for the fusion / hydrogen exhaust propellant mixture was reduced from $3.5x10^{14}$ J/kg to $6.1x10^{11}$ J/kg. With the efficiency η of converting fusion energy to kinetic energy in the exhaust still at 0.82, as per the D/He^3 interstellar ships, the exhaust velocity was SQRT(2ηε), where ε is the $6.1x10^{11}$ J/kg of the fusion / hydrogen propellant mix, and so the exhaust velocity was ~1,000,000 m/s.

With the dry mass including hull and shielding, etc., still at some $2.45x10^{10}$ kg or 24.5 times the reactor mass as in the antimatter ships, and the mass ratio at 6.187, the maximum mass expulsion rate was 10^{18} J/s / $6.1x10^{11}$ J/kg = $1.639x10^6$ kg/s. The maximum thrust was $1.639x10^6$ kg/s x 1,000,000 m/s = $1.639x10^{12}$ N. So the fully fuelled wet mass was $1.516x10^{11}$ kg, and the possible acceleration was $1.639x10^{12}$ N / $1.516x10^{11}$ kg = 10.81 m/s^2 = ~1.1g, and enough to escape the gravity of an Earthlike planet. The possible Δv was ln(6.187) x 1,000,000 m/s = ~1,822,000 m/s = ~0.00608c.

Yahweh's fusion ship could accelerate at 0.01193 m/s^2 when fully loaded, so was marginally above the antimatter ships on that measure, although it was very close. But the antimatter ships were certainly much more versatile for interstellar voyages, with their greatly superior Δv capability.

Yahweh arrived on Earth at 2050 BC. Now that includes 97 years of acceleration and 475 years of deceleration. If both were accelerating at 0.001g, the delegation traveling in the antimatter craft could be expected to save at least 378 years simply by using their fuel to brake, obtaining the same time for both acceleration and deceleration. But more savings would be possible on top of that, as they have much more Δv available, and may have chosen to cruise at greater than 0.1c. For the cost of maybe one less stopover, they would arrive for an important mission earlier.

So they would arrive earlier than 2428 BC. 2500 or even 3000 would be very plausible, given the available energy and the fact that a velocity of 0.11c or 0.12c would be easily achieved with such a craft.

Now Yahweh was left with a large enough fuel reserve, so that he could both escape from Earth if necessary,

and also perform various tricks on Earth, based from his spacecraft. He would refer to these tricks as his "wonders", but to the hapless inhabitants, they would come to be known as plagues.

When he arrived at Earth in a geostationary orbit (GEO), he had 610,180,920 kg of his deuterium/helium^3 fuel remaining, more than 600,000 tonnes, and enough to provide ~2.13×10^{23} J of energy, or to accelerate his spacecraft up to a cruising velocity of 0.001c. The mothership would remain in GEO, since it lacked the torque to escape Earth's gravity, and in orbit should avoid the possibility of detection by the primitive humans. Journeys between the mothership and the ground would be done by 20m radius shuttle drones, of which there were 10. The 130 'workhorse' drones could descend, but not ascend back up into orbit.

And as we saw above, by the time he has used 3.875×10^9 kg of his hydrogen for shuttle drones and station keeping, taking it from 4.875×10^9 kg down to 1×10^9 kg, his ship's 'dry' mass reduces by 3.875×10^9 kg, from 4.851×10^{10} kg down to 4.4635×10^{10} kg.

Now if he uses 48,741,691 kg of his D/He^3 fuel, which has gross energy of ~1.706×10^{22} J that he can use for his DE beam weapon and other nefarious activities, his remaining D/He^3 fuel goes down from 610,180,920 kg to 561,439,229 kg. His potential Δv is $\Delta v = ve \times \ln(MR) = 0.08c \times \ln((561{,}439{,}229 + 4.4635 \times 10^{10}) / 4.4635 \times 10^{10}) = 0.001c$.

So, he can flee Earth if necessary, albeit at comparatively low velocity, and he is still left with ample reserves for his planned activities on Earth, involving finding and manipulating a group of deluded people with limited thinking skills into worshiping him and complying with his commands.

As the planet Earth came into his view, it first appeared as a dull red, roughly spherical shape on his display screen with his infrared sensors layer. As he said, "Let there be light," he switched over to visible light view, and the sphere turned mostly blue, green and white.

He 'parked' his craft in geosynchronous orbit at longitude 35.8° E, so that it was over the equator and on roughly the same longitude as Earth's Mount Hermon. His drone surveillance covered Palestine, Syria and parts of Turkey. The sounds of human speech along with footage of the people was recorded and fed into Yahweh's AI processors, whereupon a database of languages such as early Hebrew and Aramaic was compiled.

Yahweh prompted his LLM to generate a cover story in which the comet cataclysm was described as a great "flood", and supposedly occurred as late as around 4000 BC, only some two millennia before his actual arrival. In his version of events, he would claim to have arrived shortly before the legendary Great Flood, and to have "created" the Earth, the heavenly bodies, the oceans, the animals, and the first man and woman. Although he would come to be very infamous as a vicious, wicked meddler whose malign influence led to immense suffering over thousands of years, he wanted people to see him as a 'Creator', a top and unique 'god', and some kind of 'benevolent' dictator.

Now of course, Yahweh (or YHWH) wasn't his real name given to him by his Hellian parents, but his database indicated that it translated as Creator, Lord, God, or He Who Made That Which Exists, which was exactly how Yahweh aimed to present himself. So he had no hesitation in choosing it as one of the most prominent of his many names.

Another part of Yahweh's operation over the first few decades was a studying of the human brain and consciousness. He wanted to be able to manipulate a target individual's dreams, so that the target would think he (as the 'god' Yahweh) was speaking to them. But first, it required years of experimentation by abducting various random human subjects, for brainwave mapping, and using various electromagnetic signals to stimulate specific brain regions. For example, the temporal lobe, for "voice" hallucinations.

These subjects were expendable, and could be killed and dumped in the wilderness if necessary, after making it seem like a wild animal had ravaged them.

Yahweh was able to gradually refine the signals, so that controllable, coherent dream narratives could be produced. The intermediate results were not always as he intended, so that the 'speaker' might have appeared to be Yahweh's consort Asherah or other gods such as Baal, but these would be included in the earlier stages of the religion of Yahwism.

Eventually he had a set of powerful, selective transmitters, in which Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) waves of 20 - 50 Hz were beamed from an overhead drone into people's heads as they were sleeping (which could be confirmed by the locust drone cameras). And eventually Yahweh was able to manipulate a targeted individual's dreams when the transmissions hit them during REM sleep, and could cause the person to imagine that Yahweh was talking to them in a dream.

Yahweh needed to find some mug who would fall for his spiel about "obey me, worship me, mutilate yourself and your children, and I'll help you beat your enemies and succeed in life". He found a possible target, a fellow called Abram.

Yahweh's drone surveillance showed that a man named Terah had traveled northwest from the region of what was to be southeastern Iraq across to Turkey or Türkiye, looking for a climate with more rainfall. Unlike his son Abram, Terah was a pretty smart guy. Like many others of his time, he worshipped idols in the hope of drawing good fortune to himself and his family, but Terah's ambitions were not limited to hoping and wishing. He built some of these idols, ran a shop, and sold them for profit.

When Terah was away he would sometimes assign to Abram the task of running the shop, but one day Abram got into a bad temper. He smashed some of the idols in a fit of anger, but left the heaviest intact which was hard for him to lift. Afterwards, dreading the return of his father, he got a stick and placed it in the hand of the heaviest idol. When Terah returned and asked what had happened, Abram said that the big one had attacked the others in a fight, and broken them with the stick. Terah responded, "Why do you play sport with me?"

Now Yahweh couldn't have known whether Abram actually took an anti-idol stance or simply had acted like a child throwing his toys out of the pram; he just had the drone audio and video footage for analysis, and couldn't probe Abram's mind. However, Abram was one of the better qualified candidates as a leader of useful idiots, who would help Yahweh's insidious program to subvert, pervert, subjugate and conquer the 'intelligent' life on Earth.

A program that would lead, in another few thousand years, to all manner of atrocities, such as:

- World Wars that would kill tens of millions,
- a Bolshevik 'Russian' Revolution that would kill many more and lead to Eastern Europe as well as Russia suffering for decades under a communist yoke,
- a terror attack that would kill 3,000 in cold blood by flying a couple of planes and collapsing three skyscrapers as casus belli for a series of wars to benefit an illegitimate, apartheid terror state,
- the pushing of a sick degeneracy in which mentally ill individuals were told they could chop off body parts to change their gender and then they would be 'normal',
- a hoax about a 'deadly' virus with a 99.99% survival rate in which many of the population were coerced and tricked into having themselves injected with toxins and foreign proteins that would circulate through the blood stream to organs such as the heart and brain where autoimmune damage would be sustained, demonstrated through easily seen moderately positive correlations between all-cause mortality and the introduction and take-up rate of the harmful mRNA injections,
- irreversible changes to nation states through mass migration to radically alter the very nature of a

society,
- a hoax about a 'climate emergency' as a pretext to wreck energy supplies, depress economies and restrict freedoms,
- hoaxes such as 'bird flu' intended to sabotage food supplies and exploiting the same misleading, fake PCR testing that was used for the "pandemic" scam,
- a full on, televised genocide involving the killing of tens of thousands of unarmed women and children by blowing up homes, schools, hospitals, refugee tents, mosques, etc., - claiming all the cowardly bombings were done as "self-defense"!!! - and others much too numerous to mention here.

After Terah died in ancient Haran (in later times to be in Türkiye), Yahweh used his dream transmitters to send a message to Abram - that Abram should move away to a land that Yahweh would direct him to, i.e., what had become Yahweh's main base in Palestine where his surveillance operations had gathered the most intelligence. In return, Yahweh promised to make Abram a mighty name, a mighty people, who along with their friends would be blessed with good fortune whilst their enemies would be cursed. And so Abram started traveling south to the land of Palestine, along with his wife Sarai and his nephew Lot, and all their associates and possessions.

When Abram arrived in Palestine he received another dream from Yahweh, who told Abram he would give that land to his offspring. Abram built an altar to Yahweh, and continued traveling southwards. However, there was a famine, and so he went into Egypt.

Abram managed to ingratiate himself and his wife to Pharaoh, by telling everyone that the beautiful woman Sarai was his sister, when in fact she was both his half-sister and his wife because of the Hebrew practice of incest and inbreeding. They shared the same father, Terah. And Pharaoh bestowed them with ample possessions.

Then, Yahweh decided it was time for his followers to run off with their ill-gotten gains, and so he targeted Pharaoh's house with bioweapons created in his laboratories. Pharaoh wisely decided the best thing was to rid himself of Abram, the harbinger of doom. So he asked Abram to leave, along with his people and goods.

There was still a famine in Palestine, and by now Abram and Lot had acquired plenty of livestock, but they could see that the land could not support both parties and so decided to split up. Lot went eastwards into the plain of Jordan, whilst Abram remained in Palestine. After the split, Yahweh again used his dream transmitter and reiterated to Abram that he would give the land to Abram and his seed, and they would become a mighty, large group of people.

Now there were four kings who went to war against five other kings, and those four kings seized the goods and food of Sodom and Gomorrah, and they also seized Lot, along with his people and possessions. One of the escapees got word to Abram that Lot had been captured, and Abram took his 318 armed, trained men to strike back, and they retrieved Lot, all his people and all of the goods.

Afterwards Abram had another dream from Yahweh, who said he would act as Abram's shield, and Abram's reward would increase exceedingly. Abram, in the dream, was concerned about being childless and having no heir. Yahweh said Abram's seed would become as numerous as the stars in the sky, and they would take possession of the land.

When Abram asked how would he know that he would inherit the land, Yahweh told him to sacrifice a three-year-old heifer, a female goat, a ram, a turtledove and a young pigeon. Abram separated in two the carcasses of the three animals. After sunset when it was dark he saw a torch of fire passing between the pieces of the carcasses, which was generated from one (or possibly even three) of Yahweh's lasers. And then Yahweh made his "Covenant" with Abram, stating that Abram's seed would get the land from the Nile to the Euphrates, across the land of many tribes.

Now Abram had an Egyptian concubine called Hagar, who became pregnant, while his wife Sarai was still childless. This infuriated Sarai, given that Hagar was her handmaid, and so she drove Hagar away. As Hagar was by a fountain of water in the wilderness, one of Yahweh's AI robots appeared in front of her, and presented itself as the "Angel of Yahweh". After the 'angel' got confirmation of Hagar's identity, it told her to return to her mistress and then Hagar's seed would be multiplied exceedingly. And so Hagar returned and gave birth to a son by Adam, which he named Ishmael.

When Abram was about fifty, and Sarai forty-five, this was regarded as old, and an age at which childbirth was rare, given that typical life expectancy was about 28 to 38. Since Ishmael was not Yahweh's choice of heir, and Sarai was still childless, Yahweh decided it was high time to renew his "Covenant" and set things in motion. He went to Abram, the first time he had personally met any of the Earthlings who were an important part of his project of sabotage and ruination. Abram fell flat on his face after Yahweh had announced himself to him as El Shaddai, and told him to walk in his path as commanded and he would multiply his seed exceedingly.

Yahweh said Abram was to be renamed as Abraham, since he would be father of a multitude of nations, and kings would come out of them. He would also be given all the land of Palestine (Canaan). However, there was a catch. For his part, Abraham would have to remove his foreskin, and every male child in the house or purchased from a foreigner would need to have this done to it at eight days old. This arrangement was part of Yahweh's "Covenant".

Yahweh quickly added - before Abram had a chance to question or consider the self-mutilation part of the bargain - that Abraham should call his wife Sarah instead of Sarai, and Yahweh would bless her and give her a son from Abraham, so that she would be a mother of nations and of kings. Abraham questioned whether he and Sarah were too old for her to give birth, but Yahweh reassured him that she would bear him a son whom he should call Isaac, who would also have a Covenant with Yahweh, and he said Ishmael would also be multiplied exceedingly. Then Yahweh ascended away from Abraham.

At this point we should set out how the Hellians exploited the electrical field of many planets, so that they could generate an antigravity force that would allow them to personally fly around above a planet's surface. This technology was also used for moving mighty stones to construct pyramids, for example, so that thousands of years later the pundits would be debating various theories on how enormous teams of the natives could have done it with ropes and pulleys.

In fact, they had two methods. Firstly, they would use a planet's own electrical field for flying over oceans or flying at high altitude. And their second technique, preferred for most operations since it was less energy intensive, was to have a "painter beam" spray the ground beneath them with an additional negative charge, which meant that their own negative charge need be merely a tiny fraction of what it would otherwise be, since the repulsive force is proportional to the product of the two charges.

Now overall the Earth system with its atmosphere could be considered to be electrically neutral. But just because the ground potential is conventionally taken as 0V, that doesn't mean it is actually neutral. There is an electric field in the atmosphere with a gradient of ~100V per meter (V/m) near the ground, although this gradient decreases at higher altitudes. Between the ground and ionosphere there is a potential difference of around 300 kV.

The ionosphere is positively charged, and the ground negatively charged. It is the thousands of thunderstorms active around the globe that maintain the fairweather potential of a negative ground, because during a thunderstorm some 90% to 95% of the lightning that strikes the ground originates from regions of negative charge in the base of the cloud. Positive lightning from the top of the cloud is less frequent, but more dangerous since it needs to be a higher potential to travel along what can be a significantly longer path.

Now this results in the Earth having a negative charge of around 500,000 Coulombs on its surface. For a human being or animal that lacks any significant electrical charge, there is no significant attraction or repulsion overall, because from Coulombs Law we have:

$F_{elec} = k. q_1 . q_2 / r^2$

Let q_1 be the charge on the Earth's surface and q_2 the charge on the human or animal. We'll go into more detail below, but just from this it follows that since q_2 is close to zero, any attractive or repulsive electrical force is also negligible.

Now, suppose we are considering an advanced being, for example, a silicon brain encased in a humanoid robot body largely constructed of something like carbon fiber, a devil posing as a 'god', or even a benevolent cosmic voyager, who understands about planetary atmospheric electrical circuits, and wants to utilize electrostatics so that it (or he) can fly through the air as an effectively weightless object, at least up to altitudes that are low in relation to the Earth's radius.

In the case of the Earth with its negative surface charge, the creature needs to have its charge of the same polarity, i.e., negative, in order to generate an uplift, a repulsive force away from the ground. If we suppose that the creature is of mass 80kg, then it needs to set its quantity of charge to provide a repulsion of 783N, to counteract the gravitational force of 783N trying to accelerate it at 1g towards the ground.

(Assuming latitude of 25.7 degrees N and altitude 88m for Luxor, the ancient Egyptian city of Thebes, the area where Yahweh would do much of his flying, we have acceleration due to gravity $g = 9.787\ m/s^2$, so we take this as our ratio between kg and N.)

Intuitively, it might seem that the creature could fix the quantity of charge so that there would be an equilibrium point just a few meters above the ground, since the electrical force attenuates according to an inverse square law. However, the r of separation we are dealing with is the Earth's radius plus the altitude above the surface. We can model the Earth as a charged sphere with the 500,000C distributed uniformly across its surface, and for points outside from the surface of the sphere, the charges can be treated as a point source at the Earth's center.

And if the creature is at altitudes that are low in relation to the radius of the Earth, then the electrical field or the repulsive uplift attenuates only very slightly with height. To four significant figures, it is the same whether the creature is at 2m altitude or 100m altitude.

It turns out that the creature needs 7.07 Coulombs of charge, and a massive voltage of 635 GV, i.e., 635 billion volts, which is around 2,000 times higher than the voltage in a typical lightning strike. Because of this extremely high voltage, the creature needs to shield the charge with an almost perfect vacuum, with pressure maintained under 10^{-14} Pa.

For these hyperbeings, who had been developing for billions of years since their first rockets had taken them up into space, such engineering challenges were by now quite trivial. The negative charge was contained on an electrostatic sphere of radius 0.1m, and the surrounding vacuum chamber had a radius of 0.2m. This could comfortably fit within the creature's torso, without the even higher voltage requirement of a smaller charged sphere.

Yahweh had not been entrusted with thousand of tons of antimatter, but he and the robots he had taken with him were certainly allowed smaller quantities that enabled flying around a remote planet, and performing certain 'tricks' or more realistically, mostly destructive acts. For example each kg of matter/antimatter, i.e., 500g of each, assuming 50% efficiency, would release 4.494×10^{16} J. However, they actually achieved 90%

efficiency from these reactors.

The charge injection mechanism consisted of an antimatter-driven electron pump that extracted electrons from matter and injected them into the core. Quantum-locked superconductors prevented charge leakage. The field could be modulated to fine-tune levitation.

The creature had the bulk of the charge located inside the middle part of its body. But from a smaller charge located in the head, tiny openings pointing up into the air would optionally discharge sparks when the creature wanted to descend. This was useful for when a Hellian wanted to pose as a 'god'. The sparkling brilliance could be billed as the "magnificent splendour of Yahweh". And two small charges in the hands allowed the creature to maneuver in the horizontal plane by swinging its arms.

Given that the charged being had an electric field of 63.5 GV/m at 1m range, it used an active shielding system with a positive charge to neutralize its negatively charged field when it wanted to interact with carbon-based lifeforms and avoid environmental damage. When several such beings were using their electrostatic levitation devices they would also use the shielding to prevent enormous repulsive forces between each other.

In the early days of the Hellians developing this antigravity technology, they also used it as a fearsome weapon. They would have their shield on but switch off a narrow slot at the front, where a semiconductor controlled by the Hellian creature's silicon brain would allow a lightning bolt to shoot out from the internal high voltage globe and kill many types of lifeforms, from wild animals to members of developing civilizations that posed a threat.

However, this was terribly inefficient, because relatively little voltage was required to kill the unfortunate carbon-based lifeform. Almost all of the voltage drop, and the power dissipated, was across the semiconductor, with the system essentially acting as a constant current source, and even administering 100mA for 100ms (0.01 Coulombs) wasted many Joules of energy because of the extremely high voltage source.

It did lead to some amusing scenarios, where a rookie Hellian settler would lower the semiconductor material's resistance too much, and they quickly depleted much of their charge, set everything on fire and created a massive thunderclap. Then the more experienced 'god' or 'devil' might remark, "You were only supposed to blow its bloody brains out!"

Later, they would develop much more efficient yet still lethally effective methods, such as a handheld weapon based on a graphene supercapacitor charged to 3 MV. It would generate a brief, ultra-focused plasma arc along a laser-guided path, with pulsed ionization to increase the range / voltage ratio. They would use a few hundred Joules per kill, and with a supercapacitor yielding some 1MJ/kg, they could get thousands of kills before needing to recharge.

For those interested in the technical details of Yahweh's antigravity exploits, and how the party from the antimatter-powered ships before him built the pyramids, see this next section, otherwise the reader may skip ahead to Abram's foolish self-mutilation.

The Earth can be modeled as an electrically charged sphere, with its total negative charge being 500,000 Coulombs. Rather like gravity can be considered as the sum of all the individual contributions from mass throughout its volume, and thereby all appears to emanate from the center of gravity because of the symmetry, so does the electrical field derive from an average of $\sim 9.8 \times 10^{-10}$ Coulombs per square meter of the Earth's surface with a total surface area of 5.1×10^{14} m^2, and we can take the total as coming from the Earth's center. From Coulomb's Law:

$F_{elec} = k . q_1 . q_2 / r^2$

...where F_{elec} is the required uplift repulsion of 783N to counter the gravitational force acting on an 80kg creature,
k is the Coulomb constant of 8.988×10^9 $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ or $kg.m^3.s^{-2}.C^{-2}$,
r is the Earth's radius of 6.371×10^6m,
q_1 is the Earth's total charge of 500,000C,
q_2 is the charge required by the creature in order to obtain the required antigravity uplift force.

And so when we calculate $q_2 = F_{elec} . r^2 / (k . q_1)$ we find that the creature needs 7.07 Coulombs of charge.

Another way of calculating this is that:

$E = k . q_1 / r^2$

...where E is the electrical field in N/C or V/m.

So after calculating E we obtain 110.7 Newtons per Coulomb as the electrical force for altitudes above the Earth's surface that are small in relation to its radius. If a is the altitude, and R = r + a, then R is almost the same for a = 1m or a = 100m.

And now, as above, where 783N is the required repulsive force needed by the 80kg creature to counter gravity, then it requires a charge of 783 / 110.7 = 7.07C.

Or alternatively you need 1C of charge for every 11.3kg you want to lift. 11.3 kg per Coulomb is equal to 110.7 Newtons per Coulomb divided by g = ~9.8N/kg or ~9.8 m/s^2.

Intuitively it might seem like the repulsive force would decrease more rapidly with altitude. The force from the nearest charges locally attenuate according to the inverse square law. However, the forces at greater horizontal separation increasingly come into play at increasing altitude, and at twice the horizontal separation for example, all of those points comprise a circle of twice the circumference.

There is mostly annulling of horizontal forces, but some remain since the terrain is not completely flat. There would be some horizontal component to the force, repelling the creature from mountains. Once the creature had enough charge to allow it to ascend, it would eventually need to jettison some charge to prevent itself from ascending into outer space, since gravity also attenuates according to the same inverse square law as the electrical force.

Next we find out the capacitance of the creature's main charge center, and then we can find the voltage involved. Yahweh and other Hellians found 0.1m was the best radius for the negatively charged sphere, and this charge was confined within a 0.2m radius chamber containing an almost perfect vacuum, and so the 0.4m diameter unit could fit within the creature's midriff, without having to shrink any more and involve an even higher voltage.

For self capacitance we have:

$C = 4\pi \varepsilon_0 r$

...where ε_0 is the vacuum permittivity constant of 8.854×10^{-12} F/m, and r is the radius. And so for r = 0.1m, the capacitance is 11.1 pF or 1.11×10^{-11} F.

Now the voltage is given by V = q/C, and so dividing 7.07 Coulombs by 11.1 pF we obtain 6.35×10^{11} V= 635 GV = 635 billion volts.

The total energy stored U is given by U = ½ . q . V or U = ½ . q^2 / C. So at the point where one of these 80kg creatures is charged up to -7.07C to make itself weightless on Earth, its stored energy is ½ x 7.07 x 6.35×10^{11} = 2.24×10^{12}J = 2.24TJ. At just 50% efficiency this would require 24.9 milligrams of matter plus 24.9 milligrams of antimatter per ascent.

In practice, for much of the time, the creature would probably remain a little above or below the 7.07C, greatly reducing the energy expended. And they also employed an active shielding system, with a positive charge in most directions, to prevent harm to nearby carbon-based lifeforms, to prevent wreaking fires and destruction wherever they went, and to prevent causing undesired effects such as repulsion when their fellow beings were around. And so all of those energy figures discussed above may be doubled.

But they would generally employ their much more economical "painter beam" system, in which the ground would be sprayed with negative charge as they flew over it.

When the creature wanted to ascend, its internal antimatter power supplies would slightly increase the negative charge and voltage on one of its charged spheres by pumping in electrons. In some cases, if it wanted to put on a show, a small proportion would be released as sparks, probably from the top of its head, whenever it wished to stop ascending, or to descend. The sparks and arcing could be described by observers - particularly when they saw him arriving from the sky - as the "magnificent splendor of Yahweh", who would be only too pleased to include such reports in his narrative.

Such adjustments to the charge would also be carried out as necessary depending on local weather conditions. Fair-weather conditions were best for these levitation operations. Thunderstorms were a hazard, and the creature would either avoid them, or deplete its charge and suspend its flying or hovering abilities until the storm had passed.

Given the discovery of fascinating massive structures resembling solenoid coils some 600m below ground level beneath the Khafre pyramid at Giza, we might as well set out how the pyramids were constructed. The whole point of these base structures, which were obviously built first, was to make it very easy to build the pyramid with massive stones.

The 'gods' who arrived on Earth around 3000 to 2500 BC were beings who physically - although not morally - were quite similar to Yahweh, with a total mass of ~80 kg, and an internal sphere of around 0.1m radius, confined within a vacuum of radius 0.2m, that could be equipped with a negative charge of around 7.1C to make them weightless on Earth. Now suppose they want to lift stones of around 15 tonnes to a height of 150m, i.e., at a separation of 750m from their underground charge generators 600m below ground.

They set up a negative charge of some 1.3C in the underground generator - and the great thing here is that the underground charge generator could be as massive as they liked; they didn't need to move it. So from:

$E = k \cdot Q / r^2$

...we have $k = 8.988 \times 10^9$ $C^{-2}.kg.m^3.s^{-2}$, Q = 1.3C, and r = 750m. Thus, the electrical field 150m above ground level where they want to move the stones is about 20,750 N/C, or around 187 times greater than the Earth's natural field.

Initially the 'god' merely has his own 7.1C internal negative charge set up, so that he is weightless and can bounce along the ground or fly up to the clouds with little adjustments to his charge. Because his active shielding is switched off, all human onlookers are warned to remain at a range of at least 1km, where they

can survive but it will be a hair-raising experience.

Then the being grasps one of the 15-tonne stones, and switches on the underground field generator. The total electrical field at 1km out is only slightly increased, so the worshipers over there are still ok. Now he enjoys an electrical field of greater than 20,750 N/C (as r is smaller than 750m at ground level) in addition to the Earth's 110.7 N/C, so he has an uplift force exceeding 7.1C x 20,860 N/C = 148,106N.

Say r is 600m, and then E = ~32,450 N/C plus some 110 N/C for the Earth, totaling 32,560 N/C. The upward force based on the 7.1C internal charge is 231,200N.

Say 15,080 kg for the total mass, so if we multiply by 9.8 m/s^2 for g, the downward force exerted by gravity is ~148,000N. Given that the net force is around 83,000N upwards, the initial upwards acceleration is at 5.5 m/s^2 or about 0.56g.

The 'god' easily ascends carrying the stone until he reaches an altitude around the desired 150m. It's quite an impressive display for his worshipers. At this point the total electrical field including the Earth's natural field is around 20,860 N/C.

Now the uplift repulsion force has reduced to 20,860 N/C x 7.1C or about 148,000N, the same magnitude as gravity but with the opposite sign. Given a little fine tuning to the internal charge of 7.1C within the 'god', there is no resulting vertical force, either up or down, and the 'god' easily places the stone into position.

In the highly unlikely event of a fault with the underground generator unexpectedly losing charge, the 'god' would simply drop the stone, and he is still weightless and does not fall with it. The 'god' is fine, although any humans in close enough proximity to be in a perilous situation from the falling rock would have already been killed by the electrical fields.

It was the 'gods', not the humans, who had the means, motive and opportunity to build the pyramids and to move massive stones around. These extraterrestrial visitors wanted to build lasting monuments on Earth that would still be there thousands of years hence, and they wanted to display their power, and they wanted the natives to worship them. Neither the 'gods', nor the humans, wished for a scenario of thousands of humans toiling with ropes and pulleys, at a time when life was hard for many and survival was a struggle.

Now if the beings wanted to create some "showcase" feats such as Stonehenge, where a relatively low number of heavy stones were being moved, they might not bother with any underground generator. If a lone 'god' wanted to move a 40-tonne stone he would employ his painter beam.

Suppose the being is to fly 10 km at a speed of 10 m/s, 1m above the ground, carrying the 40-tonne stone. We start by considering the required charge product.

The total weight of the creature with stone is ~40,000 kg, and so the electrical repulsive force needs to counter the gravitational downward force of 392,400N. We have:

$Q\_Object \times Q\_Ground = F \times r^2/k$

...and F = 392,400N, r = 1m, and k = 8.988×10^9 $N.m^2.C^{-2}$. So the charge product is 4.366×10^{-5} C^2.

The painter beam sprays 'pads' on the ground with a radius of 1m, so they're 2m apart from each other. For C_Ground, the charged ground area is treated as a 1m radius conductive disc, where the capacitance is $C = 8 \times \varepsilon_0 \times r$, where ε_0 is the vacuum permittivity constant of 8.854×10^{-12} F/m, and r is the radius of 1m, and so we take C_Ground as 7.08×10^{-11}F.

The energy per pad is $E_{Pad} = ½ \times Q_{Ground}^2 / C_{Ground} = 7.062 \times 10^9 \times Q_{Ground}^2$.

At 10 m/s the being flies over five pads per second, and the refresh rate is always half the flying speed. The painter beam's power is E_Pad times the refresh rate R, which is E_Pad times half the flying speed.

The painter beam's total energy is its power output times the time, which is $E_{Pad} \times ½ \times (D/t) \times t = ½ \times D \times E_{Pad}$.

So $E_{Painter} = ½ \times D \times 7.062 \times 10^9 \times Q_{Ground}^2 = 3.531 \times 10^9 \times D \times Q_{Ground}^2$.

And $E_{Object} = ½ \times Q_{Object}^2 / C_{Object} = ½ \times Q_{Object}^2 / 1.11 \times 10^{-11} = 4.504 \times 10^{10} \times Q_{Object}^2$.

Given $Q_{Object} \times Q_{Ground} = 4.366 \times 10^{-5}$, the charge product, then $Q_{Object} = 4.366 \times 10^{-5} / Q_{Ground}$. So $E_{Object} = 4.504 \times 10^{10} \times (4.366 \times 10^{-5} / Q_{Ground})^2 = 85.85 / Q_{Ground})^2$.

Now $E_{Total} = E_{Painter} + E_{Object} = 3.531 \times 10^9 \times D \times Q_{Ground}^2 + 85.85 / Q_{Ground})^2$. Let's put in D = 10km, and so:

$E_{Total} = 3.531 \times 10^{13} \times Q_{Ground}^2 + 85.85 / Q_{Ground})^2$.

To find what value of Q_Ground provides the least total energy demand, by balancing the energy requirement of the painter beam and the being's internal charge, we find the derivative and set to zero:

$d(E_{Total}) / d(Q_{Ground}) = 7.062 \times 10^{13} \times Q_{Ground} - 171.7 / Q_{Ground}^3$.

So $7.062 \times 10^{13} \times Q_{Ground} - 171.7 / Q_{Ground}^3 = 0$ ===> $7.062 \times 10^{13} \times Q_{Ground} = 171.7 / Q_{Ground}^3$ ===> $7.062 \times 10^{13} \times Q_{Ground}^4 = 171.7$ ===> $Q_{Ground} = 0.001249$C.

And so $Q_{Object} = 4.366 \times 10^{-5} / Q_{Ground}$ ===> $Q_{Object} = 0.03495$C.

Now the painter power is Refresh rate x $E_{Pad} = 5 \times 7.062 \times 10^9 \times Q_{Ground}^2 = 55.08$ kW. The time taken is 1,000 seconds, so $E_{Painter} = 55.08$ MJ.

The energy required for the being's internal charge is $½ \times Q_{Object}^2 / 1.11 \times 10^{-11} = ½ \times 0.03495^2 / 1.11 \times 10^{-11} = 55.02$ MJ.

So the optimized, balanced state is when the energy required by the painter beam and the being's internal charge are equal, and the total energy required to move the 40-tonne stone 10km is 110.1 MJ.

From E = mgh, the energy required to lift 40 tonnes by 1m is 392.4 kJ, and the drag force for a stone, say 1m x 2m x 7.4m, carried horizontally at 10 m/s is ~144N. Then 144N over 10 km is 1.44 MJ. So it doesn't violate energy conservation.

For a 40,000kg stone, say the density of granite at ~2,700 kg/m^3, the volume is 14.8 m^3, so it could be a block of 1m x 2m x 7.4m. The drag force is given by:

$F_{drag} = ½ \times \rho \times v^2 \times A \times C_d$, where:

ρ is the air density of ~1.2 kg/m^3 at sea level, v is the velocity of 10 m/s, A is the frontal cross-section, which we take as 2 m^2, since the being chains itself to the stone and aligns it so that the length is along the direction

of motion, and C_d is the drag coefficient which we take as 1.2 for this shape.

So F_{drag} is 144N and the total energy E_{drag} over the 10,000m trip is 144N x 10,000m = 1.44 MJ. And so this is about an extra 1.3% that can be added on to the 110.1 MJ total calculated above.

Changes in velocity, per se, do not change the painter beam energy expenditure. For example, lowering the velocity reduces the painter beam power because the refresh rate decreases in the same proportion, which compensates for the increased time taken. However, the drag force is minimized by the velocity of only 10m/s, and at higher speeds it would increasingly come into play and lower the efficiency of the mission.

Let's check for a distance of 200km, twenty times longer, and see how it scales up. So we have:

E_Painter = 3.531×10^9 x D x Q_Ground^2 = 7.062×10^{14} x Q_Ground^2. And now:

E_Total = 7.062×10^{14} x Q_Ground^2 + 85.85 / $Q\_Ground)^2$. The derivative is:

d(E_Total) / d(Q_Ground) = 1.4124×10^{15} x Q_Ground - 171.7 / Q_Ground^3.

So 1.4124×10^{15} x Q_Ground - 171.7 / Q_Ground^3 = 0 ===> 1.4124×10^{15} x Q_Ground = 171.7 / Q_Ground^3 ===> 1.4124×10^{15} x Q_Ground^4 = 171.7 ===> Q_Ground = 0.0005905C. And Q_Object = 0.07394C.

Now the painter power is Refresh rate x E_Pad = 5 x 7.062×10^9 x Q_Ground^2 = 12.31 kW. The time taken is 20,000 seconds, so E_Painter = 246.2 MJ.

The energy required for the being's internal charge is ½ x Q_Object^2 / 1.11×10^{-11} = ½ x 0.07394^2 / 1.11×10^{-11} = 246.2 MJ.

And so the total energy to move the 40-tonne stone over 200km is 492.4 MJ, an increase of SQRT(20) times compared to 10km.

492.4 MJ would require 5.48 micrograms of matter and 5.48 micrograms of antimatter, if at 50% efficiency. Over very long distances the system is becoming more efficient, but total energy required would always have to be greater than the gravitational potential energy to ascend, plus the drag force across the distance.

In this case the negative voltage at the being's charge plates within its vacuum sphere is V = q/C = 0.07394C / 1.11×10^{-11} F = 6.661 GV.

We shall revisit this idea of the "painter beam" later, in the case of one of Yahweh's famous flying artifacts.

They had an alternative strategy. A team of around 20 to 40 beings, each with its own internal charge around 7.1C, could designate one as the flyer, who would take a massive stone along from the source to the destination, say, about 200km away. At the source, a couple of them need to be very securely anchored to the ground, or maybe buried in a pit or cave, so that the flier with the stone is the one who takes off. One of them is a little way horizontally in the opposite direction of the desired travel, to provide horizontal as well as upwards propulsion.

En route, at intervals of 5km to 10km, a 'generator' being lies down with its 7.1C negative charge. The flier's motion, from one side, appears to move along a sine wave, descending after passing a 'generator' being, and ascending whilst approaching the next one.

Eventually, when approaching the destination, one or two 'generator' beings have their charge switched on

initially but gradually increasingly deploys active shielding, so that the flier makes a controlled descent and can lay the stone just as desired. And there is a being lying beyond the destination, to provide braking along the horizontal axis. Then all beings disperse, and any evidence of ancient generators becomes very hard to find.

The separations need to be large enough, or the charge low enough, or enough active shielding is deployed, that the flier isn't launched into orbit or even to the Moon. For example, if there are two negative charges of 7.1C and the separation is only 100m, then the electrical force:

$F_{elec} = k.q^1.q^2 / r^2$

...where k is the Coulomb constant $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$,

...is 45,310,000N, and for a mass of 40,080 kg (80kg being with 40-tonne stone) the acceleration is 1,130 m/s^2 = 115.2g. At 10m separation the acceleration is 100 times greater. With their system they have no problem with insufficient force, the hardest part is controlling the force so that it is not excessive. But for Type II beings, this is a trivial problem. They have antimatter - albeit in tiny quantities - at their disposal, and the response time for charge modulation or active shielding is almost instantaneous at these levels.

They had got their robot humanoid bodies down to 40kg with the use of materials such as graphene aerogel composites, their levitation charge storage globe system was 5kg, the vacuum chamber to contain the charge was 20kg, their active shielding system to protect carbon-based life at short range was 5kg, and their antimatter power system (with grams of matter and antimatter) was 10kg. Thus, they had a total mass of 80kg.

After his meeting with Yahweh, Abraham genitally mutilated himself (the euphemism "circumcision" was employed to make those carrying out or being subjected to the revolting practice feel less stupid or humiliated), and had the same thing performed upon his son Ishmael, all the males of his house, and all those purchased from foreigners. Thus, Yahweh had succeeded in his bizarre quest to find a form of life that was dumb enough to mutilate itself as part of a superstitious ritual, in the hope that it would somehow attract luck.

Yahweh decided to try out an exercise involving his utility fog cloud of microscopic robots that were able to assemble themselves into temporary, semi-solid forms. He had these robots assemble into two humanoid beings with 'mouths'. And he had a semi-biological avatar of himself, with a 'mouth'.

A small number of these nanobots assembled themselves into a form resembling the food Abraham had prepared. When it was time for them to eat, beneath an oak tree, the 'food' nanobots would fly off into the 'mouths' of the utility fog humanoids, and would then reform as part of the body. The 'Yahweh' character would also appear to swallow food, and drink milk, which would later be discarded. The trick was aided by Abram's fear of looking too closely at Yahweh, the 'god'.

Apart from Yahweh testing out this technology, the main purpose of the operation was to convince Abraham and Sarah that they would soon have a son, and to demonstrate Yahweh's might in destroying his enemies, using the directed energy beam from Yahweh's ship.

Sarah was in the tent as 'Yahweh' and the robots were talking to Abraham and pretending to eat. She laughed as she overheard the 'Yahweh' projection say that she would soon bear a son. Of course, Yahweh in his craft was watching video and audio footage from surveillance drones in the tent, and could easily see and hear how Sarah thought it funny that an aging woman would soon give birth. As Yahweh asked Abraham why Sarah had laughed at the idea, she became afraid and tried to deny laughing. Yahweh said, "But you did laugh."

Yahweh said that the people of Sodom and Gomorrah had carried out "extremely grievous" sin, and he was

going to take a look and confirm it. The two utility fog robots went off in the direction of Sodom, and dispersed, but the projection remained near Abraham. He asked 'Yahweh' whether he would mete out collective punishment and destroy a city if there were, say, fifty righteous men in the city. After some discussion, Abraham believed he had negotiated an agreement that Yahweh would spare the city if there were as few as ten righteous men. Of course, Abraham was too gullible to see that Yahweh was not a saintly character who would apply an objective truth or negotiate in good faith - it would be Yahweh's subjective judgment as to how many righteous men there were. If Yahweh wanted to destroy the city he would simply say no righteous men were there, or the number was fewer than ten. Yahweh could be judge, jury and executioner, at his will.

Then two of Yahweh's permanently solid robots went to see Lot who was sitting in the gate of Sodom. After he showed them into his house, Sodomites surrounded the house and asked Lot to bring out the two visitors. Lot spoke to the angry mob but managed to get pulled back into the house, and as the mob were trying to break through the door the robots blinded them with inbuilt lasers, so that they were no longer a threat. The robots warned Lot to take his family out and escape, as the city was about to be destroyed, but the relatives would not believe Lot.

By the morning as Lot was lingering, the robots took the hands of Lot, his wife and two daughters and led them out. Yahweh boomed out to Lot that he must escape for his life, leave the plain, do not look back, and escape to the mountain. Lot begged to be allowed to flee to a nearby small city called Zoar, and Yahweh agreed saying that he would be safe there. Some time after sunrise, and some would interpret it as quite late in the day, Yahweh unleashed his fire upon Sodom and Gomorrah, wiping out both cities. Lot's wife, who was behind Lot, disobeyed Yahweh by looking back, and supposedly was turned into a pillar of salt.

The latter trick of Yahweh's was done with a swarm of nanobots, a utility fog, that completely enveloped and paralyzed the wife and held her rigid, and formed a large enough base to stop her from toppling over. It was the same swarm that had earlier been pretending to eat and drink.

As for the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah, that was done from Yahweh's ship using his directed energy beam vaporizer. The energy output was around 10^{14}J, or a little over the two explosions that would hit two Japanese cities in 1945AD, at the end of a World War caused by Yahweh's crazed foreskin-cutting followers.

With Yahweh's ship in geostationary orbit, his DE beam was not coming from directly over the target. The angle of incidence was comprised of the latitude of the target, plus approximately an additional 5° to allow for the 35,786 km altitude not being almost infinitely large (as with the Sun) compared to the Earth's radius. Operating in the latitude range 25° N to 35° N, the typical angle of incidence was therefore ~35°, which meant that the beam power output needed to be increased by a factor of 1 / cos(35°) = 1 / 0.819 = 1.221 times to compensate.

The enormous fuel costs of moving the large, heavy mothership, and trying to hover over a target, firmly ruled out this option. And the ship could not descend since it lacked the torque to escape Earth's gravity. So the ship remained above the same longitude point on the equator, and the beam power would be increased as required to allow for the angle of incidence.

So for his destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah, Yahweh's directed energy beam used around 10^{14}J, and with the energy on the ground being ~$8\text{x}10^{13}$J, it still sufficed to wreak great destruction. Their technology used the charged D/He^3 fusion products to directly generate microwaves and was about 80% efficient for converting fusion to DE beam energy. And so $1.25\text{x}10^{14}$J / $3.5\text{x}10^{14}$ J/kg = 357g of D/He^3 fusion fuel consumed.

Sarah bore a son to Abraham, when both were relatively old, whom they named Isaac and "circumcised" as

instructed. This would be a trick that Yahweh would use time and again, to multiply exceedingly the seed of his followers. His nanobots would assemble themselves into highly viable, aerosolized human sperm, and a significant quantity would enter a woman when she was sleeping, so that Yahweh could provide his lackey with a heir. And Abraham and his heirs became Yahweh's Chosen Ones.

Yahweh decided to set a test for Abraham, to see if he really was such a mug that he would think sacrificing his own son could somehow be conducive to making Abraham a mighty patriarch with a multitude of descendants. Yahweh went to Abraham and told him to go to the land of Moriah with his son Isaac, and to offer Isaac there as a burnt offering on one of the mountains that Yahweh would show him.

On the third day Abraham told the two young men accompanying them to stay behind with the donkey as he went up the mountain to worship with Isaac. The two of them went up with the wood and Abraham carried a knife and a fire in a pot. Understandably curious and more than a little alarmed, Isaac asked where was the lamb for the burnt offering, and Abraham said his god would provide it. Abraham built an altar, laid out the wood, bound Isaac and laid him on the wood. As Abraham took the knife to kill his son, one of Yahweh's robots urgently called out. After Abraham replied here I am, the robot told him not to lay his hand on the boy or do anything to him, since he had proved he revered Yahweh.

Abraham saw a ram caught in a thicket, and offered it in place of his son for the burnt offering. The robot emerged a second time and told Abraham that he would be blessed and his seed would be richly multiplied, which was already supposed to be part of the "Covenant" in return for genital mutilation and previous obeying of orders. Give a jealous, pompous, pugnacious, bloodthirsty, wicked, immoral, megalomaniac, narcissistic, immature, lazy bully an inch, and he'll take a mile. After that, the party of four went to Beersheba and Abraham lived there.

Abraham's wife Sarah died, and Abraham offered to buy a burial place. Ephron the Hittite was prepared to give Abraham the land he wanted - the cave of Machpelah and the field it was in, as a burial site. However, Abraham chose to pay Ephron four hundred shekels of silver for the cave, the field and all trees in the borders, the amount Ephron valued it at, to take full legal ownership.

Now Abraham was advanced in age. And so Abraham asked his oldest servant to make an oath, that he would go back to Abraham's 'country' to find a wife for his son Isaac. However, she could not be a Caananite, and Isaac must not be taken back to the land. It was agreed that if the woman was unwilling to follow the servant back to Isaac, the servant would be released from the oath.

The servant took ten camels and went towards the city of Nahor in Mesopotamia, located in present day Turkey or Türkiye. He made his camels kneel outside the city by a water well in the evening, at a time when he knew the women would go out to draw water. He asked Yahweh to cause the woman he was seeking to offer him water for his camels after he had asked for water to drink. Just after he'd finished speaking, a beautiful girl named Rebekah came out and filled her water jar at the well. So he ran over and asked if he could drink a little water from her jug, and she let him drink, and then said she would draw more water for his camels, until they stopped drinking.

Now this was a spoken rather than silent prayer, and Yahweh would have been interested in having his surveillance drones / 'locusts' shadow the servant to see and hear what happened. However, this was the time when the women came to draw water. A beautiful young woman is hardly going to refuse to let a thirsty traveler drink, and would gladly draw up water for his camels.

So then the servant gave the girl an earring with a half shekel of gold and two bracelets that were ten shekels weight of gold. He asked her whose daughter she was, and if there was room to lodge at her father's house. She said she was the son of Bethuel and they did have room, provision and straw. The servant said, "Blessed be Yahweh Elohim of my master Abraham, who has not left me destitute", and she ran home to tell them. Her

brother Laban was also a Yahweh worshiper, and he saw the golden earring and bracelets on his sister, and went out to meet the traveler and welcomed him in.

After the servant had told his tale, Bethuel, Laban and Rebekah all approved of the idea that Rebekah would go to be the wife of Abraham's son. So Rebekah, her servant maidens, the servant and his men rode back on their camels to meet Isaac, who lived in the Negev or in the well of Lahai Roi. Isaac was mourning the death of his mother, and he took Rebekah into his mother's tent and she became his wife.

Abraham is said to have taken another wife and had more sons. He made Isaac his heir, and the other sons received gifts. Then Abraham expired at the age of 175 years, a good old age, an old man, and full of days.

This was well beyond the natural human lifespan, and even more in excess of the typical life expectancies of people living in primitive conditions at the time. Abraham's long life was not due to divine intervention; it was the intervention of Hellian Type II civilization technology.

Yahweh was making a very large investment in Abraham, and he wanted the greatest possible return from his investment. Abraham and the others were unaware of how nanobots would stealthily enter him whilst he was sleeping, patrol his body, and undertake various repairs. They would repair DNA damaged by oxidative stress or replication errors, and would up-regulate natural repair mechanisms. They would breakdown and clear waste products such as lipofuscin, amyloid plaques and arterial plaques. They would repair or replace damaged mitochondria. They would selectively prune senescent cells. Onboard AI would carefully regulate activation of telomerase, to get the benefit of preventing cellular senescence without increasing risk of cancer.

The nanobots would enter through respiration or through the skin, silently perform repairs, and exit via urine or sweat. There would be no visible signs of modifications, it would appear like divine intervention that favored the wise elders.

After Abraham died, his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field Abraham had purchased to bury his wife Sarah.

Rebekah gave birth to twins, and this was said to be twenty years after Isaac took her as his wife. The first was red and hairy, and was named Esau. The second, named Jacob, came out holding his brother's heel. When they grew up, Esau became a hunter who ate game, and Jacob was a quiet, upright living, tent dweller. Esau was Isaac's favorite whilst Rebekah preferred Jacob.

One day Jacob boiled broth and Esau came in from the field and asked to have the broth as he was fainting. Jacob asked Esau to sell him his birthright. And so Esau decided having a meal was more important to him, so he made an oath and sold his birthright to Jacob. Then Jacob gave him bread and broth of lentils, and Esau ate and drank and went away.

Yahweh appeared to Isaac when there was another famine in the land, after Isaac had gone to Gerar, to Abimelech, king of the Philistines. This was in the form of a dream, but Yahweh could have deployed an orbs-generated avatar or a hologram. Yahweh told Isaac to remain where he was, not to go to Egypt, and Yahweh would bless him, make his seed multiply and give the lands to his seed because of Abraham's compliance.

Isaac told the locals a story about Rebekah being his sister, but the king saw Isaac caressing Rebekah and said surely she is your wife, why did you say she was your sister? Isaac said it was in case he was killed on account of her. Then Abimelech made an order that anyone who laid a finger on Isaac or Rebekah would be executed.

After all, Yahweh had already ripped off one of the Pharaohs using a very similar scam, with Abram and Sarai. A devil will find it hard to resist employing a ruse that has already been proven to work, no matter how

unethical it is.

Isaac sowed and prospered in that land, but became so mighty that Abimelech told him to move on. Eventually he got to Beersheba, and Yahweh appeared to him that same night with the same spiel about how he would bless Isaac and multiply his seed because of Abraham. Isaac built an altar there to Yahweh.

Then the king Abimelech came to Isaac from Gerar, along with his army commander and a friend. Isaac asked why they had come to him, given that they had sent him away. They said they could see that Yahweh was on the side of Isaac and his men, and they wanted a solemn agreement that Isaac and his men would do nothing to harm them.

When Isaac was getting old and had failing eyesight he called Esau, his oldest and favorite son, to go out and hunt some game and to bring him savory meat as he liked it, so that he could bless Esau before he might die. Rebekah overheard the conversation, and Esau went out to the fields to hunt for game. So then Rebekah called her favorite son Jacob and told him what Isaac had said, and asked Jacob to fetch two kids of the best goats from their flock that she could prepare as savory meat as Isaac liked it. Jacob suggested that his father might feel that he was a smooth man, not a hairy man like his brother. His mother said not to worry, she would sort it out.

Jacob fetched the kids and Rebekah made savory meat as Isaac liked. She clothed Jacob with some of Esau's costly garments that were in the house, and put the skins of the goat kids on Jacob's hands and on the smooth of his neck. Then she gave Jacob the meat and bread she had prepared to take to Isaac. Jacob told Isaac that he was Esau, and Isaac asked how he had found the game so quickly. Jacob replied that Yahweh had brought it to him. Isaac was surprised that it seemed to be the voice of Jacob but the hands of Esau, but Rebekah and Jacob's deception ultimately succeeded in fooling Isaac, and so Isaac gave Jacob his blessing such that people would serve him, nations bow down to him, and he would rule over his brothers.

Soon after Jacob had received the blessing and had departed, Esau arrived from his hunting and brought the savory meat he had prepared to his father. Isaac and Esau soon realized what had happened, and for Rebekah and Jacob the game was up. But it was too late; Isaac told Esau that his brother had craftily taken away his blessing. Esau then hated Jacob for getting the blessing, and vowed to kill him.

Rebekah became aware of that, and called Jacob to warn him, and told him to go and stay with her brother Laban in Haran for a few days, until Esau's anger had subsided. Haran in Mesopotamia or modern day Turkey was located not far from the city of Nahor, where Abraham's servant had found Rebekah. Then Isaac called Jacob and told him to go to the house of his mother's father and to take a wife from the daughters of Laban in Padan Aram (where Haran and Nahor were), and the mighty 'god' would bless Jacob and make him fruitful.

On his journey to Haran, Jacob received a dream from Yahweh's transmitters as he slept one night at a place called Luz. He saw a giant ladder that extended from the ground to the heavens, and the angels of Yahweh were ascending and descending. At the top, Yahweh was standing, and he said, "I am Yahweh Elohim of your father [actually grandfather] Abraham, and Elohim of Isaac. I will give the land on which you are lying to you and your seed. You will spread out in all directions, and your seed will be as the dust of the earth, and I will protect you in all the places you might go. All the families of the Earth will be blessed by you and your offspring."

As it would transpire, Yahweh's definition of "bless" corresponded to a righteous person's definition of curse, and Yahweh's promises were not worth the papyrus they might have been written on.

When Jacob awoke he was frightened of the idea that Yahweh had been there when he was unaware, and that the place was a gate to the heavens, and he took the stone that he had laid as a pillow and set it up as a pillar.

He poured oil on top of it, and renamed the site as Bethel. Then he made a vow that if this Elohim would be with him and provide him with bread and clothing, and let him return in peace to his father's house, then Yahweh would be his Elohim, and the pillow stone that he set up as a pillar would become the House of Elohim, and he would give back to Elohim one tenth of what he provided. This ten per cent deal is quite in Yahweh's favor; he gets the ten per cent dedicated to him as long as Jacob doesn't starve, get murdered by Esau, or have to go naked.

When Jacob arrived in the vicinity of Haran he met the shepherds as they were gathering their flocks that they were about to water, and asked them where they were from. They replied Haran, and so he asked if they knew Laban, the grandson of Nahor. They said they did, and Jacob asked if Laban was well. They said yes, and his daughter Rachel, a shepherdess, was just coming with her father's sheep, and then they would water all the sheep. When Rachel arrived, Jacob rolled the stone from the well's mouth and watered the sheep of his uncle Laban. Then Jacob kissed Rachel and said he was her father's relative and Rebekah's son, and she ran and told her father.

When Laban heard the news of Jacob he ran out to meet him, and brought him to his house. Laban declared surely you are my own flesh and blood. After Jacob had stayed with Laban for a month, Laban asked should you work for nothing because you are my relative? Tell me what your wages should be.

Laban had two daughters, the elder was Leah who had weak eyes, but Rachel was of beautiful appearance and countenance. Jacob loved Rachel, and he said to Laban that he would serve him seven years for Rachel, his younger daughter. Laban said it is better that I give her to you than another man, so stay with me.

To Jacob, the seven years seemed to pass quickly because of the love he had for Rachel, and at the end of that period Jacob said to Laban give me my wife, for all my days are fulfilled, so that I can go into her. Laban gathered together the men and made a feast, and in the evening gave his daughter Leah to Jacob, and Jacob went into her.

In the morning, Jacob saw that it was Leah, and so it must have been quite a feast the previous evening. He asked Laban what he had done, as didn't he serve the seven years for Rachel, so why had Laban tricked him. Laban said it was customary to give away the firstborn daughter before the younger. So if Jacob would serve another seven years, Laban would give him Rachel as well. So Jacob chose to serve the additional seven years for Rachel, but he probably slept with her soon after being given Leah, and was not officially supposed to be married until the additional seven years had been served.

Rachel was barren, but Leah bore four sons for Jacob: Reuben, Simeon, Levi and Judah. Then Rachel became jealous of her sister Leah and she said to Jacob give me children or I will die. Jacob became angry and asked if he was somehow in the place of Elohim who had made her barren. Then Rachel told Jacob to take her maidservant Bilhah as a wife, to go into her, and then the child would be regarded as Rachel's. So Jacob took Bilhal as his wife, Bilhal conceived and bore a son called Dan. Then Bilhah conceived again and bore another son whom she named Naphtali.

Then Leah saw that she had ceased childbearing, and so she took her handmaid Zilpah and gave her to Jacob as a wife. Zilpah bore two sons for Jacob: Gad and Asher. And then it turned out that Leah hadn't stopped conceiving, and she bore a son to Jacob whom she named Issachar. Next Leah bore Jacob her sixth son: Zebulun. Next she gave birth to a daughter named Dinah.

Eventually Rachel did successfully conceive, and bore a son to Jacob whom she named Joseph. This was with more than a little help from Yahweh's sperm-assembling nanobots. So at this point the sons of Jacob numbered eleven. He also had two wives, two concubines, and at least one daughter. Most of the daughters were undocumented as they were not seen as important to the narrative.

Then Jacob told Laban he wanted to leave to go to his own place and his own country, and to take his wives and children for whom he had served Laban. Laban said he would be happy for Jacob to stay, given how he had increased the livestock, and how could he increase his wages and what could he give Jacob.

Jacob replied that Laban did not need to give him anything except that he should pass through all the sheep removing all the spotted and speckled sheep, all the brown sheep from amongst the lambs, and all the speckled and spotted from amongst the goats. Jacob would be left tending the solid colored animals who were Laban's flock, and then the speckled, spotted or ringstreaked offspring would be his wages.

Laban, who had his sons tending his flock and did not have Jacob's years of shepherding experience, believed that the solid colored animals would produce few non-solid colored young. However, Jacob, even if he did not know about recessive genes, knew that a good percentage of the solid colored animals' offspring would be spotted or speckled. And Jacob had received a dream from Yahweh instructing him to concentrate on the ringstreaked, speckled and spotted specimens.

Laban immediately removed the speckled and spotted cattle, sheep and goats from the animals under Jacob's care, placed them in the hands of his sons, and put three days' distance between the animals managed by Jacob and those tended by Laban's sons.

Then Jacob made rods from green poplar and hazel and chestnut trees, and he peeled white streaks in them. When the stronger animals were in heat and came to conceive by the gutters in the watering troughs, Jacob set his rods in the troughs. When feeble animals came to drink or mate, he did not put the rods in place.

Now Jacob had a superstitious belief that was not grounded in science or fact - that wherever mating animals saw a vision of a streak, then that streak would somehow be passed on to the offspring's appearance. But there were two factual elements that led to Jacob ending up with a greater flock after another six years had passed.

Firstly, the solid colored animals were already producing a significant percentage of speckled and spotted offspring. And secondly, unlike Laban's sons' management of their flocks, Jacob was practicing a form of eugenics with the aid of Yahweh. With the aid of his 'locust' drones, Yahweh could see when Jacob had set up a rod by the mating animals. In addition to cameras and microphones, the more specialized versions of these drones were equipped with lasers that were powerful enough to blind animals temporarily. And so whenever Jacob had set the rod in place, the drones would not blind the animals and the stronger animals would mate. The absence of a rod denoted weaker specimens, and so they would be temporarily blinded and would stumble away from each other.

Jacob's flock was initially much fewer in number, but became higher in quality compared to Laban's, grew at a faster rate, and over six years came to be numerically superior to Laban's as well. This was all done by science, not by superstition or divine intervention (unless we consider electronic drone technology, electromagnetic wave dream manipulation, and sometimes aided by artificial intelligence, managed by a spoilt, megalomaniacal devil posing as a 'god', with a moral compass 180 degrees out of kilter, who'd grown up in a decreasing entropy simulation run on a boiling planet inhabited by a very advanced civilization - as divine intervention).

After the six years had passed it became clear to Laban that the arrangement with Jacob had not been favorable to Laban, and Jacob noted from Laban's countenance and the murmurings of his sons that his attitude towards Jacob had changed. And then Jacob heard from Yahweh - most probably in a dream - that he should return to the land of his fathers and his relatives, and Yahweh would be with him.

So Jacob called his wives Rachel and Leah to him in the field with his sheep, and he said that he saw how his father-in-law's countenance towards him was not as before, but Jacob's Elohim had stayed with Jacob. He

said he had served Laban but Laban had deceived him and changed his wages ten times. Then he told them the dream, and how he believed Yahweh had arranged for the birth of ringstreaked, speckled and spotted animals, and told him it was time to return to his fathers. The wives agreed that Laban had sold them out and it was time to leave.

So Jacob rose up, set his wives and children on camels, and took all his livestock and goods he had acquired, to go to his father Isaac in the land of Caanan. But when Laban was shearing his sheep, Rachel stole her father's household idols. Jacob fled without telling Laban, who did not find out until three days later. It took seven days before Laban and his brothers overtook Jacob in the mountain of Gilead. Now Laban had a dream one night in which Yahweh appeared and told Laban not to speak good or bad to Jacob.

Laban asked Jacob why he had fled away secretly with his daughters, and why he had deceived him, for he would have sent him away on good terms. And he hadn't been able to kiss his daughters and grandsons. He said that although he had the power to do harm to Jacob, Yahweh had told him to remain balanced and neutral, and he understood that Jacob must have longed for his father's house. But why have you stolen my idols, he asked him.

Jacob said he was afraid that Laban would take his daughters by force. And he told Laban to take anything he regarded as his, and that anyone found with the idols could be killed, for he did not know Rachel had stolen them. Laban searched Jacob's tent, then Leah's, then the two maidservants' tents, then Rachel's, but he did not find anything, since Rachel had hidden the household idols in her saddle and was sat upon them. She gave the excuse that she was having a period and could not stand.

Jacob became angry and asked Laban what was his transgression such that Laban had so hotly pursued him. What household furniture had he found, for if he did find anything he could set it out in front of them all to judge. Jacob said he had toiled for Laban for twenty years, had not eaten his rams, had born the loss of anything torn or stolen, was consumed by the heat by day and the frost by night, and had often been sleepless. And Laban had changed his wages ten times, but Yahweh had seen his affliction, and the labor of his hands, and had rebuked Laban.

Laban said those are my daughters, my children, my sheep, and everything you see is mine. However, let us solemnize a covenant between us. So Jacob took a stone and set it up as a memorial pillar, and they gathered up some stones and made a heap, and ate there on the heap, which Jacob called Galeed.

Laban said let this mound be a witness to me and you this day. May Yahweh watch over us when we are absent from each other, for if you afflict my daughters or take other wives, Yahweh will be witness. See this heap and this memorial that I have set up between you and me. They are a witness that I shall not pass beyond this heap to you, and you will not pass beyond this heap to do me harm. Let the Elohim of Abraham and Nahor judge between us.

Jacob swore by his father Isaac, and he offered a sacrifice on the mountain, and they ate bread and remained all night on the mountain. Early in the morning Laban rose up, kissed his sons and daughters, and returned to his own home.

When Jacob had nearly reached his brother Esau's house in the land of Seir, the country of Edom, he sent messengers ahead of him to tell Esau that his servant Jacob had stayed with Laban until now, and now he had oxen, donkeys, sheep, menservants and handmaids, and he was sending word to his master Esau so that he might find favor in his sight.

The messengers returned to say they had delivered the message to Esau, and now he was coming to meet Jacob, and had four hundred men with him. Jacob was very frightened and alarmed at this, and divided his people and livestock into two camps, on the grounds that if Esau struck one of them the other might escape.

And Jacob made a prayer to Yahweh, the Elohim of his fathers, to be delivered from the hand of his brother Esau, as he was afraid that he might come and strike Jacob and the mothers with their children. For Yahweh had said he would do Jacob good and make his seed like the sand of the sea that cannot be numbered for multitude.

Jacob lodged there that night, and from his livestock he selected a gift for Esau: 200 female goats and 20 male goats, 200 ewes and 20 rams, 30 milking camels with their colts, 40 cows and 10 bulls, 20 female donkeys and 10 foals. He delivered these into the hands of his servants, and said go on ahead of me and put some distance between the herds. He commanded the first that when Esau should ask whose are you, where are you going and whose are those in front of you, they should reply that they are your servant Jacob's, and are a present sent to his lord Esau, and Jacob is behind them. And he instructed the second, the third and the others, to reply in the same way.

During the night Jacob rose up and took his two wives, two handmaids, and eleven sons, and sent them over the ford of Yabbock, along with all his possessions. During the rest of the night he was left alone, but then Yahweh sent a robot who wrestled with him until daybreak. The robot was not trying too hard, but it eventually struck the hollow of Jacob's thigh and dislocated it as they wrestled. Then the robot told Jacob to let it go, for the dawn had risen. Jacob said he would not let it go until it blessed him. The robot, or 'angel', asked him what was his name, and he replied Jacob. The robot told him that he would no longer be called Jacob but Israel, as he had contended with Elohim and with men, and had prevailed.

He was originally called Jacob, meaning supplanter, and had frequently prevailed by deception. The "el" of Israel relates to the El in Elohim or 'god', and the rest does not translate into English as easily, but Israel can be taken to mean one who struggles with god or those who struggle with god, which was symbolized in the struggle with the robot or 'angel'.

Yahweh was doing his best to subvert and sabotage the progress of human civilization, and he needed a group of naive, amoral people who worshiped money and power to do his dirty work for him. A group of people so gullible that they thought mutilating their baby boys would somehow bring them good fortune, a people who did not understand that doing right and wrong relates to whether you decrease or increase entropy, and their leaders would be so bent on the pursuit of money and power that they would gladly sell their fellow human beings down the river.

The robot did not disclose its name when asked by Jacob, but it did bless Jacob / Israel, and then he was lame on his thigh as the Sun rose over him, and the sons of Israel followed a tradition not to eat the ligament of the hip-joint on the hollow of the thigh.

Then Jacob looked up and saw Esau approaching. He put the handmaids and their children at the front, Leah and her children next, and Rachel and Jacob at the rear, and went over ahead of them. Jacob bowed seven times as he drew near to Esau, but Esau embraced him and they wept, and Jacob introduced the children as the sons whom Elohim has graciously given to your servant.

Esau asked about all the livestock that was sent on ahead as a gift, and he said he already had an abundance, so Jacob could keep what he had. Jacob urged him to accept the present and his blessing, as Jacob had an abundance, he believed his Elohim had dealt graciously with him, and seeing Esau receive him favorably was like seeing the face of Elohim. After he pressed Esau, Esau accepted the presents. Jacob asked Esau to go ahead and he would go slowly as he had his children and the animals had their young, and could not be pressed too hard. So Esau returned to Seir, and Jacob went to Succoth, where he built himself a house.

After Shechem, the son of Hamor the Hivite ruler, lay with and defiled Dinah, the daughter of Leah, there was enmity between the Hivites and Jacob's people. Hamor told the sons of Jacob that his son longed for Dinah as a wife, and proposed that Jacob's people and the inhabitants of the land should intermarry, and they

could all live and trade together. Shechem said if they gave the girl to him as a wife he would pay a large brideprice.

The sons of Jacob replied that they could only agree on condition that all the males of Hamor's people became as they were, i.e., they had to mutilate themselves by removing the foreskin. Shechem did not hesitate to undergo the self-mutilation; the others took some persuasion, but eventually agreed. And every male in the city was "circumcised".

When they were still in pain, after three days had passed, Dinah's brothers Simeon and Levi took their swords and killed all the males of the city, and they killed Hamor and his son Shechem. Although Yahweh wrote it as if the two of them did it unaided, and they were in fact the instigators of the violence, this was obviously with the help of the sons of Jacob, who looted the city, took the animals, wives and children, and plundered the possessions in their homes.

A few millennia later their coreligionists would behave in a similar way, except that they would cowardly bomb almost every home in Gaza to smithereens, and kill tens of thousands of women and children, then go into houses and dress in the women's underwear and smash the children's toys, and put it on video to celebrate their 'success'. And there would be some media whores who would pretend to be ignorant or retarded, by denying the genocide.

Since Jacob's sons had made themselves odious to the local inhabitants - a process that would repeat innumerable times over thousands of years until Yahweh's people finally became a "set apart" people literally as well as figuratively, Jacob became worried that the majority would rise up against him, kill him and destroy his house. And Yahweh appeared to him and told him to go to Bethel to live there and make an altar there to his Elohim who appeared to him when he fled from his brother Esau.

Jacob told all his people to put away the foreign idols that they carried, to purify themselves and change their clothes, and they would go to Bethel where he would make an altar for the El who answered him in the days of his distress. So they handed over the foreign idols and earrings and hid them, and they reached Luz or Bethel in the land of Canaan without being pursued. When Jacob got to Bethel he built an altar to his Elohim.

Yahweh appeared again to Jacob and, as the 'angel' or robot had said, told him that he was no longer to be called Jacob, as Israel was his new name. And Yahweh, his Elohim, told him to be fruitful and multiply, and a nation and company of nations as well as kings would come from him, and Yahweh would give Jacob and his seed the land that he promised to give to Abraham and Isaac. Then Yahweh departed and Jacob set up a pillar of stone there, and poured a drink offering on it, and poured oil on it. And he called the place Bethel.

The events were similar to when Jacob originally came and called the place Bethel, but that was a dream where Jacob saw the ladder with Yahweh at the top, whereas this was Yahweh in person to confirm Jacob's new name, with Jacob seeing his Elohim departing at the end instead of merely waking up from his slumber.

They traveled from Bethel and were on their way to Ephrath when Rachel gave birth to a second son, but it was a hard labor and she died. As her life was ebbing away she called the boy Ben Oni, but Jacob called him Benjamin.

And so now the sons of Jacob were twelve. There were six sons of Leah: Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar and Zebulun. The sons of Rachel were Joseph and Benjamin. The sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid, were Dan and Naphtali. The sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid, were Gad and Asher.

Then Jacob came to his father Isaac at Mamre, the city of Arbah, which is Hebron. Isaac died at the age of 180 years, full of days, and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

Now although Yahweh's nanobots had allowed Isaac to reach an age that would be impossible without such intervention, for at least twenty years he was so blind that he could not even distinguish between his sons. And this is how Yahweh - supposedly the most mighty and good 'god' of them all, treats one of his top two blessed and favored servants, who worshiped Yahweh and had undergone Yahweh's mutilation ritual!

As readers should know by now, Yahweh was the polar opposite of good, virtuous or moral. Yahweh was actually the most mighty devil! Satan, if you like. Once Isaac had outlived his usefulness, Yahweh just let him deteriorate, he never bothered to send any more nanobots that could have allowed Isaac to live out his final years in ease and dignity.

Esau had sons born to him from the daughters of the land of Canaan, but then moved to Mount Seir where there was enough land to support his livestock. Mount Seir was also known as the country of Edom, and so Esau was father of Edom or the Edomites.

One of Esau's grandsons, born to his firstborn son Eliphaz was Amalek. It would come to pass for at least four thousand years, Jacob or Israel's descendants would have a pathological hatred of those whom they called the Amalekites or Amalek, who were descendants of Esau. Esau even forgave Jacob for his deception in stealing Esau's birthright, yet there was often war between the Israelites and the Edomites. These were descendants of two brothers, but both of them descended from one of Satan's top two minions, so their fighting was only to be expected.

Now Joseph was Israel's eleventh son, but as a young man of seventeen he was tending the flock with his brothers, and he brought his father a bad report about his brothers, the sons of Bilhah and the sons of Zilpah, i.e., Dan and Naphtali, and Gad and Asher. And Israel loved Joseph more than all his other sons, and he made Joseph an ornamental coat. But the other sons saw that Israel loved Joseph more than them, and they hated Joseph for that.

One day Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told his brothers about it. He said they were binding sheaves of grain in the middle of the field, and suddenly his sheaf rose up and stood upright, and their sheaves stood around it and bowed down to his sheaf. This did not go down well at all with his brothers, and they asked him if he was really supposed to reign and lord it over them. And they hated him even more.

Then Joseph had another dream that he told his brothers and his father. He said the Sun, the Moon and eleven stars bowed down to him. His father rebuked him and his brothers envied him.

One day Joseph went to look for his brothers in Shechem where he believed they were feeding the sheep, but he did not find them there. He saw a stranger, who told him his brothers had moved on, and had said they were going to Dorhan. So Joseph went after his brothers and found them in Dorhan. But they saw him coming from afar, and conspired to kill him.

They said to each other that the master of dreams was coming, and so they would kill him, throw him into a pit, say some wild animal had devoured him, and then they could see what became of his dreams. However, Reuben decided to save him, and said let us shed no blood, but instead, throw him into a pit here in the wilderness, but lay no hand upon him. Reuben hoped he could deliver Joseph back to his father.

When Joseph arrived they stripped him of his ornamental coat of many colors, and threw him into a pit that was empty and dry. They sat down to eat bread, and then saw a caravan of Ishmaelites on the camels, coming to sell spices, balm and myrrh to Egyptians. Judah said there was no profit in killing Joseph and concealing his blood, after all he was still their brother, and instead it would be smarter to sell him to the Ishmaelites.

So as the traders passed by, the brothers lifted Joseph out of the pit, and they sold him to the Ishmaelites for twenty pieces of silver. Then the Ishmaelites took Joseph to Egypt.

Then Joseph's brothers took his ornamental coat, killed a kid of the goats and dipped the coat in the blood. They took it to their father and said they had found it, and he would know whether or not it was Joseph's coat. So Israel recognized it, and he said it was his son's coat, a wild animal must have devoured him, and Joseph was surely torn in pieces.

Jacob tore his clothes, wore sackcloth and mourned for his son for many days. And his sons and daughters tried to comfort him, but he said he would go to the grave mourning his son. And the traders took Joseph to Egypt and sold him to Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, and captain of the executioners.

About that time Judah left his brothers and visited an Adullamite man called Hirah. And Judah saw there the daughter of a certain Canaanite man called Shuah, and he took her as a wife and went into her. She conceived and gave birth to a son, whom she named Er. Later she gave birth to another son called Onan, and then a third called Shelah.

Judah took a wife whose name was Tamar for Er, his firstborn son. However, Er was evil in the eyes of Yahweh, and so Yahweh killed him. Then Judah told his secondborn son Onan to go into his brother's wife and marry her, to raise seed for his brother. But Onan believed that the offspring would not be his, so that when he slept with his brother's wife he spilled his seed on the ground. And Onan was evil in the eyes of Yahweh, so he killed him too. Those murders were perpetrated with Yahweh's graphene supercapacitor gun.

Imagine a human being walking along the street, meeting someone and then killing him. The case comes to court and the defendant is asked to state a plea. "Not guilty." "On what grounds?" "He was evil, and deserved it." And yet Yahweh gets away with this twice, just within four verses of Genesis 38. Here's a little hint for those who still don't understand how to distinguish a god from a devil - observe their behavior.

Then Judah told his daughter-in-law Tamar to remain as a widow at her father's home until his son Shelah had grown up, in case he met the same fate as his brothers. And so Tamar went to live in her father's house. Eventually Judah's wife, the daughter of Shuah, died, and he was comforted and went up to Timnath to shear his sheep with his friend Hirah the Adullamite. This was reported to his daughter-in-law Tamar.

Then Tamar took off her widow's clothes and disguised herself and covered herself with a veil. She sat in the entrance to Enaim, which is on the road to Timnath, for she saw that Shelah had grown and she had not been given to him as a wife. Judah saw her and thought she was a prostitute as she had covered her face, and he did not recognize her as his daughter-in-law.

Judah asked her if he could go into her, and she asked him what he would give her in return. He said he would send her a kid from his flock of goats. She asked to have a pledge until it was sent, and they agreed upon his signet ring, his bracelets, and the staff in his hand. Then he gave her those and went into her, and she conceived by him. She departed and removed the veil from her face and put back on her widow's garments.

Judah sent the kid of the goats via his friend Hirah, but he could not find Tamar. And Hirah asked the men of that place where was the prostitute who was at Anaim by the roadside. They said there was no prostitute there. So Hirah returned to Judah and said he could not find her, and the men also said there was no prostitute there. Judah said let her keep the pledged items in case we are shamed.

About three months later it was reported to Judah that his daughter-in-law Tamar had committed adultery and was pregnant through prostitution. Judah said, "Bring her out, and let her be burned." But as she was brought out she sent word to her father-in-law that she had become pregnant by the man to whom these items belong- a signet ring, bracelets and staff.

Judah recognized them and said that she had been more righteous than him, because he did not give her to his son Shelah. And he never had relations with her after that. Tamar later gave birth to twins - Perez and Zarah.

Joseph had been handed over to Pharaoh's officer Potiphar, captain of the executioners, and Joseph prospered serving in the palace of his Egyptian master, who favored Joseph, since both of them were worshipers of Yahweh. Potiphar appointed Joseph as overseer of his palace and possessions.

Now Joseph was handsome in form and appearance, and it came about that his master's wife invited him to lie with her. Joseph refused and said that she was the only thing in the palace that his master had kept back from her, because she was his wife, and he asked how he could commit such an evil and sin against his Elohim. And day to day, Joseph continued to resist her advances.

But one day none of the men of the house servants were in the palace as Joseph went in to carry out his work, and she caught his coat and said, "Lie with me", and he fled outside leaving his coat in her hands. Then she called out to the men of the palace saying that the Hebrew had been brought to toy with them, he had come to lie with her, and she had called out with a loud voice and he left his coat and fled.

She kept the coat until Potiphar came home, and told him the same story. And Potiphar's anger glowed against Joseph, and he put him in the jail where the king's prisoners were bound. But the governor of the jail recognized Joseph's abilities, and made him supervisor of the other prisoners. Whenever anything good happened to Joseph, he believed it was because of Yahweh; if anything bad happened he would put it down to bad luck.

One day when Pharaoh was angry at two of his officers whom he believed had offended him, he put them in the jail where Joseph was confined, and the captain of the executioners put those two under Joseph's supervision. And then one night both of them dreamed a dream that they could not interpret, and Joseph saw them looking dejected when he came to see them the next morning.

Joseph asked them why they looked sad, and they said it was because they had no one to interpret their dream. Joseph said interpretations belonged to his Elohim - in fact because Yahweh transmitted the dream in the first place, although Joseph was not to know that, and asked them to tell it to him.

The chief cupbearer told his dream to Joseph, and he said he saw a vine in front of him, and on it were three branches, and in the vine was three branches, and it looked as though it budded. Its blossoms shot out and its clusters ripened into grapes. He had Pharaoh's cup in his hand, and he took the grapes, pressed them into Pharaoh's cup and gave the cup to Pharaoh.

Joseph said here is the interpretation. The three branches are three days. And within three days Pharaoh will lift up your head and restore you to your position, and you will deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand in the same manner as you did previously. But please think of me when all is well with you and mention me to Pharaoh, as I was stolen from the land of the Hebrews and did nothing wrong to justify imprisonment in a dungeon.

The chief baker heard that the interpretation of the other's dream was good, and he did not hesitate in telling Joseph about his own dream. He said he saw three wicker baskets of white bread on his head. In the top basket was some of Pharaoh's baked food, and the birds came and ate out of the basket on his head.

Joseph said this is the interpretation. The three baskets are three days. Within three days Pharaoh will lift your head from you and will hang you on a tree, and the birds will pick at your flesh.

On the third day it was Pharaoh's birthday, and he made a feast for all his servants. He raised the head of the chief cupbearer and of the chief baker among his servants. He restored the chief cupbearer to his cupbearing duties, so that he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand. But he hanged the chief baker as Joseph had interpreted. However, the chief cupbearer forgot to give a good report of Joseph to Pharaoh.

Whatever happened there, it did not involve any supernatural predictions of the future, of future events

sending signals back in time for three days to cause people to dream a certain dream, since time travel backwards - unless it could somehow be to alternate parallel worlds - would violate the laws of causality.

This was an attempt by Yahweh to free Joseph that failed, because the chief cupbearer forgot about Joseph. Yahweh's drones, equipped with cameras and microphones, were monitoring events in the dungeon and in the palace of Pharaoh. Yahweh knew when it was Pharaoh's birthday, and that he planned to hold a feast on that day. And so on the night about two-and-a-half days before the birthday, Pharaoh directed his dream transmitters to four people.

Yahweh needed to have one person released and restored to his former position, so that he could give a good report on Joseph. And so he transmitted a dream to Pharaoh, in which Pharaoh would see the chief baker as wholly responsible for insulting him, and the chief cupbearer as a totally innocent bystander who had unjustly felt the wrath of Pharaoh. On this same night, with three nights and three days to go until the birthday and feast, Yahweh transmitted a dream to Joseph, showing the chief cupbearer back in his original position serving Pharaoh, whereas the chief baker was to suffer a terrible fate. There was also some image of three objects of some sort, to denote the three days.

And also on this same night, Yahweh directed his dream transmitters to the chief cupbearer and the chief baker. During REM sleep the cupbearer was manipulated into dreaming a dream that represented a return to his former position. As for the baker, it wasn't exactly a nightmare, but the birds coming to feed out of the basket suggested that things wouldn't go so well for him.

Then at the end of two full years, Pharaoh had a dream. As he stood by the river, seven cows came up out of the river, they were well-formed and fat-fleshed, and they were feeding amongst the rushes. And then seven other cows came up after them out of the river, but these were badly formed and lean-fleshed, and they stood by the other cows. The ill-formed and lean-fleshed cows devoured the seven well-formed, fat cows. And then Pharaoh woke up.

Pharaoh slept and dreamed a second dream. Seven ears of corn came up on one stalk, fat and good. And then seven thin ears, blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them. And the seven thin ears devoured the fat and full ears.

In the morning he was troubled by the dreams and wanting to interpret them. So he called for all the magicians of Egypt and all its wise men, but none of them could interpret the dreams.

Then the chief cupbearer spoke to Pharaoh about when his master had put him and the chief baker in the dungeon of the captain of the executioners, and there was a Hebrew man who had correctly interpreted the dreams of both men, so that the cupbearer was restored to his position and the baker was hanged.

Pharaoh sent word and called for Joseph, and he was quickly brought out of the dungeon, he shaved and changed his clothes, and was brought before Pharaoh. Then Pharaoh said he had dreamed a dream and he had found nobody who could interpret it, but he had heard that Joseph could understand a dream to interpret it.

Joseph said he himself did not understand, but his Elohim would give Pharaoh an answer to put his mind at rest. So then Pharaoh relayed the details to Joseph about how he had seen the seven lean, ill-formed cows on the banks of the Nile devour the seven healthy, fat-fleshed cows, and the seven thin ears of corn had swallowed up the seven good ears.

Joseph said, quite correctly, that Elohim was showing Pharaoh what he was about to do. The seven good cows and the seven good ears both represented seven years, and the seven thin cows and seven empty, wind-blasted ears represented seven years of famine. And so there would be seven years of abundance throughout the land of Egypt, followed by seven years of famine.

Therefore, Pharaoh should look out for a discreet, wise man to oversee the land of Egypt. And appoint overseers to gather up a surplus during the good years and store it to be used over the course of the famine, so that the nation would not perish.

This sounded good to Pharaoh and all his servants, and he asked them, can we find any man like this, a man who has in him the spirit of Elohim? Then Pharaoh looked at Joseph and said, "Since Elohim has shown you all this, there is nobody as discreet and wise as you. You shall be over my palace, and all my people will be ruled in according with your word. Only on the throne will I be more eminent than you."

Pharaoh took his ring off his hand and put it on Joseph's hand, he dressed him in fine linen, and he put a golden chestplate around his neck. And Joseph was allowed to ride in Pharaoh's second chariot, and the people would call ahead of him to bend the knee. And Pharaoh gave Joseph a wife, Asenath, the daughter of Potipherah, the priest of On. This was when Joseph was 30 years old.

Already, before Yahweh had needed to get into geo-engineering for weather manipulation, his dream transmitters had allowed him to propel Joseph from a jailbird to Pharaoh's number two. Joseph could have just taken the money and run before the seven years were up, but Yahweh's schemes were much greater than that. Since Joseph had arrived in Egypt, Yahweh had nine years available for research and development of his famine project, before it was due to come into effect, but he knew what he wanted to do, and put the first stage of the operation into effect during the final year of abundance.

He wanted to test out the capabilities of his drones and his mothership, and was going to use a two-pronged approach. The mothership's directed energy beam would be used to heat a region in the atmosphere, creating a pressure gradient, so that the winds blew in the wrong direction for rainfall. And secondly, he would use the drones to take a million tonnes of chalk dust into the stratosphere to block out sunlight. And these operations would be done to include the five months of the growing season, from October to February.

He hadn't been given an antimatter-powered ship, but at least he was able to drive a hard bargain over all the inclusions and accessories. There were 140 saucer-shaped drones of radius 20m, and each drone's upper surface area was dedicated to Hellian solar panels, which they had got to an efficiency of some 85%.

The drones were getting solar radiation of around 3,000 kWh/m^2 per year, which is 29.5 MJ/m^2 per day. The solar panels covered an area of 1,256 m^2 on the upper surface of each drone. Thus, the energy harvested was up to 0.85 x 1,256 m^2 x 29.5 MJ/m^2 = 31.5 GJ per day per drone, although this was reduced if they were in a region where they were blocking sunlight. And the rotor blades, when the drone was parked, could be slanted to minimize shadow, so that overall losses from rotor shadow were from 2% to 4%, so 30 GJ would be a fair figure for daily sunlight harvested.

Each solar cell delivered 1 volt and was 16 cm x 16 cm, and so ~49,000 cells were fitted across the 1,256 m^2 upper surface area. The cells were connected in series to deliver 49 kV to the supercapacitor storage. There were two diodes connected across each cell, so that if a cell failed and went open circuit, they would lose the 1V from that cell plus a 1.2V forward drop across the two diodes, but the bulk of the voltage would still be there. If a cell went short circuit, they would just lose the 1V from that cell.

For energy storage, the drones did not use graphene-based supercapacitors, which could achieve ~1 MJ/kg. Instead, to avoid any mass penalty, they had graphene-enhanced structural supercapacitors, that were integrated into the hull. They achieved 0.5 MJ/kg and served the dual functions of energy storage and load bearing.

With the upper and lower hull surface areas each being some 1,256 m^2, and the thickness of active material at 1 cm, the volume was ~25.1 m^3 and given the density of the carbon composites around 1,500 kg/m^3, the

mass of active material was ~37.7 tonnes. Given the 0.5 MJ/kg of storage, the energy storage capacity was 18.8 GJ per drone.

Built onto the lower surface of each drone was a directed energy beam, in which the power output could be up to several MW across a wide band of frequencies.

The rotors, above the drone, were nominally 20m radius, but could telescopically extend to 40m, since this reduced by half the power required to hover at some given altitude and air density. Allowing a few tonnes for the rotors, a few tonnes for the heat shield, a few tonnes for the retractable wings, and extra for various equipment such as the DE beam, the total unladen drone mass was ~53 tonnes.

The shuttle drones also included a Low Energy Nuclear Reaction (LENR) thermal rocket (50 tonnes), which took the dry mass up to 103 tonnes. Powered from hydrogen, the exhaust velocity was ~8,500 m/s. In order to make the return trip to the mothership in geostationary orbit, 35,786 km above the equator, the Δv needed was ~10 km/s, and so the mass ratio needed was $e^{10/8.5}$ = ~3.24. Thus, the hydrogen consumed was 2.24 x 103 tonnes = ~231 tonnes.

In the morning and afternoon, the 130 53-tonne standard "workhorse" drones would be based at limestone quarries in the Nile valley that had been used hundreds of years previously for building the pyramids, monuments and temples. The robots and nanotech would perform crushing and grinding.

Yahweh's nanotech - more efficient than later human grinding operations, was able to grind into micron-sized chalk dust for about 100 MJ/tonne, or 100 TJ = 10^{14} J for a million tonnes. The chalk dust was compressed into 1,500 kg/m^3, and so the payload of thirty tonnes would have a volume of 20 m^3 and would easily fit into a drone.

With each drone processing 30 tonnes per day, that would be around 3 GJ for crushing and grinding, and compared to the stratospheric dispersal carried out in the evening, any flights around the quarry site were quite short range and low altitude, so the energy consumed was relatively low.

In the evening, each drone flight took a payload of 30 tonnes to an altitude of 15 km into the stratosphere.

As noted, the structural supercapacitors could store ~18.8 GJ of harvested solar energy. The 3 GJ of work done during the morning and afternoon was alongside incoming solar energy, so by the evening the stored energy was still ~18.8 GJ. With some 30 GJ of solar energy incoming over a typical 12-hour daytime, any drone short of some charge could stop a short time to recharge before commencing the evening's work.

The potential energy at 15 km was (53,000 + 30,000) kg x 9.8 N/kg x 15,000m = ~12.2 GJ. To this, the parasitic drag and induced drag has to be added.

During the ascent to 15km, the drone would climb 1m for every 5m horizontally, and so the diagonal path was SQRT(26) times the 15km vertical, which is 76,485m.

In order to minimize the energy needed to climb to 15 km, the total drag needs to be minimized. This occurs when the drone flies at an optimal velocity. Too slow, and the induced drag from the wings is too high; too fast, and the parasitic drag is too high. At the optimal velocity, the induced drag equals the parasitic drag.

The optimal speed is lowest at the ground where the air is denser, and higher at 15 km where it is more rarified. But interestingly, the total drag remains constant for various heights and air densities, provided the drone continues to fly at the optimal velocity, and so the total energy needed is easily calculated.

The induced drag is given by:

$D_{induced} = 2(mg)^2 / (\rho\pi b^2 v^2)$

...where m is the total mass with payload of 83,000 kg, g is the gravitational force of 9.8 N/kg acting on the mass, ρ is the air density in kg/m^3 at the particular altitude, b is the wingspan of 120m, and v is the true airspeed (m/s). (It is sometimes written with v = Equivalent airspeed, EAS, but then ρ has to change to ρ_0, the standard value at sea level.)

The parasitic drag is given by:

$D_{parasitic} = \frac{1}{2}\rho C_d A v^2$, where:

ρ is the air density at the given altitude, e.g., ~0.56 kg/m^3 at 7.5 km, C_d is the drag coefficient which we take as 0.7 for this convex shape, v is the velocity in m/s, which in this case is along the diagonal flight path, and A is the frontal cross-section, which we take as 1m x 40m for the drone body and the same for each wing, making a total of 120 m^2.

To find the optimal velocity, the induced drag is set equal to parasitic drag and then solved for v, as below:

$v = (4(mg)^2 / (\rho^2 C_d A \pi b^2))^{1/4}$

The 120-meter wingspan was a crucial part of the ascent, 120 meters tip to tip, with the 40m diameter drone body and each wing having a length of 40m. The wings could retract or extend telescopically so that they could easily fit in the drone body. When operating in aircraft mode and flying with the wings rather than the rotors, the flight was driven by electric fans powered by the supercapacitors.

When descending, the wings were retracted, and with the rotors providing regenerative braking, they would act like wind turbines and recover much of the potential energy, recharging the supercapacitors.

For the 53-tonne drone with its 30-tonne payload, the optimal velocity at sea level with air density of 1.225 kg/m^3 is 26.1 m/s. At 7.5km altitude, the air density is ~0.5566 kg/m^3 and the optimal velocity increases to 38.72 m/s. At the target altitude of 15km the air density is down to ~0.2112 kg/m^3 and the optimal velocity increases to 62.86 m/s.

But interestingly, the induced drag and parasitic drag both stay at 35,050N, and the total drag remains at 70,100N for various altitudes and air densities. The drone's monitoring and control systems allowed it to keep to the optimal speed. Given that the diagonal distance is 76,485m, the work done in opposing the drag force is 70,100N x 76,485m = 5.361 GJ.

As noted above, the gravitational potential energy for drone and payload to ascend to 15km is 83,000 kg x 9.8 N/kg x 15,000m = 12.20 GJ. Thus, the total energy required is 17.56 GJ, within the 18.8 GJ reserves of the structural supercapacitors.

Of course, the work done against the drag forces could not be recovered, but the Hellians were able to recover 70% of the potential energy with their design. But now that the 30-tonne load had been dispersed, that component of the potential energy was gone. And so the energy recovered was 0.7 x 53,000 kg x 9.8 N/kg x 15,000m = ~5.45 GJ.

With the ascent and dispersal, much of the original 18.8 GJ had been almost all consumed, and so the drones would start the next working day with around 5 or 6 GJ, which was much more than they needed for the crushing and grinding, whilst charging the supercapacitors from the day's solar energy.

The hover motor operated at 5 kV, and the supercapacitors power bus was 49 kV. They used a bidirectional DC-DC converter, with step up or step down, and had achieved an efficiency in excess of 98% in both directions. The drone's superconductors were magnesium diboride (MgB_2), and the cryogenic cooling, even at the unavoidable low efficiency of such coolers, only drew 2kW, which was a negligible proportion of the solar energy harvested and supercapacitor storage.

At 49 kV and with 18.8 GJ of storage, the supercapacitors amounted to a total capacitance of 15.66 F. There were 51 supercapacitor modules of 100 F in a series string to give ~1.96 F per string, and eight of these series strings in parallel, four on the bottom area and four on top.

Each of the 130 53-tonne drones was assigned a different set of coordinates on a grid, above and over the crops that were to be ruined. A drone would start at the windward side of the area it would cover, and glide in the wind as it dispersed its load.

For some operations, such as short hops, the drones would fly on hover power, with the wings retracted.

The downwash velocity V_i below the rotors, is:

$V_i = SQR(T/(2\rho A))$ where:

T is the thrust in N (mass to be lifted in kg x g of 9.8 N/kg), ρ is the air density in kg/m^3 at the altitude of flight, and A is the rotor area in m^2.

For example, suppose the 53-tonne drone is flying at an altitude of 2 km, and the rotor radius is 20m, i.e., the extendable additional 20m remains retracted. The air density is ~1 kg/m^3, the thrust is 53 tonnes x 9.8 N/kg = 519,400 N, and the rotor area is $\pi(20m)^2$ = 1,256 m^2. The downwash velocity induced at the rotor disc V_i = 14.38 m/s.

This downwash would be attenuated at the ground by a factor of ~ 40m / 2,000m = 0.02 times, so 0.288 m/s would be imperceptible against the natural wind.

The ideal power, excluding profile drag, tip losses and non-uniform inflow is $P_{Ideal} = T \times V_i$. And so 519,400 N x 14.38 m/s = 7.47 MW.

The actual power is $P_{Actual} = P_{Ideal} / FM$, where FM is Figure of Merit, 0.8 with this Type II civilization well designed large rotor, and so P_{Actual} = 9.34 MW.

And so, from 30 GJ of solar energy harvested per day, they could fly for up to 3,212 seconds = 53.5 minutes in a day. Or from 18.8 GJ stored in structural supercapacitors, they could fly for 2,012 seconds = 33.5 minutes at a time.

Now when the rotor is extended to 40m radius, the downwash velocity V_i halves, and the required power halves to 4.67 MW, and so the flying time from supercapacitors is doubled to 67 minutes at a time.

However, for longer flights over longer distances they would use the wings. With no load, the drones could fly up to ~400km horizontally from supercapacitors, or they could ascend to ~25km, with these distances gradually reducing as a payload was increased.

Thus, 130 flights per day using the lighter "workhorse" drones times the 30 tonne payload allowed daily dispersal of 3,900 tonnes of chalk dust into the stratosphere, and a million tonnes could be dispersed in 257 days or ~8.4 months.

After the drones had soaked up the best of the sunshine, they would be loaded up with the chalk dust, which would be dispersed during the evenings.

So the wind modulation using the mothership's directed energy beam, was carried out over the five months of the growing season from October to February, and the sunlight blocking would commence earlier, around July. And Yahweh's evil scheme served to ruin the year's harvest.

The sunlight blocking was carried out over habitable regions in Egypt, with drones taking off from the quarry site. The DE beam operation to heat part of the atmosphere, modulate wind direction and inhibit rainfall, targeted a wider area, including some of Palestine (or the land of Canaan).

In another 3,900 years or so, an utterly obnoxious character by the name of Bill Gates, a legacy of Yahweh's sabotage, would be looking into doing sunlight blocking on an even larger scale for a massive depopulation program, to replace carbon-based life with silicon-based AI. And some human beings were too retarded or brainwashed to understand that humans were the carbon that the controllers wanted to get rid of.

At this point we can take a look at how Yahweh's 'locust' surveillance drones operated. They were cylindrical in shape, 0.07m long, 0.0035m in radius, with a mass of 10g. They had rotors with a radius of 0.035m.

The 'locust' drones' Figure of Merit was 0.8, and the actual power to hover was (1/0.8) x SQRT((9.81 N/kg x 0.01 kg)^3 / (2π x (0.035m)^2 x 1.225 kg/m^3)) = 0.396W.

When being sent down to the planet, they could easily fit 71,428 of these drones into one of the 20m radius drones, and the payload was well under a tonne.

Half of the mass served as structural supercapacitors at 0.5 MJ/kg, and so the energy storage capacity was 0.005 kg x 0.5 MJ/kg = 2,500 J. Flying or perched with their length along the horizontal axis, they had solar cells on their top that covered an area of 0.07m x 0.007m = 0.00049m^2. The sunlight harvested in a typical 12-hour day would be 0.85 x 29.5 MJ/m^2 x 0.00049m^2 = ~12,300 J, which was well beyond the storage of the supercapacitors. Per hour, they would harvest 1,024 J.

Their camera, processor and microphone, etc., would consume ~0.2W when operating, and would be switched on only when perched, and even then some of the time might have the electronics in a quiescent state to allow for recharging. For example, for an overall neutral energy balance, a typical hour could be comprised of ~28.6 minutes of flying, ~28.6 minutes of surveillance, and the remaining 2.8 minutes solely for recharging. This would consist of 1,718s x (-0.396) J/s = -680 J, 1,718s x (-0.2) J/s = -344 J, and 1 hour x 1,024 J = +1,024 J, which sums to zero.

They could do 60 minutes of surveillance in an hour and have a positive energy balance. If dedicated to flying they could do 43 minutes in each hour. With the supercapacitor storage, they might have some hours that were relatively more active, and others that were dedicated to recharging.

The video was generally at 5 Mbps, and the tiny drone might capture 2.25 GB in an hour, or 27 GB at most over 12 hours.

If the area surveyed by 10 million 'locust' drones was a million square kilometers area, 1,000km x 1,000km, then 1,000 robots would each be in charge of a 1,000 km^2 sector, 31.6km x 31.6km . Each robot had 10,000 drones, with each drone covering an area of 0.1 km^2, 316m x 316m. But they would soon find out which areas were populated, and concentrate on those, so that there was less separation between drones or between a drone and its "Captain" robot.

Each drone would upload daily to its "Captain" robot, via 2.4 GHz Wi-Fi, each robot would upload daily to a

20m drone, and each drone would upload daily to the mothership via millimeter wave (Q/U/V) bands, around 30-75 GHz. The 20m drones didn't need to hover; they would just make sure there wasn't a mountain in the way that would block line-of-sight, and would preferably be on high ground.

The tiny 'locust' drones didn't need to fly up to 16 km to their "Zone Captain" robot to upload via Wi-Fi. They used a multi-hop mesh network to relay data, in a grid of 10,000 mini-drones, each with a range of 500m. A message could travel 16km through the grid in seconds, by hopping from drone to drone, which could stay perched on trees, on walls, or on the ground. Occasionally a mini-drone might be isolated in a remote area, in which case it would fly to a nearby relay point, but that would be rare and the default would be the mesh relay.

Sometimes Yahweh or a robot might want to have real-time observation of individuals, in which case they would carry some mini-drones with them, send one to the target, and it would stream back.

And so in the seven years of abundance, Joseph gathered up handfuls of crops and stored the food in the cities. A vast abundance of corn was gathered up, too numerous to count. Also during these years Joseph's wife Asenath bore him two sons: Manasseh, the firstborn, and Ephraim.

Then the period of famine began to arise, as Yahweh launched his sunlight-blocking project over Egypt and the land of Canaan. When the people called out to Pharaoh for bread, he told them to go to Joseph and to do as he instructed. And everyone came to Joseph, who made sales from the stored food, and the famine was severe in the land.

Now Yahweh's famine had also struck parts of the land of Canaan, and Jacob heard that grain was available in Egypt. He asked his sons why they were looking at each other, and told them to get down to Egypt to make purchases, so that they might have food to live. And ten of them went to buy corn in Egypt. However, Jacob told Joseph's brother Benjamin to stay with him, in case some calamity might happen.

When the ten sons of Israel arrived in Egypt they ended up before Joseph, as he was the governor of the land and it was he who made the sales. They bowed themselves down in front of Joseph, with their faces to the ground, and Joseph recognized them but they did not recognize him. And he spoke harshly to them and asked where they had come from. They said they had come from the land of Canaan to buy food.

Joseph remembered some dreams he had dreamed about them - which would have been Yahweh's way of modulating Joseph's response upon meeting his brothers, and he told them they were spies who had come to see the barrenness of the land.

They said, "No, my lord, but your servants have come to buy food. All of us are the sons of one man. We are honest men. Your servants would never be spies."

He told them, "No, you have come to see the barrenness of the land."

They told him that twelve of them were brothers, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan, and the youngest had remained with their father, and one was no more.

Joseph said they were spies, and he would put them to the test. By the life of Pharaoh, they would not be allowed to leave until their youngest brother arrived there, and so one of them would be allowed to leave to fetch him. Joseph rounded them up and put them in custody for three days.

On the third day Joseph told them that if they did as he instructed they would live. One of them must remain in the jail and the rest of them could take the corn to their house, but then they must bring their youngest brother to Joseph so that their words could be verified.

They spoke amongst themselves, admitting their guilt in how they had treated Joseph, and Reuben, thinking Joseph was dead, claimed they hadn't listened when he had told them not to sin against Joseph. He had in fact told them to throw Joseph into a pit, and they had listened and agreed, although they then went on to sell Joseph for twenty pieces of silver.

The brothers did not know that Joseph understood them, for he was speaking to them through an interpreter, and when he heard about their conspiracies he turned away and wept. Then he went back and took Simeon from them and bound him before them.

Then Joseph ordered their sacks to be filled with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provisions for the journey. This was done for them, and they left to return to Canaan.

When one of them opened his sack to give his donkey provision in the inn, he noticed his money in the opening of his sack. And he told his brothers that his money had been restored. They were afraid, and feared Elohim had done it to them.

They arrived back at their father Jacob's house and told him everything that had happened. Then they began emptying their sacks and saw that every man's bundle of money was still in his sack, and they and their father were frightened when they saw that. And Jacob said they had bereaved him, Joseph was no more, Simeon was not here, and Benjamin they would take away. Luck had turned against him.

Reuben said that Jacob could kill his two sons if he did not return Benjamin to him. If Jacob would deliver him into Reuben's care, then Reuben would bring him back. Jacob refused, saying his brother was already dead, and if some calamity should happen, Jacob's gray hairs would be brought down to the grave in sorrow.

When they had finished eating all the grain they had brought back from Egypt, their father told them to go back and buy some more food, as the famine was still severe in the land. But Judah said that the man who got them the food had told them they would not be allowed to see him unless their brother was with them. If Benjamin went with them they would go to buy the food, otherwise they would not go (since there would be no point).

After some discussion in which their father asked them why they told the man they had another brother, and they asked how could they have known he would have told them to bring the brother down to Egypt, Jacob agreed to their taking Benjamin with them. He insisted that they took presents for the man, balm, honey, spices, myrrh and nuts, and double the money, including what they took before, in case it was an oversight. And they would have to trust that their Elohim would give them mercy before the man.

So the brothers took the present, double the money, and Benjamin, and they went down to Egypt and stood before Joseph. And when Joseph saw Benjamin was with them he told the overlord of his house to slaughter an animal and prepare a feast, and to bring the men to his house, for they would dine with him at noon.

The man did as Joseph commanded, and brought the men into Joseph's house. But they were frightened, fearing that they had been brought in because of the money returned in their sacks the first time, and that he might overpower them and seize them as slaves with their donkeys.

The brothers spoke to Joseph's steward at the door of the house and owned up to how they had found the money still in their sacks, and so they had brought it back along with other money, and they could not tell who had put their money in their sacks.

The steward told them not to be afraid, as their Elohim had given them the treasure in their sacks, and he had their money. Well the final part was true, but he had wisely omitted to tell them about his master's order to restore their money into their sacks. Telling them it had come from Elohim was like parents telling their children that presents had been delivered by Father Christmas.

Then the steward brought Simeon out to them, who had been kept as a hostage to compel all the brothers to return, and the brothers were led into Joseph's house, provided with water, and they washed their feet, and the donkeys were fed.

When Joseph came in they gave him the presents and bowed down in front of him, and he asked after their welfare, and was their father still alive. They replied that he was, and they bowed their heads and prostrated themselves. When Joseph saw Benjamin, his mother's son, he asked if this was their younger brother of whom they spoke. They confirmed that it was and he said Elohim be gracious to you, my son.

Joseph hurried out, as he was so moved by the meeting, and he went to his inner chamber and wept. Then he recovered himself, washed his face and went out, and said set out the food.

They set out food for Joseph by himself, then for his brothers by themselves, and then the Egyptians with them by themselves, for the Egyptians would not eat with Hebrews. The brothers were served choice portions of food from Joseph's own, but Benjamin was given five times as much as any of them. And the brothers feasted with Joseph and became drunk with him.

Then Joseph commanded the overseer to fill the men's sacks with as much food as they could carry, and to put every man's money in the mouth of his sack. And Joseph's silver cup was to be placed in the mouth of the youngest's sack, along with his corn money. So the overseer obeyed Joseph's instructions.

In the morning as soon as it was light, the men were sent away on their donkeys. Then Joseph told his steward to go and follow after them, and when he overtook them he should say to them, "Why have you repaid evil for good? Is this not what my lord drinks from, and even divines from? You have done evil in doing this."

So he overtook them and said those words. They said they would have done no such thing, since the money they found in their sacks they had brought back from the land of Canaan, and how then would they steal silver or gold out of his lord's house. Let whoever was found with the cup die, and the rest of them would also be his lord's slaves.

The overseer said let he with whom it is found be my servant, and you will be blameless. Then each man lowered his sack to the ground and opened it. The overseer searched each in turn, starting with the oldest, and finishing with the youngest, and then the cup was found in the sack of Benjamin, the youngest. Then they loaded the donkeys and returned to the city.

Judah and his brothers came to Joseph's house, for he was still there, and threw themselves to the ground in front of him. Joseph asked what deed had they done, and said did they not known that a man such as him could certainly practice divination.

Judah answered asking how could they clear themselves, since Elohim had found out their iniquity, and so both they and he with whom the cup was found would be their lord's servants.

Joseph replied that he would not do that, he would only keep the youngest, the man in whose hand the cup was found, as his servant, and the rest of them could return in peace to their father.

Then Judah told him all the story of how they had revealed the existence of their father and the youngest son, and how their lord (Joseph) had said they would not see his face again unless they brought the youngest with them, so that when they needed to return to buy more food they had to take the youngest along with them, but their father had said if they returned without the youngest it would take him with sorrow to the grave. And Judah said he had said he would carry the blame if he failed to return the youngest to his father, and he asked Joseph if he could remain as a slave in place of the boy, and could his lord then send the boy back with his brothers to his father.

And then Joseph was not able to restrain himself in front of everyone, and he told the others to leave as he made himself known to his brothers. And he was weeping so loudly that the Egyptians and the palace of Pharaoh heard.

Then he said, "I am Joseph! Is my father still alive?" And his brothers were speechless and abashed in his presence.

Joseph told them to come near, and said he was their brother whom they sold into Egypt, but they should be neither grieved nor angered that they had sold him, because Elohim had sent him ahead of them to preserve life. That last part wasn't true, of course, Yahweh was bent on destroying carbon-based life on Earth rather than preserving it, and was the instigator of the famine to further his own agenda, but it was just what a Yahweh groupie such as Joseph wanted to believe.

Joseph continued to expound his naive beliefs to his brothers, first disclosing that this point was two years into the expected seven-year famine (with Yahweh having had eleven years to perfect his operation of releasing sand in the stratosphere of Egypt, and bringing about a drought in Canaan too). Joseph felt that his Elohim had sent him there, not his brothers, when in fact Yahweh had simply exploited the fact that his brothers had sent him there. But fair enough, Joseph did correctly understand that Yahweh's manipulations had succeeded in propelling him from his former status as a jailbird up to Pharaoh's deputy, lord of all his palaces and governor of the land of Egypt.

So Joseph told his brothers to return in haste to his father and tell them that Elohim had made him lord of Egypt, and so his father, brothers, relatives and all of their animals and possessions should come down to live in the land of Goshen, near Joseph, where he would nourish them. And he wept and kissed his brothers, and they spoke with him. And the report of this was heard in Pharaoh's palace, where it was said that Joseph's brothers had come.

This pleased Pharaoh well, and he told Joseph to tell his brothers to depart to the land of Canaan and bring back his father and their households, and he would give them the good and the fat of the land of Egypt. And they should take wagons out of Egypt for the little ones and the wives.

So Joseph gave them wagons to carry out Pharaoh's instructions, along with provisions for the journey, changes of clothing, and he gave Benjamin 300 silver pieces and five changes of clothing. And he sent ten donkeys to his father laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten female donkeys laden with corn and bread and food for his father for the journey to Egypt. As he sent his brothers away, he told them not to quarrel on the journey.

They returned to their father Jacob and told him Joseph was still alive and was governor over the land of Egypt. Jacob did not believe them at first, and his heart was skipping a few beats, but they told him everything Joseph had said to them. When Jacob saw the wagons that Joseph had sent to carry him, his spirit revived.

Israel said, "Enough! Joseph my son is still living! I will go and see him before I die."

Then Israel departed with everything that belonged to him, and he came to Beersheba and offered sacrifices to the Elohim of his father Isaac. And that night his Elohim spoke to Israel in a dream and said, "Jacob, Jacob!"

And Jacob said, "Here I am!"

Yahweh said, "I am El, the Elohim of your father. Do not be afraid to go down into Egypt, for I will make you a vast people there. I will go down with you into Egypt, and I will bring you back, and Joseph will close your eyes."

And Jacob rose up from Beersheba, and the sons of Israel took their father Jacob, the little ones, and their wives, in the wagons provided by Pharaoh. They took their livestock and all of their goods from the land of Canaan, and all of Jacob's seed, and came into Egypt.

In all, there were 66 descendants of Jacob who came with him to Egypt, besides Jacob's sons' wives. And with two sons of Joseph born to him in Egypt, there were 70 people.

Judah went on ahead to meet Joseph, to get directions to Goshen. Then they arrived at Goshen, and Joseph rode there on his chariot. He presented himself to his father, and embraced and wept for a while.

Israel said to Joseph, "Now let me die, since I have seen your face, because you are still alive."

Joseph said he would go to announce to Pharaoh that his brothers and father's house had come to him from the land of Canaan, and the men were shepherds by trade, and they had brought their sheep and herds and everything that they owned. So should Pharaoh ask them what their occupation was, they should reply that their trade had been with livestock from their youth right until the present, so that they might live in the land of Goshen, for shepherds were detestable to the Egyptians.

Then Joseph went to Pharaoh and told him that his father, brothers, their sheep and their herds, and everything they owned, had come out of the land of Canaan and had arrived at Goshen.

And Joseph took five of his brothers and presented them to Pharaoh, who asked them, "What is your occupation?"

They replied, "Your servants are shepherds, both us and our fathers." And they said that they had come to stay in the land as they had no pasture for their sheep owing to the severity of the famine in the land of Canaan. Therefore, would his servants please be allowed to live in the land of Goshen.

Pharaoh said to Joseph that his father and brothers had come to him, and they could live in the best of the land of Egypt. Let them live in the land of Goshen, and any capable men among them could be given the position of chiefs over Pharaoh's livestock.

This raises the question of why the sheep would have pasture in Goshen if Egypt and Canaan had both been hit by the famine. Firstly, Goshen was already a more fertile region of Egypt, and secondly, Yahweh took care to hit Egypt selectively with his sunlight blocking operation, so that Goshen could be spared as a home for the sons of Israel.

Then Joseph brought his father Jacob in front of Pharaoh, and Jacob blessed Pharaoh. Jacob is said to be a hundred and thirty years of age at this time. It was barely more than eleven years after the time when Potiphar's wife failed to seduce Joseph, and got him thrown in jail, when Joseph was barely more than seventeen. But Yahweh's life-extending cell repair nanotech allowed such a timeline to be possible.

Joseph settled his father and brothers in the best of the land, in the district of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded. And Joseph nourished all his father's household with bread.

Now the famine continued, and was very severe, and Joseph gathered all the money found in the lands of Egypt and Canaan in exchange for the corn sales, but eventually the money ran out. This was long before the days of endless printing of increasingly worthless fiat currencies. So then the people would come to Joseph and say, "Give us bread, for why should we die in your presence when the money is failing?"

And Joseph said that if the money failed, then he would give people bread in exchange for their livestock. So they brought their livestock to Joseph, and he would receive their horses, sheep, herds and donkeys, and provide them with food throughout that year.

Then the second year people would come to him and say that they could not hide the fact that all their money was gone and their livestock belonged to Joseph. All they had left was their bodies and their lands. And they suggested that Joseph buy them and their land in exchange for bread and seed for the land, and then they and their land would be servants to Pharaoh.

So Joseph bought all of the land of Egypt for Pharaoh, as all of the Egyptians sold their fields one by one, and ownership was transferred over to Pharaoh. The people were reduced to a voluntary servitude, right along from one border of Egypt to the other. Only the priests retained their land, since it was given to them by Pharaoh and he supplied them with rations.

Joseph told the people that they and their land had been bought, and handed them seed to sow the land. When harvest came they must give a fifth to Pharaoh, and then they would retain four-fifths for seed for the field and for food, for them and their households and children. And the people agreed that they would be Pharaoh's servants, as Joseph had saved their lives.

Now this was only around halfway through the famine, in the fourth year out of seven years, and so Yahweh was already starting to roll back his geo-engineering operations by this year, at least in Egypt, since the famine had already achieved its objectives. Much as Yahweh would have obtained a perverse gratification by killing off many more people through starvation, this would not be conducive to his insidious agenda of establishing a powerful race of saboteurs to infiltrate, subvert and ruin the progress of human civilization.

Joseph made a decree over the whole of Egypt that Pharaoh should have a fifth of the produce of the land, except for the land of the priests that did not become Pharaoh's.

And Israel lived in the land of Egypt, in the region of Goshen, and had possessions there, and they grew and multiplied exceedingly.

As the time drew near for Israel to die, he called his son Joseph, and he made him promise to bury him not in the land of Egypt, but to let him rest with his fathers in their burial place. And so Joseph swore to Jacob that he would do that in accordance with his wishes.

Jacob is said to have lived for 17 years in the land of Egypt, which would have mostly covered years of abundance, and even during the famine the Israelites did not go short. And altogether, Jacob lived for 147 years.

Soon after this Joseph was told that his father was sick, and so he took along his two sons Manasseh and Ephraim. Somebody told Jacob that his son was coming to see him, and so he strengthened himself and sat up on the bed.

Jacob told Joseph how his El Shaddai appeared to him at Luz in the land of Canaan and blessed him, and told him that he would make him fruitful and would multiply him, so that he became a company of peoples, and El would give Jacob's seed after him the land of Canaan for an enduring possession. And Jacob began rambling on about how Joseph's two sons were Jacob's, but any subsequent sons that Joseph had would be Joseph's.

By this point Jacob's eyes were dim with age, and he asked who Joseph had brought with him. Joseph confirmed it was his sons, and Jacob asked Joseph to bring them over so that he could bless them. Joseph took Ephraim in his right hand towards Jacob's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand towards Jacob's right hand. Then Jacob crossed his hands over and put his right hand on the head of Ephraim, who was the younger, and his left hand on the head of Manasseh, although Manasseh was the firstborn. And Jacob gave a little speech about Elohim blessing the boys who should be allowed to swarm in abundance, and he blessed Joseph.

But when Joseph saw that his father had put his right hand on the head of Ephraim the younger, it was wrong in his eyes, and he held up his father's hand to move it from Ephraim's head to Manasseh's head. Joseph said, "Not so, my father! For this is the firstborn. Put your hand against his head."

And his father refused, saying that he knew Manasseh would also become a people and would be eminent, but his younger brother would become more eminent than him and his seed would become a multitude. And Israel said to Joseph that he was dying, but Elohim would be with Joseph, and would bring him back to the land of his fathers.

Then Jacob called all of his sons and delivered a long speech, in which they were variously compared to such things as a lion's whelp, a donkey, a wolf and a snake, which must have been controversial to say the least. But he blessed each of his sons, and the twelve of them were considered to be the twelve tribes of Israel.

Jacob instructed them to bury him in the cave in the field of Ephron the Hittite, in the cave in the field of Machpelah, which faces Mamre, in the land of Canaan, that Abraham bought for a burying place. And then at the end of his instructions, Jacob gave out his last breath.

Then Joseph wept and kissed his father, and ordered his servants the physicians to embalm his father, and so they embalmed him. 40 days were fulfilled for him, and the Egyptians mourned him for 70 days.

After the days of his mourning were past, Joseph went to the palace of Pharaoh and told them to tell Pharaoh about how Jacob had made Joseph swear to take him to the land of Canaan, to bury him in the tomb along with his fathers and their wives. And Pharaoh agreed.

Joseph went up to bury his father, and an extremely large company of chariots and horsemen went along with him, including servants of Pharaoh, his palace elders, the elders of Egypt, and all the house of Joseph, his brothers, and his father's house. The children and animals remained in the land of Goshen.

Jacob's sons did as he had instructed, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah. And then they all returned to Egypt.

Now that their father was dead, Joseph's brothers began to fear that Joseph would hate them and pay them back for how they had wronged him. So they sent a messenger to Joseph saying that his father had commanded before he died that they should say this to Joseph, "Please forgive the offence of your brothers and their sin, for they committed evil against you. And now, please forgive the offence of the servants of the Elohim of your father."

When they spoke to him, Joseph wept. And his brothers also went and fell down in front of him and said, "See now, we are your servants."

Joseph told them not to fear, since although they meant evil against him, his Elohim meant it for good - to save lives. Little did Joseph know of the true nature of Yahweh. And so Joseph comforted them, and said he would nourish them and their little ones.

And Joseph lived for 110 years. He had played such an important role in Yahweh's operation, but Yahweh thought it was time for a new kid to take over, and ceased the cellular repair activity in Joseph. Eventually Joseph told his brothers that he was dying, but Elohim would surely visit them and would bring them out of Egypt to the land he swore to give to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Joseph made the sons of Israel swear, saying, "Elohim will surely visit you, and you will carry up my bones from here." When Joseph died they embalmed him, and he was placed in a coffin in Egypt.

Chapter II - Exodus

After this the sons of Israel were fruitful, and they multiplied and grew exceedingly numerous throughout the land.

But then a new king of Egypt arose who had not met Joseph, and he allegedly said to his people that the people of the sons of Israel were more numerous and mightier than them, and quite sensibly, suggested that they deal shrewdly with them in case they became even more numerous and powerful, and then they might join with Egypt's enemies if a war broke out.

Now this was later than 2000 BC and the population of Egypt is reckoned to have been more than a million by then. It's not credible that the sons of Israel could have gone from around 70 to more than a million by the time the next pharaoh took the throne. Many of them only ruled for two or three years. However, there must have been some resentment of how these Hebrews had got the best of the land and had got relatively wealthy and powerful, and it was decided that it was time these outsiders were put in their place.

And so slave masters were appointed to afflict the sons of Israel with burdens, such as being ordered to build storage cities for Pharaoh - Pithom and Raamses. The slave masters were increasingly harsh, and the sons of Israel were forced to labor in bricks and mortar and to do all kinds of work in the fields. But the sons of Israel were still numerous.

The king of Egypt spoke to the Hebrew midwives Shiphrah and Puah, and told them that when they helped the Hebrew women give birth they should observe the sex of the baby, and if it was a son, then kill him, but if it was a daughter, then let her live.

However, the midwives did not do this since they feared Elohim, and so they let the sons live.

When the king summoned the midwives and asked them why they were not killing the sons, they told him a story about the Hebrew women being vigorous and delivering the sons before the midwives arrived.

Then Pharaoh ordered his people that every son who was born must be thrown in the river, but every daughter would be allowed to live.

Then a man of the house of Levi took a daughter of Levi, and the woman conceived and had a son. When she saw his fine appearance she hid him for three months, and when it became impossible to hide him she took an ark of bulrushes for him and daubed it with bitumen and pitch and put the child in it, and hid it in the rushes on the river bank. His sister waited at a distance to see what would happen to him.

The daughter of Pharaoh came down to bathe in the river, and her maidservants walked along the bank. When she saw the ark among the rushes she sent her maidservant to fetch it.

When she opened it she saw a baby crying, and had compassion for it and said that this was one of the sons of the Hebrews. And then the father's sister said to Pharaoh's daughter, "Shall I go to get you a nurse from the Hebrew women, so she can nurse the child for you?"

And Pharaoh's daughter said, "Go". So the girl went to call the child's mother, and Pharaoh's daughter told her to take the child away and nurse him for her, and she would give her wages.

The woman took the child and nursed it, and when the child grew she brought him to Pharaoh's daughter and he became her son, and she called him Moses.

Now when Moses had grown up he would go out to his brothers and look with sorrow on their burdens. And

one day he saw an Egyptian man striking a Hebrew man, one of his own people. He looked around him, and not seeing anyone else, he attacked and killed the Egyptian, and buried his body in the sand.

When Moses went out the second day he saw two Hebrew men fighting, and he said to the one in the wrong, "Why are you attacking your companion?"

Then he replied, "Who appointed you as a man, ruler and judge over us? Do you intend to kill me, as you killed the Egyptian?"

Then Moses was afraid, as he thought his act had become known.

When Pharaoh heard about Moses killing the Egyptian, he was looking to kill Moses, but Moses fled and lived in the land of Midian.

One day Moses sat down by a well. The priest of Midian had seven daughters and they came and drew water and filled the troughs to water their father's sheep. Shepherds came and drove them away, but Moses stood up and helped the daughters and watered their sheep. Then when they got back to Reuel their father he asked them how they had got back so soon. They said an Egyptian had delivered them out of the hands of the shepherds, and he watered their sheep.

Then he asked them where the man was, and told them to call the man so he could eat with them. And Moses was pleased to live with the man, who gave him his daughter Zipporah. And she gave birth to a son, whom they called Gershom.

Now this didn't need any of Yahweh's black sorcery to make it happen, although Moses was lucky that the daughter was given away so cheaply. There was no need to toil for 14 years, as per Jacob.

Eventually the king of Egypt died, and then the sons of Israel groaned under their bondage and called out to their Elohim. It is suggested that Yahweh only became aware of their oppression at that time, then remembered his covenant with Abraham and his sons, and turned his attention to them. This would be rather odd for an omniscient, omnipotent, supernatural being. But we can be sure that Yahweh was monitoring the situation with his 'locust' drones throughout the years, awaiting any opportunity to drive his agenda forward, and planning his next steps. In particular, he was working to tighten his grip over this superstitious group of people, whose leaders were so naive and foolish that they thought genital mutilation of baby boys would somehow bring them good luck.

Moses was keeping the sheep of Jethro, his father-in-law. Moses led the flock to the edge of the desert and came to the mountain of Elohim, to Horeb. Then the 'angel' of Yahweh appeared to him in a flame of fire out of the middle of a thorn bush, and he looked, and the thorn bush was not consumed.

Now Yahweh, or his robot, would not have needed much hi-tech for this trick. It was basically a large candle that the robot had set up in a bare patch in the middle of the bush and ignited in advance, when Yahweh's drones saw that Moses was on his way there. Given that Moses could have taken different routes that Yahweh would not know in advance, a few of these candles had been pre-placed, with the particular one ignited by remote control as Moses approached it.

For longer interactions, such as performing magic tricks and responding to the worshiper's own replies, Yahweh would have appeared in person. He could have deployed active shielding, so that his internal charge did not kill the human, or he could have held back and sent out orbs that would assemble into his avatar for the meeting. As it turns out, in this case Yahweh did go to meet Moses personally.

Of course, Yahweh was silicon chip-based rather than a carbon-based lifeform, which was conducive with the sheer hatred for carbon-based life that we would see emanating from Yahweh's little band of not-so-merry

men, or useful idiots, in the 21st century AD, with their stated goals for "net zero" carbon and fifteen-minute cities, their multi-'vaccine' programs of injections with toxins such as mercury, aluminum and lipid nanoparticles, destruction of food supply chains over hoaxes such as "bird flu", pushing of multiple 'genders', and other brands of anti-human idiocy.

And Yahweh's brain did not need to be massive, since his memories still only amounted to less than 2,000 years; it was not as if he'd already lived for billions of years. Thus, in contrast to some of the shorter interactions in which Yahweh would merely send a robot or 'angel' along for a brief chat, a longer conversation about a plan to bring the sons of Israel out of Egypt would involve Yahweh personally, with his silicon brain in his humanoid 'robot' body.

When Yahweh saw that Moses had turned to look at the 'burning' bush that did not burn, he called out, "Moses, Moses!"

Moses said, "Here I am."

Yahweh told him not to come any closer, and to take off his sandals, for he was standing on holy ground. Yahweh had little experience of testing his active shielding in close encounters with humans, and given Moses' important role in his plans, he wanted to play it safe and ensure that Moses ground himself before any static charge built up that would shock him when he touched the ground.

Yahweh told Moses that he was the Elohim of his grandfathers, of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Moses was afraid to look at Elohim, and he hid his face.

Yahweh said he had seen the affliction of his people in Egypt, and heard them crying out under their oppression, and he knew of their sorrows, and he had come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians and to a good, large land flowing with milk and honey. This would be the place of the Canaanite, the Hittite, the Amorite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite. And so Yahweh would send Moses to Pharaoh so that Moses could bring Yahweh's people, the sons of Israel, out of Egypt.

Moses asked, "Who am I, that I should go to Pharaoh, and that I should bring the sons of Israel out of Egypt?"

Yahweh said he would certainly be with Moses, and when he had brought the people out of Egypt, they would worship Elohim on that same mountain.

Moses asked if he went to the people and said Elohim of your fathers has sent me, and they asked what was his name, what should he tell them.

Yahweh said, "Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh (I will be what I will be). You shall say this to the sons of Israel: 'Ehyeh (I will be).' "

Now this was the very sort of answer to be expected from a con artist about to plug his spiel. And then Yahweh continued:

"You shall say this to the sons of Israel: 'Yahweh Elohim of your fathers, Elohim of Abraham, Elohim of Isaac, and Elohim of Jacob, has sent me to you. This is My name throughout the eon, and this is My name by which I am to be remembered from generation to generation.' "

"Go and gather the elders of Israel together, and say to them, 'Yahweh Elohim of your fathers, the Elohim of Abraham, of Isaac and of Jacob, appeared to me, saying, "I have surely visited you and seen what has been done to you in Egypt", and I have said, "I will surely bring you out of the affliction of Egypt to the land of the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Amorite, and the Perrizite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite, to a land

flowing with milk and honey." '

"And they will listen to your voice, and you will go, you and the elders of Israel, to the king of Egypt, and you shall say to him, 'Yahweh Elohim of the Hebrews has met with me. And now, let us go, we implore you, three days' journey into the wilderness, so that we can make a sacrifice to Yahweh Elohim.'

"And I know that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not even by a mighty hand. And I will stretch out My hand and strike Egypt with all My wonders that I will perform among them, and after that he will let you go.

"And I will give this people favor in the sight of the Egyptians. And it will come to pass that, when you go, you will not go empty-handed, but every woman will ask her neighbor and she who stays in her house for jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and clothing, and you will put them on your sons, and on your daughters, and you will plunder the Egyptians.

That was a long speech by Yahweh. But this is supposed to be a 'god', the very epitome of virtue and morality, and he is proposing a scheme to plunder one group of people to benefit another, because one group was allegedly oppressed. Their first clue should have been the fact that this so-called 'god' had commanded them to genitally mutilate their baby boys, which should have been a bit of a giveaway hint for anyone of normal intelligence. Has this 'god' never heard of a positive-sum game?

Moses had his doubts about Yahweh's scheme, and he asked, "But suppose they will not believe me, nor listen to me, and they say, 'Yahweh has not appeared to you?' "

And Yahweh said to him, "What is that in your hand?"

And he said, "A staff."

And Yahweh said, "Throw it on the ground."

And he threw it on the ground, and it became a snake, and Moses recoiled from it.

And Yahweh said to Moses, "Put out your hand and take it by the tail."

And he put out his hand and stiffened it, and it became a staff in his hand.

This was a pretty straightforward trick by Yahweh. Clearly, the staff never became a snake, but for twenty or thirty seconds Yahweh switched on a hologram projection of a snake where the staff was lying on the ground.

And Yahweh said, "This is so that they might believe that Yahweh Elohim of their father, the Elohim of Abraham, the Elohim of Isaac, and the Elohim of Jacob, has appeared to you."

And Yahweh also said to him, "Now put your hand into your cloak."

And he put his hand into his cloak, and when he took it out, his hand was looking leprous like snow.

And Yahweh told him to put his hand back into his cloak.

So he put his hand back into his cloak, and when he took it out, it was restored back to his flesh.

This was a smaller holographic display, although Yahweh had to be a bit more accurate with his timing and positioning compared to the snake trick. In fact, it was the part when Moses was taking the 'snake' by the tail, so that for a brief moment his hand was covered by the hologram - yet Moses wouldn't have noticed, on account of being too worried about the 'snake' possibly biting him - that inspired Yahweh to do this second

trick with his projector aimed at Moses' hand.

Moses was of course completely unaware that Yahweh had a 1km radius saucer-shaped spacecraft with a central spherical fuel tank, just as he did not know that it came with 140 saucer-shaped drones of radius 20m that had been included as part of Yahweh's package. And he was oblivious to the particular 20m drone that was hovering above him at the time, which had been fitted with some interesting features. It was camouflaged by noise cancellation and images of clouds and sky.

This particular drone was multi-purpose - it had been used along with 129 of the others when Yahweh was dispersing chalk dust to block sunlight and create a famine. But it had openings and fittings for a hologram projector, a parametric speaker, and a more powerful, upgraded directed energy weapon that ran from D/He^3 fusion fuel rather than supercapacitors. These openings were covered by a waterproof floor, for operations when the drone was being used to move solids or liquids.

For its most convincing, larger displays, the hologram would use high-powered lasers to ionize nitrogen and oxygen in the air into plasma, creating visible, floating 3D images. If they wanted a lower power display that would not burn the human they would use phased-array lasers or light-field projectors using quantum dot arrays that emit light only in the visible range, minimizing wasted energy and heat.

For sound projection, parametric speakers would focus ultrasound into marrow beams and modulate it with the required audio frequency sound signal, so that the human could hear a sound or voice that appeared to be emanating from the hologram.

The direct energy beam could be used to kill up to thousands of people, or could be used in non-lethal modes such as modulating people's brainwaves, or merely causing pain and discomfort.

Yahweh then continued by saying that if the sons of Israel still didn't believe Moses after seeing those two tricks or "signs", he had another up his sleeve. He would have Moses take water from the river and pour it on the dry land, and it would become blood. Of course it would still be water, but Yahweh would direct a not inconsiderable quantity of red photons towards it for half a minute or so.

Moses protested that he was not a man of words, and was heavy of speech and tongue. Yahweh retorted by asking who it was who had made man's mouth, or who made the dumb, deaf and blind, and Yahweh would be with Moses and would teach him what to say.

Moses asked if someone else could be given the job of priest, which made Yahweh's anger burn against Moses.

Yahweh said, "Do I not know Aaron the Levite, your brother, who can speak well. And he is coming to meet you, and he will be glad to see you. And you will speak to him and put the words in his mouth, and I will be with his mouth and your mouth, and I will teach you what you must do. And he will be your spokesman to the people, and it will come to pass that he himself will be for you in the place of a mouth, and you will be for him in the place of Elohim. And you shall take this staff in your hand when you perform the sign."

In another three to four thousand years or so, it would come to pass that certain followers of Yahweh and their puppets would experience feelings rather similar to Yahweh's exasperation with Moses, for example when US presidents such as Obama or Biden were being asked to read a teleprompter. The demented Biden would actually say aloud, "Repeat the line", "End of quote", "Pause", and so on.

Moses returned to Jethro, and asked to be allowed to return to his brothers in Egypt, to see if they were still alive. Jethro told him to go in peace.

While still in Midian, Yahweh told Moses to return to Egypt, for all those who wanted him dead were already dead. Indeed, Yahweh had launched this particular operation after the death of the Pharaoh who knew of Moses' killing of the Egyptian.

Then Moses took his wife and his sons, and he put them on a donkey, and they set off back to Egypt, with Moses taking the "staff of Elohim" in his hand.

Yahweh said to Moses, "When you return to Egypt, see that you do these wonders before Pharaoh that I have put in your hand. But I will harden his heart, so he will not let the people go. And you shall say to Pharaoh, 'Yahweh has said, "Israel is My son, My firstborn, and I say to you, let My son go, so that he can serve Me. And if you refuse to let him go, mark this - I will kill your son, your firstborn." ' "

At this point Yahweh was threatening to kill Pharaoh's firstborn son if he did not get his way. It would be little time before this bloodthirsty, vicious, immature, narcissistic devil posing as a 'god', who saw his followers as the equivalent of his firstborn son, would contemplate killing the firstborn son of one of those followers that Yahweh was grooming to further his egregious agenda, and had recently been rather exasperated with.

When Moses and his family were on the way, at the encampment, Yahweh came along and met Moses' son Gershom, and wanted to kill him. Yahweh saw that Gershom was still "uncircumcised", i.e., not mutilated, and Yahweh was peeved that he hadn't got his way.

Now Yahweh redacted much of the conversation at this meeting from his scriptures, as it reflected badly on him, but the unredacted information tells us that Moses' wife Zipporah quickly took a sharp stone and cut off her son's foreskin, and made it touch "his" feet, "his" being Moses, since she describes him as her "bridegroom of blood".

Zipporah had resisted carrying out the barbaric practice on her son, and had pressed Moses to delay it for as long as possible, e.g. until Gershom took a wife. At this encounter with the ill-tempered devil Yahweh, it soon became apparent that Gershom's uncircumcised status was provoking Yahweh's anger, and so Zipporah saved her son's life, albeit by mutilating him. Then she dropped the foreskin onto Moses' foot, as if to say this is what your damned religion made me do.

And Yahweh told Aaron to go into the wilderness to meet Moses. And Aaron went and met Moses at the mountain of Elohim, and they embraced, and Moses told Aaron about everything Yahweh had told him, and about the signs or tricks that Moses was to perform.

Now it doesn't make sense that this was the same "mountain of Elohim" at Horeb, where Moses saw the 'burning' bush, or even Mount Sinai, sometimes known as Mount Horeb, about 9 or 10 days walking distance from Thebes or Luxor, since Moses was already on his way to Egypt. Horeb is a generic term for desert. After meeting Yahweh, Aaron had managed to escape out to a relatively local area of wilderness, a hill or mountain, to meet Moses and confer with him, and Yahweh was only too pleased to refer to this as "the mountain of Elohim".

Then Moses and Aaron went and gathered together all the elders of the sons of Israel. Aaron spoke all the words that Yahweh had spoken to Moses, and Moses performed the signs. Yahweh was watching from a distance, and providing his holographic support for the tricks.

And the people believed, and when they heard that Yahweh had visited the sons of Israel and had looked upon their affliction, they bowed their heads and worshipped.

Afterwards Moses and Aaron went in to Pharaoh and they said, "Yahweh Elohim of Israel says this: 'Let my people go, so that they can hold a feast for me in the wilderness'."

And Pharaoh said, "Who is Yahweh that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I do not know Yahweh. Nor will I let Israel go."

And they said, "Elohim of the Hebrews has met with us. Let us go, we ask you, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice to Yahweh our Elohim, in case he falls on us with a plague or the sword."

But the king of Egypt said, "Why, Moses and Aaron, do you hinder the people from their work? Get yourselves back to your work." And he added, "Look, the people of the land are many, and you make them rest from their burdens."

That same day Pharaoh ordered the taskmasters and their foremen that the people must no longer be given chopped straw to make bricks as before. He said they must go and gather the straw themselves. However, the quota of bricks that they had to make, imposed on them, should remain the same as before. Nothing must be diminished, for they were idle, so that they called out saying, "Let us go and sacrifice to our Elohim". Pharaoh said, "Let there be heavier work laid on the men so that they can labor, and let them pay no regard to worthless words."

The taskmasters and their foremen went out and told the people of Pharaoh's new instructions, and so the people were scattered throughout Egypt to gather reeds instead of chopped straw.

The foremen of the sons of Israel, whom Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and asked why they had not fulfilled their tasks in making bricks as before.

Then the foremen of the sons of Israel went to Pharaoh to ask why they were being treated like that, and beaten, and told to make bricks without being given any straw.

Pharaoh said, "You are idle, idle, for you say, 'Allow us to go and make a sacrifice to Yahweh'. So go now and work, for no more straw will be given to you, but you must deliver the quota of bricks."

The foremen of the sons of Israel saw that they were in affliction, and they met Moses and Aaron, who were standing to meet them as they came away from Pharaoh. The foremen said, "Let Yahweh look on you and judge, for you have made our odor stink before Pharaoh and his officials, as if to put a sword in their hands to kill us."

Moses went back to Yahweh, so Yahweh was watching closely and getting ready for a meeting with Moses when he was alone. Moses said, "Adonai, why have you allowed this people to be treated with evil? Why is it you have sent me? For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in your name, he has brought evil to the people. Nor have you delivered your people at all."

Yahweh told Moses that now he was going to see what Yahweh would do to Pharaoh. Yahweh said to Moses that he was Yahweh, but he had appeared to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob as El Shaddai, and was not known to them by his name Yahweh. This was in fact a lie, but those who spin such a web of lies will have difficulty in getting their stories straight. A devil can hardly be expected to tell the truth.

Yahweh said he had established his covenant with them to give them the land of Canaan, and he had also heard the groaning of the sons of Israel whom the Egyptians were keeping in bondage, and he had remembered his covenant.

And Yahweh told Moses to tell the sons of Israel that he had said, "I am Yahweh, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will deliver you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with an outstretched arm and mighty judgments, and I will take you to Myself for a people, and I will be to you Elohim, and you will know that I am Yahweh your Elohim Who is bringing you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians."

"And I will bring you into the land that I raised My hand to give to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. And I will give it to you as an inheritance. I am Yahweh."

As would become apparent over thousands of years, the land was not Yahweh's to give away to anyone. It belonged to the natives who had settled there, and allowing outsiders to move in and take the land, on the basis of a claim that their 'god' had promised it to them, could only ever end in tears and calamity.

And Moses went and spoke to the sons of Israel, but they did not listen to Moses because of shortness of spirit and cruel oppression.

Then Yahweh told Moses to tell Pharaoh, king of Egypt, to let the sons of Israel go out of his land.

Moses, understandably, was quite skeptical that this could achieve anything useful, and he said to Yahweh that the sons of Israel had not listened to him, and how then, would Pharaoh hear him, since he was of impeded speech.

Then Yahweh spoke to Moses and to Aaron, and gave them a command regarding the sons of Israel, and for Pharaoh, to bring the sons of Israel out of Egypt.

Now Moses and Aaron's genealogy is said to derive via Israel's son Levi. One of Levi's sons, Kohave, had several sons including Amram. And Amran took Jochebed, his father's sister, for a wife, and she bore him Moses and Aaron. Moses had already been borne the son Gershom from Zipporah. Aaron took Elisheba for a wife, and she bore him Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

Readers will recall that Yahweh had already threatened to kill Moses' son Gershom when Yahweh had got enraged about failing to get his way in having Gershom mutilated. Yahweh's wickedness - or sheer incompetence - would subsequently be exposed concerning the fate of two of Aaron's sons.

Now on the day that Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron about how to deal with Pharaoh, Yahweh told Moses to speak to Pharaoh, king of Egypt, everything that he would tell him.

Moses said to Yahweh, "See now, I am of impeded speech, so how will Pharaoh listen to me?"

Yahweh told Moses that he would make him as a judge to Pharaoh, and Aaron would be his prophet. Moses would just have to speak everything that Yahweh commanded, and Aaron should speak to Pharaoh that he should send the sons of Israel out of his land. And Yahweh would harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply Yahweh's signs and wonders in the land of Egypt.

Yahweh added that Pharaoh would not listen to them, and so Yahweh would bring his people out of Egypt by mighty judgments. The Egyptians would know that he was Yahweh when he stretched out his hand over Egypt and brought out the sons of Israel from amongst them.

Yahweh told Moses and Aaron that when Pharaoh spoke to them saying, "Show a sign for yourself", then Moses should say to Aaron, "Take your staff and throw it in front of Pharaoh". It would turn into a snake.

And Moses and Aaron went in to Pharaoh, and they did as Yahweh had commanded. Aaron threw down his staff in front of Pharaoh and in front of his servants, and it became a snake.

Then Pharaoh called for his wise men, enchanters, and magicians of Egypt, and they also performed the same thing with their secret arts. Each man threw down his staff and it became a snake, but Aaron's staff swallowed up their staffs. These displays were done in the courtyard, with Yahweh's drone invisibly above them.

As Yahweh had said, Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he did not listen to them.

Of course, Yahweh had plenty more tricks up his sleeve, and so his hologram projector was also employed for the magicians' staffs, although since Yahweh was the only entity employing advanced technology at the palace at this time, he added the little touch about Aaron's 'snake' swallowing up the others. Yahweh didn't want Pharaoh to concede at this point.

Next Yahweh told Moses to station himself by the riverbank in the morning until Pharaoh went out to the water, and to take in his hand the staff that 'turned into a snake'. Then Moses should say that Yahweh Elohim of the Hebrews had sent him to Pharaoh saying let his people go so that they might serve him in the wilderness. But so far Pharaoh had not listened. And now Yahweh was saying that this next demonstration will show itself as the work of Yahweh.

And then Moses should tell Pharaoh that he was about to strike the waters of the river with his staff, and then the waters would be turned to blood, and the fish in the river would die, the river would stink, and the Egyptians would be unable to drink from the water of the river.

Then Yahweh told Moses to tell Aaron to take his staff and stretch out his hand over all the waters of Egypt, such as canals, rivers, lakes, and reservoirs, so that they became blood, even in wooden and in stone containers.

And so Moses and Aaron did as Yahweh had commanded, and he raised the staff and struck the water in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants, and the waters in the river were supposedly turned to blood. Then the fish in the river died, the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink from the water of the river, and there was blood throughout the land of Egypt.

Now the initial part of this trick involved Yahweh's hologram projector. When Moses struck the water with his staff, Yahweh projected an image of a red liquid at that point, and it was gradually extended to cover the stretch of the river visible to Pharaoh, his servants, and Moses and Aaron.

Over the preceding decades, Yahweh's monitoring of events over the lands of Canaan and Egypt had shown some lakes - and even the Red Sea, the name is quite a giveaway! - to have experienced red tides or blooms of algae, such as dinoflagellates. His data also showed that such blooms could kill fish, emit foul odors, and make humans sick. His robots had been gathering up and studying these organisms to determine how Yahweh might exploit them.

At the time when Moses happened to drive the sheep of Jethro to the "mountain of Elohim" at Horeb, Yahweh had noticed a red tide of algae in the Red Sea and this is when Yahweh was inspired to initiate his plan of a burning 'bush', the provoking of Pharaoh into harsher oppression, and staging a series of plagues.

Yahweh's drones could fly hundreds of kilometers in a day when in airplane mode using the wings, with electric fans to propel them forwards. And aided by his robots, cargo could be gathered to take from one location to another. Of course, such flying would generally be done at night, so that any observers who saw the flying craft would be so few in number that they could be dismissed as lunatics. Any unfortunates who perchance happened upon the landed craft could be summarily executed, and made to look as if a wild animal had ravaged them, in order to prevent unwanted attention.

Over the months leading up to Yahweh's "striking" of the river Nile, his 130 "workhorse" drones were heavily involved in flying between the Nile at a point upstream of Thebes and the western shore of the Red Sea, 200km to the east. There was a bend where the river had separated into two channels. The outside channel, on the western side, was about 5km long by an average of 450m wide by 10m deep. Yahweh's robots built a dam, first on the upstream part. The river was diverted so that it all flowed through the eastern section.

There was 8m of remaining depth as the robots built a dam on the downstream section of the western

channel. It was in this blocked off, now stagnant, section, where the drones would be dumping their load of red tide seawater, from the Red Sea, over a five-month period, during which the algae would grow and flourish here.

For reference, here are the formulas introduced previously, which allow us to see how far the drones could fly per day on energy from solar power, stored in their supercapacitors. In this operation, the drones were only ascending to 400m to clear hills along the route, so the gravitational potential was small compared to the work done in opposing the drag forces. And we take the value for 400m altitude of air density of 1.1787 kg/m^3. If the air density reduces, the optimum cruising speed increases, but the total drag for that optimum velocity is unchanged.

The induced drag is given by:

$D_{induced} = 2(mg)^2 / (\rho\pi b^2 v^2)$

...where m is the total mass with payload in kg, g is the gravitational force of 9.8 N/kg (at Thebes' latitude) acting on the mass, ρ is the air density in kg/m^3 at the particular altitude, b is the wingspan of 120m, and v is the true airspeed (m/s). (It is sometimes written with v being the Equivalent airspeed, EAS, but then ρ has to change to ρ_0, the standard value at sea level.)

The parasitic drag is given by:

$D_{parasitic} = \frac{1}{2}\rho C_d A v^2$, where:

ρ is the air density at the given altitude, C_d is the drag coefficient which we take as 0.7 for this convex shape, v is the velocity in m/s, and A is the frontal cross-section, which we take as 1m x 40m for the drone body and the same for each wing, a total of 120 m^2.

To find the optimal velocity, the induced drag is set equal to parasitic drag and then solved for v, as below:

$v = (4(mg)^2 / (\rho^2\pi b^2 C_d A))^{1/4}$

The distance to be transported, from the western shore of the Red Sea to the River Nile, was 200km. Based on the supercapacitors' 18.8 GJ of storage, the 130 "workhorse" drones could each fly unladen for ~400km, or fly with a 50-tonne load for ~200km, or fly with 100 tonnes for ~135km.

They could easily fly with 50 tonnes one day and fly back unladen the next day, which is 25 tonnes per day per drone. Or they could take 50 tonnes on day one, return 200km unladen and carry 50 tonnes 100km on day two, then carry the payload the final 100km on day three and fly back unladen to the starting point, which is 33.33 tonnes daily per drone. If they increased the payload to 100 tonnes, they could take it 135km on day one, then take it the remaining 65 km and fly back unladen to the starting point on day two, which is 50 tonnes per day per drone. And so the 100-tonne payload option was chosen.

With the 100-tonne payload the total mass is 153 tonnes, and the optimal velocity, where induced drag equals parasitic drag and the total drag force is at a minimum for the particular load, is 36.126 m/s (at 400m altitude and ρ = 1.1787 kg/m^3). The induced drag and the parasitic drag are both 64,610N, and so the total drag is 129,220N.

With no payload and a total mass of 53 tonnes, the optimal velocity is 21.263 m/s, the induced drag and parasitic drag are equal, and the total drag is 44,762N.

Day one has 100 tonnes taken 135km, at 400m altitude. The work done in opposing the drag forces is 129,220N x 135,000m = ~17.44 GJ. The gravitational potential is 153,000 kg x 9.8 N/kg x 400m = ~600 MJ. Thus, the daily total is ~18.04 GJ, within the 18.8 GJ of storage.

Day two starts with the 100 tonnes carried for the remaining 65km, at 400m. The work done in opposing the drag forces is 129,220N x 65,000m = ~8.399 GJ. The gravitational potential is 153,000 kg x 9.8 N/kg x 400m = ~600 MJ, as before. Thus, the total is ~8.999 GJ.

This is followed by 200km unladen, at 400m. The work done in opposing the drag forces is 44,762N x 200,000m = 8.952 GJ. The gravitational potential is 53,000 kg x 9.8 N/kg x 400m = ~208 MJ. Thus, the total for this part is ~9.160 GJ, and the daily total is 18.159 GJ.

Some extra energy was needed for when the drones were accelerating for take off. They would use their small landing gear or skis depending on the terrain, but the energy needed was small in relation to the total flight, and when landing they could use regenerative braking from the rotors and recover up to 70% of the gravitational potential.

The drones had a considerable advantage over the jumbo jet aircraft that humans would go on to build. The drones' optimal cruising speed was much lower, and they could accelerate up to their cruising speed before takeoff, avoiding the penalty of high induced drag when airborne but flying below the cruising speed. In the worst case, when the drone is loaded with the 100-tonne payload, it has to accelerate to ~35.44 m/s before takeoff. (That's slightly below the 36.13 m/s at 400m height because of the difference in air density.) If the acceleration is at 1 m/s^2, the time taken is 35.44 seconds and the distance traveled is ~628m.

To accelerate the 153,000 kg at 1 m/s^2, a thrust of 153,000 N is needed, and with the force applied over ~628m the work done is ~96.1 MJ. The parasitic drag at maximum velocity is ½ x 1.225 kg/m^3 x 0.7 x 120 m^2 x $(35.44\ m/s)^2$ = 64,621 N, and the integral shows that the average drag from zero to maximum is one-third of this, which is ~21,540 N. And the ~21,540 N applied over ~628m is ~13.53 MJ.

Given the drones' 20m radius and average height of 1m, the internal volume was ~1,256 cubic meters. The water from the Red Sea with the algae had a density of ~1,050 kg/m^3, and so 100 tonnes would fit into a volume of ~95.2 m^3 and would fill a drone to a height of ~76mm or 3 inches.

And so, with each drone moving 100 tonnes of the red bloom seawater every two days, then over a period of 154 days or roughly five months, 130 drones moved a million tonnes and dumped it in the dammed section of the river's western channel on the outside of the bend, as the river flow was diverted through the other, narrower channel. There was plenty of spare time during the day, as the supercapacitors were recharging, for robots to clean up the drone interiors and return it to a reasonable state before taking the next load.

When the dams had been constructed at each end at the start of the 154 days, the water depth was 8m, the width was 450m and the length was 5,000m; hence the volume was 18 million cubic meters and the mass of freshwater was 18 million tonnes.

After 154 days, when the time was right for Yahweh to do his "wonder", the drones had dumped 1 million tonnes of the algae-ridden seawater into this temporary artificial lake, which now had a depth of 8.423m and total volume of 18.952 million cubic meters. This compares to the ~952,000 cubic meters of seawater that had been transported.

Shortly before Moses struck the river with his staff, Yahweh's directed energy beam vaporized a section of the freely flowing river in the eastern, unblocked channel. Then he immediately vaporized the dam the robots had built on the downstream section of his artificial lake. As the stagnant, red bloom-filled seawater flowed

down towards Thebes, Yahweh continued to vaporize the freshwater flowing from upstream.

At the very time when Moses struck the river, a hologram projector from one of the drones turned it red. But minutes later, when the water from the artificial lake arrived at Thebes, the hologram projector was switched off, and the red bloom took over the role. Fish in the river were killed, there was a foul stench from the river, and its water became undrinkable.

As part of the scheme, during the previous night, as people were asleep, Yahweh's robots "struck" some of the water stored in stone or wooden containers in the vicinity of Pharaoh's palace, pouring algae-contaminated water into them.

Now Yahweh didn't need to pollute all the water in Egypt, there were no instant communications between one corner of the land and another. But the robots struck some water containers even on the outskirts of the city, to make it seem that the 'plague' was more widespread than it really was.

It is said that Egypt's magicians did the same thing with their secret arts, which is a preposterous claim, since Yahweh was supposed to have already turned all the water into 'blood', and how could anyone prove whether a particular volume of water changing its properties was the work of Yahweh / Moses / Aaron or the magicians?

After Yahweh's projector had made all the water along that stretch of the river turn red, Pharaoh turned and went back into his palace, having refused to concede anything. Then the red tide was in place for any subsequent observers.

The river upstream had a typical width of 400m and average depth of 8m, thus, the cross-section was 3,200 m^2. In the first day of this "plague", given the river's flow rate of 2,750 m^3/s, Yahweh had to vaporize 2.376×10^8 m^3 or 2.376×10^{11} kg. He would vaporize a 400m x 400m section at a time, over a period of ten seconds, and move on to the next section. Since 400m x 400m x 8m is 1.28 million m^3, this is the volume that would flow past some point every ~465 seconds, and so he had to repeat this 186 times in order to vaporize one day's flow volume.

Given ~2.4417 MJ/kg to vaporize water at 25° C, each 1.28 million m^3 or 1.28×10^9 kg took 3.125×10^{15} J to vaporize, which over a ten-second period was a beam power of 3.125×10^{14} W. Repeating the ten-second burn 186 times and allowing a little extra time to move along to the next targeted section, the time taken to vaporize the first day's flow was about 37 minutes.

Yahweh dealt with the first day's flow volume over 37 minutes, then did the second day's flow on the second day, and so on. When he finally vaporized the seventh day's flow, he did it a little early, before the sixth day had passed. Then he declared, "I have worked for six days, and now I shall rest on the seventh day."

The total volume for seven days' flow was 1.6632×10^9 m^3, and so the energy to vaporize was 1.6632×10^{12} kg x 2.4417 MJ/kg = 4.061×10^{18} J. Since the average latitude was around 25.4° N, and we add ~5° to allow for the diagonal to the mothership, the beam power output needed to be increased by a factor of roughly 1 / cos(30.4°) = ~1.159 times to compensate, putting the total energy at 4.707×10^{18} J, plus an allowance for any inefficiencies. This compares with the ~1.706×10^{22} J gross, less conversion inefficiencies, that he had to play around with, from spare D/He^3 fusion fuel when he arrived on Earth.

Now over this first week of the plagues, Yahweh had been noticing that frogs were coming out of the polluted water, which provided the idea for his second plague. In fact, it was as long as five months previously, when Yahweh's drones had started transporting the seawater, that Yahweh's AI agents had suggested that driving out the frogs would be one effect from changing the river water. And Yahweh made the decision to feature

the frogs in his second plague.

After seven days had passed, Yahweh told Moses to say to Pharaoh that Yahweh says this: "Let My people go, so that they might serve Me. And if you refuse to let them go, you will see that I will strike all of your borders with frogs, and the river will bring frogs abundantly, which will go up and come into your palace, and into your bedchamber, and on your bed, and into the house of your servants, and on your people, and into your ovens, and on your kneading troughs, and the frogs will come up both on you and on your people, and on all your servants."

And Yahweh told Moses to say to Aaron: "Stretch out your hand with your staff over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up over the land of Egypt."

And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt, and the frogs came up - and allegedly "covered" the land of Egypt. Then the ridiculous claim is repeated about magicians performing the same act as Aaron / Moses / Yahweh had already supposedly done. Some of the magicians claimed responsibility, thinking that taking blame for an undesirable event was better than becoming irrelevant and redundant.

Over the week of the first plague, Yahweh's robots had been stealthily collecting frogs from the riverbank, that had been driven out of the polluted water. Each night they took the frogs along to a place upstream, where Yahweh had created a wetlands habitat, a sunken pond just off the Nile, with clean freshwater that hadn't been vaporized, and a thriving ecosphere of insects and plants.

At the start of the next plague, Yahweh's robots would collect up and bring the frogs along to Pharaoh's palace, and surrounding buildings of his servants and neighbors, shortly before daybreak. Some frogs would have already made their way to the palace as a natural result of being driven out of the tainted water, but most of them were deposited there by the robots.

This was merely a demonstration for the eyes of Pharaoh, and Yahweh had no interest in striking all across the land of Egypt with frogs, from one border to another. However, Yahweh was grooming Aaron for the job of priest, and wanted to impress him with a belief that his action with the staff had had a widespread effect.

After numerous frogs were seen in Pharaoh's palace, Pharaoh would have assumed that this was being replicated across the land as Moses had told him, and so he called for Moses and Aaron. Pharaoh said, "Plead with Yahweh that he might take away the frogs from me, and from my people, and I will let the people go, so that they might make a sacrifice to Yahweh."

Moses asked Pharaoh when he should plead, and Pharaoh said tomorrow. Then Moses said that the frogs would depart from him and remain only in the river.

Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh, and Moses called out to Yahweh about the frogs. Then the frogs died in the houses, villages and fields. But when Pharaoh saw that there was relief he hardened his heart, and did not release the people.

What happened here is that the frogs died out because they could not survive in a dry habitat for more than a couple of days, and Yahweh's robots quit bringing any more and depositing them by the palace and elsewhere in the city. Now the Nile was back to freshwater, and was again a suitable habitat for the frogs.

Then Yahweh told Moses to tell Aaron to strike the dust of the land with his staff, so that it might turn into pestilent gnats throughout the land of Egypt.

They carried it out. Aaron struck the dust of the land, and it turned into pestilent flies on men and animals.

Now any immediate response seen by Aaron and Moses, of gnats rising up from the dust, would have been

the work of Yahweh's hologram projector. But Yahweh and his robots had built themselves a wetlands habitat where they had collected frogs, which also contained plenty of insects. They gathered up gnats and released them into the windows of Pharaoh's palace and surrounding buildings.

This time the gnats were concentrated in a relatively small area, in contrast to the frogs and tainted water, and the magicians had to admit that they could not replicate the actions of Yahweh the Elohim.

However, Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he refused to let the people go.

Then Yahweh told Moses to rise early in the morning, wait for Pharaoh to go out to the water, and tell him that Yahweh says this: "Let My people go, so that they can serve Me. Otherwise, if you will not let My people go, I will send swarms on you and on your servants, and on your people, and into your houses, and the houses of the Egyptians will be full of swarms, and the ground on which they stand."

"And in that day I will set apart the land of Goshen where My people live, so that no swarms will be there, so that you might know that I am Yahweh in the midst of the land. And I will put division between My people and your people. Tomorrow this sign will come to pass."

And Yahweh carried it out, and teeming swarms came into the palace of Pharaoh, and his servants' houses, and allegedly in "all" the land of Egypt, which supposedly was ruined because of the swarm.

The part of Yahweh's threat that was truthfully carried out is that swarms of flies taken from Yahweh's wetlands project were brought along and dumped into Pharaoh's palace and surrounding buildings. There may have been a few swarms released at other sites, and hologram projections, but as always, this was a demonstration for the eyes of Pharaoh.

Yahweh had eked out as much as he felt he could from his wetlands project, and so turned his attention to other ideas. Now to Yahweh, killing fish and displacing frogs that would die from dehydration was just fine, but it didn't provide him with as much thrill as killing people or large animals. He'd enjoyed his work in dealing with the inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah, but even better was the fate he devised for Lot's wife, to be encased by utility fog nanobots, effectively entombed alive, unable to cry out or even to fall down as she suffocated. Once she was dead and Lot and the daughters had left after seeing the "pillar of salt", the nanobots had returned to be used in some other capacity. And in Yahweh's series of plagues, he had left those that would be most fun until the later stages.

Pharaoh had not liked the flies, seeing that some food had been ruined, and was considering making a deal. He called for Moses and Aaron and said, "Go! Sacrifice to your Elohim in the land."

Moses said that was not right, since it would be detestable to the Egyptian people, who would probably stone the Hebrews. He said they needed to go for three days' journey into the wilderness, and there they would sacrifice to Yahweh their Elohim, as he had commanded them.

Pharaoh said ok, he would let them go to sacrifice to Yahweh in the wilderness, provided they did not go too far away, and he asked them to pray for him.

Moses said that as soon as he left, he would pray to Yahweh that the swarms might depart from Pharaoh, his servants, and his people tomorrow. But there must be no more deceit on Pharaoh's part, in not letting the people go to sacrifice to Yahweh.

Moses went and prayed to Yahweh, and so the next night, Yahweh's robots did not bring any more swarms into Thebes, and those already there naturally dispersed and went away. But now Pharaoh felt the problem had been solved, and he hardened his heart and refused to let the people go.

Then Yahweh told Moses to go to Pharaoh and tell him that Yahweh Elohim of the Hebrews says this: "Let My people go, so that they can serve Me. For if you refuse to let them go and still detain them, mark this, the hand of Yahweh is on your cattle in the field, on the horses, on the donkeys, on the camels, on the oxen, on the sheep, for an extremely severe plague. And Yahweh will divide between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt, and of everything of the sons of Israel not a thing will die."

And Yahweh set an ultimatum for the next day, for when he would carry out the threat if his people were still not released.

Yahweh claimed to have performed this thing the next morning, and all the cattle of Egypt allegedly died, yet no cattle died that belonged to the sons of Israel.

Actually, Yahweh and his robots carried out the killing overnight. The cattle they killed were mostly in the region of Thebes, with some robots going to do the occasional kill in neighboring areas. And Yahweh's monitoring of the region showed them where the Hebrews' animals were located, so they knew which ones to spare.

As with the other plagues, the show was for the benefit of Pharaoh, and a robotic devil with a silicon brain and his team slaughtering Egyptian cattle in Thebes would make for a pretty impressive show for second Millennium BC humans who knew nothing about the technology of a multi-billion year Type II civilization who had long been harvesting much of the energy from their sun.

Now Yahweh and his robots were based at one of the hills to the south or southeast of Thebes, upstream from Pharaoh's palace, so that he and his robots could perform their various tricks. When they were traveling from the hill to Thebes they would fly low, so as to exploit the horizontal repulsion. When returning they would ascend to avoid it, before descending onto the mountaintop. However, that would be so if they were using a little over 7C as their internal charge, along with the Earth's natural electric field. But in this case they were using their painter beam to save energy. And the electrostatic antigravity allowed them to rapidly fly around killing cattle.

So in the fifth plague, Yahweh and his robots went out overnight killing Egyptian-owned animals around Thebes, whilst sparing those that they knew to be Hebrew-owned. The animals were killed by Yahweh and his team's silent graphene supercapacitor guns.

But here, Yahweh was doing two plagues for the price of one. He was setting up his next plague as well, which was based upon a Low Energy Nuclear Reaction (LENR) that the Hellians had engineered. And the sixth plague was a consequence of Yahweh's hit team using their LENR energy source to top up their supercapacitor guns whilst flying in the vicinity of the tents...

Pharaoh made enquiries the next day and found that only Egyptian-owned cattle had died. The cattle of the Hebrews were all alive and well. But still Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he refused to let the people go.

Then Yahweh told Moses and Aaron to take handfuls of ashes from a furnace, and let Moses sprinkle them up towards the sky in the sight of Pharaoh. Then it would become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and would become a boil breaking out with sores on man and animal, throughout all the land of Egypt.

And so Moses and Aaron did as Yahweh commanded, and took ashes from a furnace and stood in front of Pharaoh. Moses sprinkled the ashes up towards the sky, and according to Yahweh's narrative it was the ashes that became a boil breaking out with sores on man and beast. And the magicians could not stand in front of Moses because of the boils, for they and the Egyptians were afflicted with them.

But Pharaoh's heart was hardened as before, and he still would not let the people go.

Well, the sprinkling of the ashes was simply a magician's trick, and not relevant to the result. Note how the second plague was a result of the red algae in the Nile driving out the frogs, which could escape unlike the fish, then after Yahweh had collected frogs and brought them to his wetlands habitat, he had gnats and swarms of flies - that had not served as frog food - available for his next plagues. It was then that Yahweh got to the part he enjoyed the most - killing lifeforms, especially carbon-based life, or what he regarded as 'life'.

The boils and sores were a consequence of Yahweh and his team of robots going out and killing the Egyptians' animals. The internal antimatter generators produced very high voltages, generally of at least 1 GV, which compared with the 3 MV charge in the supercapacitor guns.

For a team of 100 killer robots armed with supercapacitor guns, it would be impracticable for all of them to be equipped with unwieldy 40kg guns, as opposed to 99 nimble robots carrying a 2kg gun and one as the "Captain" robot equipped with a 40kg wearable LENR device. And the latter option provided a saving in energy.

If they are flying 3m above the ground with their painter beam at 10 m/s over a six-hour period, so that the total distance covered is 216km, the captain robot is 80kg plus 40kg for the LENR device and 2kg for its gun, and the others are 80kg plus 2kg for their gun.

The captain, at 122kg, has Q_Robot = 0.01249C and its painter beam sprays the ground with Q_Ground = 0.00009595C. E_Robot, the energy stored in Q_Robot, is ½ $(0.01249C)^2$ / $1.11x10^{-11}F$ = 7.027 MJ. The energy per E_Pad is ½ $(0.00009595C)^2$ / $7.08x10^{-11}F$ = 65.02 J. With the 1m radius 'pads' being 2m apart, the total energy of the painter beam or E_Ground is E_Pad times half the distance in meters, which is 7.022 MJ, thus total energy is 14.05 MJ.

The others are a total of 82kg, and they have Q_Robot = 0.01024C, which is an energy of 4.723 MJ. Their painter beams spray the ground with negative charge of 0.00007866C, giving E_Pad = 43.7 J, which is a total energy of 108,000 times that, when over 216km, so E_Ground = 4.72 MJ. Thus, each of them needs a total energy of ~9.443 MJ.

(In order to be weightless at 3m, the repulsive force needs to equal their mass times 9.8 N/kg, and the repulsive force is $F = k . q_1 . q_2 / r^2$, where $k = 8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$, Q_Robot is q_1, Q_Ground is q_2, and r is 3m. This gives the charge product $q_1 . q_2$, and then the value of each charge is optimized for the least energy expenditure, where energy stored in E_Robot is the same as the total painter beam energy E_Ground.)

By having the 99 robots each require some 9.443 MJ rather than ~14 MJ for 120kg, they are saving ~450 MJ, they can use 2kg guns including 1kg supercapacitor, and with the LENR they have a practical way of recharging out in the field.

The portable reactors, based on a low-energy nuclear reaction, generated $sulfur^{35}$ as a waste product. The isotope has a half-life of 87.37 days, and emits low-energy beta particles up to 167 keV, which produce shallow ulcers on the skin. It was completely harmless to non-biological beings, but Earth's creatures were all susceptible to it.

$Chlorine^{35}$ was used as the fuel, as per:

$^{35}Cl + n \rightarrow {}^{35}S + p^+ + 0.5$ MeV

To generate low-energy neutrons, they had deuterium in a palladium lattice, loaded under pressure and in an electric field. A heat exchanger would convert the reaction into usable electricity via thermionics.

At 100% efficiency the LENR fuel could theoretically generate some 48 GJ/kg, a little more than 1,000 times the energy density of gasoline. However, in practice they would get about 10% efficiency, or 4.8 GJ/kg.

Whilst out in the field flying around and killing animals, they were only having to expend a few hundred Joules per kill, as described previously using their graphene supercapacitor guns, and at 1MJ/kg they could get thousands of kills done before recharging. However, Yahweh ordered the robots to recharge from the LENR reactor more than they really needed to, every time they were in the vicinity of the tents. Even if all 100 did 40 recharges at 1 MJ a time, that would only require 833g of chlorine^{35}. If they needed more, the mothership had stocks in its stores.

Yahweh was happy to let the robot with the LENR device retain its title as "Captain"; all the robots knew that Yahweh gave the orders.

The sulfur^{35} pollutant affected the Egyptians, but since the Hebrews' cattle had not been part of Yahweh's field of operations, the Hebrews escaped unscathed from these pollutants, at least in the short term.

So Yahweh was well aware that such symptoms would appear on the Egyptian people over the days following his livestock killing operations, and he made the "boils" and "sores" his next plague.

Then Yahweh told Moses to rise early in the morning and stand before Pharaoh, and tell him that if he did not let Yahweh's people go, then the next day, about that time, Yahweh would cause an extremely heavy hail to rain, such as had not been seen before in Egypt. And those servants of Pharaoh who feared the word of Yahweh had their people and cattle take shelter; those who did not remained out in the fields.

Yahweh told Moses to stretch out his hand towards the sky, so that hail would fall on man, animal, and herbs of the field, throughout the land of Egypt. The stretching out of the hand was merely symbolic, to make an impression on Moses, and as with other plagues, this thunderstorm would be centered on Thebes, with the idea of it spanning the entire land of Egypt being more empty rhetoric from Yahweh.

So Moses stretched out his hand and Yahweh sent thunder, hail and "fire", i.e., lightning, down to the ground in Egypt, but the region of Goshen, where the sons of Israel were located, was spared the storm.

Now around seven Coulombs of charge, or some small multiple of that, would not provide an antigravity effect for a tremendous mass of water, although note how a thundercloud has only around one Coulomb per cubic kilometer, and so even a 100 km^3 cloud would contain 100C, which is not a very great multiple of seven Coulombs of charge that was sometimes contained in Yahweh or a single robot.

Particularly interesting is how the energy of a thunderstorm, at some $3.6x10^{13}$ J, is many orders of magnitude smaller than the more than $1x10^{22}$J that Yahweh had at his disposal for various tricks, from his reserves of deuterium/helium^3 fuel. Let's suppose he decides to use 10^{14}J initially to create his thunderstorm.

Now since 2,441.7 kJ is required to vaporize 1kg of water from 25°C, his 10^{14}J could vaporize $4.09x10^7$ kg or 40,900 m^3 of water.

For this thunderstorm operation Yahweh's ship was targeting to the north of Thebes up along the Nile, because of prevailing northerly winds, and he applied his direct energy beam to the water.

They couldn't create the thunderstorm by merely directing their negative electrostatic charge to the river. The voltage involved would be way too high, and far above the 3 MV/m breakdown of air for example, so any charge would rapidly dissipate, before it could build up sufficiently to influence atmospheric conditions.

They needed to vaporize the water, and the 40,900 m^3 of water vapor they created would be sufficient to create a thunderstorm given the right local conditions of warm low level temperature, high humidity - which they helped to create, and very cold high level temperatures, which they would get when the cloud was high enough. Yahweh had already confirmed that he had warm enough temperatures at ground level, before deciding to do his thunderstorm 'plague'.

So after vaporizing the water, he had all of the ideal conditions for a big thunderstorm: high humidity, warm low level temperature, and very cold high level temperature. The vapor quickly rises, but cools and freezes at high altitude, where very high voltages are built up in the clouds. Friction between the larger hailstones and smaller ice splinters leads to the ice splinters being positively charged at the top of the cloud, and the heavier hailstones are negatively charged and descend to the bottom of the cloud, and so the charges are separated.

Suppose a cloud is 100 km^3 in volume and has 100 Coulombs of charge. If modeled as a sphere it has radius ~2.9km. Then from:

$C = 4\pi \varepsilon_0 r$

...for r = 2,900m (and ε_0 is the vacuum permittivity constant of 8.854×10^{-12} F/m), the capacitance is 320 nF or 3.2×10^{-7} F.

Now the voltage is given by V = q/C, which works out as 3.1×10^8 V = 310 MV, which is around the expected value.

This storm probably was one of the largest in living memory, and was focused on Thebes to impress the main players, Pharaoh, Moses and Aaron. But Yahweh was very proud of having been able to create a good thunderstorm, and he embellished his narrative to boast about it covering all of Egypt, and being the greatest ever to hit the land.

Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron and said he had sinned, Yahweh was the righteous one, and he, Pharaoh and his people, were evil. So he asked Moses to plead to Yahweh to stop the hail and thunder, and in return Pharaoh would let the people go.

Moses said as soon as he went out of the city he would spread out his hands to Yahweh and the thunder would cease. However, Moses said he knew that Pharaoh and his servants did not yet revere Yahweh.

So Moses went out of the city, spread his hands out to Yahweh, and the thunder ceased.

Rather than creating a single storm, Yahweh and his robots created a series of cells, by pumping more energy into the Nile. Now the wind speeds would probably be light. Suppose there is a north wind when Yahweh does this trick, but only 6mph. If we suppose the entire thunderstorm cycle takes an hour, then Yahweh's best option is to vaporize water in the Nile 3 miles to the north of Thebes / Luxor, so that the rain and hail is most intense as it hits the city, and the downpour has dwindled by the time it gets about 3 miles south of the city.

Yahweh would want to keep the ground dry on each bank around his thunderstorm creation point, and if the north wind failed to blow for a time so that the rain and hail hit that point 3 miles north of the city and the ground became wet and cold, conditions would become less favorable to ascending water vapor, and any storm created would not be as big as he wanted. He could then start vaporizing water further north where the ground was still hot and dry, although the storm could then be dwindling in intensity by the time it reached Thebes.

However, with 10^{16} to 10^{17}J Yahweh was able to manipulate atmospheric pressure gradients as necessary to

obtain a consistent, reliable north wind, so that he could keep vaporizing water in the Nile to the north of Thebes and generate a series of thunderstorm cells. So he employed somewhat more than 10^{16}J to heat parts of the atmosphere with his directed energy beam to create a reliable north wind, in advance of vaporizing any water. He didn't need the wind to be particularly strong.

For his next trick, Yahweh again manipulated weather to create wind blowing in the required direction.

Once his 'locust' drones with their inbuilt cameras and microphones saw Moses spread his hands, Yahweh knew Operation Thunderstorm was completed, and stopped applying any more energy to the water, so that the storm naturally dissipated.

But when Pharaoh saw that the thunder, rain and hail had ceased, he hardened his heart, and did not let the sons of Israel go.

Then Yahweh told Moses to return to Pharaoh, so that Yahweh could demonstrate more of his signs, and Moses would be able to tell his children and grandchildren all about how severely Yahweh had dealt with the Egyptians. Bizarrely, Yahweh redacted much of that discussion he had with Moses from his scripture. He may have become angry, or let slip that drones would be involved as well as locusts.

So then Moses went to Pharaoh and told him of Yahweh's latest threat - that Pharaoh must let the sons of Israel go to serve Yahweh, otherwise Yahweh would bring locusts all over the land, and they would eat any crops that survived the hail, and they would fill the palaces of Pharaoh, the houses of Pharaoh's servants, and the houses of the Egyptians. Then Moses turned and went away.

Pharaoh's servants asked him, "How long will this man be a snare to us? Let the men go, so that they can serve Yahweh their Elohim. Do you not yet realize that Egypt is destroyed?"

Then Moses and Aaron were brought back to Pharaoh, and he told them to go to serve their Elohim, but asked who would go.

Moses said they would go with their young and with their old, with their sheep and their herds, to hold a feast to Yahweh. Pharaoh said that no, only the men would be allowed to go, the children would have to stay. Then Moses and Aaron were sent away.

Yahweh told Moses to stretch out his hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, so that they might come down and eat what was left of the herbs. So Moses stretched out his staff over the land, and there was an east wind all that day and all night. The locusts arrived the next morning, and were seen to eat the remaining herbs of the land and fruit of the trees.

Now some of these so-called "locusts", especially those seen inside the palaces and houses, were Yahweh's fake 'locust' drones, which he had already been using for decades, since the years before he found a suitably retarded dupe named Abram, whose utter foolishness would go on to lead humanity to the depths of the abyss.

But Yahweh had been observing migratory patterns of actual locusts, and he was aware of a swarm across the other side of the Red Sea, to the northwest of what would be known as Medina. And so, he needed to create an east wind to blow them across to Thebes. The distance to the relatively fertile area not far from the eastern shores of the Red Sea was roughly 375km or 230 miles. Thus, a 25 mph wind could easily bring the swarm to Thebes by the next morning. If it was blowing throughout the day and night, the wind could have averaged 10 mph.

In order to manipulate weather and create a required wind direction, Yahweh needed some 10^{16} to 10^{17} J of

energy. Large-scale atmospheric processes, such as high- and low-pressure systems, involve energy of 10^{15} to 10^{17} J, and 10^{17} J would be ample for influencing regional atmospheric patterns, whereas 10^{16} J would suffice to influence smaller-scale or regional weather patterns, provided the energy was supplied precisely and efficiently. And he only needed a steady breeze of 10 mph to bring his locusts across the Red Sea.

So Yahweh used his focused, directed energy beam, to heat specific regions of the atmosphere, altering pressure gradients. He had just been using the same DE beam in his mothership to vaporize water in the Nile.

10^{17} Joules is equivalent to about 24 megatons of TNT, or 10^{16} J is equivalent to around 2.4 Mt of TNT. Years before any serious reports asserting that humans had been to the Moon, humans would have gone on to detonate a nuclear bomb with a yield around 50 Mt of TNT.

As with all of his plagues, Yahweh exaggerated the true extent of his acts, claiming the locusts covered all the land of Egypt, it was so severe that there were no locusts like them, nor would anything like that ever be seen again, and so on. Well, it's correct that there was a certain uniqueness in Yahweh's fake 'locust' drones seen in the palaces and homes, but the swarm that hit Thebes and ate fruits and herbs were really just typical locusts, however much Yahweh liked to boast about the success of his operation.

Pharaoh quickly called for Moses and Aaron and said, "I have sinned against Yahweh your Elohim, and against you. Now, therefore, please forgive my sin only this once, and plead with Yahweh your Elohim, so that he might take this death away from me."

Moses went away from Pharaoh, and prayed to Yahweh. Yahweh turned a mighty west wind that drove away the locusts and drove them to the Red Sea. So Yahweh targeted another specific region of the atmosphere with his directed energy systems. Operation Locust required more energy expenditure, and also used a separate procedure to reverse it, unlike the thunderstorm that stopped naturally when the manipulation stopped. Yahweh used more energy in creating the stronger wind to remove the locusts, although if stronger, the wind did not need to be sustained for as long a time.

Still, Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

Then Yahweh said to Moses, "Stretch your hand towards the sky, so that darkness will fall over the land of Egypt, darkness that can even be felt."

And Moses stretched out his hand towards the sky, and there was darkness of gloom "in all the land of Egypt" (in Yahweh's account) for three days. The Egyptians did not see each other, and remained in their homes for three days, but the sons of Israel had light in their homes.

Now Yahweh had already created the mighty west wind to dispose of the locusts, but the more important role of this wind was for his next trick, in creating a sandstorm that would hit Thebes but spare the land of Goshen to the north where the sons of Israel lived. The sand would come from the Great Sand Sea in western Egypt or Libya.

The energy required in creating a sandstorm that blocks out sunlight is comprised of two parts - the energy required to lift the sand, and the energy required for horizontal transport.

Suppose the sandstorm is to cover an area of 100 km x 100 km to a height of 1 km. So the volume of air affected is 10,000 km^3 = 10^{13} m^3.

Now the concentration of sand required to block out sunlight is 1 g/m^3 or more, so if we take the concentration as 1 g/m^3, then the total mass of sand and dust is 1 g/m^3 x 10^{13} m^3 = 10^{10} kg.

The energy required to lift the sand and dust is E = m . g . h where m is its mass of 10^{10} kg, g is gravitational acceleration of ~9.8 m/s^2 (or N/kg), and h is the height of 1,000 m. And this comes to 9.8x10^{13} J (or N.m).

If no wind had already been created, there would be energy required for horizontal transport of:

E = ½ ρ . V . v^2 where:

ρ is the density of the air, ~1.2 kg/m^3, V is the volume of air involved, 10^{13} m^3, and v is the wind velocity, typically 10 m/s for a sandstorm.

So for this the energy amounts to 6x10^{14} J. Add the previous 9.8x10^{13} J for lifting dust and sand and the total is ~7x10^{14} J.

Now Yahweh had already used some 10^{16} to 10^{17} J in creating his westerly wind to blow the locusts into the Red Sea. That was a stronger wind, say about 10 m/s or 22 mph, which would also be suitable for a sandstorm. So he'd already set up the required pressure gradients by heating specific areas in the atmosphere. But he wanted to sustain that west wind for three days, so he would repeat that operation, maybe a couple of times for days two and three.

Then if the wind itself didn't suffice to blow enough sand, Yahweh could target areas of sand, expending the 9.8x10^{13} J to lift it up to the required concentration. The energy requirement is low compared to that of creating the pressure gradient and the wind, but that lifting up of the sand might need to be repeated more often.

For example, given a windspeed of 10 m/s and a sandstorm size of 100 km, the sandstorm would take 100,000 / 10 = 10,000 seconds or ~2.8 hours to pass through Thebes. Thus, in order to sustain this over three days, the initial lifting of sand and dust would need to be repeated 26 times, and so 26 x 9.8x10^{13} J is a total of 2.5x10^{15} J, which is still not as much as the energy required to set up the west wind.

However, given the dry sand and availability of light grains, it is likely that the wind would blow enough sand for Yahweh's darkness and gloom objective.

Thousands of years into the future, Yahweh's concept of blocking sunlight would be the goal of a certain wicked human named Bill Gates, a supporter of Satan's / Yahweh's pro-entropy ideology with a vicious hatred for carbon-based life, and a slavish devotion to silicon-based life.

This came about due to Gates having been blackmailed by a Mossad sex trafficking ring, with the Jew Jeffrey Epstein a leading figure in the operation. And Gates would not be doing this as a trick to impress an Egyptian king with his power; he would be doing it as part of an attempt to kill off carbon-based life, under a retarded pretext of a hoax about a "climate emergency", "global boiling", a requirement for "net zero carbon", "saving" the planet, and other assorted baloney aimed at those suffering from Stockholm Syndrome.

After the three days of darkness Pharaoh called Moses and told him to go and serve Yahweh. The sons of Israel could take their children, but they must leave the animals behind. Moses refused to agree to Pharaoh's condition, on grounds that they would not know what offering they must serve Yahweh with, until they arrived at the place of worship.

Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he refused to agree to them taking all of their livestock. He said, "Get yourself away from me! Keep guard over yourself that you see my face no more, for in the day you see my face you will die."

Moses said, "You have spoken well. No more will I see your face again."

Then Yahweh said to Moses that he was going to bring one more plague on Pharaoh and Egypt. Afterwards, he would let the people go, and he would drive them out altogether. Yahweh told Moses to speak to the Israelites and ask them all to ask from their Egyptian neighbor for articles of silver and articles of gold.

By this time Moses and his people were well regarded by the Egyptians, and Moses was seen as powerful by Pharaoh's servants and the Egyptians. Well that's Yahweh's account; the truth is that most Egyptians feared them and wanted them to leave.

And Moses declared that Yahweh says this: "At around midnight I will go out into the midst of Egypt, and all the firstborn in the land of Egypt will die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh who would be heir to the throne, to the firstborn of the maidservant, and the firstborn of animals."

"And there will be a strong outcry throughout Egypt, the like of which there has never been nor will there ever be again. But not even a dog would sharpen its tongue against the sons of Israel, so that you might know that Yahweh makes a distinction between the Egyptians and Israel. And all these servants will come down and bow themselves before me, saying, 'Get yourselves out, and all the people who follow you', and after that I will go out."

And Moses went away from Pharaoh in the heat of anger.

Yahweh failed to proofread this quite preposterous part of his scripture. First, as in the plague of the locusts, he didn't include his telling Moses about killing the firstborns in the narrative, as if Moses is supposed to be a mindreader. Secondly, Moses had just told Pharaoh that he would not see his face again, yet Moses then returns to Pharaoh to show his face and tell him about Yahweh's latest threat.

Most likely, Yahweh was salivating over the anticipation of carrying out the killings - the part that Yahweh would relish most of all, that he didn't bother to dictate certain details to appear in his texts. He was more concerned with going ahead and doing it, and 'enjoying' the moment.

Yahweh told Moses that Pharaoh would not listen to him, so that Yahweh's "wonders" might be multiplied in the land of Egypt. It's rather a stretch to refer to a pugnacious, bloodthirsty, megalomaniac posing as a 'god' and using technology to cowardly murder his defenseless opponents as performing "wonders", although Yahweh certainly believed all of his plagues to be "wonders".

So Moses and Aaron had performed all of these "wonders" - or at least, Yahweh had meted out all of this death and destruction, for example, killing of innocent animals, and yet Pharaoh still refused to let the sons of Israel go.

Then Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron, instructing them to speak to the sons of Israel on how this month would be the beginning of months, the first month of the year for them, and how the 10th of the month would be an important day. In reality, Yahweh wanted to mark this time as one of his most memorable, enjoyable times that Earthlings had ever had the misfortune to be afflicted by him, and he wanted his flunkeys to celebrate the killing in some finicky manner.

And for practicality, Yahweh and his robots wanted to fly past all the dwellings and strike down the firstborn Egyptians as quickly and efficiently as possible; they did not want any confusion over whether a house was inhabited by Egyptians or Israelites. But Yahweh's orders for this rather conflicts with the Israelites living apart in the land of Goshen, and the fact that in the previous plague involving killing of livestock, Yahweh and his team had no problem distinguishing between Egyptian herds and Israelite herds.

Yahweh instructed Moses on how Yahweh's servants must eat a lamb without blemish, a male of the first

year, they had to eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs, blah blah blah. They had to eat it whilst dressed for travel with their shoes on their feet and staff in their hand. The lamb was to be taken on the tenth of the month and slaughtered at twilight on the fourteenth day. They must eat unleavened bread for seven days. They had to brush some of the lamb's blood on the two sideposts and the upper doorpost of the houses in which the lamb was being eaten, and the feast was to be known as the Passover of Yahweh. For he would pass through the land of Egypt that night and strike all of the firstborns.

Of course, these descendants of the retarded Abram, who was too foolish to be capable of distinguishing a devil from a god, had already undergone genital mutilation as part of their superstitious ritual, in their forlorn attempt to attract good fortune. And give a bully an inch and they'll take a mile. Now these morons found that they had to perform all of this additional rigmarole, just to appease their tormentor.

Then Moses relayed Yahweh's instructions on to the elders of Israel, and he told them how Yahweh had issued it as a decree, so that they must continue to observe the tradition when they were in the promised land, and when their children asked what this custom was, they would reply that it was the sacrifice of Passover. And the people bowed their heads and worshipped, and they carried it out as Yahweh had commanded.

It came about at midnight that Yahweh struck "all" the firstborn in Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh to the firstborn of the prisoner in the dungeon, and all the firstborn of cattle.

And Pharaoh rose up in the night, and his servants and the Egyptians, and there was a strong outcry in Egypt, for there was not a house where there was not one person dead.

Now around 1500 BC, the population of Egypt was some 1.5 million to 2 million, but the city of Thebes had a population of around 75,000.

Say there are ten people per household. Yahweh working with 99 robots, and each kills one person from each household. And so, there are 7,500 people to be killed, and each of the hundred has 75 people to kill. Suppose they take around two minutes to pass from one house to the next, so each can do it in ~2.5 hours, say from midnight to 2:30am.

Now the Egyptians' livestock were already supposed to have been all killed in the fifth plague: the cattle, the horses, the donkeys, the camels, the oxen and the sheep. So there is no need to kill any of them a second time.

And their graphene supercapacitor guns can do thousands of kills before any recharge, so with 75 they do not need to stop for recharging.

So Yahweh killed Pharaoh's heir close to midnight, and he and his robots were flying around Thebes doing other murders of thousands of people during the hours of darkness. They didn't bother to kill outside Thebes, and Yahweh exaggerated his account to pretend he did all of Egypt's firstborns. Pharaoh was woken around midnight and found that his son and heir was dead, then when he made enquiries in the morning he found one person dead in every household.

Maybe the victim wasn't always the firstborn, maybe some homes on the city's outskirts were spared, but Pharaoh didn't have time to carry out a census across the entire land of Egypt.

Then Pharaoh sent a message for Moses and Aaron by night, and he said, "Rise up! Get yourselves out from among my people, both you and the sons of Israel, and go, serve Yahweh, as you have said. And take your herds and your sheep, as you have said, and bless me as well."

The Egyptians strongly urged the people to send them out of the land quickly, for they feared they would all be dead. So the Hebrews took their dough before it was leavened, carrying it on their shoulders in kneading bowls wrapped in clothing. And they acted on Moses' word and asked the Egyptians for articles of silver,

gold or clothing. By this time the Egyptians were only too glad to see the back of them, and they considered being plundered and looted a small price to pay.

Then the Israelites journeyed from Rameses or Raamses to Succoth, about 600,000 men on foot, plus women, children, sheep, and large herds of cattle. And they baked unleavened loaves from the dough they had hurriedly brought out of Egypt, and they had not prepared any provisions for themselves.

Now the sons of Israel had spent 430 years in Egypt, according to Yahweh. However, this figure is somewhat exaggerated, to increase their reliance on Yahweh / Satan as their Lord and Savior.

Yahweh spoke to Moses on the first day of the exodus, with instructions about the decree of the Passover, how no foreigner should be allowed to eat from it unless he had also undergone Yahweh's genital mutilation ritual. None of the flesh should be taken out of the house, and none of the bones must be broken. Yahweh communicated the message at a moment when Moses had gone on ahead of the others.

Moses gave a speech to some of the people, although to 600,000+ without a microphone, powerful amplifiers and dozens of loudspeakers would be impossible, about how they should remember this day that they came out of Egypt, and commemorate it by eating unleavened bread for seven days and then making a feast to Yahweh. And they should tell their children that by the might of his hand Yahweh brought them out from Egypt, from the house of bondage. It was a nice sounding story, but conveniently omitted how they had merely traded one temporary oppressor for one who was more permanent and more powerful.

When Pharaoh had told them to go, Yahweh did not lead his people by the roads of the land of the Philistines, in case they saw war and it caused them to change their minds and return to Egypt. Instead, Yahweh led them around the desert road to the Red Sea.

Moses took the bones of Joseph, who had put the sons of Israel under oath to carry his bones with them when they departed.

They took their journey from Succoth, and camped in Etham, at the edge of the wilderness. Yahweh went before them by day in a pillar of cloud to lead the way, and as a pillar of fire by night to give them light. The cloud was maintained by day, and the pillar by night.

When the exodus started, Yahweh had gathered up all of his equipment and robots into his drones, and kept them ahead of the Hebrews. Much of the time they were parked to avoid wasting energy, only flying at low altitude to keep enough distance from Moses and his people.

By day Yahweh would deploy a hologram of a pillar of cloud, and by night it would be a pillar of fire. This hologram, generated by one of his drones, was positioned between the drones and the people, cloaking any sighting of the craft even when flying, and the flying was quite silent with the noise cancellation. Any remaining wind noise could be interpreted as a natural breeze.

Yahweh spoke to Moses again, whilst his drones had landed far enough in front of the people.

Moses was instructed to tell the sons of Israel to turn back and camp facing Pi Hahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, facing Baal Zephon. They had to camp opposite, facing the sea. For Pharaoh would believe the Israelites were entangled in the land and shut in by the wilderness. And Pharaoh would follow after them, and then Yahweh would again display his power to the Egyptians.

So the Israelites did that, and then Pharaoh heard that the Hebrews had fled, and he and his servants turned against them and asked why they had allowed them to escape their bondage.

So Pharaoh harnessed his chariot and took his people with him. He took 600 chosen chariots, and all the

chariots of Egypt, with captains over every one of them. And Pharaoh and his men went in pursuit of the Hebrews, and they overtook them camping by the sea, beside Pi Hahiroth, facing Baal Zephon.

The sons of Israel called out to Yahweh and asked Moses why he had taken them away to die in the wilderness, and they argued that they would have been better off serving the Egyptians. And Moses told them not to fear as Yahweh would perform and fight for them.

Yahweh asked Moses, "Why do you call to Me? Speak to the sons of Israel that they should go forward. But raise your staff, and stretch out your hand over the sea and divide it, and the sons of Israel will go through on dry land through the middle of the sea. And I, indeed I, will embolden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they will follow them, and I will get myself honor through Pharaoh, and through all his army, through his chariots, and through his horsemen. And the Egyptians will know that I am Yahweh when I have got honor for myself through Pharaoh, through his chariots, and through his horsemen."

So here it becomes obvious that Yahweh is primarily concerned with boosting his own ego and getting honor for himself, and the welfare of his servants - whom he clearly regards as simpletons, and barely above the level of cockroaches, is almost an afterthought.

Then the angel of Elohim, who went ahead of the camp of Israel, withdrew and went behind them, and the pillar of the cloud went before their face and stood behind them, and it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel. As before it was a cloud and darkness by day, but it gave light by night, so that the two camps remained separated all night. And as before, this 'angel', cloud or light, was Yahweh's hologram projection.

Moses stretched out his hand over the sea, and Yahweh caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all night. He turned the sea to dry land, and the waters were divided.

The sons of Israel went into the middle of the sea on the dry ground, and the waters were a wall to them on their right hand and on their left. And the Egyptians pursued, and they went in after them into the middle of the sea, all Pharaoh's horses, chariots, and horsemen.

In the morning Yahweh claims to have taken off the Egyptians' chariot wheels so that they drove with difficulty, so that the Egyptians felt that it was time to flee from Israel, since Yahweh was fighting for Israel.

Yahweh told Moses to stretch out his hand over the sea, so that the waves might go back over the Egyptians, over their chariots and horsemen.

So Moses did as Yahweh commanded, and the sea returned to its irresistible might by the turn of morning. The Egyptians fled against it, and the waters went back and covered the chariots and horsemen, and all the army of Pharaoh who came into the sea. None of them escaped. But the sons of Israel were then on dry land.

Now those seeking to make the crossing look like a supernatural miracle propose the Red Sea as the crossing point, or possibly the Gulf of Aqaba. The best research shows that the crossing point was a lake near the eastern Nile delta, possibly Lake Timsah at a time when it was considerably deeper than the 1m of the 21st century AD, and the width was around 1 or 2 km. After leaving Rameses, Yahweh led them a little way to the south, to avoid the possibility of war along the shorter route near the Mediterranean, but they did not go as far south as some propose.

What many translations stated as the "Red Sea" may have actually been the Reed Sea. But having said that, at the time of the exodus, Lake Timsah may have been the northern terminus of the Red Sea.

Yahweh had a strong desire to create a spectacle of the Egyptians being defeated by his "mighty hand", and he also had to consider how much energy resources he had. His directed energy beam had a maximum

continuous power output of 10^{16} W, but he could fire pulses of say ten seconds per minute at a slightly higher output, to make up for the beam's angle of incidence and conversion inefficiencies, to deliver 10^{16} W bursts on the ground.

The latitude of Lake Timsah is ~30.6° N, and adding an extra 5% for the diagonal because the altitude of the mothership in geostationary orbit at the equator is not almost infinitely great compared to the Earth's radius, we have 1 / cos(35.6°) = ~1.23x as the factor by which the beam output power must be multiplied to achieve some given power output on the ground.

Where the difference in longitude is negligible, the elevation angle of the orbiting mothership is $\beta = \tan^{-1}((\cos(L)-R_{Earth} / R_{GEO}) / \sqrt{(1 - \cos^2(L))})$.

R_{Earth} / R_{GEO} is ~0.151, and with L = 30.6°, the elevation angle is ~54.35° and the angle from the zenith is ~35.65°, about as expected. The beam power must be increased by 1/cos(35.65°) = 1.2306 times to compensate.

The fusion technology was about 80% efficient in converting the fusion fuel into microwave beam energy, so if Yahweh wanted 10^{16} W on the ground, he needed to have the D/He^3 fuel at a mass burning rate of 1.2306 x 1.25 x 10^{16} / $3.5x10^{14}$ J/kg = ~44 kg/s. This was achievable as a pulsed output, provided the reactor was not also being used for some high power application such as accelerating the ship.

With 10^{17} J of energy, a ten-second pulse of 10^{16} W for example, given that 2,441.7 kJ/kg is required to vaporize water from 25°C, the quantity of water that can be vaporized is $4.1x10^{10}$ kg or a little less than $4.1x10^7$ m^3 depending on salinity. Yahweh did not have the resources to part the waters of what in the 21st century would be classed as the Red Sea. He would have needed some 10% of his spare fuel reserves, and most importantly, the ~55 hour time to vaporize was far too long, and meant that the walls of water on either side would have closed the gap days before it could have been formed.

But he surely was able to do some very impressive tricks with smaller bodies of water that would get him his desired result. He simply had no motive to lead the people way down to the south, for example, to what would later be known as Sharm El-Sheikh.

The strong east wind was set up by Yahweh hours in advance of the crossing, using some 10^{16} to 10^{17} J from his directed energy beams operating from his spacecraft to heat the required parts of the atmosphere and create pressure gradients, as he had already done in a couple of the plagues. The idea was to put the Egyptian chariots at a disadvantage so that they would be "driving with difficulty", as if their wheels had been taken off.

The drag force $F_d = \frac{1}{2}\rho C_d A v^2$, where:

ρ is the mass density of the fluid, i.e. air, C_d is the drag coefficient, v is the velocity in m/s, A is the cross-sectional area of the object facing the fluid, and v is the relative velocity between the object and fluid.

Without needing to estimate values for most of the variables, it is easily seen that the strong wind puts the Egyptians at a disadvantage. They are attempting a higher velocity in their chariots, which works against them. And the cross-sectional area of a chariot and horses is higher than a human's.

But the "parting of the water" was done by Yahweh's directed energy beams directly vaporizing the water, as he had already done over part of the Nile to create his hail, thunder and rain plague.

Let's suppose that Yahweh initially used 10^{17} J to vaporize 4.1×10^7 m^3 of water, or up to 5% less depending on salinity. This could be a 5m depth, a 1,600m width of water that has to be crossed, and a 5,125m stretch of this body of water to be removed. The Israelites traveled across the approximately one mile wide crossing, and so they had a wall of water on either side at a distance of up to 2,562m or 1.6 miles.

We suppose there is a gradient of 2.6m/km, which is the average found in the world for a river. And let's suppose the Israelites walk at only 3 mph, so that they take about 20 minutes to make the roughly one mile crossing. We also include another 20 minutes as the time between the first people beginning to cross and the last ones beginning to cross. Thus, the total time taken is 40 minutes.

Now they are crossing in the middle of a 5,125m section of dry land, so it is 2,562m along to the wall of water on the left or on the right. Given the gradient of 2.6m/km, the bed of the downstream part at 2,562m distance to their right is 6.7m lower than them, so they don't need to worry about the 5m wall of water flowing back to them from their right hand.

The 5m wall of water on their left starts off at a distance of 2,562m from them, and the shallow wave speed of the initial waterfront travels at a velocity of:

$C = (g \cdot h)^{1/2}$ where g is the acceleration due to gravity of 9.8 m/s^2, and h is the height of 5m. So C = 7 m/s. Thus, the time taken to travel the 2,562m would be 366s = 6.1 minutes.

The bulk of the water is moving at a slower rate, based on the Chezy coefficient or the Manning's n-value, and might be from around 3 to 5.7 m/s depending on assumptions. It might take double the time (12.2) minutes to reach the full 5m depth, although at around 8 minutes anyone would be in about 2m depth of water.

And Yahweh vaporizes sections of water at times of 4, 8, 12, 16, 20, 24, 28, 32, and 36 minutes as the Israelites are crossing; thus, this particular operation is carried out nine times.

In 4 minutes, the shallow wave has advanced 240s x 7 m/s = 1,680m. The leading edge is very shallow, whereas the other end of the section to be vaporized is the full height of 5m. The bulk of the water advances at a slower speed. So we suppose that the average depth of the section to be vaporized is 2.5m, which gives it a volume of 2.5m x 1,680m x 1,600m = 6.72×10^6 m^3 = mass of 6.72×10^9 kg, and the energy required to vaporize it is 6.72×10^9 kg x 2,441.7 kJ/kg = 1.64×10^{16} J.

And so, hours previously, Yahweh had already used 10^{16} to 10^{17} J to set up the strong east wind. Then as the Israelites are about to make, or are making, the crossing, Yahweh uses 10^{17} J for the initial vaporization, or "parting" of the water, and then he uses 9 x 1.64×10^{16} J = 1.48×10^{17} J to hold back the oncoming upstream wall of water on their left. This is a total of 2.48×10^{17} J used for the actual crossing, over a period of about 36 minutes.

The final vaporization takes place at t = 36 minutes. And at t = 40 minutes when the last Israelites have got across, the shallow wave front is only 2.1 minutes away. If we suppose the leading Egyptians are 4 minutes behind them, then these Egyptians do not get across until 1.9 minutes after the initial shallow wave hits them, by which time the depth could be about 2m. For the remainder of the Egyptians, they are in even worse trouble, since Yahweh is not doing any more vaporization and they will soon be in water up to 5m depth.

Yahweh had to time it so that all Israelites escaped to the other side and no Egyptians managed it before the water engulfed them, but clearly, with a bit of fine tuning, Yahweh could have closed the gap even further. Vaporize a smaller upstream volume of water on the ninth time at 36 minutes, so the Israelites all escape, but even the tallest horses and horsemen are completely submerged.

And so, as was said, Israel saw the Egyptians dead, who got washed up on the seashore, and they feared Yahweh, and believed him and his servant Moses.

Hence, given the typical energies that Yahweh had used in his plague tricks, the scenario of an exodus crossing has him displaying similar technological capabilities. Maybe a small multiple of 10^{17} J was used during the crossing as described above, or maybe the body of water was a little smaller.

If the Red Sea extended as far north as Lake Timsah, and the depth was then 5m as opposed to 1m, and the width of the crossing is about a mile, then Yahweh gets the Israelites to camp some way south of the northern tip of the water, so that there is enough water left upstream so that it can fill the gap when it is allowed, and then he achieves his objectives of making his servants indebted to him and displays his might to the Egyptians.

Yahweh had to have planned the whole spectacle of the crossing, and deliberately directed the Israelites to encamp at such a point, based on his knowledge of this body of water, where he could get them across and yet catch all of the pursuing Egyptians with the advancing waterfront. This wasn't the act of a supernatural being, but it did require meticulous planning and technological capabilities of a multi-billion-year-old civilization, way beyond those that humanity would attain thousands of years into the future.

Then Moses and the Israelites sang a song to Yahweh about how Yahweh had thrown the horse and rider into the sea, and the depths had covered Pharaoh's chariots, his army, and his finest officers.

And Aaron's sister Miriam the prophetess took a tambourine and the women followed her with tambourines and dancing, and Miriam sang a short song about Yahweh throwing the horse and rider into the sea. All of this must have been music to Yahweh's ears.

Then Moses led Israel from the Red Sea (either what was then near a narrow northern terminus of the Red Sea, or alternatively, an area known as the Reed Sea), and they went out into the Desert of Shur. They walked for three days without finding water. And when they came to Marah, they could not drink the water because it was bitter.

The people grumbled against Moses, and Moses cried out to Yahweh, and Yahweh showed him a tree. Moses cast it into the waters, and they were sweetened.

They found the water and tried drinking it in late afternoon or evening, after algae had made it alkaline by taking up CO_2 in photosynthesis during sunlight hours. Moses threw the tree in, and the acidity of the log or fruit lowered the pH value to make the water more palatable. After sundown, the algae switched over to cellular respiration, releasing CO_2, also lowering the pH value without Moses having to throw in any more logs. To the Israelites, the improvement in taste was all the work of Yahweh, Moses, and the throwing of the log.

Then Yahweh made an ordinance and a statute for the people, and said that if they obeyed him and kept his statutes he would not bring on them any of the diseases he inflicted on the Egyptians.

So they had to mutilate themselves, observe a preposterous custom about a "Passover", and now there would be more statutes they had to obey. The deal was great for Yahweh, but increasingly bad for the people. Couldn't they simply act smartly and bring their own luck and prosperity upon themselves like everyone else on the Earth, rather than having to sell their soul to a devil to be in his favor, and be despised by everyone else as a result? Why didn't they have enough common sense to understand that a god would not have asked them to mutilate their baby boys?

They came to Elim, where there were twelve springs of water and seventy palm trees, and they camped there

by the waters.

Then all the sons of Israel journeyed on and they came to the Wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai. This was on the 15th day of the second month after departing from Egypt.

And the whole assembly of the sons of Israel began murmuring against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness. They said, "If only we had died by the hand of Yahweh in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the pots of meat, when we ate bread to the full, for you have brought us out into this wilderness to slaughter the whole assembly with hunger."

Then Yahweh told Moses that he would rain bread from the skies for them, and the people should go out and gather one day's portion each day, so that he could test them to see if they would comply with his law. And on the sixth day they should prepare what they brought in, and it should be twice the normal daily gathering.

And Moses and Aaron said to the sons of Israel that in the evening they would know that Yahweh had brought them out of the land of Egypt. In the morning they would see the magnificent splendor of Yahweh, because he heard their murmurings against him. Moses said that Yahweh would give them flesh to eat in the evening and bread to the full in the morning.

Then Moses told Aaron to say to all the assembly of the sons of Israel, "Come before Yahweh, for He has been hearing your murmurings."

And as Aaron was speaking to the whole assembly of the sons of Israel, they looked towards the wilderness, and the magnificent splendor of Yahweh appeared in a cloud.

Here Yahweh was using his hologram projector, and the enlarged footage of him showed how it appeared when he was descending, and throwing off some of his electrical charge in the form of sparks that could be seen rising from his head, hence the "magnificent splendor".

And Yahweh spoke to Moses, saying, "I have heard the murmurings of the sons of Israel. Speak to them, saying, 'In the evening you shall eat flesh, and in the morning you will be filled with bread, and you will know that I am Yahweh your Elohim'."

Yahweh - or his A.I. Large Language Models - had temporarily forgotten that there is a pesky little thing called causality, and cause is supposed to precede effect in the narrative. Firstly, he had only told Moses about raining bread from the skies. Then Moses told the people that Yahweh would give them flesh to eat in the evening and bread in the morning. Then Yahweh told Moses to tell the people about both having flesh in the evening and bread in the morning. The correct order has the third event moved back to replace the first event, thereby preceding the second event.

In the evening quails came up and covered the camp, and in the morning dew lay all around the camp. When that dew evaporated, there was a fine flaky substance, rather resembling hoar frost. When the sons of Israel saw it they did not know what it was, and they said, "This is manna".

Moses told them that it was the bread that Yahweh had given them to eat, and Yahweh had commanded that every man must gather from it according to what he eats, and each man must gather according to the head count in his tents.

Now the quails, whose meat is reputedly delicious, had been on a migration path traveling north, from Africa to Europe, for it was spring. They were navigating by the guidance of the Earth's magnetic field, which they could sense - or even 'see' - thanks to proteins in their retina known as cryptochromes, that enable them to sense magnetic fields. If traveling north, they would have a darker area at the bottom of their field of vision, which would veer round to the left if they began turning to the east, for example.

Over the Sinai Peninsula, the Earth's magnetic field is around 39 to 44 μT, and with altitude there is a small decrease in value.

Enter Yahweh, who is quite a force when it comes to electromagnetism. Based on his achievements so far, it would be simpler for him to create a wind that would blow the birds off course, and then, tiring, they would land or be within a few feet of the ground as they try to get their bearings. But that is rather hit and miss; he wants to steer them more accurately.

In fact, Yahweh created some artificial magnetic fields of about 100 μT and up, several times the Earth's field, that would divert the birds to his target destination - where the Israelites were camped.

Yahweh's spacecraft had a 1km radius superconducting loop, but it was not practicable to move the ship down to low altitude. However, he had the 130 "workhorse" 53-tonne drones, and the ten heavier shuttle drones, and it was the 130 lighter drones that would be used to steer the quails where he wanted them. The ten shuttle drones were initially used as scouts to find the quails, and then the 130 others took over.

The magnetic field (B) at a distance z along the axis of a single circular loop of radius R carrying current I is given by:

$$B_{(z)} = \frac{\mu_0 I R^2}{2(R^2 + z^2)^{3/2}}$$

...where $B_{(z)}$ is the magnetic field B (T) at the distance z (m), μ_0 is the permeability of free space $4\pi \times 10^{-7}$ (H/m), I is the current along the loop (A), and R is the radius of the loop (m).

The current I through each drone's superconducting loop was set to 422 kA, the loop radius R was the 20m radius of the drone, and plugging in those values as above obtains 100 μT at a distance z of 100m.

At the low magnetic fields of well under 1T, they were able to get a critical current density of 10^{10} A/m^2, with magnesium diboride, and the design of a 0.000422 m^2 superconductor cross-section allowed for maximum current of 4.22 MA, in which case the field $B_{(z)}$ at 100m would be ten times higher at 0.001T, which could be used in applications such as planets with a higher magnetic field. The loop circumference was 125.7m, the volume was 0.05304 m^3, and at 2,570 kg/m^3 the mass was 136 kg, still quite low compared to the drone mass.

The loop inductance L is given by:

$$L = \mu_0.R(\ln(8R/r) - 2)$$

...where μ_0 is the magnetic permeability of free space $4\pi \times 10^{-7}$ H/m, R is the loop radius of 20m and r is the conductor radius of 0.01159m. And so the loop inductance was 189 μH.

The stored energy U is given by:

$$U = \tfrac{1}{2}.L.I^2$$

...where L is the loop inductance as calculated above and I is the current of 4.22×10^5A. Thus, the stored energy U is ~16.8 MJ, quite trivial by Hellian Type II standards, and easily supplied from supercapacitor storage. And this is only a one-off cost, since the current continues to flow around the superconducting loop.

The shuttle drones were used as scouts, to locate the quails. From their 18.8 GJ supercapacitor storage, the heavier shuttle drones with wings extended could fly for ~215km, assuming no payload such as chalk dust or seawater.

The quails' maximum flying speed was 60 km/hr or 16.67 m/s, and on this occasion were cruising at 14 m/s, at very low altitude. The workhorse drones' ideal cruising speed at sea level was 20.87 m/s, at which induced drag equaled parasitic drag, and they could fly for up to 400km with no load. When flying alongside the quails, at 14 m/s, the induced drag was 49,674N and the parasitic drag was 10,084N, a total of 59,758N. Given the gravitational potential of ~ 78 MJ at 150m, their range at 14 m/s was (18.8 - 0.078) GJ / 59,758N = 313km.

The drones flew at 100m above the quails' 50m altitude. There were 40 at the front to 'steer' the birds with a north pole 'attractive' field, 40 at the back to produce a repulsive south pole, and 25 at each side to produce a weaker south pole as a repulsive field.

With their 120m wingspan, the drones would have had to have been spaced more than 120m apart if at the same altitude and horizontal position in the direction of flight. However, they were staggered in both altitude and horizontal position. The closest drone would be about 100m from the birds, and the magnetic fields added constructively, so that a region of enhanced field extended over a wide volume. They used active noise cancellation and holographic cloaking, so that the drones would appear as sky or clouds.

So the drones guided the quails, tricking them with an artificial magnetic gradient, and steered them down to where the Israelites were camping in the Wilderness of Sin.

Then the next morning, after the quails of the previous evening, the "manna" was found to have landed on the ground - sent from "heaven", or more precisely, Yahweh's mothership.

He had conceived his "manna" scheme years prior to this, and for months robots had been going out collecting plants infested with aphids and scale insects. These had been taken up to the ship in several shuttle drones, and a hydroponic garden was set up in the ship to harvest the honeydew excretion of the 'pests'. When the time was ready, the garden was taken down in one of the shuttle drones, and then some of this would be dropped each night for Yahweh's servants to gather up as their staple diet.

Yahweh told Moses to tell the people that the "manna" could not be left for too long; if left out in the sun it would melt, or if left for too long it would become infested with maggots and start to smell.

Yahweh also imposed an arbitrary rule - that none of the "manna" would be found on the Sabbath, and so they had to collect it for six days but collect twice the regular daily quota on the sixth day. Then they must bake or boil whatever they wanted that day, but leave the remainder for the Sabbath.

Moses told them this, but some of the people still went out looking for their honeydew on the Sabbath. They found nothing, which was not surprising as Yahweh and his robots had not done the drop on their "day of rest".

Then having seen that, Yahweh called Moses and said, "How long will you refuse to keep My commandments and instructions? Understand that Yahweh has given you the Sabbath, which is why on the sixth day He will give you bread for two days. On the seventh day, everyone must stay where he is and not leave his place."

So the people rested on the seventh day.

Moses told Aaron to take a jar and fill it with an omer of "manna", and lay it out before Yahweh. It would then be preserved for the generations to come, so that they could see the 'bread' that the Israelites ate in the

wilderness whilst they were brought out of the land of Egypt. And according to Yahweh, Aaron laid it out in front of the Ark of the Testimony, or the covenant tablet or document (depending on translation), to be preserved.

Unfortunately, Yahweh had become confused over his timeline, and had forgotten that, not only had the Ark of the Testimony not yet been built, he had not yet even asked anybody to build it. Similarly, because there was no Ark of the Testimony or Tent of Meeting, there was no Most Holy Place in a Tent of Meeting where an object could be laid out "before Yahweh". And he had not yet given Moses any stone tablets. Quite probably, Yahweh would have made this same type of error with any inhabited planet that he tried to ruin.

In all, the Israelites are said to have eaten the manna for forty years, until they reached the border with Canaan where they could settle. Now forty years would be a long time for people to be wandering in the desert. However, Yahweh did have a motive to keep them reliant on the manna for years, so that they would feel dependent on him.

Then the sons of Israel pitched camp at Rephidim, and they saw that there was no water there, so they contended with Moses and said, "Give us water, so that we can drink."

Moses replied, "Why do you chide with me? Why do you put Yahweh to the test?"

And the people thirsted there for water, and they murmured against Moses, and they asked why he had brought them out of Egypt to kill them, their sons and their cattle, with thirst.

So Moses called out to Yahweh, saying, "What shall I do to these people? They're almost ready to stone me."

And Yahweh said, "Go on ahead of the people, and take some of the elders of Israel with you. And take in your hand the staff with which you struck the river. Watch now. I will stand before you there on the rock in Horeb, and you strike the rock and water will come out of it, so that the people can drink."

And Moses carried it out in sight of the elders of Israel. He named the place Massah and Meribah, because the Israelites quarreled, and because they tested Yahweh, asking if he was really in their midst.

With the aid of his drones, Yahweh had located a spring at Horeb, and so Yahweh went there with some of his robots in advance of Moses. They found a suitable rock that they could roll along between them, that would cover the spring, yet was positioned so that even quite a light tap would tip the rock a few inches, so that the water would come out from its base. And so, Yahweh provided the Israelites with another reason to feel that they needed him.

Then the Amalekites came and attacked the Israelites at Rephidim. And Moses said to Joshua, "Choose some men for us and go out to fight with Amalek. Tomorrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the staff in my hand."

So Joshua did as Moses had instructed him, and he fought with Amalek. And Moses, Aaron and Hur went up to the top of the hill. And it came about, that when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed, and when he let down his hand Amalek prevailed.

But Moses' hand became heavy, and so they took a stone and set it beneath him, and he sat on it, and Aaron and Hur held up his hands, one on the one side and the other on the other side, and his hands were steady until sunset. And Joshua defeated Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

As with his other tricks, the 'magical' staff - and in this case Moses' hands needing to be held up - was simply theater and Yahweh having some fun with making his servants appreciate how they were relying on him. Yahweh's 'locust' drones provided him with a close-up view of whenever Moses' hands were up or down, and

how the two sides were positioned beneath his drone, which had its cloud hologram beneath it.

When Moses' hands were up, Yahweh would target the Amaleks with a non-lethal direct energy beam to disrupt their brainwaves, for example, by transmitting a pulsed 7Hz theta wave to induce trance-like states, drowsiness and slowed reactions. He would have enjoyed experimenting with other frequencies, such as 2Hz delta waves to cause sudden fatigue or even microsleeps in the midst of battle, and pulsed 300MHz to 3 GHz microwaves to generate phantom sounds inside the skull such as 'voices' and ringing.

This same situation, of Yahweh's Chosen People being inferior fighters but prevailing thanks to help, either from Yahweh or his mindless minions, would continue to play out numerous times for thousands of years.

Even as much as 3,500 years later, the settler-rulers of an illegitimate, genocidal, terrorist, apartheid, racist, supremacist occupation State that flouted international law with impunity, after having stolen other people's lands on the basis of a grotesque, malicious, colossal libel about 'gas chambers', would be conducting an ethnic cleansing operation, with the aid of arms and funding provided by a puppet satellite State on the other side of the ocean that had been hit by a comet in 10,835 BC, and tens of thousands of unarmed women and children of the native population were massacred, as their tents, homes, hospitals, schools, mosques and churches were targeted and blasted into smithereens by 2,000lb bombs including bunker bombs.

The occupiers, the cowardly mass murderers sitting comfortably in some safe room pressing a button and laughing inanely with glee as they watched on a screen to see their missiles strike the targets, and to hear the terrified screams and wailing of their prey when posted on social media, would never have been able to prevail in a fair fight, if they weren't being aided and abetted by the hundreds of millions-strong puppet state, that was totally controlled by Yahweh's followers who ran the media, the banks, gigantic lobbying outlets, and by extension, the government, and to such extent that support of Yahweh was a necessary qualification to being part of an administration.

And the crazy thing was that anyone who did not support the genocide, ethnic cleansing and terrorism - anyone who had normal human values and understood the difference between right and wrong, would themselves be accused of "terrorism", "racism", "bigotry", "antisemitism", or fabricated sex crimes, in a perverted inversion of reality, in which the psychopaths, haters, bigots, racists, pedophiles, terrorists and mass murderers would project their own crimes onto those who were calling them out.

Then Yahweh said to Moses, "Write this as a memorial in the Book, and repeat it in the ears of Joshua, for I will utterly blot out the remembrance of Amalek from underneath the heavens."

This was a lie from Yahweh on several levels, but it does tell us about his wish to utterly wipe out all of those human beings who did not grovel to him. Amalek would still be known and talked about thousands of years later. And of course, Moses did not write the Book. He was not able to write about how he was buried in a valley in the land of Moab opposite Beth Peor, or how the Israelites wept for him for 30 days, and he wasn't able to write Yahweh's fake claims about having supposedly 'created' the Earth in six days, etc.. Yahweh recorded his narrative, and the final write-up of his scriptures was performed by his LLM machines.

Moses built an altar and he called it Yahweh Nissi, for he said, "A hand is on the throne of Yah. The war of Yahweh against Amalek will be from generation to generation."

If Amalek is defined as normal humans who hadn't been duped into serving as Yahweh's useful idiots, then that was a truthful comment.

Jethro, the priest of Midian and father-in-law of Moses, heard of everything Yahweh had done for Moses and that he had brought Israel out of Egypt. Then Jethro took Zipporah, Moses' wife, and her two sons Gershom and Eliezer, and went with them to Moses in the wilderness, where he camped at the Mountain of Elohim.

Moses told his father-in-law about everything Yahweh had done to the Egyptians and their king for Israel's sake, and about the hardships along their way and how Yahweh had delivered for them. No! Yahweh was delivering everything for himself, for his own gratification and his own perverted, demonic plan to sabotage Earth's civilization, and he needed to groom his band of saboteurs and provide them with an unfair advantage.

Jethro said how good he believed Yahweh was, and he took a burnt offering and sacrifices for his Elohim, and Aaron and the elders of Israel came to eat bread with Moses' father-in-law before Elohim.

Then the next day Moses sat to judge the people, and the people stood around Moses, morning and evening. And then Moses' father-in-law asked him why did he sit by himself and the people stand around him all day, and what was he doing for the people.

Moses said to his father-in-law, "Because the people come to me to enquire of Elohim. When they have a controversy they come to me, and I judge between the parties, and I make known the statutes of Elohim and his laws."

And the father-in-law told him it was not a good thing that he was doing, since he would surely wear himself out. Instead, Moses should teach the people decrees and laws, show them the way they must walk, and show them the work they must do. Then he should provide able men who revere Elohim, men of truth - which is rather an oxymoron, and place over them rulers of thousands, hundreds, fifties and so on, and let them judge every small case, and the large cases should be brought to Moses to judge, so that they would share the burden.

So Moses did as his father-in-law suggested, and chose able men out of all Israel, whom he made rulers of thousands, hundreds, fifties and tens, and they judged the people and handled the small cases themselves. Then the hard cases they brought to Moses.

Then Moses' father-in-law went and departed, back to his own land.

In the third month when the sons of Israel had gone out of the land of Egypt, that same day they came into the wilderness of Sinai. They had departed from Rephidim, come to the Wilderness of Sinai, and they pitched camp in the wilderness, facing the mountain.

Moses went up to Elohim, and Yahweh called him out of the mountain, saying, "You shall say this to the house of Jacob, and tell the sons of Israel: 'You have seen what I did to the Egyptians, and I carried you on the wings of eagles and brought you to Myself. Now, therefore, if you will truly obey My voice and keep My Covenant, then you will be a treasure acquired for my own possession above all nations, for all the Earth is Mine. And you will be to Me a kingdom of priests, and a nation set apart.' You shall speak these words to the sons of Israel."

There was quite a lot of truth in what the insufferable Yahweh said there. He had indeed done a great deal of harm to the Egyptians. He had put a very great investment into setting up Abram and his not-so-bright descendants as his willing servants, who really were to him "a treasure acquired for [his] own possession", and obviously worth much more to him for his sabotage and subversion plans than the other nations that he wanted to conquer against their will.

They would be for him a kingdom of proselytizers, advocates for humans to follow anti-human policies, which thousands of years hence would manifest itself as "net zero carbon" and other pseudoscientific claptrap. And his Chosen People truly would be a "nation set apart", for they would be so abhorrent as parasites and destroyers of other people's civilizations that they would be kicked out of just about every country that ever made the grave mistake of allowing them entry.

And at this point in time, around 1400 BC, the other Hellian visitors, the delegation in their antimatter ships,

were long gone. They had already gone before Yahweh arrived in 2050 BC, after they had constructed the pyramids and some other monuments, and were unaware that Yahweh, a mentally deranged member of their civilization, had been wreaking havoc on Earth, and the ramifications of his dreams of grandeur and acts of malice would take thousands of years to play out. Even as a Type II civilization, the best telescopes on Hell could not resolve the finer details of any of Yahweh's acts on Earth, such as creating a thunderstorm. And they knew that if the teenage kid who won the deuterium/helium^3 powered ship to go to Earth was still there, he would be able to hitch a lift with someone else in another spacecraft.

Although some Hellians were faraway from Hell and closer to the Earth, there had not been time for anyone to receive signals from Earth and take an interstellar voyage to Earth.

So yes, at that point, Yahweh was the most powerful being on the Earth, and it was not unreasonable for him to declare that all the Earth was his. Although he could only control the behavior of a tiny minority of humans, this minority would do damage wildly disproportionate to their number.

Then Moses called for the elders of the people, and he told them the words that Yahweh had commanded him. And they all answered in unison and said that they would do everything Yahweh had said. Then Moses went back to Yahweh to tell him of the people's reply.

Yahweh said that he would come to Moses in a thunderhead of cloud, so that the people might hear when he spoke with Moses, and would believe him - and in Yahweh - throughout the eon. Then Moses told him that the people had agreed to do everything he said.

Yahweh told Moses to go to the people and prepare them that day and the morrow, and let them wash their clothes and be ready for the third day, when Yahweh would come down in sight of all the people on Mount Sinai. And Moses must set boundaries for the people, saying to them, "Take care for yourselves going up into the mountain and concerning its border. Whoever touches the mountain shall surely be put to death. Not a hand shall touch him. He shall, though, surely be stoned or pierced through. Whether animal or man, he shall not live."

And Yahweh said that at the long blast of the ram's horn, they should come up to the mountain.

Then Moses went down from the mountain to the people, and he prepared them and they washed their clothes. He said to them, "Be ready for the third day. Do not approach a woman."

On the third day in the morning there were thunderclaps and lightning flashes, and a thick cloud on the mountain, and the sound of the ram's horn, exceedingly loud so that all the people in the camp trembled.

And Moses brought the people out of the camp to meet with Elohim, and they stood at the lower part of the mountain. And all of Mount Sinai was smoking, because Yahweh descended on it in fire, and the smoke ascended like the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mountain quaked violently.

When the blast of the ram's horn sounded long and grew increasingly louder, Moses spoke, and Elohim answered him by voice. Yahweh came down on Mount Sinai at the top of the mountain, and Yahweh called Moses to the top of the mountain, and Moses climbed up.

And Yahweh told Moses to go down and make sure that the people did not break through to gaze at Yahweh, in which case many of them would perish. And the priests who approached Yahweh must cleanse themselves, in case Yahweh destroyed them.

Moses replied that the people could not come up to Mount Sinai, for they had been told to observe the boundaries around the mountain, and to set it apart.

Yahweh was not convinced that the people had been sufficiently warned of the dangers, and he told Moses to go back down, and then come back up with Aaron, but they must not let the priests or the people break through to come up to Yahweh, in case he broke out against them. So Moses went down to the people, and spoke to them to make sure they would not break through.

Yahweh's 7.07C negatively charged levitation device had been employed to allow him to make his descent from one of his solar-powered drones, which was above the cloud hologram, and he was using active shielding to protect Moses and Aaron from what would otherwise be a massive electric field that at close range would kill them in an instant.

He wanted to keep the field propagating in some directions to maintain the spectacle of thunder and lightning effects. It was quite straightforward to have the shielding directed at one or two people, but harder to guarantee that others who might be climbing up at random sides of the mountain would be spared from his "strange fire".

Now the elevation of Mount Sinai is 2,285m above sea level, but climbers could get to within some 200m of the summit before getting onto the steeper paths. The electric field E in V/m at various distances from Yahweh's charge is given by:

$E = k.Q / r^2$

...where $k = 1 / (4\pi \varepsilon_0)$ = the Coulomb constant of 8.988×10^9 $N.m^2.C^{-2}$,
Q is the charge in Coulombs,
r is the separation in m.

For a gradual, slow descent, Yahweh's charge would have been around 7.1C (the height of the mountain makes zero difference, since Earth's gravity attenuates according to the same inverse square law as its electrical field).

At 1m separation the unshielded electrical field is 64 GV/m, lethal for biological carbon-based life such as humans, with cellular disintegration and burns.

At 10m separation the unshielded electrical field is 640 MV/m, and certainly lethal for many people with heart failure and severe nerve damage.

At 100m the unshielded electrical field is 6.4 MV/m, which would cause muscle spasms and unconsciousness, not great for people climbing a mountain.

At 1km the unshielded electrical field is 64 kV/m; there would be tingling skin and hair standing up on end.

Yahweh didn't want to risk death or injury to any priests or people breaking through, even at around 100m to 200m. He wanted a grand spectacle, but if random people were being killed or seriously hurt just for trying to get a closer look at him, it would not present him in a good light.

Then Yahweh boomed out a long speech setting out his "Ten Commandments". He was relaying it to his drone above the hologram thundercloud, to be broadcast via a powerful amplifier and parametric speakers, that were blasting the sound of the ram's horn.

Yahweh started by saying, "I am Yahweh your Elohim Who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. There shall not be any other Elohim for you apart from Me."

This was his "First" Commandment. And the Second was an extension of the first, but bizarrely prohibited art

and sculpture because of Yahweh's jealousy and insecurities.

"You shall not make for yourself any carved image, nor any likeness of anything in the Heavens above, nor in the Earth beneath, nor in the water under the Earth. You shall not bow yourself down to them, nor serve them, for I, Yahweh your Elohim, am a jealous El, charging the iniquity of the fathers on the sons on the third and fourth generation of those who hate Me, and showing kindness to thousands of those who love Me and keep My commandments."

These followers of Yahweh had already mutilated themselves, and were obliged to perform other nonsensical rituals such as eating unleavened bread for seven days at a particular time of year, and refraining from doing certain tasks on a particular day of the week. Now they were banned from doing art or sculpture, all in the hope of somehow getting lucky.

And if someone's great-grandfather had understandably taken rather a dislike to Yahweh and his machinations and dealing out death and destruction, then that descendant was somehow responsible for the alleged 'crime' of his ancestor. Moreover, no self-respecting person would want to be a recipient of Yahweh's 'kindness'.

The only understandable part about how a group of people could be so foolish is that Yahweh was the only such powerful being, from a Type II civilization, operating on the Earth at that particular time. And it was just so unfortunate that he happened to be part of a tiny minority of Type II people who had a screw loose.

Yahweh continued with his Third Commandment, "You shall not take the name of Yahweh your Elohim in vain, for Yahweh will not consider guiltless him who takes His name in vain."

Yahweh's narcissism was so overwhelming that he, as a Type II civilization Hellian being, could not bear to have any talking ape-like creatures on a faraway planet criticize him in the slightest way, have his name used as a profanity, or have anyone fail to show him all the massive respect that he erroneously felt he deserved.

His Fourth Commandment was reiterating his decree that his servants should not perform any work on the day he called the "Sabbath", and the point of this was to bolster Yahweh's false claim to have "made" the heavens, the Earth, the sea, and everything in them in six days, and to have rested on the seventh day.

His final commandments were rather less arbitrary, and aimed at reinforcing the narrative that he was a 'god' rather than a devil. He chose these commandments from a shortlist generated by his AIs in response to the prompt, "Name some examples of commandments that a god might order."

His Fifth Commandment was for the followers to honor their father and mother. His Sixth Commandment was to refrain from murder. However, it would come to pass that, far from keeping this commandment, his followers would apply it selectively, and when it came to humans who did not support Yahweh, his followers would actively try to kill or harm as many of those as they could, and they would take exceedingly great pleasure in doing so.

Yahweh's Seventh Commandment prohibited adultery. His Eighth Commandment prohibited theft. His Ninth Commandment prohibited bringing false witness against a neighbor. All of these were regularly flouted.

Yahweh's final and Tenth Commandment prohibiting "coveting" of a neighbor's house, or wife, or manservant, or maidservant, or ox, or donkey, or any other possession of the neighbor's. The self-confessed "jealous" "El" showed himself to be a hypocrite.

All the Israelites witnessed the thunder, lightning, the sound of the ram's horn, and the mountain smoking, and this made them tremble and withdraw to a safe distance. They said to Moses, "Speak with us and we will hear, but do not let Elohim speak with us, in case we die."

Moses said, "Do not fear, for Elohim has come to test you, and so that fear of you might be on your faces, in order that you do not sin."

The people stood far off, and Moses climbed to approach the thick cloud where Elohim was.

Now Yahweh was employing a directed energy beam from another drone to target parts of the mountain to cause smoking. This was the drone with the upgraded DE weapon that ran from D/He^3 fusion fuel rather than supercapacitors.

And this would only need brief pulses separated by relatively long intervals, and a focused beam, but lower intensity than he had used for some of his other tricks. If he had boosted his negative charge well above 7C, he could get more smoky cloud effects, but these would be too localized, and he would need to find some way of reliably anchoring himself to the ground or to a large rock. And even at 1km some people might get muscle spasms and unconsciousness.

Yahweh told Moses to tell the sons of Israel that they had seen how he had talked to them from the heavens, that they should not make gods of silver or gods of gold, but they should make an altar of earth for Yahweh, and on it they should sacrifice their burnt offerings, their peace offerings, their sheep and their oxen. They should remember that in every place where he made his name, he would come and bless them. And if they made him an altar of stone it must not be from cut stone, since the use of tools would defile it. And they must not ascend by steps to his altar, so that their nakedness might not be uncovered on it.

Then Yahweh set out a list of civil and moral laws, dictating even more terms and conditions that a servant of Yahweh must follow. For example, if they bought a Hebrew servant then he must serve for six years, and in the seventh he would be allowed to go free, without payment. If he came in by himself, he would depart by himself. If he was married, then his wife would depart with him. If his master had given him a wife and she had borne him sons and daughters, then the wife and sons would be the property of the master, and the servant must depart by himself.

This was partly about reinforcing Yahweh's claim to have built the Earth, heavens and seas, etc., in six days.

But if, after six years, a servant said, "I love my master, my wife and my sons; I will not depart free", then his master shall bring him to the judges. He must also bring him to the door, or to the doorpost, and his master shall pierce his ear through with an awl, and he shall serve him for life.

It would come to pass that a certain US president, a servant of Yahweh's followers, and seeking election for a second term, would be involved in a bizarre fake 'assassination' scam involving the firing of a gun, the president dropping to the ground and putting two fingers inside his shoe, and then running two fingers to smear two streaks of the tomato ketchup along his face in a highly implausible claim about a bullet just nicking his ear, with a 'wound' that was totally healed after barely more than a week.

The presidential candidate was confirming that he loved to serve his masters, and the 'ear piercing', albeit merely symbolic, was to show that he would willingly serve his masters until the day he died. And the fake 'failed' 'assassination' 'attempts' would continue to be staged, sometimes on an almost weekly basis.

There were quite a few cases where a Yahweh flunky should be put to death, such as if they cursed their father or mother. But if a man struck his servant or his maid with a staff, and the servant or maid survived for a day or two before dying, the man would not be punished for it was his property. Yahweh didn't even have the morals of an alley cat.

If a man struck the eye of a servant or maid and the eye was destroyed, then they would be allowed to go free on account of the eye. This would also apply if a tooth was knocked out.

If a thief was caught breaking in and was killed, there should be no blood for him. But if it happened after sunrise, then blood should be shed for him.

Not surprisingly, Yahweh had a rule that anybody who sacrifices to a god other than Yahweh should be utterly destroyed.

There was a rule that the followers must not exploit or oppress a stranger or foreigner, since the followers were once strangers or foreigners in the land of Egypt. This rule certainly did not apply when Yahweh's followers illegally and illegitimately stole another people's land in the Middle East and set up a genocidal, apartheid, terrorist State.

Another rule stated that the Yahweh follower, if lending out money to a co-religionist, must not be a usurer to him, and should not charge interest against him. However, it would come to pass that those who did not support Yahweh would be ripped off excessively, in every possible way.

There was a rule prohibiting acceptance of bribes. It would come to pass that these Yahweh followers would not only accept bribes, they would become the master of dishing out bribes - from money they had stolen from the people by means of various chicanery.

Then Yahweh said to Moses, "Come up to Yahweh, you, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel, and worship from far off. And let Moses come near by himself to Yahweh, but they shall not come near, nor shall the people go up with him."

Yahweh also claimed in his scriptures that Moses went and wrote down all of Yahweh's words, after having told the people all of the words. No! How could Moses be expected to remember all those words in the Sinai Covenant, such as what happens when one man's ox kills another man's ox, or what happens if one man's animal feeds from another man's field? And why would he tell the people all the words and then write them down? Moses even admitted that he wasn't a man of words.

It wasn't Moses who wrote down all the words. Yahweh wanted to convey all of his words to all of the Israelites. So he had them printed onto stone tablets.

The way this actually played out is that some of the initial laws read out by Yahweh for his Sinai Covenant were scrapped following negotiations, and redacted from his scriptures.

Moses kept going up and down the mountain because there was some negotiation over what the people could be expected to agree to. The whole point of the others going part way up, but remaining at a safe distance, was that Yahweh could present various ideas to Moses, and Moses would find out the elders' views on them without having to keep going right down back to the camp.

Yahweh didn't mind if a few of his idiosyncratic ideas were rejected, as long as many of them remained in the final Sinai Covenant. So when everything was agreed, the Covenant was printed up in Yahweh's spacecraft, Moses took it down to read to the people for them to accept it and perform the ceremony with the blood. Then Moses spent forty days on the mountain being educated on all the details, and then he took down the stone tablets. They had the Book of the Covenant and the stone tablets as a written record, rather than relying on an oral tradition.

As often happens, Yahweh and his AI text generators got the sequence of events mixed up, so that events are not all in chronological order. But here this was deliberately done to add some mystery and confusion, to avoid Yahweh having to admit that negotiations had taken place. If there were no negotiations Yahweh could have just given Moses the complete stone tablets with everything written on straight after his ram's horn thundercloud display.

After delivering his long list of laws, which were barely better than anything that could be generated by a primitive computer with a 2MHz clock speed and 8K of RAM, Yahweh announced that he would send an "Angel" ahead of them to guard them along the way, and to bring them to the place that Yahweh had prepared. They must pay heed to the angel and obey his voice, and not provoke him, otherwise it would not go well for them.

Provided they carried out all of Yahweh's commands, then he would be an enemy to their enemies, he would take sickness and infertility away from his people, and he would send the "terror" of himself ahead of them, and would confound their enemies, and send hornets ahead to drive out the Hivites, the Canaanites and the Hittites from before them.

Yahweh was particularly concerned that his dupes did not bow down to the other people's gods. He had made such a large investment in them, but he was only going to use the same technology that he had already tested and put to use. His nanobots would enter people whilst they slept, would make the barren conceive, would perform various cellular repairs, and his transmitters would beam frequencies at the other tribes to confuse, tire and terrorize the unbelievers. He would use his dream transmitters to induce nightmares whilst they slept. He might even find a swarm of hornets to blow onto the unbelievers, as he had done with his locusts plague on the Egyptians.

It was all about using Type II technology and energy to boost one tiny minority group at the expense of the vast majority.

Moses rose early in the morning and built an altar at the foot of the mountain, and twelve pillars to represent the twelve tribes of Israel. And he sent young men from the sons of Israel who offered burnt offerings and he sacrificed peace offerings of bullocks to Yahweh.

Moses took half of the blood and put it in bowls, and half he sprinkled on the altar.

And he took the Book of the Covenant and read it out in the audience of the people, and they answered in unison and said they would obey and carry out everything that Yahweh had said.

Moses took the blood and sprinkled on the people, and said. "Consider now the blood of the Covenant that Yahweh has made with you concerning all these words.

Then Moses climbed up the mountain, with Aaron, Nadab, Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel. And they saw Elohim of Israel, and under his feet there was a paved work of sapphire stone, as clear as the skies. But Elohim did not stretch out his hand to the elders, and they saw him, and they ate and drank.

In this case Yahweh had a hologram projection of himself, with the words of the Covenant beneath his feet. This was just for show, to impress the elders; Yahweh did not regard them as important enough to send a biological avatar complete with detachable orbs for any handshakes.

And Yahweh said to Moses, "Come up to Me into the mountain and I will be there, and I will give you tablets of stone and the law, and the commandments that I have written, so that you might teach them.

Then Moses and his assistant Joshua rose up, and Moses went up into the mountain of Elohim, and he said to the elders, "Wait here for us until we come back to you. And Aaron and Hur are with you. If any man has any legal matters, let him come to them."

And Moses went up into the mountain, and the cloud covered the mountain, and the magnificent splendor of Yahweh rested on the mountain. and the cloud covered it for six days. On the seventh day, Yahweh called to Moses out of the midst of the cloud. To the sons of Israel, the sight of the magnificent splendor of Yahweh was like devouring fire on the top of the mountain.

Then Moses went up into the midst of the cloud, up into the mountain, and Moses was up in the mountain for 40 days and 40 nights.

First the negotiations were done, then Moses was given the Book of the Covenant to read to the people for them to accept it and perform the ceremony with the blood, then Moses went up to Yahweh for more than a month, partly to be educated on the various points of law, but crucially, to be given instructions for a project of Yahweh's aimed at preserving the Commandments and the Law. At the end Moses was given stone tablets to take down with him, and they already had the Book of the Covenant. Moses and the others would be completely unaware that the tablets had a dual purpose...

Whilst Moses was up the mountain Yahweh told him to tell the sons of Israel to bring him a heave offering. It should be accepted from any man who gave it willingly, with his heart. Yahweh asked for gold, silver, bronze, blue, purple, scarlet, fine linen, goats' hair, rams' skins dyed red, badgers' skins, acacia wood, lighting oil, spices for anointing oil and for aromatic incense, onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod (apron) and the breastplate.

Greed was certainly one of Yahweh's sins. He told Moses that he needed all this because he wanted the people to make him a Sanctuary so he might live among them. And it turned out that an important part of his new project was the construction of an Ark, sealed by a Mercy Seat lid, and for these he needed gold and acacia wood.

He gave the specifications for the Ark as acacia wood overlaid inside and outside with pure gold. The length was 2½ cubits, and the breadth and height were both 1½ cubits. There should be four rings of gold put into the four corners, and they had to make poles of acacia wood, overlaid with gold, which would be inserted into the rings by the sides, so that the Ark could be carried with them. And the poles should always be in the rings of the Ark, and never taken from it. The Testimony must be placed in the Ark.

Then they had to make the Mercy Seat of pure gold, length 2½ cubits, and breadth 1½ cubits, to serve as the lid of the Ark. And they had to make two keruvim of gold, to go in the two ends of the Mercy Seat. The keruvim had to have wings stretching on high, covering the Mercy Seat with their wings, with their faces towards each other. Yahweh said he would "commune with you from above the Mercy Seat, from between the two keruvim that are on the Ark of the Testimony".

As we shall see below, the total mass of this Ark with the Mercy Seat, plus an additional device that Yahweh would include within it, would amount to some 688kg. However, if carried by four people, it would not feel like each was bearing 172kg; it would feel like it was floating on air, about 0.1m off the ground.

Firstly, the Mercy Seat was pure gold, 1,250mm x 750mm x 20mm = 18,750,000mm^3 = 0.01875m^3. Given that the density of gold is 19,320 kg/m^3, the mass was ~362kg. We could add a little for the keruvim and reduce the thickness slightly to compensate. Yahweh did not record any specified thickness, but it needed to be thick enough to provide a decent Faraday shielding without being too massive.

Now the Ark had two sides that were 750mm x 750mm = 562,500mm^2 x 2 = 1,125,000mm^2. And there were three sides of 1,250mm x 750mm = 937,500mm^2 x 3 = 2,812,500mm^2. Thus, the total area for five sides is 3,937,500mm^2 = 3.937m^2.

Here the likely thickness for the wood is 25mm, and so the volume is 0.0984m^3. Taking the density as 800 kg/m^3, the mass is 79kg.

The likely gold overlay is 1mm both inside and outside, and so the volume of gold here is 2 x 0.001m x 3.937m^2 = 0.00787m^3, and the mass is 152kg.

So the total gold is 514kg, and total wood is 79kg, making a total of 593kg so far.

Yahweh's device for antigravity / levitation, which also served as security in that unauthorized access could result in death, consisted of various components all fitted within a small robot. The robot was large enough to contain these components, and small enough to fit inside the 1,250mm by 750mm by 750mm Ark.

The 0.1m radius charge plate was contained within a 0.2m radius vacuum chamber. There was an antimatter system that pumped electrons in to generate the negative charge, and an active shielding system that produced a neutralizing positive field to protect humans at close range, but only to the sides and above; there was normally no protection for those who got underneath when the charge was set up.

These were similar to the levitation devices that the Type II Hellian beings incorporated within their torso, although given the higher mass of the Ark, some components had been upgraded. The vacuum chamber was still 20kg, and the charge plate storage still 5kg, the antimatter reactor system was up from 10kg to 20kg, and the active shielding system was up from 5kg to 20kg. There was also 30kg for the small robot body. Thus, the additional mass for the robot and everything within it is 95kg, bringing the total mass up to 688kg.

But the difference with the Ark was that it routinely used the "painter beam" system for most of its antigravity modes. Rather than rely upon the Earth's natural electric field, in which case the charge in the vacuum sphere would need to be 60.3 Coulombs in the Assisted Carry mode and around 70 Coulombs in Flight Mode, the charges could be much lower, in the milliCoulombs range.

The Ark had four modes: Standby, Assisted Carry, Low Altitude Flight and High Altitude Flight. The latter was energy intensive and to be used sparingly. When not in use, the Ark's charges would be discharged, and quiescent energy drain would be very low. There was a motion sensor, which would not be triggered by minor tremors, but any serious rocking motion such as people trying to lift it with poles would put it into Assisted Carry Mode. The design here was to have the Ark's internal charge at such a level, together with another negative charge "painted" or sprayed on the ground by the painter beam, that its weight would be neutralized at an equilibrium point about 0.1m off the ground.

The holes for the poles were towards the top rather than the bottom, and with the Ark just at 10cm it could clear uneven ground and small rocks. The bearers might have liked a somewhat higher clearance, although the 10cm position was safer for them and with the Ark essentially floating on air, it was very much easier to move in that mode compared to a dead weight of 688kg. But as we shall show, the main reason for the choice of 0.1m rather than 1m, say, was that a 1m equilibrium point would have consumed 10,000 times the energy compared to 0.1m.

Just before the Mercy Seat was to be fixed in place, the robot had managed to clamber in unseen, with an assistant robot placing the Mercy Seat in position. The next job of the human builders was to seal the Mercy Seat to "mercifully" cover the law. And in order to allow the painter beam to operate, the next task of the internal robot was to perform laser ablations with a precisely focused beam. A great number of microscopic holes would be created through the wood and gold plating in the base, so that a huge stream of electrons could flow to the ground under Assisted Carry or Low Altitude Flight modes.

As an example, the painter beam puts a negative charge on a series of 1m radius "pads". If a 6-hr flight has a refresh rate of 14 pads per second, which would correspond to a velocity of 28 m/s and so 1/14th second before traveling 2m to the next pad, then altogether there are 302,400 pads. Now suppose each pad is charged to 132 microCoulombs. From the charge on an electron e of -1.602×10^{-19} Coulombs, then 132 microCoulombs would need 8.24×10^{14} electrons, and so the entire flight would need 2.492×10^{20} electrons, which would mean a mass loss of 2.27×10^{-10} kg for the flight.

There was also a microphone, constantly awaiting the required voice commands in Hebrew, which would

either take it from Assisted Carry into Low Altitude Flight mode, or from Low Altitude Flight to High Altitude Flight, or from Flight mode to landing. For maximum economy, flights would be at an altitude of around 3m, although for a small proportion of a flight the Ark might go up to some 40m in order to clear obstacles.

First the charge product Q_Ark times Q_Ground is calculated for the desired carry or flight altitude, based on the mass, and then the charges are individually optimized. But the optimization for Assisted Carry is different to that for Flight mode. In the latter, it is to minimize the total energy expenditure. It turns out that the total is at a minimum when the painter beam energy expenditure and the energy expended in the charge Q_Ark are equal. The method for finding the optimized charge values was shown in Genesis for the case of a being carrying a heavy stone, but let's see in a moment how it applies in the case of the Ark.

In Assisted Carry, the optimization is for safety purposes. The biggest problem was the very high electric field in the danger cone beneath the Ark, where the painter beam was deployed and there was no active shielding for the Ark's internal charge.

In all of the moving modes, the product of the two charges, Q_Ark and Q_Ground, has to be such that the F_{grav} of 688kg x 9.8 N/kg = 6,742N will be neutralized at a height r, which is the desired equilibrium altitude in m, by an F_{elec} equal in amplitude and opposite in sign or direction. (We shall take a general case of g = 9.8 m/s^2, although in the Levant where the Ark was originally operating, g was a little lower, and g would be higher at more northerly latitudes.)

For the Assisted Carry mode, with the equilibrium point set to 0.1m above the ground, we have the charge product $q_1.q_2 = F_{elec} . r^2 / k$, where F_{elec} is the required 6,742N to oppose F_{grav}, r is the altitude of 0.1m, and k is the Coulomb constant of $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$.

And so the charge product for 0.1m altitude is $7.501x10^{-9}C^2$.

If we suppose that the r_Ground, the separation r between a charge and a combustible, is 1mm on the ground when the painter beam hits, and we try various values from 0.01m to 1m for the equilibrium height r_Ark, the distance between the Ark and the ground, it turns out that the minimum value for V_Ground + V_Ark, occurs when V_Ground = V_Ark. And with the safety optimization, Q_Ground always equals $8.66x10^{-7}C$, and V_Ground and V_Ark always equal $7.78x10^9$ V/m (7.78 GV/m), so V_Ground + V_Ark = ~15.6 GV/m.

Because of this, additional safety measures were incorporated. Suppose the Ark was to be moved over some combustible such as wood. A few milliseconds before the painter beam was to deposit its charge onto a new "pad" of ground, the Ark (from the robot via the same microholes used to fire the electrons) would scan the area and analyze the molecular composition of the surface, checking for combustibles. If any were detected, the safety protocol would activate.

A cryogenic cooler would flash-freeze the hazardous point or points on the ground in that pad to a temperature well below their ignition point. In the worst case, where the entire 1m radius pad was a combustible, wood for example, suppose the volume to be cooled is a 1mm thickness of a π x $(1m)^2$ patch; thus, the volume is $0.00314m^3$. Taking a typical density for wood of 700 kg/m^3, the mass is 2.2kg. If the specific heat of the wood is 2 kJ/kg.K and we suppose it has to be lowered by 30°C, e.g. from 25°C to -5°C , then the energy to be pulled is 132 kJ. If the cryocooler has a coefficient of performance of 0.1, then the real energy cost is 1.32MJ.

Suppose the Ark was being moved under Assisted Carry at 1 m/s over a period of ten minutes, thus the distance traveled is 600m. If each 1m radius pad is sprayed with the painter beam, 2m apart so that the refresh rate is 0.5Hz, there are 300 refreshes in total, and if the entire 600m consisted of wood underfoot, then the

total cost of the cryocooler alone for the journey would be 300 x 1.32MJ = 396MJ.

The computer would be monitoring the energy expenditure, and just occasional use of the cryocooler would be permitted, but if the hazard density became too high the computer would regard the operation as too wasteful, and so the Ark would go back into Standby mode.

In order to find the optimal value for Q_Ark that will minimize the total electric field from Q_Ground and Q_Ark, a function is developed whereby the total electric field on the ground is expressed in terms of Q_Ark, and then the derivative is found and set to zero.

So as mentioned above, we take r_Ground as fixed at 1mm and try different values for the altitude or equilibrium point r_Ark. Now because the product Q_Ark x Q_Ground = F_{elec} x r_Ark^2 / k, we have:

Q_Ground = 6,742N x r_Ark^2 / (k x Q_Ark) = $7.501x10^{-7}$ $m^{-2}.C^2$ x r_Ark^2 / Q_Ark

E_Ground = k x Q_Ground / r_Ground^2 and since Q_Ground = $7.501x10^{-7}$ x r_Ark^2 / Q_Ark then E_Ground = k x ($7.501x10^{-7}$ x r_Ark^2 / Q_Ark) / 0.001^2 = $6.742x10^9$ x r_Ark^2 / Q_Ark.

And E_Ark = k x Q_Ark / r_Ark^2.

So E_Ground + E_Ark = $6.742x10^9$ x r_Ark^2 / Q_Ark + $8.988x10^9$ x Q_Ark / r_Ark^2.

Now we find the derivative and set to zero:

d(E_Ground + E_Ark) / d(Q_Ark) = $8.988x10^9$ \ r_Ark^2 - $6.742x10^9$ x r_Ark^2 / Q_Ark^2.

So $8.988x10^9$ \ r_Ark^2 - $6.742x10^9$ x r_Ark^2 / Q_Ark^2 = 0 >>>> $8.988x10^9$ \ r_Ark^2 = $6.742x10^9$ x r_Ark^2 / Q_Ark^2 >>>>

Q_Ark = ($6.742x10^9$ x r_Ark^2 x r_Ark^2 / $8.988x10^9$)$^{1/2}$ = (0.7501 x r_Ark^4)$^{1/2}$ = 0.866 x r_Ark^2.

Take the example of r_Ark = 0.01m. Then Q_Ark = $8.66x10^{-5}$C = 86.6 microCoulombs and Q_Ground = $7.501x10^{-7}$ x r_Ark^2 / Q_Ark = $8.66x10^{-7}$C. E_Ground = E_Ark = $7.78x10^9$ V/m = 7.78 GV/m and E_Ground + E_Ark = 15.6 GV/m.

Or suppose r_Ark = 0.1m. Then Q_Ark = 0.00866C = 8.66 milliCoulombs and Q_Ground = $8.66x10^{-7}$C. E_Ground = E_Ark = $7.78x10^9$ V/m = 7.78 GV/m and E_Ground + E_Ark = 15.6 GV/m.

And suppose r_Ark = 1m. Then Q_Ark = 0.866C = 866 milliCoulombs and Q_Ground = $8.66x10^{-7}$C. E_Ground = E_Ark = $7.78x10^9$ V/m = 7.78 GV/m and E_Ground + E_Ark = 15.6 GV/m.

So for some particular equilibrium height, a particular charge product is needed, and the combinations shown above balance the electric field from each on the ground, so that the total field is at a minimum. We see that for various heights, Q_Ground, E_Ground and E_Ark remain unchanged, and the only difference is that higher heights need a higher Q_Ark, which means a higher energy cost.

In Assisted Carry, with the configuration optimized for safety rather than minimizing energy costs, there is an imbalance in that most of the energy cost is used to charge Q_Ark rather than Q_Ground. For example, at r_Ark = 1m, Q_Ark = 0.866C and the stored energy is ½ x Q_Ark^2 / $1.11x10^{-11}$F = $3.38x10^{10}$J.

Unfortunately, this was not recoverable. The robot body incorporated some 10 kg of graphene-enhanced structural supercapacitors, and at 0.5 MJ/kg they could store ~5MJ, but that was a negligible proportion of the energy involved. Another problem is the tremendous voltage mismatch between the charge globes, which at 0.866C and 1.11×10^{-11}F amounts to 78 GV, and the supercapacitors, which typically handle around 50 kV.

At r_Ark = 0.1m, Q_Ark = 0.00866C or 8.66 milliCoulombs, and the energy stored is ½ x Q_Ark^2 / 1.11×10^{-11}F = 3.38×10^6J. And so the energy expenditure for Q_Ark is 3.38 MJ, which is a 10,000x saving over the 1m option. The voltage is 0.00866C / 1.11×10^{-11}F = 780 MV.

They could have upgraded the design to recover some 85% of this. However, they chose not to. This was only a few MJ, and it would have needed another 2 kg or so of components to step down the voltage, as 780 MV was still too high for the supercapacitors.

For all these Assisted Carry operations, Q_Ground is set to 8.66×10^{-7}C. The energy for each "pad" of the painter beam is U = ½ x Q_Ground^2 / C_Ground. For C_Ground, the charged ground area is treated as a 1m radius conductive disc, where the capacitance is C = 8 x ε_0 x r, where ε_0 is the vacuum permittivity constant of 8.854×10^{-12} F/m, and r is the radius of 1m, and so we take C_Ground as 7.08×10^{-11}F. Thus, we have U = 0.00530J.

This is the energy per pad, E_Pad, and in this case of the Ark being moved in the Assisted Carry mode at 0.1m off the ground, at a speed of 1 m/s, over a time of ten minutes, so that the distance traveled is 600m, the painter beam refresh rate is 0.5Hz since it takes two seconds to move from one 1m radius disc pad to the next. And so the painter beam power output is 0.00530J x 0.5Hz = 0.00265W, which over 600 seconds is a total of 1.59J. Alternatively, it can be considered as 300 1m radius pads fitting over the 600m distance, confirming the total energy at 5.3 milliWatts x 300 = 1.59J.

That is very low in comparison to the 3.38 MJ used for Q_Ark. However, as we saw above, the cryocooler needed 1.32MJ per pad to inhibit ignition, and 300 pads would amount to 396MJ. That is a completely new level above and beyond the 3.38 MJ, let alone the 1.59J for the painter beam. So it made perfect sense to incorporate a scanner that would probe the ground in advance of the Ark's position, and freeze it only if a combustible was detected. The scanner and cryocooler would not extend too far forward, so that the human bearers would neither be scanned nor frozen.

Suppose 10 out of the 300 pads were found to include combustibles, and in that case the energy needed is 10 x 1.32 MJ = 13.2 MJ for the cryocooler, 3.38 MJ for Q_Ark, and 1.59J for the painter beam, a total of 16.58 MJ.

At 50% efficiency, this would require 1.84×10^{-10} kg of matter annihilating with 1.84×10^{-10} kg of antimatter.

This simplified model hasn't allowed for the energy cost of the Ark's active shielding, to protect the human carriers, and this could double the energy used in the Ark's vacuum sphere. But with the cryocooler requiring relatively high energy, a doubling of the energy for Q_Ark might only increase the total by barely more than 20%.

The active shielding was designed to protect those carrying with sticks in the authorized manner, for example, who did not get so close to the area beneath the vacuum sphere that they were within the 45° cone danger area. If some well-meaning person did not carry out the correct procedure and instead of carrying with sticks, got too close to the underside trying to steady the Ark when the oxen stumbled for example, they would be subjected to the massive electrical field.

And under the Assisted Carry mode, we have a total of 1.56×10^{10} V/m or 15.6 GV/m in that danger area.

Values of more than 100kV/m could be lethal for humans, and 15.6 GV/m would certainly prove fatal.

Compare this with the alternative design, in which there is no painter beam, but a charge of 60.3C is needed to neutralize some 680kg of the Ark's 688kg mass, leaving a mere 2kg for each of the four bearers holding a rod. Now at 1m range the electric field is 5.42×10^{11} V/m, more than 30 times greater. And the energy consumed is $\frac{1}{2} \times 60.3^2 / 1.11 \times 10^{-11} = 1.64 \times 10^{14}$J, although that would be independent of the distance carried, if the carriers could somehow escape being cremated.

Once the Ark was in the Assisted Carry mode, its sensors would be listening for a certain voice command in Hebrew, which would take it into Low Altitude Flight mode. In order to save energy requirements and reduce environmental hazards, the painter beam method was also used here, rather than requiring a charge of ~70C which would also neutralize the mass of an 80kg pilot and leave a surplus to allow for ascension. The limitation of the painter beam flight was that the flight altitude was only in the range 3m - 40m, having to 'hug' the terrain, and it was not possible to fly over water because the charge would be conducted away too quickly.

The least energy consumption would have the flight at 3m, and the maximum at 40m. But in this case, the priority was to minimize energy consumption rather than avoid damage on the ground. In the Low Altitude Flight mode, the computer would find the optimal value for Q_Ark to minimize the total energy required for a particular flight. And this occurs when the Q_Ark energy equals the total painter beam energy.

Suppose there was to be z minutes at 3m altitude and y minutes at 40m altitude. Without showing all the working out, which uses the same approach as Assisted Carry above, the Hellians developed a function for the total energy required, expressed in terms of Q_Ark:

$E\_Total = 4.504 \times 10^{10} \times Q\_Ark^2 + (120.6z + 3.81 \times 10^6 y) / Q\_Ark^2$.

The first part, $4.504 \times 10^{10} \times Q\_Ark^2$, is E_Ark, the energy required for Q_Ark, and the remainder is the energy consumed by the painter beam, E_Painter. Then the derivative is set to zero, and this shows what value of Q_Ark gives the least energy requirement. Under this balanced, optimized case, both the energy lost in Q_Ark and the energy consumed by the painter beam are equal.

$dE\_Total / dQ\_Ark = 9.008 \times 10^{10} \times Q\_Ark - (241.2z + 7.62 \times 10^6 y) / Q\_Ark^3$

$9.008 \times 10^{10} \times Q\_Ark = (241.2z + 7.62 \times 10^6 y) / Q\_Ark^3$

$\Longrightarrow Q\_Ark = (2.678 \times 10^{-9} z + 8.459 \times 10^{-5} y)^{0.25}$

Here are some examples for a six-hour flight:

360 minutes at 3m, 0 minutes at 40m, Q_Ark = 0.03133C, E_Total = 88.43 MJ.
359 minutes at 3m, 1 minute at 40m, Q_Ark = 0.09617C, E_Total = 833 MJ.
350 minutes at 3m, 10 minutes at 40m, Q_Ark = 0.1706C, E_Total = 2.621 GJ.
180 minutes at 3m, 180 minutes at 40m, Q_Ark = 0.3513C, E_Total = 11.11 GJ.
10 minutes at 3m, 350 minutes at 40m, Q_Ark = 0.4148C, E_Total = 15.50 GJ.
1 minute at 3m, 359 minutes at 40m, Q_Ark = 0.4174C, E_Total = 15.70 GJ.
0 minutes at 3m, 360 minutes at 40m, Q_Ark = 0.4177C, E_Total = 15.72 GJ.

Not only does the higher altitude require very much more energy, $(40/3)^2$, but even a very short time at the higher altitude requires much more energy. Sometimes a flight would need to clear some obstacle, and the Ark would respond to the pilot making frantic hand signals, waving both hands rapidly in front of the

keruvim.

Initially after receiving a valid voice command to fly, the Ark's vacuum sphere would have its plates charged to 0.03133 Coulombs. If there was enough signaling by the pilot to demand an ascent to 40m, the charge would be increased to 0.09617C. After one minute there would be a gentle descent, but if the pilot asked for another 9 minutes, say, Q_Ark would be increased to 0.1706C. There would be intermediate cases where only 20 meters was needed to safely clear an obstacle, in which case the charge would not be raised as much.

Ideally if 1 minute at 40m and 359 minutes at 3m, the 40-meter minute would come at the start rather than the end, so that the computer was aware that Q_Ark needed to be raised to 0.09617C, and this would provide a saving on the painter beam power. But in the case where there is 359 minutes at 3m, and a final minute at 40m at the end, instead of the other war round, the total energy required only increases from 833 MJ to ~872 MJ. Thus, rather than anticipate that there might be some 40m altitude flight, the Ark's computer would assume 3m for the entire flight and attempt to go for ~88 MJ, rather than risk unnecessarily wasting 745 MJ in an attempt to save 39 MJ.

In order to travel horizontally in the required direction, after the Ark had responded to hand signals for turning, the active shielding would be turned slightly so that the unshielded cone area beneath was off a little from 180° and there was more repulsion from the reverse compared to the forward direction.

The Ark would generally fly at 10 m/s. A faster velocity, associated with a greater deflection in the active shielding, would require an increased refresh rate for the painter beam, and to an extent the extra power requirement would be balanced out by the reduced time to complete a particular trip. But the drag force increases with the square of the velocity according to:

$F_{drag} = ½ \times \rho \times v^2 \times A \times C_d$, where:

ρ is the air density of ~1.2 kg/m^3 at sea level, v is the velocity in m/s, A is the frontal cross-section, which we take as a little more than 0.75m x 1.25m, say 1m^2 for the Ark, keruvim and pilot, and C_d is the drag coefficient which we take as 1.0 for this shape.

The energy required for the work performed in countering the drag force must be added to the energy required to levitate, as calculated above for E_Ark and E_Painter.

Suppose the flight is for 6 hours at 10 m/s, and so the distance traveled is 216km. The drag force F_{drag} is 60N, and the work done in countering this is 60N x 216,000m = ~13MJ. If the typical 6-hour flight requires ~2-3 GJ, with about ten minutes at higher altitude to clear obstacles, then that energy for countering the drag force is still low compared to the energy used for the flight. However, if the speed is increased to 100m/s the drag force increases 100 times, and the total energy required increases by ~1.3 GJ.

The Type II antimatter reactors could dynamically inject precisely just as much fuel as was necessary for the particular energy demand at the time, in Low Altitude Flight mode, so if they required 1MJ of work to be performed for some task, and the overall efficiency was 50%, then 11.13 nanograms of antimatter and 11.13 nanograms of matter would be injected for annihilation, provided it was stocked in the reactor. But no more than needed. Fortunately for the pilot, the entire stock of antimatter would not be annihilated at once, and the being or human would live to see another day.

Antimatter refueling would be done from the ship's stores, so whether Yahweh or a robot, normal size or for fitting inside an Ark, the anti-hydrogen fuel would be guided magnetically into the 'mouth' of the being, along the 'throat' of a type of 'alimentary canal', until it was able to be guided into the reactor antimatter fuel tank. Type II beings would never try to pick up an antimatter pellet in their hand to put in their mouth; if they did, they would never make any mistake, or indeed ever do anything, again. Loading the matter fuel tank with

hydrogen was a much simpler operation.

If a robot, or Yahweh, needed restocking with matter/antimatter, they would need to take one of the shuttle drone flights up to the mothership. However, the Ark's robot was locked inside the Ark, with the Mercy Seat sealed into place. It was not really possible for this robot to refuel itself, unless, say, Yahweh had taken the Ark away in a drone for safekeeping, and could do whatever he wanted to it, unseen by his carbon-based servants.

But the Assisted Carry and Low Altitude Flight modes required energy levels that were very low in comparison to the potential energy of a full tank of matter/antimatter. It was only the 'secret' mode of High Altitude Flight that required energy levels that were a significant fraction of a full tank, and so that mode would seldom be used.

The Hellians had managed to compress their anti-hydrogen / hydrogen fuel into a metallic state at a density of 600 kg/m^3, which was contained in the matter/antimatter reactor's strategic reserve tanks. The reactor itself, typical for Hellian robot bodies, was a cylinder of length 0.2m and radius 0.2m.

The fuel tank for the hydrogen was a cylinder of length 0.1m and radius 0.05m. The total volume of $0.000785m^3$ was divided into two equal sections. The working fluid for dynamic injection, was compressed into a dense fluid of 50 kg/m^3, a little below the density of liquid hydrogen, and just enough of it was dynamically injected for annihilation as required. The strategic tank reserves were in the metallic state at 600 kg/m^3. Thus, the maximum hydrogen for matter / antimatter annihilation that could be stored in a full tank was $0.000392m^3$ x (600+50 kg/m^3) = ~255g.

There were two toruses (or tori) of equal size wrapped around the cylinder. The minor radius r was 0.025m, so two (diameters) would fit along the 0.1m hydrogen cylinder length. The major radius R was the cylinder radius 0.05m plus the torus minor radius r; hence 0.075m, Thus, the volume of each torus was $V = 2\pi^2r^2R = 0.000925m^3$. And so, this exceeded the volume of each cylinder half-section by a good margin, which was used for a vacuum gap where the antihydrogen was confined in a 12T magnetic field.

The antihydrogen was divided in the same manner as the hydrogen, with one torus as the working fluid tank, and one as the strategic reserves tank. When topping up the working fluid tank after some operation, the computer was very careful not to allow too much antihydrogen to pass through.

The total stored magnetic energy was 2 x $0.000925m^3$ x $(12T)^2$ / (2 x 4π x 10^{-7}) = ~106 kJ. They could achieve 1 MJ/kg with their confining magnets so in principle needed only 106g, although this was raised for an additional safety margin.

And so, the inner core tanks of cylinder and toruses extended over a length of the cylinder, 0.1m, and a radius of the cylinder radius plus the torus diameter, amounting to 0.1m. Surrounding this $0.003141m^3$ volume was the cryogenic cooling and control and capture mechanisms. This outer section extended to a length of 0.2m and a radius of 0.2m. Thus, its volume was (0.0251 - 0.003141) = ~0.022 m^3.

The total mass of the Ark's upgraded antimatter generator was 20 kg, compared to 10 kg for the typical robot. Hellians generally worked on a basis of 1 GW/kg for their antimatter reactors, although they reckoned on 500 MW/kg for the miniature models, and so the Ark's maximum power output was ~10 GW.

The working fluid tanks both contained $0.000392m^3$ x 50 kg/m^3 of fuel, which is 0.0196 kg. And the reactor could operate to 90% efficiency. Thus, the energy available when fully loaded is 0.9 x 2 x 0.0196 kg x $(299,792,458m/s)^2$ = $3.17x10^{15}$J. Suppose some maneuver or operation required a power output of 1GW. In

this case, the power could be sustained for 3.17×10^{15}J / 10^9 J/s = 3.17×10^6 seconds = 36.7 days before transferring more fuel from the strategic to the working fluid reserves.

Or from all four chambers when fully loaded, the total energy available is ~4.12×10^{16}J, which would allow for 476 days at 1GW, or 1,305 years at 1MW, or 1.305 million years at 1kW.

As we saw above, if the Ark was to go on a flight lasting six hours, with ten minutes at 40m altitude and the remainder at 3m, the energy used was 2.621 GJ, and so more than 15.7 million such flights could be performed (taking 10,759 years plus breaks!), less some reduction to allow for active screening and various low power tasks.

And so as calculated above, in order to initially 'charge' the magnetic traps to a field of 12 Tesla for the anti-hydrogen, containing it in a total volume (two toruses) of 0.00185m^3, there was a one-time energy cost of $(12T)^2$ x 0.00185m^3 / (2 x 4π x 10^{-7}) = ~106 kJ, prior to any loading of antimatter fuel. Thereafter, a current could be maintained indefinitely in the superconducting loop, and then the power requirement was shifted into cryogenic cooling.

An interesting feature is that a human equipped with a compass would be able to detect the Ark's magnetic field within a range of ~6m.

The heat that needed to be expelled from the robot, including the computer and cryogenic cooling for the fuel and the superconducting loops, was only around 10W, and the Hellians had achieved a coefficient of performance of 0.1, making the electrical requirement 100W. Thus, a power drain of that magnitude could be sustained for 13.05 million years, given a fully loaded antimatter reactor.

Then Yahweh told Moses they had to make a Table two cubits long, one cubit wide, and one-and-a-half cubits high. In a similar way to the Ark, it would be of acacia wood and overlaid with pure gold, and with a gold crown around it. There were to be four gold rings, fastened at the corners to the four legs, and to serve as holders for poles of acacia wood and overlaid with gold, to be used for carrying the Table.

Then they had to make plates, dishes, pitchers and bowls out of pure gold. And the showbread must be placed on the Table at all times.

Well if we take 25mm as the wood thickness for the flat section of the Table, then 1m x 0.5m x 0.025m is 0.0125m^3, and the wood mass is 0.0125m^3 x 800 kg/m^3 = 10kg. Say the gold overlay is 1mm thick top and bottom, and so 2 x 1m x 0.5m x 0.001m is 0.001m^3, which at 19,320 kg/m^3 is a gold mass of ~19kg. Even with legs, etc., it's still going to be much lighter than the Ark and Mercy Seat. There was no reason to have any antigravity device or stealth security measures for the Table.

Yahweh ordered that they must make a Lampstand of pure, hammered gold. It must have three branches coming out of one side and three branches coming out the other side. In tradition this would come to be known as a Menorah, with seven branches including the central one that pointed up.

Then his next order was for the building of the Tabernacle, with ten curtains of fine, twisted linen, with blue, and purple, and scarlet, with keruvim. One curtain had to be 28 cubits (14m) in length and 4 cubits (2m) in breadth. Five curtains must be coupled together.

There were all sorts of fancy measures like loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the edge of the seam, and clasps of gold that would couple the curtains together. Nothing was too grand for a pompous, mentally-diseased Type II being who loved to play 'god' and lord it over the minions who would serve as his little helpers to ruin and impede the progress of human civilization.

Curtains of goats' hair would be used to make a Tent over the Tabernacle. There were eleven of these curtains, which were each 30 cubits (15m) and 4 cubits (2m) in breadth. This Tent was coupled together with bronze. There was to be a covering made for it of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering over it of badgers' skins.

The Tabernacle was to have upright boards of acacia wood, and joints beneath them made from sockets of silver. Boards for the sides were also of acacia wood, and these boards were to be overlaid with gold. Whilst he was up on the mountain, Yahweh showed Moses a pattern demonstrating how the Tabernacle was to be set up.

There was to be a veil of blue, purple, scarlet, and fine twined linen that served as a divider between the Sanctuary and the Most Holy Place. The Ark of the Testimony was to be kept in the Most Holy Place. The Table and Lampstand were to be placed outside the veil, in the Sanctuary. And the entrance was also a hanging of blue, purple, scarlet, and fined twined linen. Both the veil and the entrance would have a hanging of acacia wood overlaid with gold.

The Tabernacle was to have a courtyard surrounding it, and in this courtyard they would build an altar of acacia wood 2.5m x 2.5m square with a height of 1.5m.

And the Israelites had to bring oil of pure beaten olives for the light, so that it would burn perpetually, and Aaron and his sons would keep it from evening to morning, in the Tent of Meeting outside the veil.

So basically the whole thing was a portable temple, a tent that could be set up wherever the Israelites had encamped, and its inner, most 'holy' section would be where the Ark was located, separated by the veil or second curtain, with the first curtain forming the entrance. In the courtyard surrounding it, animals would be sacrificed.

Having themselves mutilated as baby boys, following dumb customs such as celebrating mass murder and not being allowed to do certain things on one particular day of the week, and obeying a whole host of other crackpot 'laws' wasn't enough to keep themselves in this bully's good books. Now they had to build a portable temple to prove their devotion to him. Admittedly, it had taken about 600 years for them to come to such a predicament.

Then Yahweh ordered that Moses' brother Aaron and Aaron's sons Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, must serve Yahweh as priests. And Moses must speak to the people to make special garments for Aaron and his sons. They had to make a breastplate, and an ephod (apron), and a robe, and an embroidered coat, a turban, and a sash.

The breastplate was the breastplate of judgment, and in it they had to put the Urim and the Thummin. And so they would be on Aaron's heart when he went in before Yahweh, and Aaron would continually bear the judgment of the sons of Israel on his heart before Yahweh.

Yahweh then followed with a detailed set of instructions on how they had to take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen. They needed two onyx stones and must engrave on them the names of the sons of Israel. They had to engrave the two stones, the engraving of a signet, in sockets of gold. The breastplate must be made of gold, of blue, of purple, of scarlet, and fine, twined linen. There had to be chains of pure gold, and so on.

There had been no mention of any of these terms and conditions to Abram when he was told mutilation was a price he and his tribe had to pay to get the 'benefits'. It's easy to see why some would prefer to worship a golden calf, for example; they are so much less demanding.

Aaron and his sons had to wear linen undergarments to cover themselves from the loins to the thighs,

whenever they came into the Tent of Meeting, or when they approached the altar to serve in the Sanctuary, so that they would not incur guilt and die.

Now the Ark would be in Standby mode much of the time, and if Yahweh was sat upon the Mercy Seat between the keruvim, he would have active shielding deployed over 360° both horizontally and vertically, in every conceivable direction in 3-d space. But with Yahweh's 7.1C charge, if he was flying, even at a 10m range that would be 638 MV/m within the unshielded cone, resulting in instant death for humans.

If Yahweh decided to use his painter beam, and optimized his charge so as to minimize the electric field on the ground, assuming a separation r_Ground of 1mm for the painter beam and r_Yahweh of 3m for his flying height, then his internal charge had to be set to 2.66C and his painter beam would deposit a charge of 295 nanoCoulombs on the ground. The contribution from Yahweh's internal charge would be k x 2.66C / $(3m)^2$ = 2.66 GV/m, which, within rounding differences, matches the contribution from k x $2.95x10^{-7}$C / $(1mm)^2$ = 2.65 GV/m, making the total ~5.31 GV/m.

This, from the 80 kg Yahweh, compares with a total of 15.6 GV/m for the 688 kg Ark in its Assisted Carry mode, also optimized for safety. That total electric field on the ground, when minimized, is proportional to the square root of the object's mass. In order to get a minimum total voltage of only 3 MV/m for example, the mass of the object would need to go down to 25.6 milligrams.

But even with active shielding for Yahweh's charge globes, tiny inequalities would lead to kV/m or tens of kV/m at close range, and they could expect tingling skin and a hair-raising experience. All the garments could provide some mitigation, and the breastplate would serve like a Faraday shield to help protect the heart.

Yahweh eventually got to the part where all the specifications for the garments had been set out, and then gave his orders on how sacrifices needed to be carried out to consecrate the priests.

They had to take one young bullock and two rams without blemish, and unleavened bread, and unleavened cakes poured over with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil. They had to make them out of fine wheat flour, put them in a basket, and bring them in the basket with the bullock and the two rams.

Moses had to bring Aaron and his sons to the entrance of the Tent of Meeting, and wash them with water, and take the garments, and clothe Aaron with the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and he had to be dressed with the embroidered band of the ephod. Moses must put the turban on his head, and put the appointed crown on the turban, then take the anointing oil and anoint him by pouring it on his head.

Moses had to bring Aaron's sons and clothe them with coats, and with sashes, and put their headdresses on them, and consecrate Aaron and his sons.

The bullock had to be brought before the Tent of the Assembly, and Aaron and his sons had to put their hands on its head. Then the bullock had to be slaughtered - one of Yahweh's favorite parts of the action, at the entrance of the Tent of Assembly.

Some of the bullock's blood had to be smeared on the horns of the altar with their fingers, and the rest of the blood had to be poured at the base of the altar. The fat had to be burnt at the altar. But the flesh and skin had to be burnt with fire outside the camp. It was a sin offering.

The first ram, after Aaron and his sons had put their hands on its head, must be slaughtered, and the blood sprinkled all the way around the altar. After the ram was cut into pieces it had to be burnt on the altar as a burnt offering to Yahweh, a soothing fragrance, an offering made by fire to this wicked, bloodthirsty devil, who perceived evil as 'good' and good as 'evil'.

The second ram, after Aaron and his sons had put their hands on its head, had to be slaughtered, and some of its blood put on the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and on the tip of the right ear of his sons, and on the thumb of the right hand, and on the large toe of their right foot, and the blood had to be sprinkled all around the altar.

Again, this was rather reminiscent of Yahweh's ritual in which the right ear of a servant who wished to serve his master for the rest of his life would be pierced with an awl, and the symbolic right ear 'piercing' that was faked when a US presidential candidate took tomato ketchup from his shoe and smeared it on the top of his right ear and then along his face, in a staged 'assassination attempt' aimed at boosting the candidate's votes.

Some of the blood on the altar, and some of the anointing oil, had to be sprinkled on Aaron, and on his garments, and on his sons, and on their garments, and thus, Aaron, the sons, and the garments, would be "consecrated", or more accurately, humiliated and tainted. It's almost unbelievable that anyone could fall for the idea that a god would ask his worshipers to engage in such pointless butchery, but intelligence or philosophy wasn't exactly the forte of these simple shepherds.

After Yahweh continued to spout more babble about a wave offering, a heave offering, peace offerings, and other assorted lunacies, he began talking about daily offerings of a bullock for a sin offering, and lambs for a drink offering. Yahweh needed to get his daily fix of bloodletting; he'd spent about fifty years searching for a suitable mug to groom for servitude, during which he had devoted far too much time formulating his plans, and now that his investment was starting to pay off in a big way, he would enjoy it as long as it lasted.

They were ordered to build an altar of acacia wood, overlaid with pure gold, on which incense of spices must be burned every morning. Aaron had to burn the incense when he dressed the lamps, and then he had to burn it at twilight when he lit the lamps, as a perpetual incense before Yahweh, throughout their generations.

Yahweh was hungry for shekels. He told Moses that when he took a count of the number of the sons of Israel, every man must give a redemption price for his life to Yahweh, so that there might be no plague amongst them when they were numbered. So now, Yahweh has got into protection racketeering.

The price was half a shekel, which every man must give. After mutilating themselves and all the other things they've done for Yahweh, now they have to pay a head tax.

They had to make a basin of bronze, placed between the altar and the Tent of Assembly, and this needed to be filled with water for Aaron and his sons to wash their hands and feet before they went into the Tent, or approached the altar to serve, to burn an offering made by fire to Yahweh, so that they did not die.

They had to make a special anointing oil of choice spices, of myrrh, sweet cinnamon, fragrant cane, and cassia, and of olive oil. This had to be used to anoint the Tent of the Assembly, the Ark of the Covenant, the Table and all its utensils, the Lampstand and its utensils, and the altar of incense, and the altar of burnt offerings with all its utensils, and the washing basin and its foot. The sons of Israel were to be told that this was a holy compound, and it must not be poured on the flesh of a man. Any unauthorized man who tried to make a compound like it, or who gave from it to a stranger, would be cut off from his people.

They had to make a perfume from sweet spices, stacte, onycha, galbanum, sweet spices with pure frankincense. Some of it had to be ground into fine powder and put before the Testimony in the Tent of the Assembly, where Yahweh would meet with them. It would be specially appointed for them, and any unauthorized man who made a likeness to it would be cut off from his people.

Then Yahweh read out some names of craftsmen, and said that they had been filled with the spirit of Elohim, in wisdom, in knowledge, in understanding, and in all manner of workmanship, so that they could perform all the work and skilful tasks as he had commanded. These people had been targeted by Yahweh's nanobots, that had entered through their nose, mouth or skin as they were sleeping, and traveled to the brain to rewire neural

circuits, enhancing fine motor skills, and uploading blueprints into the memory so as to bypass traditional learning.

And Yahweh reminded Moses that the sons of Israel must continue to observe his commandment about the Sabbath, and that anyone who worked on the Sabbath should be put to death. This was supposedly because Yahweh had made the Earth and the heavens in six days, then had rested and caught his breath on the seventh day. Of course, that tale of Yahweh was a total pack of lies. Yahweh could not have created a heaven, but he did seek to create hell on Earth.

When Yahweh had finally finished his communing with Moses on Mount Sinai, he gave him two tablets of Testimony, two tablets of stone, written with the finger of Elohim. More accurately, the outer layer showing the testimonies in Hebrew had been engraved in Yahweh's spacecraft, and the interior that contained more than the sum of human knowledge, and a significant proportion of Hellian knowledge, had been engineered at an atomic scale in Yahweh's spacecraft.

When the people saw that Moses delayed coming down from the mountain, they gathered themselves together to Aaron, and said to him, "Come, let us make a god which will go ahead of us. As for this Moses, who brought us out of Egypt, we do not know what has become of him."

And Aaron told them to break off the golden earrings in the ears of their wives, sons and daughters, and bring them to him.

And most of the people did as he said, and they brought the golden earrings to Aaron. Then Aaron took them and fashioned them with a graving tool, and cast them into a golden calf. Then the people said, "This is your god, oh Israel, that brought you up out of the land of Egypt."

Aaron built an altar ahead of it, and said, "Tomorrow is a feast to Yahweh".

The next morning they rose early and offered burnt offerings and brought peace offerings, and the people sat down to eat and drink, and indulge in revelry.

Naturally, Yahweh's locust drones were monitoring events and relaying the signals to Yahweh. And so he said to Moses, "Go! Get down! For your people whom you brought out of the land of Egypt have corrupted themselves. They have quickly turned aside out of the way I commanded them. They have made themselves a molten calf, and they have worshiped it and sacrificed to it, and they said, 'This is your god, Israel, that brought you up out of the land of Egypt'."

And Yahweh asked Moses to leave him alone so that his anger might burn against them, and so that he might consume them. However, he would make of Moses a vast nation.

Moses pleaded with Yahweh to spare his people whom he had brought out of Egypt with immense power and with a mighty hand. He asked why should the Egyptians be able to say that Yahweh brought them out to kill them in the mountains, and consume them from the face of the Earth. He pleaded with Yahweh to turn from his fierce anger and relent of the evil against his people. And he reminded Yahweh of his servants Abraham, Isaac and Israel, and how he had promised to multiply their seed like the stars of the heavens, and to give their seed the land he had promised them.

And Yahweh relented, and did not harm his people as he thought he would do.

Of course, the promises of a devil, a mentally diseased Type II civilization being, are worthless, and such a being can easily become so consumed with anger that it will be considering using its vaporizer beam to punish a group of people that it has invested so much time and energy into. But in the end, its self-interest takes priority, and when it thinks about how vengeance would thwart its plan to create a vast nation of

saboteurs to emasculate mankind and prevent them from progressing in the same way that life on Heaven - the former name of the planet now known as Hell, had advanced to allow them to harness their Sun's energy with Dyson swarms for more than a billion years, it will relent.

Moses turned and went down from the mountain, and the two stone tablets of the Testimony were in his hand. From Moses' perception, they were written or engraved on both sides, the work of Yahweh his Elohim.

Joshua heard the sound of the people shouting, and said, "A noise of war is in the camp."

And Moses replied, " It is not the sound of a call for victory, nor the sound of a call for defeat, it is the sound of singing I am hearing."

Then as Moses approached the camp, he saw the calf and the dancing, and Moses' anger glowed, and he threw the tablets out of his hands and broke them at the base of the mountain. Then he took the calf that they had made, burned it in the fire, ground it to powder, and scattered it over the face of the water. Then he made the sons of Israel drink it.

Moses said to Aaron, "What did the people do to you that you have brought on them so terrible a sin?"

Aaron replied, "Do not let the anger of my lord glow hot. You know the people, that they are set on evil. For they said to me, 'Make us a god that will go ahead of us. For this Moses, who brought us out of Egypt, we do not know what has become of him.' And I said to them, 'Whoever has any gold, let them break it off.' So they gave it me, then I threw it in the fire, and out came the calf."

Given the sheer evil of Yahweh, Aaron's use of the graving tool to fashion the gold and cast it into a molten calf would have been a good move if only it had succeeded in taking the people on another path. But Yahweh's pet Moses considered the people to be running wild, and he believed Aaron had let them get out of control, to shame among their enemies. And Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and he said, "Whoever is on Yahweh's side, let him come to me."

Sadly for humanity, all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together to Moses, and he said to them, "Yahweh Elohim of Israel says this, 'Let every man put his sword by his thigh. Go in and out from gate-to-gate throughout the camp, and let every man kill his brother, his companion, and his neighbor'."

The 40 days and 40 nights up on the mountain with Yahweh had turned Moses full circle, from a one-time patriot who would even resort to vigilante 'justice' against a foreigner who was oppressing his people, to a Stockholm Syndrome case, who would gladly decimate his own people and side with a much more powerful, alien oppressor who was posing as a 'savior'. But this was probably the result of Yahweh conducting a form of hypnotism upon Moses, priming him to do as he wished.

And the sons of Levi acted as Moses had said, and about 3,000 men of the people fell that day.

Moses said, "Fill your hand today for Yahweh - since everyone has been against his son, and against his brother - so that he might bestow a blessing on you this day."

And the next morning Moses said to the people, "You have committed a terrible sin, and now I will go up to Yahweh. Perhaps I will make an atonement for your sin."

And Moses returned to Yahweh, and said, "Oh, this people have committed a terrible sin, and they have made themselves a god of gold. Yet now, if you will forgive their sin... but if not, I ask you, blot me out of your scroll that you have written."

And Yahweh said to Moses, "Whoever has sinned against Me I will blot him out of My Scroll. So go now.

Lead the people to the place about which I have spoken to you, and my Angel will go ahead of you. Nevertheless, in the day when I visit, I will visit punishment on them for their sin."

And Yahweh plagued the people, because of what they did with the calf that Aaron had fashioned.

Yahweh said to Moses, "Depart. Go up from here, you and the people who you have brought up out of the land of Egypt to the land that I swore to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, 'To your seed I will give it', - and I will send the Angel ahead of you, and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite and the Jebusite - to a land flowing with milk and honey, for I will not go up in your midst, for you are a stiff-necked people, in case I consume you on the way."

When the people heard this bad report they mourned, and nobody put on their ornaments, for after threatening to "consume" them, Yahweh had said to Moses to tell them, "You are a stiff-necked people. I could come up into your midst in one moment and consume you. So now, put off your ornaments from yourselves, so that I might know what to do to you."

So the sons of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments at Mount Horeb.

Moses had pitched the Tent outside the camp, and he called it the Tent of Meeting. Anyone who searched for Yahweh would go to the Tent of Meeting outside the camp. And whenever Moses went out to the Tent, all the people would rise up and each man stood at the entrance to his own tent and looked at Moses until he had gone into the Tent.

As Moses entered the Tent the cloudy pillar would descend and stand at the entrance to the Tent, and Yahweh talked with Moses. And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the Tent entrance, and all the people stood up and worshiped, each man at his own tent entrance.

And Yahweh would speak to Moses as a man speaking to his friend, a bit like if it were face-to-face. However, Yahweh would be in one of his drones; he had sent down an orb semi-biological avatar that could interact with Moses in real time, without killing (or "consuming") Moses and other onlookers as would be the case if Yahweh personally attended and made a controlled descent with his active shielding off. And Yahweh considered it beneath him to land a mile or two away and walk along to his servants, even if using his pillar of cloud camouflage.

Then Moses would turn back from the camp, but his assistant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, would remain in the Tent.

And Moses said to Yahweh, "See! You say to me, 'Bring up the people', and you have not let me know whom you will send with me. Yet you have said, 'I know you by name, and you have also found merciful goodwill in my sight.' Now therefore I ask you, if I have found merciful goodwill in your sight, show me now your way, so that I might know you, so that I might find merciful goodwill in your sight, and consider that the nation is your people."

And Yahweh said, "My Presence will go, and I will give you rest."

And Moses replied, "If your presence will not go, do not make us go up from here. And now how can it be known that I and your people have found mercy in your sight? Is it not in your being with us, and our being separated, I and your people, from all the nations on the face of the Earth?"

Yahweh said to Moses, "This thing that you have spoken I will do for you as well, for you have found merciful goodwill in My sight, and I know you by name."

Moses, wanting to see who or what it was behind the pillar of cloud, said, "Let me see, I implore you, your

magnificent splendor."

Yahweh said, "I will make all My goodness pass before you, and I will proclaim the name of Yahweh before you, and I will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and I will show mercy to whom I will show mercy."

Given that all of Yahweh's "goodness", if fitted on the edge of a razor blade, would be like a pea rolling down a motorway, this was an easy statement for him to make. And the rest of it was quite noncommittal too.

And Yahweh said, "You cannot see My face, for no man can see Me and live."

This was actually a lie, since if Yahweh had his active shielding deployed in all directions and approached a human being by walking to them, the sight of him would not be harmful.

Part of the reason was that he couldn't be bothered to land some way away and approach a human on foot. But mostly it was because he didn't want any human to see what he really was, a robot, humanoid body, with multiple sensors all around the head. This view would not show off his high-performance internal brain comprised of silicon chips, or his internal charge globe for antigravity, or his small antimatter reactor.

Yahweh wanted to maintain the legend of his 'magnificent splendor', and his status as a 'god' or "Elohim", and he would rather kill any human than see himself taken down a peg or two.

In some cases he would disperse orbs as a semi-biological avatar to communicate with humans. When he was dealing with one of his favorite, most fawning servants, who was playing a crucial role in his plans, he would meet them on a mountain top - which solved the problem of having to walk to them - the dupe would climb up to him. But to maintain the legend, there would still be some element of disguise, such as the pillar of cloud, as the human was allowed to get close to the real Yahweh with active shielding fully deployed.

And Yahweh said, "See now, there is a place near Me, and you shall stand on the rock. And it shall come to pass, as My magnificent splendor is passing by, that I will put you in a cleft of the rock, and I will cover you with My hand while I am passing by. And I will take away My hand, and you will see My back, but My face will not be seen."

In that trick of Yahweh's, Moses would only be allowed to see some of Yahweh's back, but not even the back of the head with its cameras and microphones. The rest of Yahweh would still be hidden from his view by swarms of nanobots or detachable orbs, that would appear as a pillar of cloud or light.

And Yahweh said to Moses, "Cut two tablets of stone like the first, and I will write on the tablets the words that were on the first tablets that you broke. And be ready in the morning and come up in the morning to Mount Sinai, and present yourself there to Me at the top of the mountain. And no man shall come up with you, nor let any man be seen throughout all the mountain, nor let the sheep nor herds graze before that mountain."

And Moses cut two tablets of stone like the first. And Moses rose early in the morning, and he climbed up Mount Sinai as Yahweh had commanded, and he took the two tablets of stone in his hand. And Yahweh descended in the cloud, and stood with Moses there, and he proclaimed his name, Yahweh.

Yahweh's drone was above them, concealed from view by a hologram of a cloud. Once any necessary holographic projections had been concluded, the drone would land, under autopilot, with coordinates specified by Yahweh, and under supervision of one of his robots.

Yahweh's charge was set to a little below 7.07C, to generate just enough uplift to enable him to make a gradual descent. As he approached Moses, he had to be offset by some distance in the horizontal plane, and initially his arm movements, and small charges located in the end of the forearms, allowed him to 'swim' to

the desired horizontal coordinates. And so, as he neared Moses all active shielding would be deployed apart from the direction pointing down, to brake his descent. The active shielding in the diagonally downwards direction pointing to Moses would be fully on, so that Moses was not subjected to an enormous electric field.

And Yahweh passed by before Moses, and he proclaimed, "Yahweh, Yahweh, El, merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and abundant in loving kindness and faithfulness, keeping loving kindness for thousands, forgiving perverseness and rebellion and sin, and not leaving entirely unpunished, visiting the perverseness of the fathers on the sons, and on the sons' sons, to the third and the fourth generation."

It almost seems like Yahweh had some sort of sense of 'humor' here, in presenting himself as having so many qualities that were the polar opposite of his true nature, although the final part was more truthful. However, it served his purpose to say this, since it is what he wanted Moses and his followers to believe.

And Moses hurried, and he bowed his head towards the ground and worshiped.

And Moses said, "If now I have found merciful goodwill in your sight, oh Adonai, let Adonai, please, go among us, for this is a stiff-necked people, and may you pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for your inheritance."

And Yahweh said, "See now, I am making a Covenant. Before all your people, I will perform wonders such as have not been done in all the Earth, nor in any nation, and all the people who you are among will see the work of Yahweh, for it is a wonderful thing that I will do with you."

Well, wonders such as the construction of the pyramids had already been done by Yahweh's sane, benevolent compatriots, who had arrived on Earth before him. But it was true that Yahweh's work to ruin the progress of human civilization had never been seen before on Earth, and indeed, on all known habitable planets in the Milky Way galaxy. Even on the planet formerly known as Heaven, or when it became Hell as a result of its dying Sun, there had never been a demented, crazed alien invader grooming a particular minority group to serve as saboteurs, which is why Heaven had seen such tremendous and consistent advances over billions of years. But Yahweh's concept of "wonderful" aligned with normal people's idea of uniquely destructive.

Yahweh continued, "Observe what I command you this day. See now, I am about to drive out before you the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite. Be careful not to make any treaty with the inhabitants of the land where you go, in case they become a snare in your midst. But you shall destroy their altars, break their sacred pillars, and cut down their groves, for you will worship no other god but Yahweh."

Sadly, more than three thousand years into the future, Yahweh's malign influence would still be a powerful force on Earth, and Moses' descendants would be destroying their rivals' churches, and even uprooting and destroying their olive trees. Not to mention all their other atrocities, such as dropping several 2,000lb bunker busting bombs to destroy a refugee camp, killing dozens of women and children - and spouting some lame excuse about killing a "terrorist".

Yahweh continued with the admission that he was a "jealous El", and he didn't want his servants to make a treaty with the inhabitants of a land and then go "whoring after" their gods, or sacrifice to their gods, or eat from their sacrifices, or intermarry with foreigners so that the descendants might then go "whoring after their gods". Yahweh said that they must make no molten gods for themselves.

At this point, Yahweh reiterated a host of nonsense, much of which he had already babbled on about before. For example, his servants must rest on the seventh day. Every male must appear before Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, three times in the year. They must not offer the blood of his sacrifice with leaven. They must not boil a young goat in the milk of its mother.

Then Yahweh told Moses to "Write these words, for by the declaration of these words I have made a Covenant with you and with Israel."

And Moses was there with Yahweh for forty days and forty nights. Moses was left unaware of eating bread or drinking water throughout that time. In fact, Yahweh's robots did bring supplies of water by the second day; Yahweh didn't want his most important servant to die of thirst. Whilst information was being transmitted electronically to Moses' brain, his memories of drinking were also erased.

And Moses wrote on the tablets the words of the Covenant, the ten commandments.

In fact, at some point unseen to Moses, Yahweh had switched the two stone tablets that Moses had brought up for two others that had already been engineered internally at an atomic scale in his spacecraft. They contained around 10^{20} bits per cubic centimeter, and had several times the total of human knowledge, and even a significant proportion of Hellian / Heavenly knowledge. It would take around another 3,250 years before that data was exploited, although not in a way that would benefit humanity...

The stone tablets that Moses wrote the ten commandments on were the switched tablets, with well over 10^{20} bits of memory, to serve as external hard drives that could be read by the Ark's computer.

And when Moses came down from Mount Sinai, clutching the two tablets of stone in his hands, he did not know that the skin of his face was radiating from his encounter with Yahweh. Then when Aaron and the sons of Israel saw Moses, the skin of his face was shining, and they were afraid to come near him.

Even Type II technology is not instantaneous. The 40 days was the time it took to engineer the replacement stone tablets, internally encode and write the 10^{20} bits per cubic centimeter of data, and to do some neural interlinking with Moses' brain.

And Yahweh pretended to have built the heavens and the Earth in six days, but took almost six weeks to retrain Moses and manufacture a couple of replacement stones from backup data!!!

Even more insane and risible was Yahweh's claim to have created mankind in his image, which after studying the facts, only an imbecile could believe. Yahweh's 'parents' were silicon chip-based beings, and although most of his 'ancestors' had decent enough moral values, Yahweh's time in the decreasing entropy virtual reality had left him with a "south-facing" moral compass. He had totally lost any sense of empathy or shared values of the carbon-based biological lifeforms that his ancestors used to be, well over a billion years ago, and now he perceived evil as 'good', and good as 'evil'.

No! Yahweh did not create mankind, nor did he create them in his image. What he was working to do was to shape, subvert, pervert and corrupt into his sick, degenerate image a minority group of an emerging civilization with a tremendous potential, in order to thwart and ruin their progress and development into the moral, caring, humane - and economically and technologically wealthy - society they could have become. A society where any government would have policies that benefited the people it was supposed to represent, as opposed to actively harming them whilst benefiting and enriching the minority group that ran the banks, the media, and the blackmail and bribery operations.

Moses' face is described as "shining" or "radiant". There are some intriguing alternative explanations, but we should take the simplest, most prosaic account here. He spent 40 days at high altitude exposed to sunshine, and he was fasting and was dehydrated (albeit not enough to kill him).

So for 40 days he was exposed to more intense than usual ultraviolet radiation. The outer epidermal layer is damaged, leading to a shiny, translucent appearance. The dehydration and fasting could exacerbate skin sensitivity and transparency. Edema (swelling) can create a smooth, reflective surface. Moses' appearance

was certainly changed temporarily, and he wore a veil, partly to protect his skin, and partly to avoid alarming people.

It could be asked why didn't Moses' face shine when he came down after the first 40-day stint up the mountain with Yahweh, but this question would remain even if there were some supernatural reason for the shining. In fact, during the first period of tuition he was probably facing north most of the time, and was sitting south-facing over the final period. And he was more fasted and dehydrated the second time; there is no mention of abstinence of food or drink for the first time, and Yahweh may have provided something if he was in need.

An interesting alternative scenario would have Moses being taken into one of Yahweh's drones to have electrodes connected to his head, so that he could be more efficiently programmed with 'knowledge' as Yahweh desired, and then bioluminescent dinoflagellates, picked up with the red bloom that Yahweh had been experimenting on in preparation for his "Nile turns to blood" trick, that hadn't been fully washed away, form a coating on Moses' face. Then dinoflagellate luciferase from emitted scintillons can produce an eerie glow.

But that has too many flaws, such as the light being too weak to see in daylight, and not able to persist for more than a few minutes. And Yahweh would transmit wirelessly to people's brains; he did not bother with electrodes and abductions.

Moses called Aaron and the rulers of the assembly, and they returned to him, and he talked with them. Then he instructed them on everything Yahweh had spoken with him on Mount Sinai. When Moses finished speaking with them, he put a veil on his face. He'd been at least summarizing a 40-day discussion without a veil, so the veil was more about his own comfort and protection than preventing alarm.

If Moses went in to speak with Yahweh (in the Tent), he took the veil off until he came back out. He would start speaking to the sons of Israel, put the veil back on his face, and take it off when going in to speak to Yahweh, or at least, the orb avatar.

Moses gathered together the assembly of all the sons of Israel, and told them about Yahweh's orders. They had to work for six days only, and whoever worked on the seventh day would be put to death.

Everyone of a willing heart would 'volunteer' to make a heave offering, to bring to Yahweh gold, silver, bronze, blue, purple, scarlet, fine linen, goats' hair, rams' skins dyed red, badgers' skins, acacia wood, oil for a lamp, spices for anointing oil and for sweet incense, onyx stones, and stones to be set for an ephod and a breastplate. The days of a less demanding god, who 'only' wanted followers to disfigure themselves, were well and truly gone.

And every wise-hearted man among them must come and construct everything Yahweh had commanded. The Tabernacle, the Tent, the Ark, the Mercy Seat, the Table, the Lampstand - and Moses went into some more detail of the various components to be constructed.

Then all the assembly of the sons of Israel departed, and then everyone, men and women, whose spirit was lifted, and whose heart was willing - in other words, the more cerebrally challenged or credulous amongst them, returned carrying the heave offering as commanded. They brought bracelets, earrings, rings, tablets, all jewels of gold, and silver, and acacia wood, and onyx stones, and everything ordered by Yahweh.

And Moses said that Yahweh had called by name Bezalel and Oholiab, who had been filled with Yahweh's "wisdom", to enable them to perform various works and to teach others, and Moses ordered the sons of Israel to "let" them, and every wise-hearted man in whom Yahweh had put the necessary wisdom and understanding, carry out everything as Yahweh had commanded.

And Moses called Bezalel, Oholiab and others to carry out the work. And they received from Moses all the heave offerings that the people had brought, for the work of the service of making the Sanctuary. And still more freewill offerings were brought every morning.

Then all the wise craftsmen came, to do every kind of work for the Sanctuary, and they told Moses that the people had already brought far more than was needed to complete the work. So Moses ordered that the people should stop bringing any more offerings, for they already had a surplus. Then the craftsmen carried out the work as Yahweh had commanded.

The gold used for all the work in the Sanctuary was 29 talents and 730 shekels. A talent was 3,000 shekels, and a shekel was about 11.5 grams, so 87,730 shekels was ~1,009kg or 2,224lb.

From our previous calculation, we have 514kg of gold for the Ark, most of that comprised in the Mercy Seat. So 1,009 - 514 kg leaves 495kg.

The Lampstand and all utensils (cups, "buds" and "petals") was constructed from one talent (34.5kg) of pure gold. So the remaining gold is 495 - 34 kg = 461kg.

The upright frames for the Tabernacle were acacia wood overlaid with gold, as were the crossbars, and there were gold rings to hold the crossbars.

Gold was included in the garments such as the breastplate, ephod and turban, although even the breastplate included blue, purple and scarlet as well as gold.

The veil was hung with gold hooks on four posts of acacia wood, overlaid with gold and standing on four silver bases.

The Table of showbread was overlaid with gold, and there were four gold rings and poles overlaid with gold.

The altar of incense was overlaid with gold and placed in front of the veil that was before the Ark of the Testimony - before the Mercy Seat.

There were 50 gold clasps to join the curtains. And the entrance curtain had five posts of acacia wood overlaid with gold hooks, standing on five bronze bases.

All the upright frames would have amounted to quite a large cross-sectional area, and if we deduct a talent (34.5kg) for the table overlay and a talent for the incense altar overlay, and another 10kg for other miscellaneous smaller items such as gold hooks for the veil and gold rings and chains in the breastplate, that leaves 461 - (69 + 10) = 382 kg for all the overlays on the frames.

There were twenty frames for the south side and twenty for the north side, plus eight for the rear, the west side, including two for the back corners. Each frame was 10 cubits (5m) x 1½ cubits (750mm), so if we take one side of that as overlaid, the total area is 48 x 5 x 0.75 = 180 m^2.

The volume of the remaining 382kg of gold is 382kg / 19,320kg/m^3 = 0.0198m^3. Thus, 0.0198 / 180 = $1.1x10^{-4}$ = 110 microns average plating thickness.

And the total silver used for building the Sanctuary was 100 talents and 1,775 shekels, which is 100 x 3,000 + 1,775 = 301,775 shekels = 3,470kg.

The 100 talents was used to make the 100 sockets, a talent for a socket. And the remaining 1,775 shekels was used to make clasps for the pillars.

And the total bronze used for building the Sanctuary was 70 talents and 2,400 shekels = 212,400 shekels = 2,443kg.

Finally, all the work of the Tabernacle of the Tent of Meeting was finished, and the sons of Israel had foolishly done everything just as their tormentor Yahweh had commanded Moses.

So they brought everything to Moses: The Tabernacle, the Tent and all its furniture, the Ark of the Testimony, the Mercy Seat, the garments for the priest Aaron and his sons, and everything else. Moses inspected all the work, and saw that it had been performed as Yahweh had commanded. And Moses blessed them.

Then Yahweh said to Moses that on the 1st day of the 1st month he should set up the Tabernacle of the Tent of Meeting. And he should put in it the Ark of the Testimony, and screen off the Ark with the veil.

From a functional standpoint, the Ark was the most important object, and the other items would serve to safeguard it, and to massage Yahweh's ego. But Moses could never have conceived that after more than another 3,400 years had passed, the Ark would still be exerting a malign influence on the affairs of Planet Earth...

Moses was ordered to bring in the Table, to set in order the things associated with it, and to bring in the Lampstand and set up its lamps.

He was told to set up the altar of incense before the Ark of the Testimony, and to put up the hanging of the entrance to the Tabernacle. He had to set up the altar of the burnt offering before the entrance.

He was commanded to set the basin between the Tent of Meeting and the altar, and put water in it. And he should set up the court all the way round, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

He was directed to take the anointing oil and anoint the Tabernacle, and everything in it, and consecrate everything there. He had to anoint the altar of the burnt offering and all its utensils, and consecrate the altar. And he had to anoint the basin and its base and consecrate it.

Yahweh demanded that Moses bring Aaron and his sons to the entrance of the Tent of Meeting, and wash them with water. He had to put the appointed garments on Aaron, and anoint him, and consecrate him, so that he could serve Yahweh in the priest's office.

Moses was ordered to bring Aaron's sons and clothe them with coats, and to anoint them and consecrate them as he would do with their father, so that they also could serve Yahweh in the priest's office. First they had chosen to mutilate themselves, and now they had to comply with an ever-increasing set of commands, all in the hope of somehow getting lucky.

And Moses carried it all out, just as Yahweh had ordered. And it came about that the Tabernacle was erected in the 1st month, in the 2nd year, on the 1st day of the month.

So Moses did all this work, as instructed to do so by Yahweh. He raised up the Tabernacle, fastened its sockets, set up its boards, put in its bars, and raised up its pillars. He did everything as commanded by Yahweh, and surely with assistance from his coreligionists.

Then a cloud covered the Tent of Meeting, and the magnificent splendor of Yahweh filled the Tabernacle.

The cloud was Yahweh's disguise, since he never wanted anyone to see him as he really was, and his "magnificent splendor", was as usual the sparks flying from the top of his head as he shed electrons to allow a gradual descent. His active shielding would increasingly be turned on as he descended, in all but the vertical direction. And the cloud served as a warning for everyone not to go into the Tent; if they did, the electrical

field would fry them and they would be dead.

And Moses was not able to enter the Tent of Meeting because the cloud remained over it, and the magnificent splendor of Yahweh filled the Tabernacle.

Now Yahweh wanted to savor the moment, as his minions had just carried out all this work and built him his Tabernacle. He wanted to see how it felt to be in his own Tabernacle, sat upon the Ark's Mercy Seat, without having to employ any additional disguises inside that would distort his view of the interior, And after all, he had done enough communicating with Moses for the moment; he wanted to rest and 'catch his breath'.

And whenever the cloud was taken up from over the Tabernacle, the sons of Israel carried on in all their journeys. But if the cloud was not taken up, then they did not travel until the day when it was. The cloud of Yahweh was over the Tabernacle by day, and fire was over it at night, as seen by the Israelites.

Chapter III - Leviticus

And Yahweh called to Moses, and he spoke to him from the Tent of Meeting, saying, "Speak to the sons of Israel, and say to them, 'If any man among you brings an offering to Yahweh, you shall bring your gift offering from the cattle of the herd or flock'."

Yahweh went on to set out his terms and conditions for receiving sacrifices. Having themselves mutilated, complying with crackpot 'laws', surrendering more than a ton of gold, more than 3 tons of silver, more than 2 tons of bronze, and building a Tabernacle, etc., was not enough to appease this 'god'. They found that they had to conduct sacrifices according to the officially approved formal procedures.

For example, the man who wanted to offer a burnt sacrifice of the herd must bring a male without blemish, and must offer it before Yahweh out of his own free will at the entrance of the Tent of Meeting.

He should press his hand down on the head of the burnt offering, so that it could be accepted on his behalf to make atonement for him.

He should slaughter the bullock before Yahweh, and the sons of Aaron the priest must bring the blood and splash it on the altar, all the way round, at the entrance of the Tent of Meeting.

The benefit to Yahweh was that he greatly enjoyed seeing creatures being killed, and if a bunch of dim-witted followers were duped into doing the killings in the hope that it would somehow benefit them, then all well and good. And the practice was also about perverting those who were once normal human beings, turning them into sick, crazed psychopaths who believed that conducting slaughter on defenseless animals - or even their fellow human beings, was somehow normal, natural, and even desirable.

The servant of Yahweh must have the burnt offering skinned, and cut into pieces. And the sons of Aaron must put fire on the altar and arrange logs on the fire. And the sons of Aaron had to arrange the parts, the head and the fat, on the logs on the fire on the altar. But the entrails and the legs had to be washed in water, and the priest had to burn it all on the altar, a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a soothing fragrance to Yahweh.

If the burnt sacrifice for the offering was of the flock, such as a sheep, or one of the goats, then the procedure was quite similar, except that the animal must be slaughtered on the side of the altar northwards before Yahweh.

If the burnt sacrifice for the offering was of birds, then the worshiper must bring his offering of turtle doves or young pigeons. In this case the priest must bring it to the altar and wring off its head, and burn it on the

altar, and its blood had to be drained agaist the side of the altar. And he had to pluck away its crop with its filth, and throw it to the east side of the altar, by the place of the ashes. And he must tear it open at its wings. He must not sever it completely.

And these were all examples of a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a soothing fragrance to Yahweh. What a normal person would see as the senseless killing of an animal or bird, Yahweh perceived as pleasing entertainment that satiated his desire for bloodletting, and he found the euphemism of a "soothing fragrance" rather amusing. But it wasn't just a euphemism. Yahweh's sensory equipment did allow him to experience smells - and he loved the smell of blood.

Another type of gift to Yahweh available to the misguided worshiper was the grain offering. This had to be of fine flour, and the worshiper must pour oil on it and put frankincense on it. Yahweh quite liked the aromas of frankincense, and various other incense and oils.

No meal offering to Yahweh should be made with leaven, for the worshiper may burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering made by fire to Yahweh. And every meal offering must be seasoned with salt.

In the case of a peace offering, this could be male or female without blemish from the herd, or the flock, and the fat from the entrails had to be presented, and the two kidneys with the fat on them by the flanks, and the fatty lobe attached to the liver above the kidneys he should remove.

Yahweh said that all the fat was his, and his followers must eat neither fat nor blood. This was a statute for all their generations. The blood was Yahweh's favorite part, although he felt that explicitly stating so might wake up a few people as to his true nature.

In a sin offering, if the worshiper had unintentionally committed a sin against any of Yahweh's commandments, he could atone for his sin by bringing a young bullock to Yahweh.

Yahweh's love of watching creatures bleed to death exceeded his dislike of some pathetic servant failing to comply with some particular pointless law that Yahweh had arbitrarily concocted, and so Yahweh regarded each of these rituals as a profitable deal. When an innocent creature died, it was an increase in entropy, order tending to disorder, which was a process Yahweh thoroughly approved of.

During the sin offering, the priest had to dip his finger in the bullock's blood, and splash some of the blood seven times before Yahweh, at the front of the veil of the Sanctuary. And the priest must put some of the blood on the horns of the aromatic incense altar before Yahweh, which was in the Tent of Meeting. And he should pour all the bullock's blood at the base of the altar of the burnt offering, which was at the entrance of the Tent of Meeting.

Yahweh was actually an evil, bloodthirsty devil in plain sight, but he so enjoyed hoodwinking all these ape-like creatures into imagining he was a 'god'. And he loved ruling over primitive creatures like this. Even back in the old days, when he was coming in and out of his virtual reality on Hell, he had been telling himself that some day he would have hundreds of thousands of worshipers, even if they weren't exactly the sharpest tools in the box.

Seven was Yahweh's favorite number. It is a prime number, and 111 in binary.

The sin offering would also be allowed to atone for any sin committed through ignorance collectively, by the whole assembly of Israelites. The bullock's blood would be splashed before Yahweh in the same way.

If a ruler unwittingly transgressed against one of Yahweh's 'laws', and the ruler became aware of his fault, then he had to make a sin offering involving a kid of the goats, a male without blemish, and he had to slaughter it where the burnt offerings are slaughtered before Yahweh. The blood had to be put on the horns of

the altar of the burnt offering, and poured at the base of that altar. And the fat had to be burnt as incense on the altar. Yahweh also liked the smell of burning fat or flesh.

Apart from the various types of offering for sins committed in ignorance, Yahweh also set out the procedure for cases where an individual had sinned knowingly. For example, if they dealt falsely with their neighbor, failing to return something lost, or robbery, or extortion, or bearing false witness, then the sinner had to restore the full value of the object involved, or the false testimony, and as a penalty he had to add a further one-fifth of the value. On the day of his guilt offering he had to give it to whomever it belonged, and he had to bring a ram without blemish to Yahweh, for a guilt offering to the priest.

Yahweh told Moses to command Aaron and his sons to comply with the law of the burnt offering. This was the burnt offering on the hearth of the altar all night until the morning, and the fire of the altar had to be kept burning on it.

The priest had to put on his linen garment, and his linen trousers, and he had to take up the ashes of the burnt offering consumed by the fire upon the altar and put them beside the altar. Then he had to change into other garments and carry out the ashes to a clean place outside the camp. The fire upon the altar must not be quenched and the priest had to burn logs on it morning by morning and arrange the burnt offering on it, and he had to burn the choice part of the peace offerings as incense on it.

Then there was the law of the meal or grain offering. The sons of Aaron must present this to Yahweh, to the front of the altar. One of them had to take from it his handful of the flour of the meal offering and its oil, and all the frankincense on the meal offering, and he had to burn it as incense on the altar, a soothing fragrance to Yahweh.

Aaron and his sons had to eat the remainder of it, with unleavened bread in the Sanctuary, the court of the Tent of Meeting. Yahweh reiterated that it must not be baked with leaven. It was given by Yahweh as their portion from his offerings made by fire, and was especially holy. Every male from among the sons of Aaron must eat from it.

There was a meal offering to be presented to Yahweh on the day that Aaron was anointed as priest. This consisted of fine flour mixed with oil on a griddle, and it had to be offered as a soothing fragrance to Yahweh. It must be completely burned, and none of it could be eaten.

Yahweh told Moses to tell Aaron and his sons about the law of the sin offering. The sin offering had to be slaughtered before Yahweh, where the burnt offering would be slaughtered, and then the priest who offered it for sin, along with the other males among the priests had to eat it in the Sanctuary. Anyone who touched the flesh would be set apart, and if the blood was sprinkled on any garment, that garment had to be washed in the Sanctuary. If it was boiled in an earthen bowl, the bowl had to be broken, or if it was boiled in a brazen pot it had to be scoured and rinsed in water.

But any sin offering whose blood was brought into the Tent of Meeting to make atonement in the Sanctuary must not be eaten, it must be burned in the fire.

In the law of the guilt offering, they had to slaughter it in the place where they slaughtered the burnt offering, and sprinkle its blood on the altar, all the way round. The fat had to be presented and burnt as incense on the altar. Every male from among the priests had to eat from it, in the Sanctuary. And the skin would belong to the priest who made atonement for it.

Any grain offering baked in the oven, or dressed in the covered pan, or the griddle, belonged to the priest offering it. But every grain offering mixed with oil or dry would be for all the sons of Aaron.

There was a law of the sacrifice of peace offerings to Yahweh. If the peace offering was presented for a

thanksgiving, it had to be offered with oil mixed with unleavened cakes, unleavened wafers, or cakes of finely blended flour. But as well as the cakes he had to present his offering of leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

There was plenty more drivel from Yahweh, partly a repeat of nonsense he had already spouted, such as how they must eat no kind of fat or blood, otherwise they would be cut off from their people.

Wouldn't it have been better simply to ignore this bully, cut him off from them, leave him in his Tent reminiscing on past experiences of excitedly watching slaughters and smelling blood and fat, and move on? All stick together, so that if he follows them he cannot appear to only one of them, who would serve as a traitor to his own people and lead them into becoming an evildoing, parasitic people set apart, universally despised (and justifiably so), and expelled from every nation where they ever tried to settle? Refuse to trade their humanity for wealth and privilege? And ignore any attempted communications from Yahweh via dreams?

Moses was then ordered to take Aaron and his sons, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread, and gather the assembly together at the entrance of the Tent of Meeting. And Moses did as commanded.

So Moses brought Aaron and his sons and washed them with water. He put the coat on Aaron, and dressed him with the sash, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod on him, and dressed him with the embroidered sash of the ephod. He put the breastplate on him, and in the breastplate he put the Urim and the Thummin. And he put the turban on his head, and he set the golden plate, the appointed crown, on the front of the turban.

Moses took the anointing oil, and he anointed the Tabernacle and everything in it, and consecrated them. He sprinkled some of the oil on the altar seven times, and he anointed the altar and its utensils, both the basin and the stand. And he poured the anointing oil on Aaron's head, and he anointed him, to consecrate him.

And Moses put tunics on the sons of Aaron, and tied them with sashes, and wound headdresses on them.

And he brought the bullock for the sin offering, and Aaron and his sons laid their hands on the head of the bullock for the sin offering. And he slaughtered it, and Moses took the blood and smeared it on the horns of the altar, all the way round with his finger, and he purified the altar and poured the blood at the base of the altar, and he consecrated it to make atonement for it.

He took all the fat on the entrails, and the lobe above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it as incense on the altar. But the bullock, its hide, its flesh, and its dung, he burned as fire outside the camp, as Moses had been commanded for a sin offering.

Moses brought the ram for the burnt offering, and Aaron and his sons laid their hands on the ram's head. And he slaughtered it, and Moses splashed the blood on the altar, all the way round. And he cut the ram into pieces, and Moses burned as incense the head, and the pieces, and the fat. He washed the entrails and the legs in water, and Moses burned the whole ram on the altar as incense. This was a burnt sacrifice for a soothing fragrance to Yahweh.

He brought the other ram, which was the ram of consecration, and Aaron and his sons ominously laid their hands on its head. And he slaughtered it, and Moses took some of the blood and put it on the tip of Aaron's right ear, and on the thumb of his right hand, and on the large toe of his right foot.

And he brought the sons of Aaron, and for each son, Moses put some of the blood on the tip of his right ear, and on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot. And Moses sprinkled the blood on the altar, all the way round.

And he took all the fat, and the right shoulder, and out of the basket of unleavened bread he took one unleavened cake, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and he put them on the fat and the right shoulder.

And he put all these on Aaron's hands and on his sons' hands, and he waved them as a wave offering before Yahweh. And Moses took them from their hands and burned them with incense at the altar with the burnt offering, They were consecrations for a soothing fragrance, an offering made by fire to Yahweh.

Moses took the breast, and he waved it as a wave offering before Yahweh of the ram of consecration. This was Moses' share, as commanded.

Moses took some of the anointing oil, and some of the blood that was on the altar, and he splashed on Aaron, and on his garments, and on his sons, and on his sons' garments, and he consecrated all of those.

And Moses told Aaron and his sons to boil the flesh at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, and to eat it there with the bread that was in the basket of consecrations, as Moses had commanded them. And what remained of the flesh and the blood they had to burn with fire. Or at least, the blood had to thermally decompose.

Then they must not go out of the entrance of the Tent of Meeting for seven days, until the day of fulfilling of the days for their consecration. They had to remain at the entrance of the Tent of Meeting day and night for seven days, and keep the office of Yahweh, so that they did not die. And Aaron and his sons did as commanded by Yahweh through the hand of Moses.

On the eighth day Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel. He told Aaron to take a young calf for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them before Yahweh.

And he told Aaron to speak to the sons of Israel, saying, "Take a kid of the goats for a sin offering, and a calf and a lamb, of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering, and a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before Yahweh, and a meal offering mixed with oil. For today, Yahweh will appear to you."

And they brought what Moses had commanded in front of the Tent of Meeting, and the whole assembly drew near and stood in the presence of Yahweh. And Moses said that this was what Yahweh had ordered them to do, and he would appear to them.

Moses told Aaron to go to the altar and prepare his sin offering and his burnt offering, and make atonement for himself and the people, and present the offering of the people, and make atonement for them, as Yahweh had commanded.

And so Aaron went to the altar and slaughtered the calf of the sin offering that was for himself. And the sons of Aaron brought the blood to him, and he dipped his finger in the blood and smeared it on the horns of the altar, and he poured out the blood at the base of the altar. But the fat, the kidneys and lobe above the liver of the sin offering he burned as incense on the altar, as Yahweh had commanded Moses. And the flesh and hide he burned with fire outside the camp.

And he slaughtered the ram for the burnt offering, and the sons of Aaron presented the blood to him, which he splashed all around the altar. And they presented the burnt offering to him with its pieces and the head, and he burned them as incense on the altar, a soothing fragrance to Yahweh. He washed the entrails and the legs, and burned them as incense on the burnt offering on the altar.

Then Aaron brought the people's offering, and he took the goat that was the sin offering for the people, and he slaughtered it and offered it for sin.

And he brought the burnt offering, and prepared it as directed. And he brought the meal offering, and took a handful of it and burned it on the altar, besides the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

Aaron also slaughtered the bullock and the ram for the sacrifice of peace offerings for the people, and the sons of Aaron presented to him the blood that he sprinkled on the altar, all the way around. They also brought all the fat portions from the bullock and the ram, and placed them on the breasts, and he burned the fat on the altar, but he waved the breasts and the right shoulder as a wave offering before Yahweh.

And Aaron raised his hand towards the people and blessed them, and he came down from offering the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings.

And Moses and Aaron went into the Tent of Meeting, and came out and blessed the people, and the magnificent splendor of Yahweh appeared to all the people, and out came fire from before Yahweh, and it consumed the burnt offering and the fat on the altar. When the people saw this they shouted, and fell on their faces.

For the "magnificent splendor", Yahweh could always discharge some spare electrons from the top of his head; he didn't mind being temporarily a fraction heavier, and he could soon top up his antigravity charge whenever required from his antimatter generator. His avatar of orbs concealed his true nature and "Terminator" robot appearance. His handheld graphene supercapacitor gun fired a brief, ultra-focused plasma arc along a laser-guided path, to create the spectacle of "fire" coming out from before him.

And Nadab and Abihu, two of Aaron's sons, each took his censer and put fire in it, and put incense in it, and they brought it before Yahweh. And Yahweh's graphene supercapacitor gun fired a further two shots, and Nadab and Abihu fell down dead before Yahweh.

Now one of Yahweh's excuses was that the two sons had brought "strange" fire that had not been commanded. Well, it was unscheduled and unexpected. They had just seen their 'god' consume the burnt offering and the fat on the altar, and they wanted to get a closer look. They were under the illusion that their 'god' was a good god, not a devil, and would treat them kindly, and would like to have the burning incense at close range. Unfortunately for them, they knew very little about Yahweh!

As they approached Yahweh they were getting too close for his comfort, and Yahweh was concerned that the fire and burning incense might disperse his orbs avatar cloud, risking exposure of his true appearance. He decided to shoot first and ask questions later. And after all, Yahweh had already told Moses that "no man can see Me and live".

By now, any last remaining vestiges of possibility that Yahweh might have been a good and fair 'god' were well and truly dispelled. A 'god' that kills the two eldest sons of its top priest, when their 'crime' was so spurious that it could not even be properly defined??? Only a self-hating retard would have chosen Yahweh as their El, and by this point Aaron and Moses only continued to support Yahweh because they had fallen for the sunk cost fallacy.

Now it seems reasonable to suppose that Aaron's sons Nadab and Abihu may have consumed some alcohol, and a short while later Yahweh would give Aaron a lecture about not drinking wine or strong drink. Nadab and Abihu had been stuck in the Tent of Meeting for seven days and seven nights, waiting for the fulfillment of their consecration, probably fasting for six days after the sacrifices were consumed, and only able to drink water from the basin used for washing. They were only briefly allowed some freedom on the eighth day before ceremonies resumed, so they must have eaten well, and maybe drank a little wine.

If pressed, Yahweh would have probably come up with some ridiculous statement about how killing people hurt him more than it did them. No! He relished it.

Then Moses said to Aaron, "This is what Yahweh has spoken, saying: 'By those approaching Me I will be set apart, and before all the people I will be glorified'."

And Aaron was silent.

At that point he and his remaining sons should have waited until they had the chance to leave the Sanctuary, then take off all their priests' garments, and tell Moses that if he wants to carry on as a Yahweh lackey it's up to him, but they are no longer priests, and they will never again have anything to do with the Sanctuary. And if Yahweh is going to kill them, it's better to be for a real reason than for no reason.

And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel, the uncle of Aaron, and he told them to come and carry their cousins' bodies from in front of the Sanctuary to the outside of the camp. So they came and carried the bodies, still in their tunics, to the outside of the camp.

And Moses told Aaron and his two surviving sons Eleazar and Ithamar not to mourn for their loss, not to uncover their heads or tear their clothes, lest they die and anger come on all the assembly. But the house of Israel would weep bitterly for the burning that Yahweh had kindled. And Aaron and the two sons must not go out from the entrance of the Tent of Meeting, for the anointing oil was still on them.

And they did as Moses said.

First they had to mutilate themselves, then they had to comply with an ever-increasing host of crackpot 'commandments' and 'laws', then they had to perform sacrifices and worship according to authorized procedures and were banned from eating fat, then they couldn't do art or sculpture, then they had to give up their gold, silver, bronze and other treasures, then they had to build a Tabernacle, then they had to allow the killing of two of their top priest's sons for no good reason, and then the surviving priests were prohibited from mourning or expressing any dissent.

And all of this was supposed to somehow bring them good luck. Yet it hadn't worked out quite the way they'd hoped.

And Yahweh spoke to Aaron, saying, "Do not drink wine or strong drink, you, or your sons with you, when you go into the Tent of Meeting in case you die - an eonian statute throughout your generations - and so that you might make a distinction between dedicated and profane, and between clean and unclean, and to teach the sons of Israel all the statutes that Yahweh has spoken to them by the hand of Moses."

And Moses spoke to Aaron and his remaining sons Mishael and Elzaphan, telling them to take the meal offering that remained from the offering of Yahweh made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar, because it was especially holy. They had to eat it in the Sanctuary because it was Aaron's portion, and his sons' portion, from the sacrifices of Yahweh made by fire, for that is what Moses had been commanded.

And the breast of the wave offering and the leg of the heave offering they had to eat in a clean place, Aaron and his surviving sons, and his daughters, whom Yahweh was probably considering targeting next.

Moses asked about the goat of the sin offering, and it turned out it was burnt up, and he was angry with Mishael and Elzaphan, the remaining sons, saying, "Why have you not eaten the sin offering in the Sanctuary, seeing that it is especially holy, and Yahweh has given it to you to remove the iniquity of the assembly, to make atonement for them before him? See, its blood was not brought inside the Sanctuary, where you should have eaten it as I commanded."

And Aaron said to Moses, "See now, this day they have offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before Yahweh, and such things have befallen me and, had I eaten the sin offering today, would it have been accepted in the eyes of Yahweh?"

And Moses was satisfied with that answer.

Then Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron with a new list of demands, telling them to speak to the sons of Israel and tell them which of the Earth's living creatures they could and couldn't eat. For hundreds of millions of years, animals had been getting on just fine, eating what worked for them, and rejecting what didn't. They didn't need some 'god' - or devil - telling them what they could and couldn't eat.

Yahweh told them that whatever divides the hoof, and was cloven-footed, and chews the cud, they could eat. But they couldn't eat the camel, the rock badger, and the hare, because they did not divide the hoof. They couldn't eat the pig because it did not chew the cud. The prohibited animals were to be classed as unclean.

In the waters, they could eat whatever had fins and scales, but everything that did not was to be classed as detestable.

Yahweh gave them a list of birds that were "unclean" according to his law; the eagle, the black vulture, the bearded vulture, the Egyptian vulture, the little vulture, the kite, the falcon, every raven, the ostrich, the nighthawk, the seagull, the hawk, the owl and the great owl, the swan, the pelican, the stork, the heron, the hoopoe, and the bat.

Yahweh told them that every flying insect that goes on fours should be detestable to them. Yet of every flying insect that walks on all fours, they could eat those that had jointed legs above their feet, to leap on the ground with.

This is rather like saying every devil or mentally sick Type II being should be detestable to them, yet if it falsely claims to be a 'god', promises to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, promises to multiply their seed exceedingly, promises to smite their enemies, tells them they have to cut off their foreskins as part of a "Covenant", tells them they can't work one day out of seven, tells them they have to celebrate a "Passover" mass murder event by eating unleavened bread for seven days, tells them they have to obey loads of barmy 'laws', tells them they have to sacrifice animals according to some convoluted procedure, and kills them for a minor transgression, then it's suddenly the best thing since leavened bread.

Yahweh gave examples of other "unclean" creatures such as the weasel and the chameleon, and came up with an arbitrary, pseudo-scientific law that anyone who touched such creatures in their death would be unclean until the evening. Why not the afternoon, or midnight? And if an "unclean" animal fell into a clay pot, then anything in the pot should be "unclean" as well, and the pot must be broken. Yahweh was supposed to be multiplying the descendants of these people, but he was encouraging waste of resources.

Another of Yahweh's rants was about women giving birth. He said that in the case of a male child, the mother would be unclean for seven days, then the child had to be genitally mutilated on the eighth day, and then the woman had to wait another 33 days until the date of her "purification", before which she would be prohibited from touching any dedicated thing or going into the Sanctuary.

If it was a female child, the mother would be unclean for two weeks, and then her purification would take another 66 days.

But it gets worse. Whatever the sex of the child, when the days of the mother's purification were fulfilled, she had to bring a lamb, a son of the first year, for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, to the entrance of the Tent of Meeting, to the priest, who would present it before Yahweh and make atonement for her, and then she would be "cleansed from the fountain of her blood". And if she couldn't bring a lamb, she should bring two turtledoves or two young pigeons, one for the burnt offering, and one for the sin offering.

With this sort of tripe, it's no wonder the descendants of these people would, thousands of years hence,

become psychopaths and misfits, for example, with the male so-called 'soldiers' putting on women's underwear, or smashing children's toys, from the ruins of the homes where they had been conducting a genocide, or they would run over and crush to death with a bulldozer a peace activist who was protesting against their demolition of the occupied people's homes, or a clothing company founder would dance naked in front of his female employees, evidently believing that he was too sexy for his clothes.

Yahweh went on such a long diatribe about whether or not a person suffering from leprosy was 'unclean', that Moses and Aaron must have been almost dying of thirst by the end. But then Yahweh spoke to Moses for almost as long about the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing by the priest. And next Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron about his laws for what would happen if a man or woman had a discharge. Not surprisingly, it involved the sacrifice of turtledoves or pigeons, so that Yahweh could get his daily fix of blood.

As expected, Yahweh's reasons for killing two of Aaron's sons are further clarified, when he said to Moses, "Speak to your brother Aaron that he does not at any time come into the Sanctuary inside the veil in front of the Mercy Seat which is on the Ark, so that he does not die, for I will be appearing in the cloud on the Mercy Seat."

So only now, after spouting a load of gibberish regarding his hundreds of so-called 'laws' in order to satisfy his bloodlust, the sniveling little toe-rag has owned up and confirmed his primary reason for killing the two sons - that they got too close to him by opening the veil and looking at the cloud above the Ark, and he panicked and killed them to avoid being revealed as a repulsive Terminator robot camouflaged by orbs. Yahweh had already cited drinking alcohol as a proximate cause.

Now Yahweh's olfactory system far surpassed human capabilities. "Electronic-nose" technology included arrays of chemical sensors that could distinguish between various volatile organic compounds (VOCs) generated as products of combustion, and Yahweh was able to identify which animal or bird was being sacrificed. And his visual system included active penetrating sensors that transmitted non-ionizing radiation in the millimeter wave to terahertz range, and it was easy for him to 'see' through materials like the blue, purple, scarlet and fine-twined linen of the veil that concealed the Mercy Seat, without harmful X-rays. His silicon brain could conduct real-time analysis of all this data, along with electrical signals from his 'ears', far more rapidly than a human brain.

Thus, he could see, hear and smell what was taking place on the other side of the veil, but the veil concealed him from his worshipers, unless they entered the Most Holy Place.

Then Yahweh began talking about scapegoats, inspired by the fact that he, Yahweh, had sacrificed the two scapegoats Nadab and Abihu, who ended up bearing the blame for Yahweh's deception as an ugly, repellent, evildoing android posing as a 'god'.

The scapegoat ritual included the killing and burning of a bullock, a ram and a goat, but there was a second goat that was brought in and then taken away into the wilderness. Aaron had to cast lots for the two goats, one lot for Yahweh, and the other lot for the scapegoat. Yahweh doesn't even bother to hide the fact that the sacrificed animals are for him. But specifically, they are to satisfy his addiction to the sight and sounds of killing, and the smell of blood, and the VOCs released by combustion of biological carbon-based life.

Next Yahweh ordered Moses to speak to Aaron and the people about slaughters of animals in general. If any man of the house of Israel slaughtered an ox, lamb, or goat, whether in the camp or outside the camp, he must bring it to the entrance of the Tent of Meeting, to present an offering to Yahweh in front of the Tabernacle of Yahweh. Otherwise, blood-guilt should be imputed to that man, and he should be cut off from his people.

Yahweh added that even if a stranger was staying amongst them, and offered up a burnt offering or sacrifice without bringing it to the entrance of the Tent of Meeting to prepare it for Yahweh, then that man must be

shunned by his people.

Yahweh's addiction has really taken a hold by now, and it's not enough to have an ever-increasing myriad of so-called 'laws', which whenever unwittingly or knowingly broken, will provide Yahweh with his multiple-times-a-day blood fix. He wants to have a monopoly on slaughter, so that he can never miss out on experiencing his 'enjoyment' and 'pleasure' associated with the killings.

And if he did miss out on just one slaughter, he would take it as a great insult. Similarly, if he missed out on blood undergoing thermal decomposition because one of his hapless servants had eaten it, that would be taken as a massive disrespect.

Many of these Israelites were in-bred; they had taken a cousin in marriage. And Yahweh went on to expound on what, in contrast to most of his 'laws', was eminently sensible - that the practice of incest was bad for a nation.

Next Yahweh told Moses another series of commandments, some of them reiterations of his earlier orders, such as how his servants had to observe his Sabbath, respect their parents, not turn to idols and make themselves molten gods, and not steal, lie, or deal falsely to each other. Yahweh did want his people to multiply, so that they could go on to wreak havoc on the rest of mankind, and subvert and sabotage Earth's civilization. And he needed to deceive them into imagining that he was a 'god', and so some of his orders were rational; others were just for his own gratification.

Yahweh said that any of the sons of Israel or strangers living among them who gave their children to Molech must be put to death by stoning. And if they did not, then Yahweh would set his face against the culprit and his family and cut them off from their people.

Yahweh reemphasized that he had set apart the sons of Israel from the other nations, a fact which would become increasingly apparent to any thoughtful person in those other nations throughout the centuries, and interestingly, Yahweh confirmed that it was because he, Yahweh, was set apart.

"And you shall prepare yourselves, and you shall be set apart, for I am Yahweh your Elohim. [...] And you shall be separated to Me, for I, Yahweh, am set apart, and I have separated you from the nations so that you should be Mine."

Well, yes, by his evil actions in working to ruin a developing civilization, he had set himself apart from the other members of Hellian society, and had marked himself out as a renegade.

Yahweh was unaware that the Hellian delegation (of normal, 'good', highly intelligent superbeings) who had arrived on Earth centuries in advance of him in their antimatter-powered ships, the 'gods' who had built monuments such as the Egyptian pyramids and Stonehenge, had planted four separate swarms of probes disguised as small carbonaceous chondrite asteroids in the asteroid belt between Mars and Jupiter.

Some of their ships were stocked with these 'asteroid' probes, that would arrange themselves so as to form an optical telescope array with an effective aperture of 10km diameter. And other ships would carry spare shuttle drones, so that the probes ships' crews could descend to Earth.

Now in classical optics, the minimum angular resolution θ in radians is given by $\theta = 1.22 * \lambda / D$ where:

λ is the wavelength of the light, and D is the effective lens aperture diameter.

When D = 10km and we take λ as 500nm, then we have $\theta = 1.22 * 5x10^{-7} / 10,000 = 6.1x10^{-11}$ radians.

Now for such small angles, the angle θ in radians is very nearly equal to object size or spatial resolution $\Delta\ell$ /

distance d. And so the minimum object size that can be resolved is $\Delta\ell = \theta * d$. So we have $\theta = 6.1x10^{-11}$ radians, and let's go into the details of how they minimized the distance between their telescope and Earth.

They had 1,920 probes in total, each 5m radius, divided into four lots of 480, which were brought on four antimatter-powered craft. Each craft's drone hanger was a 44m length of a 200m radius rotating cylinder wall, and so each ship could accommodate four rows of 5m radius probes, and each row could fit 120 around the circumference.

The four ships placed each array of four hundred and eighty 5m radius probes at 90° apart along the asteroid belt, on the edge facing the Earth. So at the best approach, one of these would be at the same point on the orbit as the Earth, and the separation would be at its minimum of ~1.2AU (Astronomical Units, of which 1AU is the mean distance from the Earth to the Sun, about 93 million miles or 150 million km). The asteroid belt starts about 2.2AU out from the Sun, hence 1.2AU is the distance from Earth to the closest part of the asteroid belt.

It would be too energy intensive to power the probes to move so that they were 'tracking' the Earth. Instead, at a greater orbital radius, they are slower moving and clearly taking longer to traverse the longer circumference of their orbit compared to the inner planets.

Internal antimatter reactors were used to make tiny corrections to keep each unit of a 480-strong swarm in alignment with each other. However, one of the 480 units in a swarm was dedicated as the main laser transmitter, to send the optical signal from Earth to reach scouting parties light years away, with baseline loss from the synthetic aperture limited to around 2%.

To extend the reach, there were some relay systems placed in convenient, uninhabited locations. However, if the receiver was a km-scale array collector, the antimatter-powered laser could transmit to locations in excess of 100 light years.

And to save power, the three 480-unit swarms furthest from the Earth at any time would stop receiving optical data and transmitting the laser signal, would make alignment corrections less frequently, and would just be transmitting signals every now and then to confirm their operational status.

So in the worst case, the nearest probes are aligned 45° out from the Earth. Here, the distance between the probe and Earth is one side of a scalene triangle with the other two sides 1AU and 2.2AU, and the angle between the two known sides is 45°. The unknown side is ~1.652AU or 248 million km.

In the best case, when the 10km swarm array telescope is at a distance of 1.2AU or 180 million km, the minimum object size that can be resolved on Earth is $\Delta\ell = \theta * d = 6.1x10^{-11} * 1.8x10^{11}m = \sim 11m$.

In the worst case, when the 10km swarm array telescope is at a distance of 1.65AU or 248 million km, the minimum object size that can be resolved on Earth is $\Delta\ell = \theta * d = 6.1x10^{-11} * 2.48x10^{11}m = \sim 15.1m$.

Each 5m radius probe was roughly cylindrical-shaped, with its high-quality telescope facing Earth, and about 2m depth, so the volume was ~157 m^3.

The antimatter reactor had a cylinder of length 1m and radius 0.5m to store the hydrogen. As with other Hellian antimatter reactor designs, this length and volume was divided into equal halves, one for the working fluid at 50 kg/m^3, and one for the metallic hydrogen reserve tank at 600 kg/m^3. So the total mass of hydrogen for matter/antimatter reaction was π x $(0.5m)^2$ x 0.5m x (600+50) kg/m^3 = ~255kg.

There were two toruses wrapped around the hydrogen cylinder, for the antihydrogen, divided in the same manner as the hydrogen. The large diameter R was the cylinder radius of 0.5m plus the torus minor radius r,

which was 0.25m, making R = 0.75m. And so each torus volume was $V = 2\pi^2r^2R = \sim 0.925m^3$. This was comfortably over the $\sim 0.393m^3$ of each hydrogen tank, so that most of each torus's volume was a vacuum gap even when freshly stocked with 255 kg of antihydrogen.

The antihydrogen was confined in a 12T magnetic field. The total stored magnetic energy was $2 \times 0.925m^3 \times (12T)^2 / (2 \times 4\pi \times 10^{-7}) = \sim 106$ MJ. They could achieve 1 MJ/kg with their confining magnets, so in principle would need only ~106 kg, although this was raised for an additional safety margin.

Some of the probe's interior was graphene foam at 100 kg/m^3. If the top 0.1m depth with the lens face was 1,500 kg/m^3, that's ~12 tonnes (given the 5m probe radius), and with 10 tonnes for the matter/antimatter reactor including capture / control mechanisms and cryogenic cooling, 10 tonnes for graphene foam and 10 tonnes for miscellaneous, the total dry mass was ~42 tonnes. And so, with 510 kg of matter/antimatter, the mass ratio was 42.51 / 42 = ~1.0121. These reactors achieved effective exhaust velocity of 0.33c, and so the Δv was $\ln(1.0121) \times 0.33c = \sim 0.00397c$.

And so, with the four swarms providing resolution of ~11-15m, details such as a flurry of movements of 40m diameter drones with a 120m wingspan could be readily resolved. The array was monitoring areas with an emerging civilization, mostly the areas where the beings had visited around the time they built the pyramids, including the inhabited parts along the Nile.

Now it was 1875 BC when Yahweh was conducting his sunlight-blocking operation in preparation for Egypt's seven years of famine, that the movements of his craft flying from the quarry site and up into the stratosphere were picked up without his knowledge, and transmitted at the speed of light. But well before 1446 BC when Yahweh did his ten plagues of Egypt, and the next year would go on to kill Nadab and Abihu, and become addicted to the smell of blood, the laser signals that gave him away had already come to the attention of a character who was known as "the Father"...

Yahweh was a racial supremacist who not only believed that 'his' people should become a master race; he also regarded disabled people as an inferior class to be discriminated against, and not even worthy of entering his Sanctuary to worship him or bear gifts, because their presence would render it "profane".

And Yahweh spoke to Moses, saying, "Speak to Aaron, saying, 'Any descendant of yours in their generations who has any blemish shall not approach to offer the bread of his Elohim. For every man in whom there is a blemish shall not approach: a blind man, or lame, or disfigured, or deformed, or a man in whom there is a broken foot or broken hand, or a humped back, or emaciated, or with a blemish in his eye, or who is scurvied, or scabbed, or has his testicles broken.'

'No descendant of the priest Aaron in whom there is a blemish shall come near to offer the offerings of Yahweh made by fire. There is a blemish in him. He shall not come near to offer the bread of his Elohim. He shall eat the bread of his Elohim, the most holy food and the holy food, but he shall not go inside the veil, nor come near the altar, because he has a blemish, so that he does not profane My sanctuary, for I am Yahweh Who sets them apart'."

And after Yahweh had killed two of Aaron's sons for getting too close to him, Aaron and his surviving sons received another warning.

"Speak to Aaron and his sons that they shall keep themselves apart from the dedicated things of the sons of Israel, and that they do not profane My set apart name in the things that they dedicate to Me. I am Yahweh."

Yahweh also ordered that any of his servants who were lepers or had a running discharge were banned from eating from the holy things until they were clean.

Yahweh's narcissism was such that he ordered a series of his "feasts" that his servants were obliged to observe. He again mentioned his "Sabbath", describing it as the "Sabbath of Yahweh", a day of rest when work was not allowed. And there was the Passover to Yahweh, in the 14th day of the 1st month between the evenings.

The Feast of Unleavened Bread to Yahweh began on the 15th of the same month, when for seven days his servants were commanded to eat unleavened bread. On the 1st day they must do no customary work, and on the 7th day they must do no laborious work. However, not surprisingly, they must bring near an offering made by fire to Yahweh for seven days. Yahweh's blood addiction did not have any breaks.

When they came into the land that Yahweh had promised them, and they reaped the first harvest, they had to bring a sheaf of the firstfruits from the harvest to the priest, who had to wave the sheaf before Yahweh, for their acceptance. This had to be performed on the day after the Sabbath. Also on this day, they had to prepare a male lamb of the first year without blemish, for a burnt offering to Yahweh. Its meat offering had to be two tenths deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made to Yahweh for a soothing fragrance.

If only Abram had been given a soothing fragrance - a compulsory one of bitter almonds - humanity might have turned out like any normal developing civilization - exploiting energy resources, going out to their Moon and planets, developing and maintaining infrastructure, etc..

Instead, a hoax about "global boiling" and a "climate emergency" was pushed for the consumption of scientific illiterates, retards and grifting corrupt 'scientists' to clamor against progress. They could launch astronauts into orbit, but there was no credible evidence that they ever actually landed on their Moon as opposed to simply making a few low quality films in a desert and stealing the money; the narrative was that they inexplicably never returned for decades because the technology had somehow got lost, and never even making any further efforts to pretend they were serious about space travel until a supposed fly-by in the era of AI video. Instead of using resources for maintaining and developing infrastructure and improving people's lives, wars were fomented for the benefit of a genocidal, apartheid terrorist state inhabited by bloodthirsty psychopaths, with resources going into allowing anti-humanity states to kill and maim their opponents more efficiently. And insane degeneracy and debauchery such as transgenderism was pushed in order to promote mental disease.

It was partly for population reduction, and partly about curtailing freedoms and making life less pleasant for those who survived.

There was also a drink offering of wine, the 4th part of a hin. A hin was nearly 6 liters. Yahweh didn't mind the smell of wine; he just didn't want anyone near him who wasn't completely sober. For this feast his servants were prohibited from eating bread, parched corn, or green ears, until they had brought an offering to their Elohim. If they felt that they needed or wanted an Elohim, why not scrap Yahweh for a better alternative? It is not as if there was any shortage.

Another of Yahweh's schemes for getting his "soothing fragrance" incorporated the square of Yahweh's favorite number; seven squared, or binary 111 squared, which is 110001. They had to number for themselves, from the day after the Sabbath when they brought the sheaf offering, seven complete Sabbaths to pass. And here, of course, they had to bring a new meal offering to Yahweh, which involved sacrifice and burning of unblemished lambs, a young bullock, and rams, and a male goat.

In the 7th month on the 1st day of the month, they had to have a special Sabbath which involved blowing of trumpets. They must do no laborious work, but they did have to bring near to Yahweh an offering made by fire.

Then on the 10th day of this 7th month, they had another special day that Yahweh named the "Day of

Atonement". It involved an offering made by fire to Yahweh.

Then on the 15th day of that 7th month they had to do what Yahweh called the "Feast of Booths". For 7 days, and on the 8th day, an offering made by fire had to be brought near to Yahweh. Also, they had to live in booths (or temporary shelters) for seven days, as a reminder that this was what happened when Yahweh brought them out of Egypt.

There was the son of an Israelite woman and Egyptian man who fought with an Israelite man in the camp, and the Israelite woman's son blasphemed and cursed Yahweh's name. The Israelite woman was named Shelomith, of the tribe of Dan. The son was brought to Moses and kept under guard, until Yahweh ordered how he should be dealt with.

Yahweh spoke to Moses saying that the cursing son must be brought outside the camp, and all those who heard should put their hands on his head, and then the whole assembly should stone him. And Yahweh told Moses to tell the Israelites that whoever curses his Elohim should be responsible for his sin. And he who blasphemes the name of Yahweh shall surely be put to death. All the assembly shall certainly stone him, whether it is a stranger or he who is born in the land.

Yahweh then set out some of his laws and penalties. If a man destroyed the life of a man, then he should surely be put to death. Any blemish caused by a man in his neighbor should be done to him, such as eye for eye and tooth for tooth. And he who kills an animal should restore it. Of course, these laws did not apply to Yahweh, who took great delight in having his minions sacrifice multiple animals daily, and he enjoyed killing and mutilating human beings.

Then Moses spoke to the sons of Israel to tell them that they should bring the cursing son of Shelomith outside the camp and stone him, and they did as Yahweh had commanded Moses.

Yahweh could not afford to have any dissent or free debate about whether or not it made sense for the Israelites to obey Yahweh in mutilating themselves and carrying out his agenda, since he was well aware that those advocating for freedom and autonomy would win any honest, rational argument. Thus, he needed to have a law against "blasphemy" and taking his name in vain. He needed to silence all his critics, e.g., by stoning them to death.

Similarly, in about another 3,450 years, a similar situation would arise regarding a grotesque, malicious, racist, colossal libel against people of White European descent, who were falsely accused of conducting a genocide against Yahweh's followers, and falsely accused of murdering six million of them. The outrageous lie could be readily refuted in any free debate, which is why in many European countries it was made illegal to question the official narrative, and those who did debunk it were sentenced to jail to shut them up. They even had to imprison a nonagenarian grandmother for the thought crime of being unable to believe the outrageous stories!

It was very easy to show how the coke deliveries to a certain alleged notorious "death camp" could only suffice to vaporize away half the water in a typical corpse, with absolutely no remaining energy to calcinate the bones. It was very easy to show how the cyanide concentrations in the walls of the actual gas chambers - which were used to save human lives by killing typhus lice in clothes and bedding - averaged 2,500 times higher than the trace levels in the basement morgues that were falsely claimed to be homicidal "gas chambers".

When the libelous, money-grabbing, power-grabbing, parasitic hoaxers came up with a lame excuse about it being very easy to kill humans but very hard to kill lice, it was very easy to show the utter contradiction in the so-called murderers using 99.9% of their Zyklon B to save their prisoners' lives at the very same time that they were allegedly using the remaining 0.1% to murder them. It was very easy to show the utter stupidity of

a novel brand of arithmetic, in which an addend could be reduced from four million to less than two million yet the "six million" total remained unchanged, starting from 1921 AD and even earlier, continuing over a time spanning in excess of a hundred years, even until decades after the collapse of communist regimes that were initially set up by Yahweh followers who were financed by pro-Yahweh so-called 'bankers' that, only four years previously, had just set up a private central bank that could print (i.e., steal) money out of nothing.

And all of this was so, because all the evidence converged on what had really happened - the true total who died in the camp was ~100,000 as opposed to the various false claims coming from the money-obsessed and power-crazed Yahweh followers that ranged from more than 1.1 million to 9 million, depending on how gullible they regarded the people to whom they peddled their accusations. The deaths were due to natural causes and factors beyond the control of those running the camps, such as typhus deaths, and a breakdown of the supply chain of food and medications to the camp at the end of the war due to carpet bombing by pro-Yahweh, anti-humanity, anti-freedom forces.

The evidence included the fact that the coke and wood deliveries could provide energy to cremate only ~100,000 bodies (~2,000 tonnes of coke, if taking the least outrageous claim of 1.1 million murdered, is ~1.8kg of coke and ~54MJ of energy per body, compared to the nearly 1GJ that would actually be required per corpse), the death books that extrapolated to ~100,000 over the three years of the alleged 'genocide', the 2,500-fold difference in cyanide concentrations between walls of delousing chambers compared to basement morgues falsely dubbed homicidal gas chambers, the lack of any written evidence of orders or budget or blueprint for such a genocide, the lack of any discussion of a genocide overheard in decrypted communications intercepts, the lack of any photographic or topographic evidence, the fact that legislation had to be introduced to prop up the narrative by jailing its critics, and so much more too numerous to include here.

Yahweh came up with another scheme from his childish numerology, which involved what he called "7 Sabbaths" of years, or 49 years. After these had passed, the 50th year had to be set apart as a Jubilee year, proclaiming liberty throughout the land to all its inhabitants. Of course, this was Yahweh's definition of 'liberty', in which people could be killed for disliking him, or for entering the Most Holy Place without authorization. In a Jubilee year they had to sound the ram's horn across the land on the Day of Atonement, the 10th day of the 7th month of that year.

Yahweh claimed that the land was his: "And the land shall not be sold permanently, for the land is Mine, for you are strangers and sojourners with Me." Originally, to entice his servants to mutilate their eight-day-old baby boys and obey his other crackpot 'laws', he had promised to give them a land (which in any case was not his to give away). Now it turned out that he would declare himself as the landowner, and his minions would merely be his tenants, aliens, whom he regarded with contempt.

After setting out some of his latest commandments to Moses - once they were ten, then they became hundreds or thousands, Yahweh made clear where the Israelites stood. "For the sons of Israel are servants to Me. They are My servants whom I brought out of the land of Egypt. I am Yahweh your Elohim."

Having his own servants to obey his every command had been Yahweh's goal, since soon after he won the comet-spotting competition. But no doubt he had totted up and begrudged the expenditure of every kilogram of his deuterium/helium^3 fuel that he had used for his plagues, to bring these people out of Egypt.

Yahweh continued by reiterating his ban on any competition to himself. The people were prohibited from making any idols, carved images, standing images, or any image of stone, in order to bow down to them.

He claimed that if the people walked in his statutes and obeyed his commandments, he would give them rain at the appropriate time so that the land would yield its produce, and the trees would yield their fruit. Funnily, there were plenty of other societies that managed to survive without having to submit to a Type II being with

mental disease, a devil posing as a 'god'.

Yahweh told Moses that he would give them peace in their land, would clear out malevolent beasts out of their land, and would allow them to chase their enemies and the enemies would fall before them by the sword. He even asserted that five of them would be able to chase away a hundred, and a hundred of them could put tens of thousands to flight. He would walk along them and be their Elohim, and they would be his people.

That was the carrot, and now for the stick. If the Israelites did not listen to him, and did not carry out all his commandments, and despised his statutes, or abhorred his judgments, he would appoint over them terror, consumption, and a burning fever that would cause the eyes to fail, all causing sorrow. And they would sow their seed in vain; their enemies would eat it.

He would set his face against them so that they would be killed in front of their enemies. Those who hated them would rule over them, and they would flee even when nobody pursued them. And if they still did not listen to him, he would punish them seven more times for their sins. He would make their skies like iron and their ground like brass, so that their land would not yield its produce, nor the trees their fruits. He would bring seven times more plagues on them in keeping with their sins.

Yahweh's stick was much larger than his carrot. He kept up a long rant about all the horrors that would befall them if they would not listen to him and obey him, so that they caused him to walk contrary to them in fury. He claimed they would even eat the flesh of their sons and daughters. And they would perish among the nations.

Eventually, Yahweh switched back to some 'benefits' of obeying him. He said that if those who were left declared their perversity, and they accepted the punishment of their perversity, then he would remember his Covenant with Jacob, Isaac and Abraham, and he would not cast them away nor abhor them as to completely destroy them.

Next, Yahweh wanted to do some bookkeeping, in establishing the value of his assets, and from this he would be able to compare it with his expenditure of the deuterium/helium^3 fuel.

He spoke to Moses, saying that if a person made a special vow to dedicate himself to Yahweh, Moses could set a valuation for him according to a certain scale. If it was a male from 20 to 60 years old, the valuation would be 60 shekels of silver, by the shekel of the Sanctuary. (This compares with 301,775 shekels or 3,470kg of silver used to build the Sanctuary, the vast majority of which was used to make 100 sockets.)

For a female, Yahweh's recommended valuation was 30 shekels. If from 5 years old to 20 years old it would be 20 shekels for a male and 10 shekels for a female. If from a month old to 5 years old a male was 5 shekels and a female 3 shekels of silver. If from 60 years and above a male was worth 15 shekels and a female 10 shekels.

If the person was poorer than Moses' valuation, then that person had to stand in front of the priest, who would set the value for him.

Animals and houses could be dedicated, with the priest setting the value if necessary. If he who dedicated his house wanted to buy it back, then he had to add a fifth part of the valuation, and it would be his.

A field of barley seed for example would be valued at 50 shekels of silver, and if he who had dedicated it wanted to buy it back, he had to add a fifth part of the money.

Yahweh at some points contradicted himself by saying that no thing devoted to Yahweh, whether man,

animal, or of the field, could be bought back, and it should not be redeemed, on pain of death. However, if a man wanted at all to redeem anything out of his tithes, he had to add a fifth part.

These were commandments that Yahweh commanded Moses for the sons of Israel in Mount Sinai.

Chapter IV - Numbers

And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the Wilderness of Sinai, in the Tent of Meeting, on the 1st day of the 2nd month in the 2nd year after they had gone out of Egypt.

Moses was told to take the number of all the assembly of the sons of Israel, in their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of names, every male by their head-counts, from 20 years old and up, all in Israel who were able to go to war. Moses and Aaron had to number them by their legions, and a man from every tribe would be with them, each one head of the house of his fathers.

Of the twelve tribes, Yahweh then proceeded to read out a list of names, rulers of the tribes of their fathers, who would accompany them.

And Moses and Aaron took the twelve men who were designated by name, and they gathered all the assembly together on the 1st of the 2nd month, and they declared their ancestry in their families, by the house of their fathers, in keeping with the number of the names, from 20 years old and up, each one individually. So Moses numbered them in the Wilderness of Sinai, as Yahweh commanded him.

So from the sons of Reuben, Israel's oldest son, those who were male of 20 years old and up, all those who were able to go out to war, 46,500 were numbered.

Of the sons of Simeon, the total was 59,300.

Of the sons of Gad, they numbered 45,650.

The sons of Judah amounted to a total of 74,600.

Of the sons of Issachar, they added up to 54,400.

The sons of Zebulun totaled 57,400.

Of the sons of Joseph, of the sons of Ephraim, they numbered 40,500.

The sons of Manasseh numbered 32,200.

The sons of Benjamin amounted to 35,400.

Of the sons of Dan, their total was 62,700.

The sons of Asher numbered 41,500.

And of the sons of Naphtali, all those able to go to war aged 20 and up numbered 53,400.

Thus, the total numbered were 603,550, all male and aged 20 and upwards, able to go to war, numbered by the house of their fathers.

This total did not include the Levites. Yahweh told Moses not to number the tribe of Levi, but the Levites had to be appointed over the Tabernacle of the Testimony, and over all its utensils, and over all the things that

belong to it. Not least of which, was the Ark. They had to carry the Tabernacle and all its contents, and camp around it. When the Tabernacle had to go forward the Levites had to take it down, and when it was to be pitched the Levites should set it up, and any stranger who came near it was to be killed.

If we say 1900 BC for the birth of Jacob and 1445 for the Numbers census, and we take 25 years per generation, then over the 455-year period 18 generations have elapsed. If we double the 603,550 to allow for women, and we double again to allow for those under 20 plus the existence of the Levites, then we have a growth of from 5 (starting by counting Jacob plus two wives and two concubines) to 2,414,200 = 482,840 times over 18 generations = 2.069 times per generation. This is equivalent to 4.138 births that survive to reproduce, per woman.

Now at the first stage of this they had a sort of "golden age", when they were either back in Canaan or were being treated very well, prospering, and multiplying in Egypt. The first stage lasted about 300 years, followed by the supposed oppression, bondage or slavery under the later Pharaohs, which was about 155 years.

By the 20th century AD it would turn out that these people would have a long history of complaining and whining about being "persecuted", "annihilated", "massacred", "oppressed", "exterminated", "starved", etc., when the only thing that ever happened to them was being booted out from various nations and locations when the native population eventually got wise to their nefarious, parasitic behavior and detrimental, subversive impact on any host society. So, the so-called "slavery" in Egypt was certainly not all it was cracked up to be, and many people even as late as 20th or 21st century AD would have been more oppressed in their daily lives than the Israelites ever were in Egypt.

And Yahweh's nanobots and cell repair machines were mostly dedicated to the patriarchs and the heads of the houses of Israel, to extend their lifespan and maintain good health. Early on, when the population was small, the nanobots' coverage could have extended to some of the ordinary people, but these were increasingly left behind as the population swelled.

The patriarchs enjoyed a long lifespan, and also tended to reproduce at an older age. After all, they did have all their duties such as communicating with Yahweh and administrative work. But most of the people would have had a shorter lifespan and reproduced at an earlier age, and so we can say 25 years per generation.

Suppose they had 300 years = 12 generations of good growth, and the final ~150 years or 6 generations were not so good, with population 'only' going up 10 times over the bad times. And so the first period of 12 generations has a total growth of 48,284 times, which is 2.456x per generation, or 4.913 births that survive to reproduce, per woman. The final 6 generations has total growth of ten times, which is 1.468x per generation, or 2.935 surviving births per woman.

There was the point where Yahweh and Moses ordered the Levites to kill about 3,000 men, following the incident with the molten golden calf. But that was within a year of the census, so it's a loss of some 0.125% of the total population, and doesn't greatly change the growth rates.

And so, as a Type II superbeing, Yahweh did have the power to multiply an individual or tribe's seed relatively greatly, compared to other tribes. He could employ various tactics to benefit 'his' chosen people at the expense of other tribes. Problem is, a real god would either operate in such a way as to benefit everyone, or at least, all innocent beings of goodwill, or would follow a policy of non-intervention until such time as the emerging civilization had matured.

But Yahweh was a devil posing as a god, and his primary motive for working to multiply his chosen people was so that they could become a disruptive, subversive, destructive influence on mankind and its civilization. He also loved seeing animals or people being killed, he enjoyed the smell of blood, and he liked to be worshiped by his hapless servants.

Now Yahweh had recently set up a system for valuing the worth of each of his people, by the value of a Sanctuary shekel of silver. The census had showed that his chosen people amounted to around 2,414,200. The highest valuation for a male 20 years to 60 years was 50 shekels of silver, and the lowest, for a female between a month and 5 years old was 3 shekels of silver.

And so, if we take 25 shekels as an average, the total value of all the people by this time was 60,355,000 shekels of silver, which is 20,118 talents of silver. This compares with a little more than 100 talents of silver used for the Sanctuary: 100 talents used to make 100 silver sockets, and 1,775 shekels used to make clasps for the pillars.

Apart from the value of the Sanctuary, including its gold, there was the value of the animals, and any land such as fields of barley, although his people were nomadic.

Yahweh could have been reckoning that he'd used $1.230922124 \times 10^{11}$ kg of his deuterium/helium^3 fuel in getting to Earth, and on that basis it had cost him ~51 tonnes per person at this point, an amount that would decrease as the population - his investment - grew.

Alternatively, $1.230922124 \times 10^{11}$ kg of deuterium/helium^3 for 20,118 talents of silver is ~6,118 tonnes of his fusion fuel mix for each talent of silver, and decreasing as his investment multiplies.

Next, Yahweh told Moses and Aaron how every man of the sons of Israel should pitch by their own flag, with the ensign of their father's house. They should pitch at some distance from the Tent of Meeting.

On the eastern side those of the flag of the camp of Judah should pitch. And next to them should be the tribe of Issachar. Then alongside must be the tribe of Zebulun. These three tribes on the eastern side amounted to 186,400.

On the southern side should be the flag of the camp of Reuben. And next to them should be the tribe of Simeon. Then alongside must be the tribe of Gad. These three tribes on the southern side amounted to 151,450.

The Tent of Meeting had to advance with the company of the Levites in the center.

On the western side should be the flag of the camp of Ephraim. And by them should be the tribe of Manasseh. Then alongside must be the tribe of Benjamin. These three tribes on the western side amounted to 108,100.

On the northern side should be the flag of the camp of Dan. And next to them the tribe of Asher. Then next should be the tribe of Naphtali. These three tribes on the northern side amounted to 157,600.

And the sons of Israel did as Yahweh had commanded Moses. They pitched camp by their flags and they set forward, everyone in their families. The total who were numbered was 603,550, but that excluded the Levites as directed by Yahweh.

Yahweh told Moses to bring the tribe of Levi and cause them to stand before the priest Aaron, where they should attend to his needs, and the needs of the whole assembly before the Tent of Meeting, to carry out the work of the Tabernacle. And they had to attend to all the furniture of the Tent of Meeting.

Moses was told to give the Levites to Aaron and to his sons - the ones whom Yahweh hadn't killed - as they were wholly given to him out of the sons of Israel. And Aaron and his sons had to attend to their priesthood. And any stranger who came near should be killed.

Yahweh told Moses a bizarre supposition - that Yahweh had taken the Levites from among the sons of Israel

in place of all the firstborn who opens the womb among the sons of Israel. "Therefore the Levites shall be Mine, because all the firstborn are Mine, for on the day in which I struck all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I set apart for myself all the firstborn in Israel. From man to animal they are Mine. I am Yahweh."

This is rather like a crazed serial killer and bank robber telling the police that on the day he committed his mass murder he set apart for himself all of the apples in all of the orchards, and because of that he decided to take the bank's money as his own, in place of 'his' apples.

Yahweh carried on speaking to Moses in the Wilderness of Sinai, telling him to number the Levites in the house of their fathers, in their families. Every male from a month old must be numbered.

Well, Yahweh had just got the census results for the other tribes, and he wanted to get the remaining data in to finalize drawing up his balance sheet.

The sons of Levi were numbered by their names: Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

The Gershon total amounted to 7,500. Of Kohath, the total came to 8,600. And of Merari, those who were numbered were 6,200. Thus, the total Levites who were numbered were 22,300. However, Yahweh dropped off the 300 and wrote it down as 22,000. Either way, the addition of the Levites increased the total numbered by around 3.7%.

The families of the Gershonites were to pitch behind the Tabernacle, facing west. They were responsible for the Tabernacle, the Tent, its coverings, the hanging for the entrance of the Tent of Meeting, the hangings of the court and the curtain for the door of the court.

The families of the Kohathites had to pitch on the side of the Tabernacle facing south. Their duties included the most interesting job; their charge included the Ark. Given that the Ark could have an internal negative charge of up to 70 Coulombs, this might have seemed like Yahweh's pun and a type of 'humor'. However, Yahweh was not the humorous type; some translations of Yahweh's writing have the word used to describe the duties and responsibilities of the other two groups as well. In addition to the Ark, the Kohathites took care of the Table, the Lampstand, the altars, and the utensils of the Sanctuary.

The families of the Mahlites and the Mushites, who were the families of Merari, had to pitch on the side of the Tabernacle facing north. Under their custody was the boards and bars of the Tabernacle, and the pillars and sockets, and all its utensils, and all who serve there, and all the pillars of the court, and their sockets, pins and cords.

And those who camped before the Tabernacle towards the east, before the Tent of Meeting, were Moses, Aaron and his surviving sons.

Then Yahweh told Moses to number all the firstborn of the males of the sons of Israel from a month old and upwards, taking the number of their names. He added, "And you shall take the Levites for Me - I am Yahweh - in place of all the firstborn among the sons of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites in place of all the firstborn among the cattle of the sons of Israel."

And Moses numbered all the firstborn among the sons of Israel from one month and up, as Yahweh commanded him. And of these, the total numbered came to 22,273.

Then Yahweh said to Moses, "Take the Levites in place of all the firstborn among the sons of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites in place of their cattle, and the Levites shall be mine. I am Yahweh. And for those who are to be redeemed of the 273 of the firstborn of the sons of Israel, who are over and above the Levites, you shall take 5 shekels pieces per head. You shall take them by the shekel of the Sanctuary. And you shall give the money with which the excess number of them is to be redeemed to Aaron and his sons."

Now the reason for Yahweh's creative accounting, or 'rounding error', has become apparent. He needed a surplus of firstborns over Levites, and the only way to do that was to lie about the numbers. Moses and Aaron had done as Yahweh commanded, and reckoned up the Gershonites as 7,500, the Kohathites as 8,600, and the Merari families as 6,200, making the total 22,300, which was not the answer Yahweh wanted. So he "gaslit" Moses and Aaron, and changed their total to 22,000, so that he had a profit of 1,365 shekels instead of a loss of 135 shekels.

And Moses, after being caused to doubt his own memory and judgment, took the redemption money, 1,365 shekels, from the firstborn of the sons of Israel, who were alleged to be over and above those who were redeemed by the Levites. Then he gave the money to Aaron and his sons.

Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying, "Take the numbers of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, in their families, by the house of their fathers, from 30 years old and upwards, up to 50 years old, all who enter into the division, to do the work in the Tent of Meeting."

Yahweh went into details of their duties, and the most interesting part here is how the Ark was to be handled.

"This shall be the service of the sons of Kohath in the Tent of Meeting, about the especially holy objects. And when the camp sets forward, Aaron and his sons shall come and take down the covering veil, and cover the Ark of Testimony with it, and they shall put the covering of badgers' skins on it, and spread over it a cloth entirely of blue, and they shall insert its poles."

The other items would be treated similarly, except they did not also have the covering veil, which appears entirely reasonable. Yahweh did not want to make the Ark seem like the most important item by far, and the only item that could kill unauthorized handlers. He wanted to maintain a fear and illusion that any of the holy objects could kill if not treated properly, and his killing of Nadab and Abihu had served well to create the legend.

"And on the Table of showbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put the dishes on it, and the spoons, and the bowls, and the jugs for offering, and the showbread shall be on it. And they shall spread a cloth of scarlet on them, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and they shall insert its poles.

"And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the Light-holder of the Light, and its lamps, and its tongs, and its snuff dishes, and all its oil utensils with which they attend to it. And they shall put it and all its utensils in a covering of badgers' skins, and they shall put it on a pole.

"And they shall spread a cloth of blue on the golden altar and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and they shall insert its poles.

"And they shall take all the utensils of service, with which they serve in the Sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and put them on a carrying beam.

"And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth on it. And they shall put on it all its utensils with which they serve around it, that is, the censers, the forks, and the shovels, and the basins, all the utensils of the altar, and they shall spread on it a covering of badgers' skins and insert its poles."

So this was all to be performed by Aaron and his two sons, who were all among Yahweh's top four trusted minions, and then Yahweh had to provide a warning for the Kohathites, so that they did not mishandle the Ark, or as he would have it, any of the holy objects.

"And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the Sanctuary, and all the utensils of the Sanctuary, as the camp is to advance, after that the sons of Kohath shall come to carry it, but they shall not touch a dedicated thing in case they die. These things are the duty of the sons of Kohath in the Tent of

Meeting.

"And to the office of Eleazar, the son of the priest Aaron, shall be the oil for the Light-holder, and the sweet incense, and the daily meat offering, and the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the Tabernacle, and of everything in it, in the Sanctuary, and in its utensils."

And Yahweh also told Moses to take the number of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families. As with the Kohathites, Moses had to number those between the ages of 30 and 50 years, all those who would go in to perform the service and do the work in the Tent of Meeting. Yahweh set out their duties, involving carrying the curtains, coverings, hangings, and cords.

And Yahweh told Moses to take the number of the sons of Merari, those between the ages of 30 and 50 years old, who would carry out the service of the Tent of Meeting. The Merarites had responsibility for the boards and bars of the Tabernacle, and its pillars and sockets, and all the pillars of the court, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, and all their instruments.

Then Moses and Aaron, and the chief of the assembly, numbered the sons of Kohath from 30 years old up to the age of 50, everyone who would enter into the service, for the work in the Tent of Meeting. And those who were numbered were 2,750.

And from the sons of Gershon, between the ages of 30 and 50, those who were numbered were 2,630.

And from the sons of Merari, between the ages of 30 and 50, those who were numbered were 3,200.

In total, the full number of the Levites from 30 years old up to 50 years, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered for service, was 8,580. So were they numbered, as commanded by Yahweh.

Whenever the Tabernacle was set up, Yahweh would be on the Mercy Seat, with his avatar orbs for Moses, Aaron or his sons to see if they came into the Most Holy Place. And Yahweh could enjoy smelling blood, watching animals die, and watching his servants worship him. And when the Israelites went on the move, Yahweh would fly off to a drone, and fly it along to somewhere in advance of the next campsite. Other drones would be flown by his robots.

Then Yahweh told Moses to send out of the camp every leper, everyone with a discharge, and everyone defiled by contact with a corpse. They had to be sent outside the camp, so that they did not defile their camps which Yahweh dwelt in the middle of.

And the sons of Israel carried it out, and put them outside the camp.

Yahweh regarded carbon-based lifeforms with utter contempt. Type II superbeings such as him, with their silicon brain in their robot body, did not have to worry about physical disease, or death as a result of old age. And any accidental discharge of their massive antigravity negative charges, causing a flash of lightning and a thunderclap, was something they regarded as a joke. However, a tiny minority of these beings from Hell, the planet formerly known as Heaven before its Sun ran out of hydrogen, did have mental disease, like Yahweh, and Yahweh himself was a humorless, narcissistic, megalomaniacal devil. Yahweh reserved a special type of disgust for humans with diseases, discharges, or who had died.

In another 1,500 years or so, some other visitors to Earth would have views on the sick or disabled that were the polar opposite of Yahweh's. Problem was, many centuries after that, Yahweh supporters would go on to rewrite history by conflating the evil Yahweh with other beings, and peddling a myth about "one true god".

That would be a mere drop in the ocean compared to their other 'adjustments' to truth and reality, although sometimes they would do a Stalinesque revision by getting all their propaganda prepared in advance of an

operation, e.g., a false flag terror attack, or a hoax about a 'deadly' virus, so they could push the false narrative right from the start. Other times, it would be clearly Orwellian, as with the hoax in which Yahweh was conflated with beings of moral integrity.

Sometimes they would use a combination of Stalinesque and Orwellian, where a fake narrative was pushed from the start, but they then had to adjust it depending on what they could persuade people to believe. For example, a hoax about millions killed by "firing squad" during a world war would evolve into a hoax about millions killed by steam chambers, vacuum chambers, a room with an electric floor, or diesel exhaust, or quicklime, or being pushed off cliffs, or being made to climb trees that were chopped down, or being eaten by a bear and pecked by an eagle, etc.. When these lies proved to be unsustainable, the narrative evolved again into "gassings" by hydrogen cyanide, which in reality was used to save human lives by killing typhus lice.

The problem with Yahweh supporters was - and is, and always will be - that they were only interested in their own power and privilege. They didn't give a damn about being part of Team Humanity.

Yahweh told Moses various ways that people could make restitution for their 'sins'. This could involve animal sacrifice such as the "ram of the atonement", which would give Yahweh his fix of the smell of blood.

One bizarre ritual involved women suspected of having gone astray to be unfaithful to their husband. The woman had to be set before Yahweh, and the priest would take holy water in a clay pot and take some of the dust from the floor of the Tabernacle and put it into the water. The priest would charge her by an oath, saying that if no man had lain with her and she had not gone astray to uncleanness, apart from her husband, she would be free from the bitter water that caused the curse. The woman would drink from the bitter water and Yahweh would supposedly make her a curse so that if 'guilty' her thigh would fall away and her abdomen swell. If she was clean, she would be free, and would conceive.

Yahweh told Moses of a special vow that only the most dim-witted Israelite would make. He called it the vow of the Nazarite, in which the simpleton would separate themselves to Yahweh. They had to abstain from alcohol, and for all the days of their separation they could eat nothing made from the grapevine, from the seed to the skin. They had to let all their hair grow, and could not come near any corpse.

If a parent or a sibling died, they could not make themselves unclean, as all the days of their separation they were set apart to Yahweh. If any man died suddenly beside them, and they defiled the head of their dedication, then they had to shave their head on the 7th day, then on the 8th day bring two turtledoves or two young pigeons to the priest, to the entrance of the Tent of Meeting.

When the Nazarite's days of separation were fulfilled, they had to bring one male lamb of the first year without blemish as their burnt offering to Yahweh, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace offerings, and a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, along with their meal and drink offerings.

It would take a really special kind of stupid for anyone to have themselves mutilated, follow all kinds of crackpot 'laws', and then imagine that they have to jump through a whole new set of hoops in the hope that a 'god' would bring them luck, and some sort of unfair advantage over others.

What these people didn't get, is that they weren't even achieving an advantage over others, even if they did manage to influence a creature such as Yahweh to reward them somehow. They didn't understand that there is no such thing as a free lunch, and their 'god' wasn't going to reward them out of the kindness of his heart, for Yahweh had none.

Yahweh was a devil who was working to build up a minority band of parasites and saboteurs, preferably to

ruin mankind, or at least to prevent humanity from progressing as it should. And this destructive group would end up being hated by everyone else because of its people's atrocities and harmful actions. Even if they accumulated material wealth, they would still be hated. And however many laws they passed banning hatred of them, it would not make it go away.

And on the day when Moses fully set up the Tabernacle, when he anointed it, and cleansed it and all the objects, then the various rulers of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, came and made offerings. They brought their offerings before Yahweh, six covered wagons, twelve oxen, a wagon for two of the rulers, and for each one an ox. And they brought them before the Tabernacle.

Yahweh told Moses to take it from them and give it to the Levites. And Moses gave two wagons and four oxen to the sons of Gershon, in keeping with their service. And he gave four wagons and eight oxen to the sons of Merari, in keeping with their service. But he gave none to the sons of Kohath, because the service of the holy things belonged to them, and they carried them on their shoulders or with poles. Moreover, as detailed previously, the Ark's antigravity device rendered it weightless at about 0.1m off the ground.

Yahweh told Moses that each ruler must bring his offering, on his particular day, for the dedication of the altar.

And he who presented his offering on the first day was Nahshon, the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah. And his offering was 1 silver charger, of 130 shekels weight, one silver bowl of 70 shekels, by the weight of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour for a meal offering, one pan of 10 shekels of gold, full of incense, 1 young bullock, 1 ram, 1 lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering, 1 kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two oxen, 5 rams, 5 male goats, and 5 lambs of the 1st year for a sacrifice of peace offerings. So this was the offering of Nahshon, son of Amminadab. Peace for these particular humans, maybe, but not for the animals.

On the second day Nethanel, the son of Zuar, ruler of Issachar, presented his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offering from the tribe of Judah.

The third day's offering was presented by Eliab, the son of Helon and leader of the Zebulunites. It was the same as the previous offerings.

On the 4th day Elizur, the son of Shedeur and leader of the Reubenites, presented his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offerings.

On the 5th day Shelumiel, the son of Zurishaddai and leader of the Simeonites, drew near to present his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offerings.

On the 6th day Eliasaph, the son of Deuel and leader of the Gadites, drew near to present his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offerings.

On the 7th day Elishama, son of Ammihud and leader of the Ephraimites, drew near to present his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offerings.

On the 8th day Gamaliel, son of Pedahzur and leader of the Manassites, drew near to present his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offerings.

On the 9th day Abidan, son of Gideoni and leader of the Benjamites, drew near to present his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offerings.

On the 10th day Ahiezer, son of Ammishaddai and leader of the Danites, drew near to present his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offerings.

On the 11th day Pagiel, son of Ocran and leader of the Asherites, drew near to present his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offerings.

On the 12th day Ahira, son of Enan and leader of the Naphtalites, drew near to present his tribe's offering. It was the same as the previous offerings.

So the total of the twelve tribes' offerings consisted of: 12 chargers of silver weighing 130 shekels each, 12 silver bowls weighing 70 shekels each, so the total weight of silver was 2,400 shekels (or 4/5 talent). 12 golden pans full of incense, 10 shekels per pan, making a total of 120 shekels. For the burnt offering there were 12 bullocks, 12 rams, 12 lambs of the 1st year, together with their meal offering of fine flour mixed with oil. For the sin offering there were 12 kids of the goats. And for the sacrifice of the 'peace' offerings there were 24 oxen, 60 rams, 60 male goats, and 60 lambs of the 1st year.

When Moses went into the Tent of Meeting to speak with Yahweh, he heard the voice speaking to him from above the Mercy Seat that was on the Ark of Testimony, from between the two keruvim, and Yahweh spoke to him. In other words, Yahweh was seated on the Mercy Seat, and his orb avatar prevented anyone from seeing his true nature as a Terminator-style robot body.

Now the voice of Yahweh sounded like it was coming from above the Mercy Seat, and in terms of direction it was from between the two keruvim. But the keruvim are not much higher than the Mercy Seat. And the voice wouldn't have come from a point corresponding to Yahweh's 'head'. The head contained sensors, from which Yahweh could watch and hear what was happening with great precision and fidelity, and he could smell the blood, the burning flesh and incense.

But these Type II Hellian beings didn't have a voicebox, they used an amplifier and loudspeaker that was located in the torso rather than the head, for improved bass response and power dissipation. So with Yahweh sat upon the Mercy Seat, the sound would have been coming from a little way above the keruvim, but not much higher. About a foot higher, rather than several feet.

If Yahweh really wanted to have his voice booming out with a tremendous volume and bass extension, he would do a broadcast from a drone.

And Yahweh told Moses to tell Aaron that when he arranged the lamps, the seven lamps would give light in front of the Lampstand.

And so Aaron carried that out. He arranged its lamps in front of the light-holder, as Yahweh commanded Moses. The work of the light-holder was of hammered gold, from its shaft to its flowers.

Then Yahweh told Moses to take the Levites and cleanse them. This consisted of sprinkling water of purification on them, causing a razor to pass over all of their flesh, and letting them wash their clothes, to make themselves clean.

And then they had to take a young bullock with its meal offering, fine flour mingled with oil, and take another young bullock for a sin offering.

In centuries hence, opium poppy plants would be grown to satisfy the urges of heroin addicts. In the time of Moses, bullocks, rams, lambs and goats were reared to satisfy the urges of a depraved devil dependent on sniffing blood.

The Levites had to be brought before the Tent of Meeting, and the whole assembly of the sons of Israel gathered together. Then the Levites had to be brought before Yahweh, and the sons of Israel had to put their hands on the Levites. Then Aaron had to wave the Levites before Yahweh for a wave offering of the sons of Israel, so that they could carry out the service of Yahweh.

Then the Levites had to lay their hands on the heads of the bullocks, and Moses should prepare one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering to Yahweh, to make atonement for the Levites.

Yahweh continued, "And you shall set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering to Yahweh, So shall you separate the Levites from among the sons of Israel, and the Levites shall be Mine."

Yahweh then repeated his lunatic assertion that the Levites were "wholly given to Me" instead of all the firstborn of Israel, whom Yahweh bizarrely claimed to have "set apart for Myself" as some sort of reward for perpetrating his mass murder on the Egyptian firstborn.

So everything was carried out as Yahweh commanded, the Levites were "purified", or more accurately, Yahweh got to indulge in smelling blood and burning flesh and oil, and then the Levites went in to perform their work in the Tent of Meeting before Aaron, and before his sons.

Then Yahweh spoke to Moses, saying, "This is what applies to the Levites. From 25 years old and upwards, they shall go in to perform service on the work of the Tent of Meeting. And from the age of 50 years they must retire from their service, and they shall serve no more. However, they shall assist their brothers in performing their duties in the Tent of Meeting, but they may carry out no service. You shall do this to the Levites concerning their responsibility."

Evidently, Moses didn't question Yahweh there, and the poor underling must have been struggling with how to parse the silly devil's multiple contradictions in that paragraph. If the 50 years and up Levites did choose to retire they could be punished for disobeying Yahweh's command to assist their younger workmates in performing their duties. If they continued to work they could be punished for disobeying Yahweh's commands to retire, to serve no more and to carry out no service. And if Yahweh makes the decision on where to draw the line between merely helping and performing the work, the helper continues to walk a tightrope in trying to help in some meaningless way that doesn't count as contributing to the work. Surely helping others perform the work constitutes carrying out a service?

And Yahweh had originally set the minimum age at 30, and now he has lowered it to 25 years of age, which would take the total to more than 8,580 people, already too many to fit into the courtyard, and many more than needed to perform the work. The courtyard was 100 x 50 cubits, which is 50m x 25m = 1,250 square meters. Thus, even at only 8,580 people, there would be almost seven people crammed into every square meter, or each person gets only 1.57 square feet, about 15 inches x 15 inches, and it's less than that once we exclude the Most Holy Place, the Table, the Lampstand, the altar in the courtyard, and so on.

Then Yahweh spoke to Moses in the Wilderness of Sinai, in the 1st month of the 2nd year after they had come out of Egypt, saying that the sons of Israel must also keep the Passover at its appointed time, which was on the 14th of that month, between the evenings. And Moses spoke to them, and they did as Yahweh commanded.

And there were certain men who had been defiled by the dead body of a man, so that they could not prepare the Passover. And they came before Moses and Aaron and asked why it was so, and why were they being kept back so they could not bring an offering near Yahweh. Moses told them to wait and he would find out what Yahweh had to say on the matter.

And Yahweh told Moses his ruling on the matter. He said that if any man among them was still unclean, whether because of handling a corpse or going on a long journey, they should still prepare the Passover to Yahweh, as ordained. However, if any man was clean and not on a journey, if he failed to prepare the Passover then that same person must be cut off from among his people, because he did not bring the offering to Yahweh at the appointed time, so that man should bear his sin. And any foreigner living among them who

prepares the Passover had to do so in keeping with the decree of the Passover and its statute.

This is just what would be expected from a devil with an addiction to smelling blood; his so-called 'laws' had nothing to do with any ethics or moral values, and were only about furthering Yahweh's petty pursuit of self-gratification, and so any of them could be suspended or adjusted or reintroduced arbitrarily depending upon Yahweh's current mental state.

Finally, the day came when the Tabernacle had to be raised up, and the cloud covered the Tent of the Tabernacle. And on the evening until the morning it was the appearance of fire.

Whenever they were camped and the Tabernacle set up, Yahweh would be in the Most Holy Place, sat on the Mercy Seat. When they were to move on, he would ascend and fly off back to a drone, with the cloud both camouflaging his motions and then serving as a means of guiding the Israelites along to where he wanted to send them. Or at night times the cloud would turn into a fire. Whenever the cloud was taken up from the Tent, then the sons of Israel would travel on, and where the cloud rested, they would pitch their tents.

As happened at the start of the exodus, the cloud, fire or light would guide their way. Yahweh would use one of his solar-powered, saucer-shaped drones, of radius 20m, fitted with a hologram projector, to create the appearance of the 'cloud' or 'light'.

Whether it was by day or night that the cloud or light was taken up, they traveled on. But if the cloud stayed over the Tabernacle, whether it was for two days, a month, or a year, they remained in their tents and did not travel on, in accord with the voice of Yahweh.

Then Yahweh told Moses to make himself two trumpets of hammered silver, so that he could use them for calling the assembly and for the traveling of the camps. When both were sounded, the whole assembly was to gather itself at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting. But if one blew alone, all the rulers, the heads of the tribes, should gather themselves to Moses.

Let's suppose four people could be packed into one square meter. And then we have ~(603,550 + 22,300) * 4 = ~2,500,000 people, so that they take up 625,000 m^3, say an area 790m x 790m. If the center of the front side is at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, each of the front corners are 395m off to the north or south, and the back corners are 883m distant. They might have some odd way of everyone surrounding the Tabernacle, so that many of them are on the wrong side to have line of sight, so that the distance is then only 559m plus an extra allowance for the area of the Tabernacle.

Of course, they wouldn't choose to pack that closely, and if they were departing they would be gathering up all their animals, tents and possessions with them. The idea of everyone gathering at an entrance, for no real purpose, apart from the whims of a demented devil, is quite crazy.

Yahweh continued, telling Moses that when he blew an alarm, then the camps lying on the eastern part should go forward. When he blew an alarm the second time, then the camps lying on the south side should take their journey. But when the assembly was to be gathered together, Moses should blow, but not sound an alarm.

Whatever Yahweh was smoking when he concocted his decree about retiring Levites, he must have had an even heavier dose when he fabricated his crackpot silver trumpet signaling system. The "alarm" would have been a series of short bursts, to tell the camps on the east to start moving. Then, when it was ready for the southern camps to move, Moses could sound the alarm a second time. In contrast, the "sounding" or "blowing" could be a single long blast.

And so they have four different signals, but distinguishing between one and two trumpets could be hard from a distance, and one of those signals is wasted on a pointless assembly. Why not have signals for those

camping on the northern side, and the western side? A six-year-old child could have devised a better code.

Yahweh continued to say that the sons of Aaron should blow with the trumpets. So only now does he make it clear that Moses is not to do the blowing himself. And Yahweh has already killed two of Aaron's sons, so he only needs two trumpets for the survivors.

Yahweh said that if they went to war in their land against an enemy who oppressed them, then they should blow an alarm with the trumpets, and they would be remembered before Yahweh their Elohim, and they would be saved from their enemies. This signal could easily be confused with the signal for those camped on the east to start moving on.

And it was on the 20th day of the 2nd month in the 2nd year, that the cloud was taken up from the Tabernacle of the Testimony, and the sons of Israel started to move on from the Wilderness of Sinai, and the cloud rested in the Wilderness of Paran.

First, the divisions of the camp of Judah set out under their standard, with Nahshon in command. Nethanel was over the division of the tribe of Issachar, and Eliab was over the division of the tribe of Zebulun. Then the tabernacle was taken down, and the Gershonites and the Merarites set out, transporting it.

Then the divisions of the camp of Reuben set out under their standard, with Elizur in command. Shelumiel was over the division of the tribe of Simeon, and Eliasaph was over the division of the tribe of Gad. Then the Kohathites set out, transporting the holy objects; the tabernacle was to be set up before their arrival.

Next, the divisions of the camp of Ephraim set out under their standard, with Elishama in command. Gamaliel was over the division of the tribe of Manasseh, and Abidan was over the division of the tribe of Benjamin.

Finally, the divisions of the camp of Dan set out under their standard, serving as the rear guard for all units, with Ahiezer in command. Pagiel was over the division of the tribe of Asher, and Ahira was over the division of the tribe of Naphtali.

Moses told Hobab, the son of Reuel the Midianite, Moses' father-in-law who was also known as Jethro, that they were traveling on to the place that Yahweh had given them, and he should come with them, since they would treat him well and Yahweh had said good things about the promised land.

He replied that he would not go, but would depart to his own land and his own people.

Moses pleaded with him not to leave them, for he knew much about camping in the wilderness, and could serve as their eyes, and whatever goodness Yahweh did to them, they would do to him. Given that Hobab had more sense than most of the rest of them, that last part was why he was reluctant to stay with them.

They departed from the mountain of Yahweh on a journey of three days, and the Ark of the Covenant went before them on the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them. And the cloud of Yahweh was over them by day, when they went out of the camp.

Yahweh's original plan was the simpler option, in which the Ark would be in its Assisted Carry mode, making it easy to be carried on the poles by four men of the Kohathites, who were in the second quarter well behind the front. Then the cloud or light would lead the way.

However, Yahweh decided he wanted to test out the Ark's flying capabilities. Its computer could read and interpret signals by someone sat upon the Mercy Seat, moving their hands between the keruvim. Naturally, Yahweh would himself be the pilot who took it on its maiden flight.

Of course, when flying, the active shielding could not be deployed in the downwards direction, as the repulsive uplift relied upon the negative charge on the ground beneath. And so, anyone underneath would be at risk of being killed, or "consumed" with the fire or anger of Yahweh.

Let's suppose the Ark was in Low Altitude Flight mode, initially flying at 3m altitude. The Ark's negative charge is optimized for minimum energy consumption at 0.03133C, and with the charge product at 7,526N x $(3m)^2$ / $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ = $7.536x10^{-6}$ C^2 for 3m altitude, the painter beam charge on the ground is $2.405x10^{-4}$C. If a person is standing, the Ark clears their head by 1m. The electric field from the Ark's internal charge is $E = k.Q/r^2$ = $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ x 0.03133C / $(1m)^2$ = ~282 MV/m, which is probably lethal for a human being.

But now consider the painter beam charge sprayed onto the unfortunate person. Although the charge is lower, the separation is much lower too. For skin and superficial damage, let's take r as 1mm, which gives E = $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ x $2.405x10^{-4}$C / $(0.001m)^2$ = ~2.16 TV/m. For a range of deeper organ injury, let's try r at 1cm and 10cm. At 1cm we have 21.6 GV/m, and at 10cm we have 216 MV/m. Their chances of survival are zero.

If the Ark is flying at 40m altitude, but only into the first minute of that, the optimal Ark charge is 0.09617C, and the charge product is 7,526N x $(40m)^2$ / $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ = $0.00134C^2$, so the painter beam sprays a charge of 0.0139C. Suppose the Ark flies 38m above a person's head. Then E = $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ x 0.09617C / $(38m)^2$ = ~599 kV/m, which compares with greater than 100kV/m being potentially lethal. Crucially, in this case the painter beam charge is $0.00134C^2$ / 0.09617C = 0.0139C, and at 1mm, 1cm and 0.1m respectively the electric field E is 125 TV/m, 1.25 TV/m and 12.5 GV/m, which is certain death for a human being.

If Yahweh was testing out the High Altitude Flight Mode the Ark's charge would be at ~70C. Suppose he had ascended to 40m when flying over the hapless human. The electric field at head height is now E = $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ x 70C / $(38m)^2$ = 436 MV/m, and the person has little chance of survival.

Yahweh also had a system he was trying out to help secure himself to the Mercy Seat as it was flying. A strap or belt would have been too low tech and not worthy of a 'god'. He added a tiny positive charge to the Ark's active shielding in the upwards direction, so that with his internal negative charge being enough to render him almost weightless when on the ground, the small positive charge would attract and hold him onto the Mercy Seat. Then, with his internal smaller charges at the end of his forearms, he would move his arms to proceed in the desired horizontal direction.

(See Genesis for more details on how the Type II beings exploited a planet's electric field. And see Exodus for the Ark's specifications, and full details of how its painter beam was used in Low Altitude Flight.)

When the Ark was to set out, Moses would say, "Rise up, Yahweh! May your enemies be scattered, and may those who hate you flee from you." And when it came to rest he would say, "Return, Yahweh, to the countless thousands of Israel."

Let's suppose Yahweh wanted to secure himself to the Mercy Seat with a force of 1,000N, roughly equivalent to a 102kg weight. So from Coulombs Law:

$F_{elec} = k \cdot q_1 \cdot q_2 / r^2$

we have the separation r between the slightly positively charged active shielding q_1 in the robot, within the Ark, and Yahweh's internal charge q_2 at around 0.5m, Yahweh has his internal charge set to -7.1C, the

required F_{elec} is 1,000N, and k is 8.988×10^9 $N.m^2.C^{-2}$, and so the required q_1 is $3.918 \times 10^{-9}C = 3.918$ nanoCoulombs. For this level of net charge, assuming storage on a radius slightly over 0.1m and capacitance of slightly over 11.1pf, the required net voltage would be slightly less than +353V.

Now the Israelites started complaining that they wanted flesh to eat, and they spoke of how they used to eat fish, cucumbers, melons, leeks, onions and garlic when they were in Egypt. So much for being "oppressed" by the Egyptians. In fact, over the millennia to come, any form of physical labor would be anathema to these people, which is why they would specialize in usury and various financial scams.

They also developed an aversion to washing - partly as a consequence of Yahweh's crazy rituals, so that when they were brought into a labor camp - during a war that they had started and escalated to further their own political agenda - and forced to take showers, have haircuts and perform manual work, they spent the next century whining and moaning, and alleging scientifically and mathematically impossible yarns about how they had been "exterminated", "annihilated", "massacred", etc.. One of them even alleged she had to keep swallowing her diamonds and poop them out. Even their grubby, money-making lies reflected the filthy, perverted contents of their minds.

Their dislike of personal hygiene also meant that when they were brought into the camp, a couple of months later the camp's typhus epidemic peaked, with most of the victims being opponents of Yahweh's followers, yet the latter group would go on to claim it was all about them.

Meanwhile, the Israelites complained about having only the manna to eat, which fell on the camp in the night when the dew came.

Of course, as mentioned in Exodus, this was not manna from "Heaven", but from Yahweh's spacecraft. More specifically, it was the honeydew excretion of aphids and scale insects harvested in Yahweh's hydroponic garden in his mothership, after his robots had collected plants with the infestation and sent their specimens up in shuttle drones. A solar-powered drone would be charged up during the day, and sent out during the night to drop the "manna" on the camp.

Yahweh had changed his mind and decided he wanted to try piloting the Ark, rather than have the Kohathites carry it with the poles. His problem was that the Ark was not already at the front of the travelers; it was in the second quarter from the front. No matter, thought Yahweh, he would fly anyway, well aware that a few people would get burned to death as the Ark passed above them, but most of his people would survive.

And in his narrative, he would have it such that his anger glowed because people were complaining, and the fire of Yahweh burned, and people on the outskirts of the camp were consumed. Then Moses prayed to Yahweh and the fire was extinguished. But it was extinguished because Yahweh had got the Ark where he wanted - past the outskirts of the camp, so that it could go in advance of them and lead the way.

Moses heard the people weeping and complaining, and even in his eyes it was an evil situation. He asked Yahweh, "Why have you afflicted your servant? And why have I not found favor in your sight, so that you lay the burden of all these people on me? Have I conceived all these people? Have I fathered them, so that you should say to me, 'Carry them in your bosom, like a guardian would support with an arm the infant to the land that you had sworn to their fathers?' Where could I have meat to give to all these people? For they call out to me saying, 'Give us meat, so that we can eat.' I am unable to carry all these people alone, because it is too heavy for me. And if you do this to me, kill me, I ask you, quickly, if I have found favor in your sight, and do not let me face my affliction."

Yahweh told Moses to gather seventy men of the elders of Israel, and bring them to the Tent of Meeting, and he would come down and talk with them there, and have them responsible for the people as well so that Moses would not carry the burden alone. And he told Moses to tell the people to set themselves apart for the

next day, for they would have meat, and not for one day, but for a month of days until they were tired of it, for they had despised Yahweh and wept as they asked why they had come out of Egypt.

Moses said that there were six hundred thousand people, and so to provide them meat for a month must the sheep and herds be killed for them, or all the fish of the sea be gathered together, to satisfy them?

Then Yahweh said to Moses, "Has Yahweh's hand grown short? You will see whether or not My word will come to pass for you."

Moses went and told the people the words of Yahweh, and he gathered the seventy men of the elders of Israel, and set them around the Tent.

Yahweh came down in a cloud and spoke to Moses, and he claims to have taken some of the spirit from Moses and then given it to the seventy elders. Clearly he did nothing to Moses as he'd already groomed him. Now he was working on the seventy, aiming to stimulate and synchronize gamma brainwaves in the 30 to 100 Hz range.

His drone was flying over the group, as it transmitted microwave radiation that was modulated around 40Hz. Meanwhile his nanobots went down in the cloud. At around 20-50nm, they could cross the blood-brain barrier after entering through the nose, mouth or skin. Then they would deliver signals to modulate gamma activity, such as calcium ion fluxes.

Some of these people began speaking like prophets, but this was only a temporary effect. However, two of the men, named Eldad and Medad, were among the seventy listed, but they did not go up to the Tent and remained in the camp, where they prophesied. A young man ran and told Moses that Eldad and Medad were speaking like prophets. And Joshua, son of Nun, the servant of Moses, answered and asked Moses to forbid them.

Moses asked him if he was jealous for Moses' sake, and said that if only all of Yahweh's people were prophets, Yahweh would put his spirit on them.

These two, Eldad and Medad, were probably responding to some of the microwave radiation that reached them outside the Tent, but did not have the nanobots enter their body and brain.

Then Moses and the elders of Israel went back into the camp.

Now about the same time in spring last year, just after they escaped from the Egyptians in the crossing of the Red Sea, Yahweh had noticed the quails, that were on their migration path traveling north, from Africa to Europe. So he was well aware of the opportunity for delivering them into the hands of the Israelites this year as well. On the one hand, Yahweh was angry that his people weren't satisfied with the manna alone, that served to keep them from starving, and he had been delivering it to them for a year by now. On the other hand, he was pleased about the prospect of another successful display of his "Mighty Hand".

But he had the choice of whether to use the same technique as last year, of generating an artificial magnetic field to steer the birds as he wanted, or would he create a wind to blow them off course? His drones were solar-powered for flight and for creating the magnetic field. And to create a wind, he needed to use 10^{16} to 10^{17}J.

Yahweh decided he would leave nothing to chance, he wanted to impress his servants, and had already boasted to Moses about his hand not growing short. The quails were an ideal choice, because they were not strong fliers, and blowing them off course and misdirecting them with an artificial magnetic field was relatively easy.

He created a strong enough wind with his directed energy beam, using only 10^{16}J to heat up parts of the atmosphere to create the pressure gradient. He didn't need it to be as strong as his mighty west wind of the previous year, created with between 10^{16} and 10^{17}J, that he used both for blowing locusts back into the Red Sea and for creating a sandstorm.

Creating his artificial magnetic field and flying the drones was free, renewable energy. And using these twin methods of the wind and the magnetism, he was able to deliver a large quantity of the quails to the camp.

Now in Yahweh's account he claims the quails were caused to fall all around the camp, to a distance of a day's journey on one side, and also on the other side, and up to about two cubits (1m) above the ground. Well the day's journey could be up to around 40 km. There certainly weren't dead quails lying on the ground to a height of 1m in a radius of 40km. There were plenty of quails walking around the camp, and flying low at about 1m. They were tired and relatively easy to catch. Outside the camp quails were dotted around, with a few at 40km distance in all directions, but most of them were in or quite near to the camp.

So all that day, the night and the next day, the people gathered the quails, and they surely enjoyed having an alternative to the manna. However, while the people were still eating quail, Yahweh struck them with a severe plague. And they buried the people who had craved other meat.

Yahweh was still angry that the people had not been satisfied with his "manna", and he had made a note of those who had been complaining the loudest. He flew down to get vengeance; some of those he flew over were burned by his unshielded 7.1 Coulomb charge. Others that he recognized, he targeted with his silent graphene supercapacitor gun.

Then the people moved on to Hazeroth, where they remained for some time.

And Miriam and Aaron spoke against Moses, for he had married a Cushite woman. They asked, "Has Yahweh spoken only by Moses? Has he not spoken by us as well?"

And Yahweh heard that.

Now Moses was one of the meekest of men, and Yahweh said to Moses, and to Aaron and Miriam, "Come out, you three, to the Tent of Meeting."

And the three came out. And Yahweh came down in the pillar of cloud, and stood at the entrance to the Tent, and he called Aaron and Miriam, and they both came out.

And Yahweh said, "Now hear my words. If there is a prophet among you, I will make Myself known to him in a vision. I will speak to him in a dream. My servant Moses is not like this. He is faithful in all My house. I will speak with him in an appearance, and not in riddles, and he will see the likeness of Yahweh. Why then, were you not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?"

The anger of Yahweh burned against them, and he departed. The cloud departed from the Tent, and then Miriam became leprous like snow, and Aaron turned towards her, and saw she was looking like leprous.

Aaron said to Moses, "Alas, my lord, I implore you, do not lay on us the sin by which we have acted foolishly, and by which we have sinned. Let her not be like the stillborn, whose flesh is half consumed when it is born."

And Moses called out to Yahweh, "Heal her now, El, I implore you."

And Yahweh said to Moses, "If her father had surely spat in her face, should she not be ashamed for seven days? Let her be shut out for seven days outside the camp, and after that she shall be received back."

And Miriam was shut out from the camp for seven days, and the people did not move on until Miriam was brought back in. And afterwards the people departed from Hazeroth, and they next pitched camp in the Wilderness of Paran.

Now Yahweh had just played a cruel trick on them, remembering how he had used his hologram projector the previous year to make Moses' hand look white and leprous. The projector was used on Miriam to scare them, just until she was out of sight, outside the camp.

Then Yahweh told Moses to send men that could search the land of Canaan that he was giving to the Israelites, even though it wasn't his land to give; the land belonged to the inhabitants who originally lived there. Moses was to send one man for each tribe of their fathers, each man a ruler.

So Moses sent the twelve men from the Wilderness of Paran as commanded by Yahweh, all of them heads of the sons of Israel. And here are their names:

Of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua, son of Zaccur;
Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat, son of Hori;
Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb, son of Jephunneh;
Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal son of Joseph;
Of the tribe of Ephraim, Hoshea, son of Nun;
Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti, son of Raphu;
Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel, son of Sodi;
Of the tribe of Manasseh (a tribe of Joseph), Gaddi, son of Susi;
Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel, son of Gemalli;
Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur, son of Michael;
Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi, son of Vophsi;
Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel, son of Machi.

So those were the men whom Moses sent to spy out the land, and Moses gave the name Joshua to Hoshea, son of Nun. Moses pointed out the way for them to go up into the south of the land, and told them to go up into the mountain so that they could see the land and the people who lived in it, and see whether the people were strong or weak, few or many, whether the land was good or bad, fertile or barren, and what cities the people lived in, whether in camps or strongholds. And he asked them to bring back some fruit of the land.

It was the days of the first ripe grapes. They ascended by the Negeb and came to Hebron, and Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the sons of Anak, were there.

Then they came to a valley and cut down a branch with a cluster of grapes, and carried it between two men on a staff, with pomegranates and figs. They called it the Valley of Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes.

After 40 days they returned from searching out the land, and they came back to Moses, Aaron and all the assembly of the sons of Israel, in the Wilderness of Paran at Kadesh.

They brought back a report for the whole assembly and showed them the fruit of the land.

And they reported to Moses and said, "We went into the land to which you sent us, and surely it flows with milk and honey. Here is some of its fruit. Nevertheless, the people living in the land are strong, and the cities are very large and fortified. We even saw the descendants of Anak there. The Amalekites live in the land of the Negev, and the Hittites, Jebusites, and Amorites live in the mountains, and the Canaanites live by the sea and along the banks of the Jordan."

And Caleb silenced the people before Moses, and he said they should go up at once and possess the land, for they were well able to overcome it.

But the men who went with him said they were not able to go up against the people, for they were stronger than the Israelites.

So they sent the sons of Israel a bad report of the land that they had searched out, saying that it was "a land that devours its inhabitants, and all the people whom we saw in it are men of immense stature. And there we saw the Nephilim, the sons of Anak, of the Nephilim, and we were as grasshoppers in our own sight, and so were we in their sight."

And all the assembly lifted up their voice and called out, and the people wept that night.

And all the sons of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, and the whole assembly said to them, "If only we had died in the land of Egypt, or if only we had died in this wilderness. And why has Yahweh brought us to this land to fall by the sword, so that our wives and our sons would be a prey? Would it not be better for us to return to Egypt?"

And they said to each other, "Let us appoint a leader, and let us go back to Egypt."

That of course would have been the sensible choice, and would have allowed humanity to progress like a normal civilization, instead of being held back and afflicted with Yahweh's / Satan's little saboteurs.

Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the gathering of the sons of Israel.

And Joshua, son of Nun, and Caleb, son of Jephunneh, two of those searching out the land, tore their clothes, and they said to all the assembly, "The land that we passed through to search out is an exceedingly good land. If Yahweh takes delight in us, then he will bring us into this land and give it to us, a land that flows with milk and honey. Only do not rebel against Yahweh, nor fear the people of the land, for they are our bread. Their protection has departed from them, and Yahweh is with us. Do not fear them."

But all the congregation, being of a more rational disposition, threatened to stone Joshua and Caleb.

Then the glorious splendor of Yahweh appeared in the Tent of Meeting before all the sons of Israel, and Yahweh said to Moses, "How long will these people provoke Me? And how long will it be before they believe Me through all the signs that I have performed among them? I will strike them with pestilence and disinherit them, and I will make of you a more vast and mighty nation than they are."

This was not a good time for Yahweh. So many of the Israelites were starting to recognize the truth - that following such a being, with its questionable motives and morals, and its limited resources and abilities, had been a disastrous mistake. And Yahweh would have gladly killed the vast majority of the Israelites, eliminating his opponents, so that he could start again almost from scratch with his most fawning toadies, in the hope that he could build them into a vast nation that he could use to sabotage humanity. If so, it would have set him back 550 years, and still with no guarantee of success.

Then Moses gave a long speech in defense of the Israelites, pointing out that if Yahweh was to kill many of them, the Egyptians and other nations would hear of it. They already knew that Yahweh went about in the midst of the Israelites, that he had been seen, and he went before the people in a pillar of smoke by day and a pillar of light by night. If Yahweh killed these people, then the nations who had heard of Yahweh's fame would say, "Because Yahweh was unable to bring those people into the land he promised them, he slaughtered them in the wilderness."

And then Moses pleaded with Yahweh to pardon and forgive the iniquity of the people, just as he had already forgiven them since they left Egypt.

Ever thinking of his own interests, and caring greatly what others thought of him, Yahweh relented, and said

he had pardoned them as Moses requested. However, none of those who had seen his "glory" and his "signs" - i.e., hi-tech tricks - he had performed, yet had still tested and disobeyed him multiple times, none of them would ever see the land he promised to their fathers. None of those who treated him with contempt would see it.

But, because his servant Caleb had a different spirit about him and had followed Yahweh fully, he would be brought into the land where he went, and his seed would possess it. Now, the Amalekites and the Canaanites lived in the valley, so tomorrow the Israelites must turn back and head for the wilderness along the route to the Red Sea.

And Yahweh said to Moses and Aaron, "How long shall I put up with this evil assembly who are murmuring against me? I have heard the complaints that the sons of Israel are grumbling against me. Say to them, 'As truly as I live,' says Yahweh, 'just as you have spoken in My ears, so will I do to you. Your carcasses will fall in this wilderness, and all who were numbered of you, in keeping with your whole number, from twenty years old and upwards, all who have murmured against Me'."

Yahweh has just shown that his 'pardon' was not worth the few hundred Joules of energy that it had cost him to announce it a few minutes previously, which is hardly surprising.

But more interestingly, Yahweh's inverted, perverted 'ethics' here was a forerunner of the same type of 'thinking' that would be seen from his supporters and lackeys throughout the millennia. Yahweh was an evil devil who supported increasing entropy - the creation of disorder from order, and in his bitter, twisted mind, anyone or anything that opposed him or threatened his plans was 'evil' or 'vile'.

It would come to pass, ~3,500 years hence, that when Yahweh supporters were conducting ethnic cleansing and a genocide on the native inhabitants of the land of Canaan - even using 2,000 lb Mark 84 bombs on tents as well as buildings so that the victims' bodies in the eye of the attack melted, anyone who criticized this would be classed as 'evil', and a supporter of "terrorism", etc..

Yahweh continued telling Moses and Aaron his message for the Israelites:

"Surely none of you will enter the land in which I swore to settle you, except Caleb, son of Jephunneh, and Joshua, son of Nun. But as for your children, whom you said would become a prey, I will bring them into the land that you have despised, and they will enjoy it. As for you, however, your carcasses will fall in this wilderness, and your sons will be shepherds in the wilderness for forty years, and they will bear the punishment of your fornications until the last of your carcasses have wasted in the wilderness."

"In keeping with the forty days you spied out the land, you shall bear your guilt forty years, a year for each day, and you will experience My rejection."

"I, Yahweh, have spoken, and I will surely do these things to this entire evil assembly, which has conspired against Me. They will be consumed in the wilderness, and there they will die."

And poor, gullible Abram thought all he had to do was have himself and all of the males genitally mutilated, and then his 'god' would multiply his descendants until they were as numerous as the stars in the sky, and they would take possession of the land.

No! Even after all the hoops they had to jump through, satiating Yahweh's blood-smelling addiction and so on, they still would not possess the land. And although they would become 0.2% of the population, they would be universally hated except by those traitors to whom they threw a few crumbs in the form of power and privilege. The 0.2% was 0.2% too high, unless they (i) Disengaged from having any interaction with the normal, moral, anti-entropy 99.8% of the population, and became a set apart people, isolated and confined like the smallpox virus; (ii) Renounced anything to do with Yahweh's hateful, supremacist, destructive

ideology, and rejoined Team Humanity.

And the men whom Moses had sent to spy out the land, who had returned and made the assembly grumble against him by bringing out a bad report about the land, those men who had brought out the bad report about the land, were struck down and died by a plague before Yahweh. Of those men who had gone to spy out the land, only Joshua, son of Nun, and Caleb, son of Jephunneh, remained alive.

And Moses relayed these details to all the Israelites, and the people mourned bitterly.

And they rose early in the morning, planning to climb to the top of the mountain, saying, "See now, we are here, and we will go up to the place that Yahweh has promised, for we have sinned."

Then Moses said, "Why now, do you transgress the commandment of Yahweh, for it shall not prosper. Do not go up, for Yahweh is not among you, so that you are not stricken before your enemies. For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and you will fall by the sword, for you have turned away from Yahweh, and he will not be with you."

But they were presumptuous. They went up to the top of the mountain. However, Moses and the Ark of the Covenant did not leave the camp. Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites who lived in that mountain, and they attacked them and beat them back all the way to Hormah.

This was just the normal state of affairs. The true owners of the land were stronger, and they had the strategic advantage of being up on high ground. Without any trickery from Yahweh, or deceit or corruption by his supporters, justice ruled, and the invaders were routed.

Then Yahweh spoke to Moses at length, instructing him about offerings by fire, burnt offerings, sin offerings, freewill offerings, meal offerings, drink offerings, heave offerings, and all the rest of the nonsense involving the needless sacrifice of healthy, sentient animals, merely to provide the "soothing fragrances" that the junkie Yahweh craved.

Now Yahweh's moral deficiencies had arisen as a result of him spending too much time in his formative years in the bizarre simulation that featured decreasing entropy, so that, in contrast to lifeforms in the real world of increasing entropy, of order tending to disorder, who come to learn that a good lifeform works to oppose that second law of thermodynamics on a local scale, Yahweh felt that it was right to oppose the strangely increasing order in his simulation. In other words, he believed that evil was good, and good was evil.

But it was also the simulation that caused his blood smelling addiction. As a Type II being, Yahweh was equipped with sensors in his head that provided visual, auditory and olfactory capabilities that humans could only dream about. But stuck in his virtual reality, he had rarely used them, and hadn't spent much time outdoors. When he arrived on Earth, he was overwhelmed by all the sensory inputs he was getting, but then he began to realize that he found it pleasing to smell blood and to watch living things die. He could not only distinguish between bullock blood, ram blood, goat blood and so on, but he could smell the difference between those that were healthy and those with some illness or ailment. And he preferred and asked for those "without blemish".

The animals that Yahweh sacrificed were well below him on a scale of sapience abilities, but they were perfectly healthy in terms of sentience, having spent their whole lives out in the natural world. But Yahweh's sentience was immature, and was causing him to exhibit strange behavior, in addition to his idiosyncratic desire to do evil.

In another ~3,500 years, there would be a Yahweh supporter who was another junkie; this one snorted his white powder. After his role as a 'comedian' and 'actor', which involved playing the piano with his miniature mutilated organ, or "microdick", he had become an illegitimate dictator, who conducted terrorist attacks

against civilians, both in the country he ruled, and in a much larger neighboring nation.

While the Israelites were in the wilderness, they found a man gathering wood on the Sabbath day. Those who found him gathering sticks brought him to Moses, Aaron, and the whole assembly, and because it had not been declared what should be done to him, they placed him in custody.

And Yahweh said to Moses, "The man must surely be put to death. The whole assembly is to pelt him with stones outside the camp."

And all the assembly took the man outside the camp, and they stoned him to death, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, took Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, and they rose up before Moses, along with certain Israelites - 250 men of good name, renowned as leaders and representatives in the assembly. They came together before Moses and Aaron and told them, "You take on too much. Seeing that all the assembly is set apart, each of them, and Yahweh is in their midst, why then do you raise yourselves above the assembly of Yahweh?"

And when Moses heard he fell on his face, and he spoke to Korah and to all his company, saying, "Tomorrow, Yahweh will show who are his and who are set apart, and he will cause him to come near to himself. Him whom he has chosen he will cause to come near to himself. Do this: take censers, Korah, and all his company, and put fire in them, and put incense in them before Yahweh tomorrow, and it will be that the man whom Yahweh chooses will be set apart. You take on too much, you sons of Levi."

Moses clearly remembered Yahweh's killing of Aaron's sons Nadab and Abihu, and thought that his suggestion would make for a useful test as to who Yahweh would choose.

And Moses said to Korah, "Now listen, you sons of Levi, is it a small thing that Elohim of Israel has separated you from the assembly of Israel, to bring you near to himself to perform the work at the Tabernacle of Yahweh, and to stand before the assembly to attend to them? He has drawn you, you and all your fellow Levites, but you are seeking the priesthood as well, so that you and all your followers have conspired against Yahweh. And Aaron, who is he that you should grumble against him?"

And Moses sent word to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, but they said they would not come up. They said, "Is it not enough that you have brought us up out of a land flowing with milk and honey in order to kill us off in the wilderness, but that you appoint yourself as ruler over us? Moreover, you have not brought us into a land flowing with milk and honey, nor given us an inheritance of fields and vineyards. Will you gouge out the eyes of these men? No, we will not come up."

And Moses was extremely angry, and he said to Yahweh, "Do not respect their gift offering. I have not taken one donkey from them, nor have I hurt one of them."

And Moses said to Korah, "You and all your company be there before Yahweh, you, and they, and Aaron, tomorrow. And each man take his censer and put incense in them, and each man bring near before Yahweh his censer, 250 censers, you as well, and Aaron, each with his censer."

So each man took his censer, put fire and incense in it, and stood with Moses and Aaron at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting. When Korah gathered his whole assembly against them at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, the glorious splendor of Yahweh appeared to all the assembly.

And Yahweh spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying, "Separate yourselves from among this assembly, so that I can consume them in a moment."

Then Moses and Aaron said, "El, Elohim of the spirits of all flesh, when one man sins, will you become angry with the entire assembly?"

And Yahweh spoke to Moses, telling him to speak to the assembly and say, "Get yourselves up away from around the tent of Korah, Dathan and Abiram."

And Moses rose up and went to Dathan and Abiram, and the elders of Israel followed him.

And he spoke to the assembly, telling them to depart from the tents of "these wicked men", and touch nothing of theirs, in case the assembled were consumed in all their sins.

So they moved from the tents of Korah, Dathan and Abiram, and Dathan and Abiram came out and stood at the entrance to their tents, and their wives and children.

And Moses said, "By this you will know that Yahweh has sent me to do all these works, for it was not from my own mind. If these men die a natural death, or if they suffer the fate of all men, then Yahweh has not sent me. But if Yahweh brings about something unprecedented, and the ground opens its mouth and swallows them down with all that they possess, and they go down alive into the pit, then you will know that these men have provoked Yahweh."

And it came about, just after Moses finished speaking all those words, that the ground underneath them split apart, and the ground opened its mouth and swallowed them down, and their households, and all the men of Korah, and all their property. And they sank down, they and all what they possessed, alive into the pit, and the ground closed over them, and they perished from among the assembly.

And all Israel who were around them fled at the cry of them, for they said, "In case the ground might swallow us down."

And fire from Yahweh broke out, and it consumed the 250 men who offered incense.

And Yahweh told Moses to speak to Eleazar, Aaron's son, to take the censers out of the burning, and scatter the fire at a distance, for they are holy. Let the censers of those who sinned against their own lives be made into hammered plates for a covering of the altar, for they offered them behind Yahweh, and they are holy, and they shall be a sign to the Israelites.

So the priest Eleazar took the brazen censers that those who were burned had made an offering with, and they hammered them into a covering of the altar as a reminder for the Israelites, that no stranger, nor of the seed of Aaron, should come near to burn incense before Yahweh, so that he did not become like Korah, nor like his company, as Yahweh said to him through the hand of Moses.

Then the next day all the assembly of the Israelites murmured against Moses and Aaron, saying, "You have killed the people of Yahweh."

And when the assembly gathered against Moses and against Aaron, they looked at the Tent of Meeting, and the cloud covered it, and the glorious splendor of Yahweh appeared.

And Moses and Aaron came before the Tent of Meeting, and Yahweh spoke to Moses saying, "Get yourself up from among this assembly, so that I can put an end to them at once."

And they fell on their faces, and Moses said to Aaron, "Take a censer, and put fire from the altar in it, and put incense on it, and go quickly to the assembly and make atonement for them, for anger has gone out from Yahweh. The plague has begun."

And Aaron did as Moses commanded, and he ran into the midst of the assembly, and the plague had begun among the people, and he offered the incense and made atonement for the people. And he stood between the dead and the living, and the plague was stopped. And those who died in the plague were 14,700, besides those who had died in the incident concerning Korah. And Aaron returned to Moses at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, and the plague stopped.

So this is what Yahweh thinks of democracy. He has 14,950 people against him, and 4 who support him, so he murders the 14,950, plus another 50 or so in the households of Korah, Dathan and Abiram, to take it to around 15,000 killed.

It would come to pass, nearly 3,500 years later, that Yahweh supporters would run many of the countries in the world, through their control of the media and the banks. They would act as kingmakers, setting up 'leaders' of the main political parties who were compromised through bribery or blackmail, so that whichever side won, the result was always the same. The president or prime minister would always pursue policies that benefited Yahweh supporters and advanced their destructive agenda, and would never benefit the vast majority of the people. That is how Yahwehian 'democracies' work.

But sometimes their chicanery and machinations failed, and a good individual got through to become leader. Then they would either kill that leader, or find some way of overturning the election result. Sometimes patriotic parties would be banned, with some nonsense cited about "extremism", as if there was something outrageous about pursuing policies advantageous to the people.

And, in keeping with how Yahweh lackeys always projected their own crimes and atrocities onto their opponents, whenever there was some nation that Yahweh stooges were not already in control of, and a kindly, benevolent, patriotic leader was in place whom they naturally hated, they would accuse the good leader of committing atrocities against his people, such as "gassing" them, and they would either go to war against them or foment revolution so that the regime was deposed - and the leader generally killed.

There were numerous examples, guys with names such as Adolf, Saddam, Gaddafi, and al-Assad. The pattern was invariably the same, except that in the latter case the leader managed to flee before he was killed. And in the penultimate example there, they didn't even bother with any excuse, they just fomented revolution and killed him in a terrible way.

By their own admission, Yahweh's quislings had been kicked out of just about every place they ever tried to settle over the millennia, and this was because of their reprehensible behavior, such as child sacrifice, usury, clipping coins, agitating for wars, subverting societies and pushing degeneracy and debauchery. Get thrown out of a bar once and you might have some sort of case that it was their fault; two or three times and you might be able to argue for coincidence. After hundreds or thousands of times, all of the excuses are invalid.

As to how the Israelites were killed in these three separate strikes, this was not simply with graphene supercapacitor guns. Yahweh was quite desperate to quell the rebellion and create quite a spectacle.

Yahweh had one drone with his second most powerful DE beam, second only to the one in his spacecraft. Both of these were powered by a deuterium/helium^3 fusion mix, which yielded 3.5×10^{14}J/kg. And even the drone beam could achieve a power output of ~100 GW.

He could have used the directed energy beam in his mothership, which was capable of a power output of around 10^{16}W, and this could be sustained for a pulse of ten seconds, discharging a total of 10^{17}J to the target. But for these attacks, he only needed orders of magnitude smaller than the maximum. And by having the drone directly overhead, the operation was more efficient, with the beam striking at zero angle of incidence. So Yahweh's drone with the upgraded DE beam deployed its directed energy beam, which was focused onto the 'culprits'.

The first strike was more concentrated, focused over an area of ~ 50m^2, so that some 50 people killed from the households of Korah, Dathan and Abiram each took up around 1 square meter. We suppose the pit is 5m deep so that the people and objects collapse into the ground, and so there is 250 m^3 of the rock to be vaporized. Taking granite as an example, say the density is 2,700 kg/m^3, then the mass of rock to be vaporized is 675 tonnes.

We suppose the specific heat capacity is 790 J/kg°C, the melting point is 1,260°C, the heat of fusion is 100,000 J/kg, the vaporization temperature is 2,500°C, and the heat of vaporization is $4.8x10^6$ J/kg.

Heating to melting point requires (1,260-20) x 790 x 675,000 = $6.61x10^{11}$J.

Melting requires 100,000 x 675,000 = $6.75x10^{10}$J.

Heating to vaporization temperature requires (2,500-1,260) x 790 x 675,000 = $6.61x10^{11}$J

Vaporization requires 4,800,000 x 675,000 = $3.24x10^{12}$J.

Thus, the total energy required is $4.63x10^{12}$J = 4.63TJ, or roughly 1,100 tons (tonnes) of TNT.

And so, the whole operation including vaporization, at ~10^{11}W, took about 46 seconds. However, within ten seconds, the unrecognizable remains of the 'culprits' were already sinking into molten rock.

The second strike was just to burn the 250 to death, without producing any crater. Even if this used a similar quantity of energy, it was focused over a larger area. So the ground could have been scorched, but not burned. But let's see about the 14,700 people in the "plague".

The third strike involved 14,700 people. For a fatal burn threshold, we could assume 20J/cm^2, sufficient for third-degree burns over most of the body surface area. So we take body area for an average adult as 1.8m^2 or 18,000 cm^2, and so 360,000J is needed per person. That's $5.29x10^9$J or 5.29GJ for 14,700 people. This can easily be increased by an order of magnitude or so, to allow for wastage and scorching of the ground. So say around 10^{11}J for the "plague" that killed the 14,700, and a smaller amount to kill the 250. It could be less than 5TJ for all three attacks.

In the first strike, where Yahweh chose to bring about something unprecedented for maximum effect, he is using some 4.63TJ, which would require 13.2g of his deuterium/helium^3 mix, a tiny proportion of his 48,000 tonnes limit, and a small fraction of the tens of kilograms carried in his drone. This sufficed to create the spectacle of the ground swallowing them up. Then relatively small quantities of fuel and energy are required by the next two strikes.

Then Yahweh ordered Moses to speak to the Israelites and take from them twelve staffs, one from the leader of each tribe. They had to write each man's name on his staff, and write Aaron's name on the staff of Levi, because there must be one staff for the head of each tribe. Then place the staffs in the Tent of Meeting in front of the Testimony, where Yahweh meets with Moses. The staff belonging to the man Yahweh chose would sprout, and he would rid himself of the constant grumbling of the Israelites against Moses.

So Moses did as Yahweh commanded, and every one of the rulers gave him one staff for each ruler, in keeping with their father's houses, twelve staffs, and the staff of Aaron was among their staffs. And Moses laid the staffs before Yahweh in the Tent of the Testimony.

And the next day when Moses went into the Testimony, he saw that the staff of Aaron for the House of Levi

had sprouted and shot out buds and produced blossoms, and it yielded almonds. Then Moses brought out all the staffs from before Yahweh to all the Israelites, and they looked, and each man took his staff.

And Yahweh told Moses to bring Aaron's staff back again before the Testimony, to be kept as a sign against the sons of the rebellion, and he should completely put their murmurings away from Yahweh, lest they die.

And Moses did as Yahweh commanded.

Then the sons of Israel spoke to Moses, saying, "Look, we die, we perish, we all perish. Anybody who draws near the Tabernacle of Yahweh dies. Shall we be consumed into death?"

Most of them must have been ruing the day their ancestor Abram decided to have anything to do with Yahweh. And they were ruing the day they agreed to do the heave offering to build the Sanctuary.

One of Yahweh's robots had brought the freshly sprouted almond branch under cover of darkness during the night, landing in the courtyard just outside the entrance to the Tent of Meeting. Yahweh came out and wrote Aaron's name on the replacement "Aaron's staff", and the robot took away the old one.

Then Yahweh told Aaron that he, and his sons, and his father's house, would bear the iniquity of the Sanctuary, and he and his sons would bear the iniquity of the priesthood. Aaron also had to bring his relatives from the tribe of Levi, his ancestor's tribe, and they would be associated with him and would serve him, while Aaron and his sons serve before the Tent of the Testimony. And the Levites had to attend to Aaron's needs, and all the duties of the Tent.

Yahweh continued with a menacing threat, "Only they shall not come near the utensils of the Sanctuary and the altar, so that neither they, nor you, also, die. And they shall be joined to you, and keep the duties of the Tent of Meeting, for all the service of the Tent."

The dastardly devil didn't want anyone to get too close to him at random times when he might not have his Terminator face shielded by the orb avatar cloud, but Aaron hadn't asked for the job, two of his sons had already been killed by Yahweh, and now he and his surviving sons risked being killed if someone else made a mistake in performing their duties. Considering any minuscule rewards Aaron received from his position, and the enormous risks involved, only a complete moron would have wanted the job.

Yahweh added that no stranger must come near Aaron, and it was Aaron's responsibility to attend to the Sanctuary and the care of the altar, so that there would be no more anger against the sons of Israel.

Yahweh tried to suggest there were significant benefits to Aaron's position, saying that he had taken Aaron's fellow Levites and given to Aaron as a gift to Yahweh, to carry out the service of the Tent of Meeting. And he said he had given Aaron the office of priesthood as a gift for service.

No he hadn't. Yahweh never gave anyone a gift; he would have sold his own mother if he could. And the office of priesthood was like a millstone round the neck.

Yahweh added that any stranger who came near would be put to death. Yes, probably with Yahweh's graphene supercapacitor gun.

Next Yahweh told Aaron that he had put him in charge of the heave offerings brought by the Israelites, and said that these were dedicating to Aaron and his sons, and they must eat it in the Sanctuary.

Ever anxious to get his fix, Yahweh told Aaron that the firstborn of a cow, a sheep or a goat were all set apart, they could not be redeemed for 5 shekels of silver, and Aaron must sprinkle their blood on the altar and burn their fat in incense for an offering made by fire, for a soothing fragrance to Yahweh. Aaron would be entitled

to the flesh, the breast and the right thigh of the wave offering.

Aaron was told that he would have no inheritance in the land, because Yahweh was his portion and his inheritance among the Israelites. This was rather like receiving a wooden spoon award, and finding out that it came with a curse. Yahweh added that the Israelites must no longer come near the Tent of Meeting, lest they die.

Yahweh gave Moses a series of lectures about tithes, and about "unclean" people. As part of this, he demanded that Moses arrange for the priest Eleazar to sacrifice a red heifer without blemish, that had never been placed under a yoke, and Eleazar had to sprinkle some of its blood seven times directly in front of the Tent of Meeting. Then Moses had to burn it in his sight.

And even though Eleazar was merely carrying out Yahweh's commandments to satisfy Yahweh's lust for blood, Eleazar had to wash his clothes and flesh, and even then, he had to go outside into the camp, as he was classed as "unclean" until the evening.

Then the sons of Israel, all of the assembly, came into the Wilderness of Zin in the first month, and they stayed in Kadesh. And Miriam died and was buried there. Now this was around forty years after Yahweh's nasty prank with his hologram projector, that made Miriam's skin look white and leprous like snow. (The earlier Kadesh was in the Wilderness of Paran in the Sinai.) So it was a natural death, unrelated to that incident.

And there was no water for the assembly, and they gathered themselves together against Moses and Aaron.

The people contended with Moses, and they said, "If only we had died when our brothers died before Yahweh! And why have you brought us into this wilderness, so that we and our cattle should die here? And why have you made us come out of Egypt, to bring us into this evil place? It is a place of no seed, nor of figs, nor of vines, nor of pomegranates, nor is there any water to drink."

And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly to the entrance of the Tent of Meeting, and they fell on their faces, and the glorious splendor of Yahweh appeared to them.

Yahweh said to Moses, "Take this staff, and gather the assembly together, you and Aaron, and speak to the rock before their eyes, and it will give out its water, and you shall bring water out of the rock for them, so you shall give drink to the assembly and their animals."

And Moses took the staff from before Yahweh, as he commanded him, and Moses and Aaron gathered the assembly together before the rock, and he said to them, "Listen now, you rebels! Must we fetch you water out of this rock?"

And Moses lifted up his hand and he struck the rock twice with his staff, and water came out abundantly, and the assembly drank and their animals.

This was the same trick Yahweh had done nearly forty years ago with the rock at Horeb, except that when they got to Horeb, Yahweh had been leading them with the pillar of cloud or light. Now they had the Ark, which would go before them to lead the way. In both cases, Yahweh was leading them by the nose.

And this time he had led them to Horeb, because his 'locust' drones had spotted a natural spring there, and so a few of his robots found a suitable rock to block its mouth, that Moses would be able to roll away. A little fine tuning of the rock's shape with a graphene supercapacitor gun helped to make the rock a good fit.

Yahweh was pleased that his trick had worked, but he was angry at still having to dedicate resources to this sort of work after forty years. He said to Moses and Aaron, "Because you did not believe me, to set me apart

in the eyes of the Israelites, therefore you shall not bring this assembly into the land that I have given them."

So there we have it. Moses and Aaron always groveled to Yahweh and did everything he asked, and then Yahweh decided to punish them because they could not control the rebellion. Apart from satiating his blood lust, Yahweh was only interested in his agenda of establishing a band of saboteurs that would go on to stifle and severely damage humanity's emerging civilization. If a couple of servants had obeyed his every command and done the best they could, he would gladly replace them with young blood, with someone fresh who was not associated with the revolts that Yahweh found so frustrating.

But Yahweh was especially angered by Moses making an error. Moses assumed that "speak to the rock" meant hitting it with the staff as he had done before; he did not realize that Yahweh intended his command to be taken literally...

And they called that the water of Meribah, because the Israelites contended with Yahweh, and he set himself apart among them.

Then Moses sent messengers out to ask the king of Edom if he would grant them safe passage through his country, adding that they would stick to the highway, would not drink from their water or pass through their vineyards, and included a sob story about being oppressed by the Egyptians, and about how their 'god' had brought them out of Egypt and along to Kadesh. Being almost infinitely smarter than the vast majority of political leaders that would ensue over the following millennia, the king refused to the request, even threatening that if they did try he might come at them with the sword.

The Israelites tried again by saying that they would go by the highway and if they or their cattle did drink any water they would pay the price. In the future, many a country would be driven to ruin after Yahweh supporters bribed weak leaders to let them in, and people would be subjected to appalling barbarism and atrocities. And the wise king doubled down and said no, and even put on a show of force to deter them. So the Israelites turned back.

Then the sons of Israel traveled on from Kadesh, and came to Mount Hor, by the border of the land of Edom.

Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron there at Mount Hor, saying, "Aaron shall be gathered to his people, for he shall not enter into the land that I have given to the sons of Israel, because you rebelled against My word at the water of Meribah. Take Aaron and his son Eleazar, and bring them up to Mount Hor, and strip Aaron of his garments, and put them on his son Eleazar, and Aaron shall be gathered up, and there he shall die."

And Moses obeyed Yahweh, and they went up into Mount Hor in sight of all the assembly, and Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and he put them on his son Eleazar, and Aaron died there in the top of the mountain, and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mountain.

And when all the assembly perceived that Aaron was dead, they mourned for him for 30 days.

Yahweh doesn't even try to hide the fact that he killed Aaron, one of his top two servants. He had a drone with a directed energy beam and its 'cloud' camouflage at an altitude of 1km above Mount Hor, but the breastplate and other priestly garments had to be saved, so that they could be handed down whenever there was a new high priest.

Once the garments were transferred to Eleazar, and Eleazar and Moses were at a safe enough distance, Yahweh used one of his drones to fire a tightly focused 30GHz microwave beam at Aaron for twenty seconds. He aimed at the right vagus nerve to destroy much of the parasympathetic nervous system and specifically wreck the heart's SA node, and Aaron suffered cardiac arrest.

The beam diameter was 25cm, and the power density was 50W/cm^2. Thus, the beam area is ~490cm^2, the total power is ~24.5kW, and for the exposure time of 20 seconds the total energy cost is only ~490kJ.

Moses and Eleazar were about 2 or 3m away from Aaron, and the beam intensity by them was so low that they felt nothing. At a range of 1m they would have felt some heating but probably no significant injury.

Yahweh had many qualities, but few of them were good. And loyalty wasn't one of them. Neither was fair-mindedness.

If Aaron had been so weak that he was just about to die from old age, he wouldn't have been able to climb a mountain. Or if he was just able to and the exertion killed him, an all-knowing, benevolent god would have known of the risk, and would not have asked him to perform an arduous task. However, even if the exertion was likely to kill him and Yahweh was aware of this, the timing would be too coincidental, of Aaron dying just after the priestly garments were transferred to his successor.

Yahweh killed Aaron. And he would have gladly killed Moses too at this point. The difference was that Aaron's successor was already trained and available, whereas Moses was not completely expendable. He was still useful, either for training his successor, or performing a ritual in which he would authorize the successor.

Then King Arad the Canaanite, who lived in the south, heard that Israel was coming by the road of the Atharim, and he attacked the Israelites and took some of them prisoners.

And Israel made a vow to Yahweh, and they said if he delivered the people into their hand, they would completely destroy their cities.

And Yahweh heard the Israelites' voice, and he delivered up the Canaanites, and they completely destroyed them and their cities, and he called the place Hormah.

So here Yahweh decided it would suit his purpose to give his people some help, so that the youngsters who hadn't 'rebelled' could get to his promised land - after he'd disposed of any other 'undesirables'. And after all, he'd just had a drone with the standard supercapacitors-powered DE beam up above them to kill Aaron. So transmitting a pulsed 7Hz theta wave to induce trance-like states, drowsiness and slowed reactions in the Canaanites would be well within its capabilities. Even if his beam did kill a few of them, he didn't need to kill them all, just impair their fighting capabilities so much that they were easy prey for the Israelites.

Then they traveled on from Mount Hor by the route of the Red Sea, to go around the land of Edom, but the people grew impatient because of the distance. The people spoke against their Elohim and against Moses, "Why have you brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? For there is no bread, nor water, and our whole being loathes this worthless bread."

A lazy, bloodthirsty narcissist has spent the last forty years working to harvest the honeydew excretion from aphids and scale insects, in order to feed his people in the desert, dropping it to them for sustenance each night. And hearing that they loathed his life-saving food felt almost like a lightning strike to his internal circuits.

So Yahweh sent burning snakes among the people, and they bit the people, and many people of Israel died.

Then the people came to Moses and they said, "We have sinned, for we have spoken against Yahweh, and against you. Pray to Yahweh that he takes the snakes away from us."

And Moses prayed for the people.

Then Yahweh told Moses to make a burning snake and fix it on a pole, and everyone who had been bitten,

when he looks on it, will live.

And Moses made a snake of brass and put it on a pole, and it happened that, if a snake had bitten any man, when he looked at the snake of brass he lived.

Yahweh and his robots had been working on their "snakes" discipline program for about twenty years, since the rebellion of Korah. At first Yahweh had considered taking a more complex approach - genetically engineering thousands of snakes from scratch to his own specifications. They would be programmed to target and bite humans, but would not be venomous.

He would employ other methods of killing the bitten individuals, and if a few others died without being bitten, all well and good, it would be more retribution from Yahweh. After Moses prayed and the symbolic ritual of looking at the brass snake was performed, he would simply stop the killings. At least, for a while.

Yahweh decided against the approach of engineering from scratch, because it was too energy intensive, mainly the AI computing power that was needed to simulate and optimize the genetic designs for snake-like organisms, and the molecular assembly of organic compounds, each of which could have taken up to 10^{18}J, around 0.01% of his earmarked reserves.

He noticed that there was a type of snake with a dark reddish head, and scales on it having an iridescent shine like a diadem - the Diadem snake. It would bite humans, and its venom could kill its smaller prey, but was fairly insignificant on humans.

And Yahweh decided on a hybrid strategy of capture, modify, scale. He had his 'locust' drones seek out specimens, and then nanobot swarms captured them harmlessly and brought them back in shuttle drones to the mothership. Then his nanobots mapped out their genomes, neuromuscular systems and behavior, and programmed targeting instincts, so that they became aggressive and would actively target humans for attack. Finally he cloned around 10,000 of the new breed in growth chambers.

The whole operation only took around 10^{16}J, and used a smaller proportion of the spaceship's floor space compared to the alternative manufacturing method. It did increase the time needed from around three months up to twenty years, but Yahweh rather enjoyed his time as a devil posing as a 'god', and smelling the blood, fat and incense that was offered up by his pathetic servants.

His 'locust' drones would survey people to see who was getting bitten by a snake. Anyone who was bitten would be assigned one of the 'locust' drones to track them, and put into a database, which was actually a death list. At some suitable time over the coming hours, when there was enough clearance between the target and adjacent people, the drone with the DE beam weapon that killed Aaron would deliver a fatal 30GHz microwave beam.

However, a clearance of 1m should have been sufficient to save a bystander from all but mild effects. And if perchance some onlooker walked right into the line of fire, Yahweh would not stop to save that person; he would gladly kill both of them.

Then Yahweh would update his database with information on who had looked at Moses' brass snake, and all who did were deleted from the death list, so that they did not die.

And the Israelites moved on, and camped at Oboth. Then they traveled on and pitched camp at Ije-Abarim, in the wilderness, facing Moab, towards the east. Next they departed from there and went to camp in the Valley of Zered. Then they moved on and camped on the other side of the Arnon, in the wilderness that extends into the Amorite territory. The Arnon is the border between the Moabites and the Amorites.

Then they went on to Beer, the well where Yahweh said to Moses, "Gather the people together, and I will give them water." Then Israel sang a song about the well springing up.

And from the wilderness the Israelites went on to Mattanah, and from Mattanah to Nahaliel, and from Nahaliel to Bamoth, and from Bamoth to the top of Pisgah, which overlooks the desert.

Then Israel sent messengers to Sihon, king of the Amorites, saying, "Let us pass through your land. We will not cut through any fields or vineyard, or drink water from any well. We will stay on the King's Highway until we have passed through your territory."

Being rather smart - and almost infinitely so compared to many of the pathetic spokespeople for Yahweh enthusiasts who would pass themselves off as 'leaders' in another 3,400 years, Sihon refused their request, and he gathered his army and went to fight Israel in the wilderness. Sadly, the Israelites had an unfair advantage. Their Elohim, a being originating from a Type II civilization, albeit one with mental disease, used a drone with its DE weapon, sometimes to kill, but generally to deliver a pulsed 7Hz theta wave to impair the Amorites' fighting abilities.

Sihon's forces got to Jahaz to fight the Israelites, but the Israelites struck him with the edge of the sword and took possession of his land from Arnon to Jabbock, as far as the sons of Ammon. However, the border of the Ammonites was fortified, and they could not pass it.

And Israel took the cities of the Amorites and lived in them, including Heshbon and all its villages. Heshbon was the city of Sihon, king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab and taken all his land as far as Arnon.

Then Moses sent men to secretly spy on Jazer, and captured its villages and drove out the Amorites there.

Then they turned and went by the road of Bashan, and Og, king of Bashan, went out with all his army against them in battle at Edrei.

And Yahweh said to Moses, "Do not fear him, for I have given him into your hand, and all his people, and his land, and you shall do with him as you did to Sihon, king of the Amorites, who lived at Heshbon."

And they struck Og and all his people, until no remnant was left, and they took possession of his land. Yahweh was continuing to favor his servants by attacking their enemies' fighting capabilities, not because he liked his servants, but because he needed a band of saboteurs.

Then the Israelites set forward and pitched camp in the plains of Moab on this side of the Jordan at Jericho. And Balak, son of Zippur, saw everything that Israel had done to the Amorites. And the land of Moab was bitterly afraid, and distressed because of the Israelites.

And Moab said to the elders of Midian that the assembly would lick up all who were around them, like the ox licks up the grass of the field.

Balak, the son of Zippor, was king of the Moabites, and he sent messengers to Balaam, son of Beor, to Pethor, by the Euphrates in the land of his people, asking for Balaam's help, suggesting that Balaam should curse these people who came out of Egypt, and then they might prevail over them.

The elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed and came to Balaam and relayed Balak's message. Balaam told them to spend the night there, and he would bring word back to them, as Yahweh would speak to him. So the rulers of Moab stayed with Balaam.

Then Yahweh appeared to Balaam and asked about the men who were with him.

So Balaam's apparent unusual abilities in being able to bless or curse people actually derived from Satan (Yahweh) himself, who would ingratiate himself with anyone he thought would further his agenda.

Balaam told Yahweh that Balak had sent word to him about a people who had come out of Egypt, and now covered the face of the land. He said Balak had asked him to curse the people, so that he might be able to overcome them and drive them on.

Yahweh told Balaam not to go with them, and not to curse the people, for they were blessed.

Then Balaam rose in the morning, for Yahweh had appeared to him in a dream, and he told Balak's princes to get back to their land, for Yahweh was refusing to let him go with them.

And the rulers of Moab returned to Balak, and they said that Balaam was refusing to come with them.

Then Balak sent more princes, more numerous and distinguished than the first delegation.

And they came to Balaam and they said Balak had promised to promote Balaam to extremely high honor, and do whatever he said, if only he would come and curse the Israelites for them.

Balaam said even if Balak gave him all of his silver and gold, he still could not go beyond the word of Yahweh, his Elohim. However, they should stay with him that night, so that he could know what more Yahweh would say to him.

And Yahweh appeared to Balaam at night, and he said that if the men came to call him, then rise up and go with them, but only do as Yahweh instructed.

And Balaam rose in the morning and saddled his donkey, and went with the rulers of Moab. And Yahweh's anger burned because Balaam was really going.

This shows how irrational Yahweh had become. He is angry at people for disobeying him, and angry at them for obeying him. But devils are not always rational, especially when coming off from blood, fats and incense smelling feasts.

The "Angel" of Yahweh stood in the road as an adversary against Balaam. And as Balaam was riding on his donkey, with his two servants, and the donkey saw the Angel of Yahweh standing in the road, his sword in his hand, and the donkey turned aside out of the way and went into the field, and Balaam struck her to bring her back into the road.

At this time, the so-called "Angel" was a non-lethal beam of infra-red, fired from Yahweh's drone into the road in front of the donkey. As the donkey's nose came into range, she turned aside in pain.

But next the "Angel" or heat beam stood in a path of the vineyards, with a wall on each side. And when the donkey's nose came within range, she thrust herself to the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall, and he struck her again.

Then the beam or "angel" was focused on a narrow place with no way to turn, either to the left or right, and the donkey collapsed in pain and fell down under Balaam, with the beam quickly turned off after it had done its work so that Balaam did not see any reason for the donkey's behavior, and so his anger glowed and he struck her with a staff.

At this point Yahweh switched from his direct energy beam to his parametric speakers. The ultrasonic waves were directed to a point near the donkey's mouth, and modulated by the audio signal, the words that the donkey was supposedly speaking.

Balaam heard what he believed was the donkey talking to him, "What have I done to you that you have struck me three times?"

And Balaam said to the donkey, "Because you have mocked me. I wish there was a sword in my hand, for now I would kill you."

The 'donkey' voice said to Balaam, "Am I not your donkey on which you have ridden ever since I was yours until this day? Was I ever inclined to act like this towards you?"

And he said, "No."

Then Yahweh turned on his hologram projector, and Balaam saw what he believed was the "Angel of Yahweh" standing in the road with his sword drawn in his hand, and Balaam bowed down his head and went flat on his face.

Then Balaam believed the "Angel" was saying to him, "Why have you struck your donkey these three times? See now, I have come as an adversary, for your way is perverse before me. And the donkey saw me, and she turned away from me these three times. Unless she had turned from me, surely now I would have killed you and saved her alive."

Balaam replied saying that he had sinned, for he had not known the "Angel" was standing in the road against him, and if the "Angel" didn't approve of his actions, he would go back by himself.

And Yahweh, or the "Angel", told him, "Go with the men, but only say what I tell you to."

So Balaam went with the princes of Balak. And when Balak heard that Balaam had come, he went out to meet him at a city of Moab, on the border of Amon.

Balak asked Balaam if he did not earnestly send word to call him, why did he not come at first, and did he not think Balak could promote him to honor?

Balaam replied that he had now come to Balak, but he could not say anything freely because he had to speak as his god dictated.

Then Balaam went with Balak, and they went to Kirjath Huzoth. Balak slaughtered oxen and sheep, and invited Balaam and the princes to dinner. And in the morning Balak took Balaam up to the high places of Baal.

Yahweh had been missing the smell of blood, and his olfactory systems were sensitive enough to discern burning animal meat and blood from his invisible drone above the men. Under the directives of his Elohim, Balaam told Balak to build seven altars there under Yahweh's drone, and to prepare seven oxen and seven rams. Balak did as he asked, and they sacrificed a bullock and a ram on the altar.

Then Balaam told Balak to stand by his burnt offering, then he would go, and perhaps Yahweh would come to meet him, and whatever he showed Balaam, then Balaam would tell Balak. And he went to a high place.

When Balaam was far enough away that Balak could not see Yahweh's holographic projection, or hear the sound from his parametric speakers, Yahweh switched on his audio and video so that he could 'appear' to Balaam. Yahweh gave him a little speech to say to Balak, and told him to return and tell it to him.

So Balaam returned to Balak and the rulers of Moab, where they were standing by the burnt sacrifice, and he told them his parable. It began by telling of how Balak had asked him to curse Jacob and Israel, and then Balaam told of how he could not revile those who Yahweh had not denounced, and suggested that he would

rather die the death of the upright, failing to understand that those who were upright were not on the side of Yahweh.

Balak said to Balaam, "What have you done to me? I took you to revile my enemies, and you have gone and blessed them abundantly."

Balaam replied that he had to take heed to say what Yahweh had told him."

Balak tried again, and asked Balaam to come to another place, from where he could see part of the Israelites' camp, although not all of them, and he could curse them from there.

And he took him to the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah. He built seven altars and offered a bull and a ram on each altar.

Balaam told Balak to wait by the burnt offering, and he would go away to meet Yahweh.

So Yahweh met Balaam, and he told him another series of words to say to Balak, and told him to go back and say it.

Balaam returned to Balak and the rulers of Moab, who were standing by the burnt offering.

Balak asked what Yahweh had said this time.

Balaam delivered his parable on how El was not a man who would lie, and he had blessed and seen no iniquity in Jacob nor perverseness in Israel. Yahweh had brought them out of Egypt, and had the strength of a wild ox. Little did Balaam understand that Yahweh also had the cunning of a fox, but lacked even the morals of an alley cat.

Then Balak took Balaam to another place, to the top of Peor, which looks towards the desert. Balaam told Balak to build another seven altars and prepare seven bullocks and seven rams. And Balak did as asked, and sacrificed the animals.

Balaam saw that it pleased Yahweh to bless Israel, and this time he turned towards the wilderness, looked down, and saw Israel camping with their tribes.

Getting his inspiration from Satan (Yahweh), Balaam took up his parable, and he delivered a speech praising Jacob and Israel, speaking about their beautiful tents and other statements about Yahweh's strength.

Balak's anger glowed, and he struck his hands together, and said to Balaam, "I called you to pierce my enemies with words, and, look, you have blessed them abundantly these three times. So flee now to your own place. I thought to promote you to an extreme honor, but look, Yahweh has held you back from honor."

Balaam continued to spout ludicrous pro-Yahweh propaganda, but fortunately he eventually rose and left, and went back to his own place, and Balak did too.

And Israel remained in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab. And they invited the people to the sacrifices of their god, and the people ate and bowed down to their god. Israel yoked himself to Baal of Peor, and the anger of Yahweh glowed against Israel.

Yahweh said to Moses, "Take all the chiefs of the people and hang them before Yahweh, exposed to the sun, so that the fierce anger of Yahweh might be turned away from Israel."

And Moses said to the judges of Israel, "Each of you kill his men who joined in worshiping Baal of Peor."

Then one of the Israelites came and brought a Midianite woman to his brothers in sight of Moses and in sight of all the assembly of the Israelites, and they were weeping at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting. And when Phinehas, the son of Aaron's son Eleazar, saw, he rose up from among the assembly and took a javelin in his hand, and he went after the man of Israel into the tent and he thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman, through her abdomen. So the plague was stopped from the sons of Israel. And those who died in the plague were 24,000.

It would come to pass, in another 3,400 years or so, that whenever Yahweh supporters wanted to do a regime change because some particular country had a patriotic leader who cared more about his own people than enriching himself by taking bribes from Satan's little helpers, they would falsely accuse the leader of killing some of his own people. Yahweh killed 24,000 of his own servants in this one incident alone, by his own admission, and yet he was somehow supposed to be the best thing since the Sun.

And Yahweh spoke to Moses, saying that Phinehas had turned away his anger, so that he did not consume all the Israelites in his jealousy. Therefore, he would receive Yahweh's Covenant of Peace, and he and his seed would possess it, because he was zealous for his Elohim, and made atonement for the Israelites.

Yahweh used his directed energy weapon to kill tens of thousands of his own people, because they chose to worship one of his rivals. And rather than an evil dictator killing his own people, Yahweh describes it as a plague, like some natural event that no one could prevent.

Now the name of the Israelite killed by Phinehas was Zimri, the son of Salu, a ruler of a chief house among the Simeonites. And the name of the Midianite woman who was killed was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur, tribal head over a chief household in Midian.

And Yahweh spoke to Moses telling him to treat with hostility the Midianites and strike them, for they vexed the Israelites with their tricks by which they beguiled them in the matter of Peor and Cozbi, who was killed in the day of the plague because of Peor.

Then after the plague Yahweh spoke to Moses and to Eleazar, the son of the late priest Aaron, ordering them to take the numbers of all the assembly of the Israelites, from 20 years old and upwards, all who were able to go to war in Israel.

And Moses and the priest Eleazar spoke to the Israelites in the plains of Moab by the Jordan at Jericho, telling them to number the people from 20 years and up, as Yahweh had commanded Moses.

For a comparison, the figures in brackets show the previous numbering, from when Moses and Aaron numbered the Israelites in the Wilderness of Sinai, about 38 years previously.

The Reubenites numbered 43,730 (46,500).

The sons of Simeon amounted to 22,200 (59,300).

The sons of Gad totaled 40,500 (45,650).

The Judahites counted were 76,500 (74,600).

The sons of Issachar came to 64,300 (54,400).

The sons of Zebulun were numbered as 60,500 (57,400).

The sons of Joseph in their families, Manasseh were 52,700 (32,200), and the Ephraimites were 32,500 (40,500).

The sons of Benjamin numbered 45,600 (35,400).

The sons of Dan totaled 64,400 (62700).

The sons of Asher counted were 53,400 (41,500).

And the sons of Naphtali numbered 45,400 (53,400).

Thus, the total numbered were 601,730 (603,550).

The sons of Simeon have suffered the greatest losses under Yahweh. And for each of the sons of Joseph to change so very differently, it's almost like they were mixed up in one of the censuses.

Now after the rebellion of Korah, when Yahweh did a big purge and had the ground swallow up some people whilst others were killed with his directed energy beam, the sons of Korah escaped death; they were too far away to fall into the pit.

Then the Levites were numbered separately, for they were not given any inheritance of the land. All males from a month old and upwards numbered 23,300 (22,000). But among these, no man remained whom Moses and Aaron had numbered in the Wilderness of Sinai, for Yahweh had said, "They will surely die in the wilderness." And the only men left were Caleb, the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua, the son of Nun.

Each time, the Levites were all numbered from one month old and up. And Yahweh had said, "Not one of the men who have seen My glory and the signs I performed in Egypt and in the wilderness, yet have tested Me and disobeyed Me these ten times, not one will ever see the land that I swore to give their fathers. None of those who have treated Me with contempt will see it. But because My servant Caleb has a different spirit and has followed Me wholeheartedly, I will bring him into the land he has entered, and his descendants will inherit it."

It was 39 years previously when Yahweh carried out his plagues and they came out of Egypt. And 38 years since they were numbered the first time. Let's take the latter of 38 years since the time when Yahweh decided, "They will surely die in the wilderness."

If Yahweh is telling the truth here, and let's suppose his definition of men is 20 years and up, then all of those who would have been 58 years and up by this time would be dead by the next year, when Joshua would take those remaining into Jericho. However, Yahweh knew that the typical lifespan was only about 30 to 40 for the regular people, excluding his favored patriarchs, whose lifespans were greatly extended with the aid of Yahweh's cell repair nanobots. And if perchance any outliers did get to 58 years and over, Yahweh would mercilessly kill them off.

Caleb and Joshua were the only two at this time who were getting Yahweh's cell repair treatment. And with his plagues, Yahweh had killed slightly more than the natural growth that might be expected in the population.

In order to keep his word about none of the men except Caleb and Joshua seeing the promised land, Yahweh just had to keep them waiting until all of that generation had either died naturally, or if not, had been victims of Yahweh's "Final Solution" to the "Rebellion Problem".

And so his population has stagnated over this period, of Yahweh's addiction to smelling blood and burning animal fats.

Then the daughters of Zelophehad, who was of the Manasseh tribe, came before Moses and the priest Eleazar, and before the rulers and the assembly, at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, and they said their

father died in the wilderness but had no sons and was not part of the rebellion of Korah, and asked why shouldn't an inheritance of the land pass on to the daughters.

Moses brought their case before Yahweh, and Yahweh agreed and said the daughters were correct, they should be given a possession of an inheritance among their father's brothers. And he told Moses to tell the Israelites that if a man died with no sons, then his inheritance should pass on to his daughter. If he had no daughter, then the inheritance should pass on to his brothers. If he had no brothers, it should pass on to his uncles. And if he had no uncles, it should pass on to his next of kin from his clan, and this was to be a statute of judgment for the Israelites.

Then Yahweh, whose desire to get rid of Moses was barely exceeded by his need for a successor to take over, told Moses, "Get yourself up into this Mount Abarim, and see the land that I have given to the sons of Israel. And when you have seen it, you also shall be gathered to your people, as your brother Aaron was gathered. For you rebelled against My commandment in the Wilderness of Zin, in the strife of the assembly, to honor Me at the water before their eyes, the water of Meribah in Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin."

Yahweh was being deliberately deceptive. Previously, Yahweh had told Moses to do the trick with the rock at Horeb, by taking the staff with which he struck the Nile, and striking the rock, so that the water would come out from the spring it was covering up.

And then the next time, at Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin, Yahweh told Moses to take the staff, assemble the congregation, and then Moses and Aaron were to speak to the rock while they watched, and it would pour out its water, to provide drink for the congregation and their livestock.

Yahweh had planned a new variation of the trick for that occasion, in which Moses and Aaron would speak to the rock, and then Yahweh's directed energy beam would be tightly focused on the rock, creating enough instability that it could seal off the water no longer. Moses made an understandable mistake in thinking that the trick remained the same, and "speaking to the rock" was not to be taken literally but taken as a metaphor for striking it. After all, he had been ordered to take the staff.

And Yahweh's anger, in not being able to perform the trick in the novel variation he was planning, sealed the death warrants of both Aaron and Moses. But Yahweh had also hedged his bet, in the knowledge that any minor transgression would provide him with a so-called justification for killing both of them.

Anyone searching for characteristics such as loyalty, mercy, and fairness of judgment in Yahweh would have better prospects of getting blood out of a stone.

Moses, ever loyal and gullible, suggested that Yahweh should appoint a man over the assembly who could go out before them, and in before them, and who could lead them in, and bring them out, so that the assembly of Yahweh was not like sheep that have no shepherd.

And Yahweh told Moses to take Joshua, the son of Nun, a man who had the spirit in him, and to lay his hand on him. Then set him before the priest Eleazar, and before all the assembly, and authorize him in their sight. Moses should put his authority on Joshua, so that all the assembly of the Israelites might be obedient. And he should take his stand before the priest Eleazar, who should ask counsel by him for the decision of the Urim before Yahweh. At his instruction they should go out, at his word they should go in, he and all the Israelites, all the assembly.

And Moses did as Yahweh commanded, and he took Joshua and set him before the priest Eleazar, and before all the assembly, and he laid his hands on him, and authorized him.

Then Yahweh spoke to Moses, at length over the same preposterous nonsense about burnt offerings, animal sacrifices and soothing fragrances, much of which he had already expounded on.

There was a regular daily burnt offering of two lambs of the first year without blemish. On each Sabbath Yahweh got an extra two lambs in addition to the daily offering. Then on the first of each month there were seven lambs, 2 bullocks, a ram, and a kid of the goats.

And there was the Passover annual feast, around the middle of the first month, in which the same animals earmarked for the first of the month were also sacrificed for Yahweh. Then there was the Firstfruit offering, when Yahweh would receive the same eleven animals, and all unblemished.

Then there was the trumpets blowing day on the 1st day of the seventh month; Yahweh would get only one bullock but still the seven lambs, one ram and a kid of the goats, and this was in addition to the monthly offering of the eleven animals and all other daily offerings.

On the 10th of the seventh month for the day of atonement Yahweh got 1 young bullock, 1 ram, 7 lambs of the first year, and the kid of the goats for a "sin offering".

Starting on the 15th of the seventh month, there was the Tabernacle, a 7-day feast to Yahweh; but it was actually eight days. Here are the sacrifices that Yahweh demanded:

1st day: 13 young bullocks, 2 rams, 14 lambs of the first year, 1 kid of the goats, 30 animals in total,
2nd day: 12 young bullocks, 2 rams, 14 lambs of the first year, 1 kid of the goats, 29 animals in total,
3rd day: 11 young bullocks, 2 rams, 14 lambs of the first year, 1 kid of the goats, 28 animals in total,
4th day: 10 young bullocks, 2 rams, 14 lambs of the first year, 1 kid of the goats, 27 animals in total,
5th day: 9 young bullocks, 2 rams, 14 lambs of the first year, 1 kid of the goats, 26 animals in total,
6th day: 8 young bullocks, 2 rams, 14 lambs of the first year, 1 kid of the goats, 25 animals in total,
7th day: 7 young bullocks, 2 rams, 14 lambs of the first year, 1 kid of the goats, 24 animals in total,
8th day: 1 young bullock, 2 rams, 7 lambs of the first year, 1 kid of the goats, 11 animals in total.

Hence, the total of animals sacrificed for the Tabernacle alone was 200. Yahweh was quite the spoiled brat!

Then Yahweh told Moses his laws about vows between a man and his wife.

And next, Yahweh commanded Moses to have some of the Israelites go to war against the Midianites, as "vengeance", and then Moses would be gathered to his people.

Moses spoke to the people, and told them to arm some of themselves for war, and let them go out against the Midianites, and render the vengeance of Yahweh on Midian. They had to send into war 1,000 from every tribe, throughout all the tribes of Israel.

So out of the thousands of Israel, 1,000 per tribe were recruited, 12,000 assigned for war. And Moses sent them to war.

A similar scenario would play out in around another 3,400 years, except that Yahweh worshipers would be having 'leaders' and politicians, whom they had propelled to power and were controlling through bribery or blackmail, make the case for war by lying, e.g., about "weapon of mass destruction", or "mobile bioweapon labs", or attempts to buy "yellowcake", and gibberish about evil 'dictators'.

Also Phinehas, son of the priest Eleazar, was sent to war with the holy vessels and the trumpets for signaling.

They fought against the Midianites, as Yahweh commanded Moses, and they slaughtered all the males. They killed all the chiefs of Midian, and one of those slaughtered with the sword was Balaam, son of Beor. Balaam had signed his own death warrant by choosing to obey Yahweh.

The sons of Israel took captive women of Midian, and their children, and they took the spoil of their cattle,

their sheep and their goods. They burned with fire all their cities, and all their forts. They looted all the goods of men and animals.

So far, the Midianites had been spared the terrible fate of other victims of Yahweh worshipers another 3,400 years hence, when tens of thousands of women and children would be slaughtered in cold blood, in tents, in hospitals, in homes, in schools, and in mosques, with bombs supplied by a puppet satellite state occupied and controlled by Yahweh worshipers. And the only 'crime' committed by these victims of Yahweh fanatics was that they occupied the land first, and terrorist Yahweh fanatics declared an illegal occupation state and claimed the land as their own, and then proceeded to carry out genocide and ethnic cleansing.

Yahweh, in his drone overhead, was using his directed energy beam to modulate the Midianites' brainwaves, and several times he would adjust it to fry their internal organs in various ways that he considered amusing. He also used it to help along any fires set by the Israelites.

Then they brought the captives and the plunder to Moses, and the priest Eleazar, and to the assembly of the Israelites, to the camp at the plains of Moab, by the Jordan at Jericho. And Moses and the priest Eleazar, and all the rulers of the assembly, went out to meet them outside the camp.

Moses was angry with the officers of the army, the captains over thousands, and hundreds, who came from the battle.

And Moses said to them, "Have you saved all the women alive? Look, these women caused the sons of Israel, through the word of Balaam, to stir up treachery against Yahweh at Peor, so that the plague struck the assembly. Therefore, kill every male among the children, and kill every woman who has had relations with a man. But keep for yourselves all the girls who have not known a man by lying with him."

So now Moses has pretty well degenerated to the standards of the most fanatical Yahweh devotees, and is happy to order butchering or rape of women and children. He is about to get his comeuppance for being a gullible fool, and any sympathy for Moses would be misplaced.

Moses continued by ordering the fighters to remain outside the camp for seven days, and if they had killed any person or touched anyone killed they had to purify themselves on the third day, along with garments, skins, and anything made with wood.

The priest Eleazar told the fighters that only the gold, silver, brass, iron, tin and lead, everything that goes through the fire, they had to make it pass through the fire to clean it. Even so, it had to be purified with the water of purification, and everything that could not be purified with fire had to be washed with water. On the seventh day they had to wash their clothes, then they would be clean and could come into the camp.

Then Yahweh commanded Moses that he and Eleazar, and the chief fathers of the assembly, must take the number of the plunder that were captured, of man and animal. They had to divide the plunder into two parts, between those who took part in the war, and between all the assembly, and levy a tax to Yahweh on the men of war who went out to war, one of every 500 of the people, of the men, the oxen, and the donkeys and the sheep. From the fighters' half it would be given to the priest Eleazar for a heave offering of Yahweh.

And of the Israelites' half, they must take one in 50 of everything, and give it to the Levites, who carry out the service of the Tabernacle of Yahweh.

So Moses and Eleazar did as their god commanded Moses. And the plunder remaining from the spoils the soldiers had taken was:

675,000 sheep, 72,000 oxen, 61,000 donkeys, and 32,000 women who were virgins.

This was the half portion for those who had gone to war:

337,500 sheep, including a 0.2% tribute to Yahweh of 675,
36,000 oxen, including a 0.2% tribute to Yahweh of 72,
30,500 donkeys, including a 0.2% tribute to Yahweh of 61,
and 16,000 women, including a 0.2% tribute to Yahweh of 32.

Moses gave the tribute to Eleazar the priest as Yahweh's heave offering, as Yahweh had commanded Moses.

And the other half for the Israelites amounted to:

337,500 sheep, including the Levites' 2% portion of 6,750,
36,000 oxen, including the Levites' 2% portion of 720,
30,500 donkeys, including the Levites' 2% portion of 610,
and 16,000 women, including the Levites' 2% portion of 320.

So from the Israelites' half Moses took one in 50, of human and animal, and gave it to the Levites.

Now Yahweh is getting a taste for human blood; he gets to have 32 virgins sacrificed and burnt on his altar before him, along with 808 animals including 675 of his staple diet of sheep, in addition to all of his daily weekly, monthly and yearly sacrifices.

With Moses' support of human sacrifice by fire to appease his 'god' who is about to kill him, he has decayed from a one-time racist vigilante killer into one of the most depraved monsters over millennia of human history. Like a Stockholm Syndrome patient, whose captor has announced he will shortly kill him, and yet the captive still cheerfully burns his own mother to death, Moses has not even an electron of moral fiber remaining.

And the officers who were over thousands of the division, the captains of thousands and of hundreds, approached Moses.

And they said to Moses that they had counted the soldiers under their command, and not one of them was missing. So they had brought to Yahweh an offering of the gold articles each man acquired, of ornaments of gold, chains, bracelets, rings, earrings, and necklaces, to make atonement for themselves before Yahweh.

And Moses and the priest Eleazar took the gold from them, all handcrafted jewels. And all of this gold plunder that the men of war had taken, every man for himself, all of the gold heave offering to Yahweh was 16,750 shekels. So Moses and Eleazar took the gold from the officers and brought it into the Tent of Meeting, a memorial for the Israelites before Yahweh.

This was about 193kg of gold, so if all melted down and formed into a cube, the volume would be about 10,000 cm^3, and each side 21.5cm in length.

Now the Reubenites and the Gadites had very large herds of cattle, and when they surveyed the land of Jazer and the land of Gilead, and saw that it was a good place for cattle, they came and spoke to Moses, Eleazar and the rulers of the assembly, saying that Ataroth, Dibon, Jazer, Nimrah, Heshbon, Elealeh, Sebam, Nebo, and Beon, which Yahweh conquered before the assembly of Israel, were suitable for livestock, and they had livestock.

And Moses went off on a rant about why should their brothers go off to war whilst they sat over there, and why should they discourage the Israelites from going into the land that Yahweh had given them. He said their fathers did the same when he sent them from Kadesh Barnea to see the land at the Valley of Eshcol, and they discouraged the Israelites from going into the land, which made Yahweh's anger glow. And then Yahweh

swore that surely none of the men who came up out of Egypt, from 20 years old and up, would see the land he promised to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, because they had not followed him, except for Caleb and Joshua, who had wholly followed Yahweh. And the anger of Yahweh glowed against Israel, and he made them wander in the desert for forty years, until all the generation who had committed evil in the sight of Yahweh was consumed.

Then the Reubenites and the Gadites proposed that they would build sheepfolds there for their cattle, and cities for their children and wives. But they would go armed before the Israelites until they had arrived at their place, and their little ones would live in fortified cities in the meantime. They would not return to their homes until the Israelites had taken possession of their inheritance. And the Reubenites and Gadites would not receive an inheritance with them on the other side of the Jordan, since their inheritance would fall to them eastwards on this side of the Jordan.

Moses agreed that if they did all that, and went armed over the Jordan until the enemies were all driven out and the land subdued, then they would be guiltless before Yahweh and the rest of the Israelites, and the land east of the Jordan would be their possession before Yahweh. But if they failed to do that, then they would have sinned before Yahweh, and their sin would find them out.

The sons of Reuben and Gad said that they would do that, and they would go to battle as agreed whilst their wives, children, sheep and cattle would be in the fortified cities of Gilead.

After giving commands concerning this to Eleazar, Joshua, and the rulers of the Israelite tribes, and irrationally saying that if they didn't pass over the Jordan to fight with the Israelites their inheritance would be in the land of Canaan, Moses gave to the sons of Gad, the sons of Reuben, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, the kingdom of Sihon, king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og, king of Bashon, the land, with its cities in the borders, the cities of the surrounding country.

And the sons of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer, and Atroth-Shophan, and Jaazer, and Jogbehah, and Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran, as fortified cities, and folds for sheep.

And the sons of Reuben built Heshbon, Elealeh, Kirjathaim, and Nebo and Baal-meon (whose names were changed), and Shibmah. And they renamed the cities they rebuilt.

And the sons of Machir, the son of Manasseh, went to Gilead, captured it, and drove out the Amorites who were there. So Moses gave Gilead to the clan of Machir, and they settled there.

Jair, a son of Manasseh, went and captured their villages and called them the Tent Villages of Jair. And Nobah went and took Kenath and its villages, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

Now altogether there were 41 journeys of the Israelites after they came out of Egypt, for Moses recorded their starting point as commanded by Yahweh.

On the fifteenth day of the first month, on the day after the Passover, the Israelites set out from Rameses. They marched out defiantly in full view of all the Egyptians, who were burying all their firstborn, whom Yahweh had struck down among them. The Israelites set out from Rameses and camped at Succoth.

They set out from Succoth and camped at Etham, on the edge of the wilderness.

They set out from Etham and turned back to Pi-hahiroth, opposite Baal-zephon, and they camped near Migdol.

They set out from Pi-hahiroth and crossed through the sea, into the wilderness, and they journeyed three days into the Wilderness of Etham and camped at Marah.

They set out from Marah and came to Elim, where there were twelve springs and seventy palm trees, and they camped there.

They set out from Elim and camped by the Red Sea.

They set out from the Red Sea and camped in the Wilderness of Sin.

They set out from the Wilderness of Sin and camped at Dophkah.

They set out from Dophkah and camped at Alush.

They set out from Alush and camped at Rephidim, where there was no water for the people to drink.

They set out from Rephidim and camped in the Wilderness of Sinai.

They set out from the Wilderness of Sinai and camped at Kibroth-hattaavah.

They set out from Kibroth-hattaavah and camped at Hazeroth.

They set out from Hazeroth and camped at Rithmah.

They set out from Rithmah and camped at Rimmon-perez.

They set out from Rimmon-perez and camped at Libnah.

They set out from Libnah and camped at Rissah.

They set out from Rissah and camped at Kehelathah.

They set out from Kehelathah and camped at Mount Shapher.

They set out from Mount Shapher and camped at Haradah.

They set out from Haradah and camped at Makheloth.

They set out from Makheloth and camped at Tahath.

They set out from Tahath and camped at Terah.

They set out from Terah and camped at Mithcah.

They set out from Mithcah and camped at Hashmonah.

They set out from Hashmonah and camped at Moseroth.

They set out from Moseroth and camped at Bene-jaakan.

They set out from Bene-jaakan and camped at Hor-hagidgad.

They set out from Hor-hagidgad and camped at Jotbathah.

They set out from Jotbathah and camped at Abronah.

They set out from Abronah and camped at Ezion-geber.

They set out from Ezion-geber and camped at Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin.

They set out from Kadesh and camped at Mount Hor, on the outskirts of the land of Edom. At Yahweh's command, Aaron the priest climbed Mount Hor and died there on the first day of the fifth month, in the fortieth year after the Israelites had come out of the land of Egypt. Aaron was supposedly 123 years old when he died on Mount Hor.

Now the Canaanite king of Arad, who lived in the Negev in the land of Canaan, heard that the Israelites were coming. And the Israelites set out from Mount Hor and camped at Zalmonah.

They set out from Zalmonah and camped at Punon.

They set out from Punon and camped at Oboth.

They set out from Oboth and camped at Ije-abarim on the border of Moab.

They set out from Ije-abarim and camped at Dibon-gad.

They set out from Dibon-gad and camped at Almon-diblathaim.

They set out from Almon-diblathaim and camped in the mountains of Abarim facing Nebo.

They set out from the mountains of Abarim and camped on the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho.

And there on the plains of Moab they camped by the Jordan, from Beth-jeshimoth to Abel-shittim.

Then Yahweh spoke to Moses on the plains of Moab, by the Jordan at Jericho, ordering him to speak to the Israelites and say, "When you have passed over the Jordan into the land of Canaan, then you shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and you shall destroy all their carved images, and destroy all their molten images, and demolish all their high places, and you shall dispossess the land and live in it, for I have given you the land to possess. And you shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families. To the larger group you shall give the larger inheritance, and to the smaller group you shall give the smaller inheritance - every man's shall be in the place where his lot falls. You shall have an inheritance by the tribes of your fathers.

"But if you do not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you, then it shall come to pass that those whom you let remain will be irritants in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and they will vex you in the land in which you live. In addition, it will come to pass that I will do to you as I thought to do to them."

Yahweh's whole strategy has been rather like someone who sells a book "How to Own Your Own Country". First the buyer discovers that they must have themselves and their children mutilated, then they have to comply with crackpot 'laws', then they must surrender more than a ton of gold, more than 3 tons of silver, more than 2 tons of bronze, and build a Tabernacle, to worship the author. Then they have to conduct animal and even human sacrifices, all in accordance with the officially approved formal procedures, to satisfy the author's cravings.

Eventually it turns out that the hapless purchaser must enter the country and drive out all the inhabitants of the land - just the same as anyone else would have had to do if they hadn't bought the book and mutilated themselves and their children, and performed all of the other directives to appease their tormentor. And if they don't drive out all of the inhabitants, they will be an irritant and a thorn in their sides, and would continue to vex them.

And Yahweh knew that they would certainly not drive out all of the inhabitants, even if they did manage to defeat a fair proportion of them.

Yahweh has outplayed them masterfully, absolving himself from any responsibility for his retarded worshipers, and in the years ahead he can adjust his ratio of attacking the Israelites' enemies or attacking rebel Israelites just according to how he feels.

The whole purpose of the exercise was to create this rootless band of wandering parasites, who would be a tiny minority of humanity, but enough to be an irritant in their eyes and a thorn in their sides, who would vex the natives of any land where they ever tried to settle until they were ultimately expelled, but the process would keep playing out again and again, sowing death, destruction and misery, and stifling the progress of humanity, until such time as they were safely contained and confined within an area of the Earth's land commensurate with their number, just as anything damaging and dangerous such as the smallpox virus would inevitably need to be contained.

Yahweh supporters had won a few battles with the aid of their Elohim, and would gain enormous financial and political power through their chicanery, but they would lose the war. They would be universally despised, they would be freaks, parasites and a set apart people, and would even be forced to have laws passed that made it illegal to hate them. Imagine a people so horrible that they need to make it illegal to hate them...

And they would be forced to exploit their mass media monopoly to brainwash and gaslight the unsuspecting, ill-informed masses, in a Plato's cave-style operation, into subscribing to an inverted, alternative 'reality', in which Yahweh supporters were somehow always the 'victims', and all of their crimes and atrocities were projected onto their opponents. So in this fake, alternate 'reality', opponents of Yahweh-sponsored terrorism, genocide and hatred became "terrorists", "mass murderers", "racists", "haters", and even "human animals".

The problem for Yahweh worshipers is that their grip on the flow of information could not be sustained indefinitely. Eventually the whole facade would come crumbling down, like a house of cards in a breeze, as the awakening extended to more and more people.

If they had never deviated from the path of normal people, none of this would have been necessary, and humanity would be on its way to becoming a Type II civilization.

Then Yahweh told Moses to speak to the Israelites and tell them where the borders would be when they came into the land of Canaan for their inheritance.

The southern border would be from the Wilderness of Zin along by the border with Edom, and then it would extend eastwards towards the end of the Salt Sea. Then it would run from the south to the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin, and go south of Kadesh-barnea. Then it would go on to Hazar-addar and proceed to Azmon, where it would turn to join the Nile of Egypt, and end at the sea.

The western border would be the coastline of the Great Sea; this would be their boundary on the west.

Their northern border would run from the Great Sea directly to Mount Hor, and from Mount Hor to the entrance of Hamath, then extend to Zedad, continue to Ziphron, and end at Hazar-enan. This would be their boundary on the north.

And their eastern border would run straight from Hazar-enan to Shepham, then go down from Shepham to Riblah on the east side of Ain, and continue along the slopes east of the Sea of Chinnereth. Then the border would go down along the Jordan and end at the Salt Sea.

So Moses commanded the Israelites to apportion the land by lot as an inheritance. Yahweh had commanded that it be given to the nine-and-a-half tribes. For the tribes of the Reubenites and Gadites, along with the half-

tribe of Manasseh, had already received their inheritance. These two-and-a-half tribes had received their inheritance across the Jordan from Jericho eastwards, toward the sunrise.

Then Yahweh told Moses the names of the leaders of the nine-and-a-half tribes who would apportion the inheritance in the land of Canaan. They were:

Caleb, son of Jephunneh, from the tribe of Judah;

Shemuel, son of Ammihud, from the tribe of Simeon;

Elidad, son of Chislon, from the tribe of Benjamin;

Bukki, son of Jogli, a leader from the tribe of Dan;

Hanniel, son of Ephod, a leader from the tribe of Manasseh, son of Joseph;

Kemuel, son of Shiphtan, a leader from the tribe of Ephraim;

Elizaphan, son of Parnach, a leader from the tribe of Zebulun;

Paltiel, son of Azzan, a leader from the tribe of Issachar;

Ahihud, son of Shelomi, a leader from the tribe of Asher;

and Pedahel, son of Ammihud, a leader from the tribe of Naphtali.

Then Yahweh commanded Moses to order the Israelites to give the Levites cities to live in out of their inheritance, and also pasture lands around those cities. In total the Levites would receive 48 cities, but 6 of these were to be cities of refuge for murderers. In a strange 'coincidence', 3,350 years later when Yahweh supporters would illegitimately declare ~6,000 square miles of the land of Canaan (before long to increase to ~8,000 square miles) as their ethnocentric, supremacist state, it would serve as a sanctuary for swindlers and perverts to flee to.

Yahweh told Moses that the refuge cities were for a murderer to flee the avenger, so that they did not die before they stood before the assembly in judgment. These were supposed to be for those who had killed accidentally.

If the murderer had killed someone by striking them with an iron implement, or a hand weapon of wood, or by throwing a stone that was large enough to kill, then they were guilty of murder, and should surely be put to death, and the avenger should kill the murderer when they met him. If the killer pushed the victim out of hatred, or threw something with fixed eyes to kill him, or in hostile mind struck him with his hand so that he died, then he was guilty of murder, and the avenger should kill him when he met him.

But if the killer pushed him suddenly without hostile mind, or threw anything at him without fixed eyes, or threw a stone that killed while not looking, and was not his enemy nor looking for his harm, then the assembly should judge between the murderer and the avenger. And if the murderer went outside the city of refuge where he had fled, and the avenger found him and killed him, then the avenger would not be guilty because the killer should have remained in the refuge city.

There was then some discussion regarding the inheritance of Zelophehad passing on to his daughters. Now Mahlah, Tirzah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married to cousins on their father's side. They married within the tribe of the descendants of Manasseh, son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained within the tribe of Manasseh. However, if they had married into another tribe, the

inheritance would be transferred over to the other tribe.

Chapter V - Deuteronomy

Now Moses, one of the most wretched and wicked humans in the history of mankind, who ordered the killing of captured women and children and the burning by fire of 32 virgins, gave several long speeches to the Israelites, beginning on the 1st day of the 11th month, of the 40th year after they came out of Egypt. The speeches took place on the plain facing the Red Sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab, eleven days from Horeb, along the route of Mount Seir, towards Kadesh Barnea.

Moses said that Yahweh their Elohim spoke to them in Horeb, saying that it was time for them to move on from that mountain. They had to break camp and advance into the hill country of the Amorites, and to all its neighboring places in the plain, and in the south and by the coast, to the land of the Canaanites, and to Lebanon, to the great River Euphrates. Yahweh told them to go and possess the land he had promised for the descendants of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Then Moses said he had spoken to them at that time, saying that he was unable to bear all the Israelites by himself alone, because they were like the stars of the heavens in number. And he said the judges were appointed from among wise and respected men, who would rule on day-to-day matters between brothers or strangers, and then cases would be brought to him if they were too hard for the judges.

Then Moses said that when they departed from Horeb and went through all the vast and fearful wilderness they came to Kadesh Barnea, and they sent the men up to spy out the land. They searched out the Valley of Eshcol, brought some of the fruit, and said that it was a good land.

And then Moses said they rebelled against the commandments of Yahweh their Elohim, and they grumbled, and said, "Because Yahweh hated us he has brought us out of the land of Egypt to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, in order to exterminate us." And they said that the people were stronger and taller than them, the cities were large and heavily fortified, and they had seen the sons of Anak, the Anakim, there.

Moses added that he had told them about how Yahweh went ahead of them and would fight for them. Well yes, he might do, in a cowardly way, pressing a button and watching a screen, just as cowardly Yahweh devotees would go on to do three and a half millennia hence, using 2,000 lb bombs to melt the bodies of unarmed women and children cowering in refugee tents. But they would be foolish to rely on it; Yahweh would only support them where it suited his agenda, and whenever he hadn't been angered. Yahweh didn't really hate them, but he regarded all humans as beneath contempt, irrespective of whether they supported him.

And then Yahweh heard the grumbling, and his anger glowed, and he swore, and said that surely not one of those evil men from that generation will go to see that good land that he promised to give to their fathers, except for Caleb and Joshua, who had followed him wholeheartedly. And he was also incensed against Moses, because of it, and said that Moses would also not go in there.

Moses has a timeline starting by saying that Yahweh their Elohim spoke to them in Horeb, saying that it was time for them to move on from that mountain. Let that be event A. That was Exodus 33, 1-6, when the people stripped themselves of their ornaments because their 'god', Yahweh, had threatened to "consume" them.

Then he talked about being unable to bear all the Israelites by himself alone, because they were like the stars of the heavens in number. And he said the judges were appointed to rule on the majority of relatively simple cases. Let that be event B. That was Exodus 18, 13-27, when his father-in-law Jethro advised Moses to appoint judges to rule over tens, hundreds or thousands and judge the people.

And then he said they came to Kadesh-barnea, and they sent the men up to spy out the land. They searched out the Valley of Eshcol, brought some of the fruit, and said that it was a good land. And they rebelled against the commandments of Yahweh their Elohim, and they grumbled, and said, "Because Yahweh hated us he has brought us out of the land of Egypt to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, in order to exterminate us." Let that be event C. That was Numbers 13, 1-33.

Well, when Yahweh their Elohim spoke to them in Horeb, and told them to move on, that was after Moses had the judges appointed on the advice of his father-in-law Jethro.

Then it was indeed, years after both of those times, that they were at the Wilderness of Paran at Kadesh, and the spies searched out the land and went to the Valley of Eshcol, which was after the second time Yahweh had delivered the quails, the second year after they came out of Egypt.

Moses has got event C correctly as event C, but his A and B are the wrong way round.

Moses' event A should be event B, his event B should be event A, and his event C was correctly event C.

Moses said they spent 38 years traveling, from after leaving Kadesh-barnea until they crossed over the Brook of Zered. The total time spent in the desert, from the exodus until crossing the Jordan to take Jericho, was 40 years. When they left Kadesh, that was the year after the exodus, and here where Moses gives his account of the wanderings in the wilderness, it is the year preceding Moses' death and the capture of Jericho; hence the 2-year difference.

Moses boasted about how Yahweh delivered Sihon and his sons and whole army to them, and after they defeated all Sihon's forces and captured all his cities, they completely destroyed the men, the women and the children of every city. "We left no survivors. We carried off for ourselves only the livestock and the plunder from the cities we captured."

Moses is quite a fan of ethnic cleansing. However, out of all the humans who had some personal connection to Yahweh, it was Moses who had the strongest connection. Yahweh was not only used to talking to Moses face-to-face (albeit with Yahweh's bio-avatar orbs masking his Terminator-style robotic face), but also had Moses on two 40-day meetings with him up on Mount Sinai, where information was inputted to Moses' brain as he slept, and his hippocampal neurons were targeted so that he would not remember day-to-day happenings such as drinking water or eating bread.

And so, since Yahweh was a devil from Hell posing as a 'god', of all the Yahweh devotees of that time, it is no surprise that Moses became such a monster, with a total lack of moral fiber.

Moses also spoke of how they defeated Og, king of Bashan, and they took 60 cities, all fortified with high walls, gates and bars, and they also took a large number of unwalled towns. Again, he boasted of how they completely destroyed the men, women and children of every city, but plundered all the cattle and spoil of the cities. Here, the Israelites clearly had a great deal of help from Yahweh, who was in his 20m radius drone above them, with its direct energy weapon, and its 'cloud' camouflage.

And Moses talked of how the Reubenites and Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, received this land, and their women and children would remain in the fortified cities whilst the men went to help the rest of the Israelites conquer the land of Canaan.

Moses said he told Joshua that he had seen everything Yahweh had done to the two kings Sihon and Og, and told him not to fear the other kingdoms he passed, for Yahweh would fight for him in the same way.

And then he said he searched for Yahweh at that time, and said, "Adonai Yahweh, you have begun to show your servant your power and your strong hand. For what El is there in the heavens or in the Earth who can do

anything like your works and is near to your might? I ask you, let me go over and see the good land beside the Jordan, that pleasant mountain, and Lebanon."

Well actually there were plenty of other Type II beings in the heavens, and the difference is that the vast majority of them were of good integrity, without any of Yahweh's various mental deficiencies. Their moral compass pointed north, unlike Yahweh's that pointed south.

Moses continued, "But Yahweh was angry with me because of you, and he would not hear me, and Yahweh said to me, 'This is enough. Speak no more to Me about this matter. Go up into the top of Pisgah, and lift your eyes westwards, and northwards, and southwards, and eastwards, and behold it with your eyes, for you will not go over this Jordan. But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him, for he will go over ahead of this people, and he will cause them to inherit the land that you will see.' So we stayed in the valley facing Beth Peor."

Moses tried to sell some pro-Yahweh spiel by telling the Israelites that Yahweh was a merciful El, who would not forsake you, nor destroy you, not forget the covenant of your fathers that he swore to them, if you turned to him and were obedient to his voice.

But he had just blown his whole argument apart again, by admitting, "Furthermore, Yahweh was angry with me because of you, and he swore that I should not go over the Jordan, and that I should not go into the good land that Yahweh your Elohim is giving you as an inheritance. But I must die in this land. I must not go over the Jordan, but you will go over and take possession of that good land."

Moses suggested that Yahweh loved the fathers of the Israelites. No he didn't, he despised them. He simply chose them as gullible fools who would serve Yahweh's agenda of ruining Earth's civilization by building up a group of saboteurs.

Then Moses set apart three cities on the east side of the Jordan that would serve as refuge cities where a murderer could flee to. They were Bezer in the desert, on the plateau belonging to the Reubenites, and Ramoth in Gilead belonging to the Gadites, and Golan in Bashan belonging to the Manassites.

His second speech, the longest, was all about Yahweh's testimonies, statutes and judgments.

Moses claimed that Yahweh cut a covenant with them in Horeb (Mount Sinai), and said that he did not cut the covenant with their fathers, but with them, "those of us who are here today, all of us who are alive."

This statement is patently false. The Mount Sinai or Mount Horeb covenant, after Moses did two 40-day sessions with Yahweh atop the mountain, preceded Moses' speech here by at least 39 years. Those who were under 39 years old at this time were not even born at the time, since Yahweh had indeed cut the covenant with their fathers. And those over the age of 58 were effectively dead men walking, since Yahweh was planning to ensure they all died before the Israelites entered the promised land, except for Caleb and Joshua, of whom the latter would lead them into it.

Then Moses read out Yahweh's Ten Commandments. Of course, ever the narcissist, the first three were all about Yahweh. They were not allowed to have any other gods but Yahweh. They were not allowed to make any carved image and bow down to them or serve them, since by his own admission, Yahweh was a jealous El. And they must not speak the name of Yahweh their Elohim in vain.

The fourth was a celebration of Yahweh's favorite number 7, or 111 in binary. The remaining six were pseudo-lawful appendices, with the aim of maintaining the illusion of Yahweh being a 'god' as opposed to a devil.

Moses said that they had to love Yahweh their Elohim with all their heart, and with all their life, and with all

their might. Well if they did, it would be splendid for Yahweh and his agenda, but bad for them, and even worse for humanity.

Moses said that Yahweh would bring them into the land that he promised to their fathers, and would give them large and beautiful cities that they did not build, and houses full of all good things that they did not fill, and wells that they did not dig, and vineyards and olive trees that they did not plant.

The problem was, they only got all those 'benefits' by murder, theft, adultery, bringing false witness against their neighbor, and desiring their neighbor's wife, house, field, ox and his ass. This wasn't a positive-sum game, where Yahweh magically created all of these things for them out of thin air. It was a negative-sum game, in which they had to conquer and kill a neighboring people, and steal their land, their cities, their houses, their fields, their oxen and their donkeys, keep their virgins as sex slaves, and also lie about the people by saying they were enemies who meant to do them harm.

Thus, all of Yahweh's non-narcissistic commandments had to be broken, demonstrating that they were nothing more than a hollow facade.

Yahweh's wealth creation scheme was also rather like a Ponzi scam, in which a few investors at the start can make a profit, but the losses sustained by the losers will always exceed the profits by the winners. This is why Yahwism will never work; it is a negative-sum game.

Moses said, "You shall not put Yahweh your Elohim to the test in the way you put him to the test in Massah."

This was a reference to the time when Yahweh was leading them to the spring at Horeb, where Moses was ordered to tap the rock with his staff so that the water came out. Yahweh actually didn't mind that, because the trick worked out as he had planned. But Moses would have preferred to see his fellow tribesmen dying of thirst rather than impute any blame upon Yahweh, real or imaginary.

Similarly, in another 3,374 years, a Yahwist lackey named Johnson would say, "I don't give a damn if every man drowns and the ship sinks. I don't want to embarrass our allies," in reference to a deliberate, sustained attack on a ship bearing the flag of the nation that this flunkey was president of. It was his so-called "allies", who had set up an illegal, illegitimate, terrorist occupation state, that had perpetrated the unprovoked attack in international waters, in which 34 sailors lost their lives.

Moses told the Israelites that when they were brought into a land in order to possess it, they had to strike the people and completely destroy them. They must make no covenant with them, nor show any mercy to them. They must break down their altars, break up their images, cut down their groves, and burn up their carved images with fire. For they were a people set apart to Yahweh their Elohim. Yahweh had chosen them to be a special people for himself, above all people on the face of the Earth.

And this would be how these people operated over the millennia to come. They would be a constant irritant in the eyes and a thorn in the sides of humanity. They would be a band of wandering parasites afflicting the world. In another three-and-a-half millennia, occupied nations would have only two options as government.

A so-called right-wing government would feed the tumor in the Middle East, of land stolen and occupied by these parasites, trying to expand it and conduct regime change, terrorism and genocide against neighboring nations.

A so-called left-wing government would have these parasites subvert and internally ruin nation states around the world, promoting degeneracy, scientifically illiterate hoaxes aimed at destroying energy and food supplies, miscegenation to ethnically cleanse a nation of its original inhabitants, and debasing currencies through excessive money printing.

Having a right-wing government would be like having cancer; having a left-wing government would be like having heart disease or rheumatoid arthritis.

A change from one regime to another might seem like a breath of fresh air at the start, because the insanity of the one side would be decelerated temporarily, but only to accelerate the craziness of the alternative agenda.

In normal civilizations that had never been infected and afflicted with a devil posing as a 'god', and the wrecking ball of the insipid retards who had fallen for his spiel, they would simply carry out policies and strategies that benefited the people. There would be no hoaxes about a 'deadly' virus, no hoaxes about "global boiling" or a "climate emergency", no lunacy about carbon dioxide somehow being a pollutant and undesirable gas, no fake histories about 800,000 bodies burned in the open air where it would have taken the 25 woodcutters 47 years to gather the required 240,000 tonness of fresh wood. The society would progress, not regress.

And most importantly, there would be no shutdown of free speech and free debate, and jailing to silence those who expressed the 'wrong' opinions.

Gullible Moses imagined that Yahweh had chosen the Israelites because he "loved" them, and because he kept the oath that he had sworn to their fathers. No! Yahweh did not love anyone but himself, and he would only keep an oath if it delivered some benefit to him, such as fulfilling his depraved agenda. He chose Moses' tribes because he found Abram, who was just as naive as Moses.

Moses claimed that Yahweh would take away all sicknesses from them. Well, within the next year he is about to finish off Moses and any of them who are over 58. He doesn't need his band of saboteurs to be large in number, provided they continue to perform their roles. 0.2% of the population is ample.

Moses says that Yahweh led them in the desert for forty years to humble them, to test them, to know what was in their heart, and he let them become hungry and fed them with manna that they or their fathers did not know, so that they would learn that man does not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of Yahweh. He has the right idea here; Yahweh needed to make them reliant upon him.

After saying that Yahweh chose the Israelites because he "loved" them, Moses changed his tune. He said, "Understand, therefore, that Yahweh your Elohim is not giving you this good land to possess it because of your righteousness, for you are a stiff-necked people. Remember, do not forget how you provoked Yahweh your Elohim to anger in the desert. From the day when you departed out of the land of Egypt until you came to this place, you have been rebellious against Yahweh. Also in Horeb you provoked Yahweh to anger, so that Yahweh was angry with you, to have wiped you out."

If only they had been more rebellious against Yahweh, the progress of human civilization would not have taken such a battering.

Moses describes how he went up into the mountain for the first time to receive the stone tablets, written with the finger of Elohim, and he says he neither ate bread nor drank water for the forty days and forty nights. He did, but Yahweh erased it from his memory.

Then Yahweh told Moses to get down quickly because the people had made themselves a molten image, and he told Moses to leave him alone so that he could destroy them and blot out their name, but he would make Moses a nation more mighty and stronger than they were.

And Moses says when he got down he saw the molten calf and he threw and smashed the two tablets.

He made an ark of shittim wood, then went up into the mountain again with the two new blank tablets, and then put in the Ark the two new tablets that, unknown to him, Yahweh had switched for his new blank tablets,

with a massive amount of data engineered internally at an atomic level.

Yahweh's earlier confusion about Aaron laying out before Yahweh a jar of manna, placed before the Ark or the Testimony, before there was any Ark or Testimony, seems to stem partly from Moses' confusing the time of building the Ark, and imagining that it was built between his two 40-day sessions up on the mountain with Yahweh, rather than after both sessions. Moses was first told about how to build the Ark during his first 40-session with Yahweh. And it wasn't Moses who built the Ark, it was craftsmen, supervised by Bezalel and Oholiab, who had Yahweh's teachings beamed into their brains.

But even then, Yahweh's order to place the jar of manna and preserve it for future generations preceded both of Moses' 40-day sessions on the mountain, and any stone tablets of testimony.

Now if we wanted to try and be as fair as possible to Moses, we might suppose that, had Yahweh never landed on Earth, Moses probably would not have turned into a wicked, vicious monster as he did. Problem is, we could say the same about IDF 'soldiers' who shoot defenseless little girls for fun, or who press the button to fire a 2,000lb at a refugee tent. Or we could say the same about a certain psychopath by the name of Netanyahu, who spent ten years planning to take down two skyscrapers to kill 3,000 people as casus belli for a series of wars and interventions to benefit what some would falsely claim was 'his' country - and spent nearly as long planning an exploding pagers attack that would maim and kill indiscriminately.

The fact is that Type II beings have landed on Earth at times, and the vast majority of them are not evil and are happy to play the role of gods, but occasionally, a Type II being with mental illness can land on planets such as Earth, and most human beings do not make the grave mistake of thinking a devil is a 'god', and do not turn their moral compass 180° to align with the devil's perverted values.

Moses said that when he came down from the mountain for the final time he put the tablets into the Ark he had made, and so there they were. Well he was only able to put them in it after it had been built. He talks about Aaron dying at Mosera; it was actually Mount Hor, where it was easier for Yahweh to use his microwave DE beam from his drone to destroy Aaron's right vagus nerve after the priestly garments were transferred to his son. Then Moses talks about going up in the mountain for the second period of forty days and forty nights, which clearly preceded Aaron's death.

We may take the writings and timeline of a Type II being, albeit an evil one, and his AI Large Language Models (LLMs), as more reliable than the ramblings of a 120-year-old man approaching death, who is attempting to recall events of around 40 years previously.

Much of Moses' talk is about the importance of obeying Yahweh, and he points to the examples of Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, who were swallowed up by the ground along with their households, as reasons not to disobey Yahweh's commandments. But the vast majority of the world's peoples had never started to obey a vicious, narcissistic devil in the first place, and so were never subjected to its wrath as they tried to break up the disastrous relationship.

Moses says he sets beside the people a blessing and a curse. The blessing if they obey the commandments of Yahweh, and the curse if they disobey Yahweh and go after other gods. But the 'blessing' is only the temporary relief that a partner gets when trapped in an abusive relationship, and taking all of the abuse rather than trying to find some way to escape.

Then Moses proceeded to rattle off all of Yahweh's crackpot 'laws', such as how they had to bring their burnt offerings, sacrifices, tithes, heave offerings and freewill offerings and eat before Yahweh. They could not eat inside their gates the tithe of their corn, nor of their wine, nor of their fresh oil, nor the firstborn of their herds or of their flock, but they had to eat them before Yahweh in the place of his choice.

They could eat meat as much as they liked, but had to avoid eating any of the blood, so that it would go well for them and their sons. And they had to take their dedicated things and their vows, and go to the place Yahweh would choose.

After warning the Israelites that they should not become curious about how their enemies served their gods, in case they did so as well, Moses even had the gall to say, "You shall not worship Yahweh your Elohim in this way, for they have performed every abomination that Yahweh detests, for they have even burned their sons and their daughters in fire to their gods."

Well, Moses himself had ordered the burning of 32 virgins in fire to his 'god' Yahweh, and Abraham showed how he would have been only too pleased to slaughter his son Isaac and burn him in fire as a sacrifice to his 'god'. And Yahweh/Satan would gladly "consume" thousands of his own chosen people at a time, if they fell out of favor with him, in the manner of a strutting tin-pot dictator.

Moses said that anyone who advocated the serving of other gods should be killed by stoning. And if a 'false' prophet led astray the inhabitants of their cities so that they turned to other gods, then all the inhabitants should be put to death with the sword, along with all of the livestock. And the city, and all of the plunder, had to be burned to a ruin perpetually, and never rebuilt. Even if their own brother or child was found to be saying, "Let us go and serve other gods," they had to kill them.

They had to set aside a tenth of the produce from their fields as the tithe that was to be eaten before Yahweh, and the firstborn of their herds and flocks, and if the journey was too long they could exchange it for money, then go to the place Yahweh had chosen and buy whatever they wanted there, and feast before Yahweh.

Moses also told of the case whereby a servant who did not want to quit serving his masters, because he prospered under them, would undergo a ritual in which his ear was pierced with an awl, to demonstrate that he would continue to serve them until the day he died. The same case whereby an aging psychopath across the water running for president another 3,400 years hence would slip off his shoe, put tomato ketchup on his fingers and smear it in a couple of streaks along from the base of his ear, to demonstrate his undying love for his masters.

They could not sacrifice to Satan their Elohim bullock or sheep with any blemish, for that was a detestable thing to Satan/Yahweh.

And if anyone among them was found to have been worshipping other gods, then they had to be put to death by stoning, but only in accordance with the word of two or three witnesses; the accused could not be killed on the word of a single witness.

In another variation of the order in which they had to destroy everything relating to their enemies and slaughter them mercilessly when they were brought into their new land to possess it, Moses said that, in the case of a strong enemy, they could offer peace terms in which all the strangers could be tributaries to them and would serve them. If this failed, they had to besiege the city until Yahweh delivered it into their hands, whereupon they must strike every male with the sword, and then plunder the women, the children and the cattle for themselves.

This was to apply to distant cities, whereas in the cities that Yahweh gave to them as an inheritance they must spare nothing that had breath, and must completely destroy them, so that they did not teach them their "filthy acts" in serving other gods.

Even a rebellious son, who would not obey the commands of his parents, was to be put to death by stoning.

A woman was not allowed to wear anything that was appropriate for a man, and a man should not put on a woman's garment, for that was detestable to Yahweh. But fast forward some 3,400 years, and the so-called

male 'soldiers' of an illegitimate, parasitic, terrorist, apartheid, genocidal, Yahweh-worshiping regime would bomb civilian homes killing the occupants, and would then enter the ruins to put on the women's clothes and film themselves. And also, the fake 'democracies' would push perverse forms of degeneracy and deviancy in which a mentally ill person of one sex would dress in clothes of the opposite sex, and this was somehow supposed to be the best thing since sliced bread.

If a man lay with a virgin who was betrothed to a husband, and the girl had not cried out in protest, then both of them had to be stoned to death. However, if the man had forced her against her will, then only the man was to be killed.

They were allowed to lend by usury to strangers, but not to their brother. In years to come, this would be how they made much of their ill-gotten gains, and even to the extent of creating 'money' out of thin air, and lending it out for profit. Although of course, by then they could just print the money for themselves, and in fact the very next year after they were first legally allowed to print money they would finance the killing of an Archduke to start a world war. Three years later they would have two of their bankers finance two of their own extremists, to the tune of $26million in gold, to start a bloody, violent revolution, aimed at killing and looting those who served other gods.

If men were fighting together, and the wife of one came up to rescue him out of the hand of him who struck him, and she put out her hand and took him by the genitals, then the woman's hand was to be cut off.

Moses told them that Amalek had struck their rear ranks on the road when they were coming out of Egypt, and he did not revere Elohim. Therefore, when Yahweh had given them rest from their enemies, they had to blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under the heavens, which they could do by destroying them. And they must not forget that.

In millennia to come, all of their enemies would come to be seen as the equivalent of Amalek, and Yahweh followers would be trying to destroy and blot out the memory of anyone who did not go along with their sick, perverted ideology of death and destruction, thereby wrecking human progress and civilization.

Moses told the Israelites that when they crossed over the Jordan to the land that Yahweh was giving them, they had to set up large stones and whitewash them with lime. And they had to write on them all the words of the law when they crossed over, so that they could go into the land, a land flowing with milk and honey. Wouldn't it have been better for them simply to find some land somewhere like everyone else did, build up a fine herd of milking cows, and branch out into beekeeping, honeybees, instead of having to mutilate themselves, obey asinine laws, and get "consumed" by a devil now and then, whenever he was not pleased with them?

They were also ordered by Moses to build an altar of uncut stones there; they were not allowed to lift up any iron tool on them, and they had to offer burnt offerings and peace offerings to Yahweh, eat there, and rejoice in the knowledge that they were the most trusting people on the planet - or at least, their leaders were.

Moses named six tribes that had to stand on Mount Gerizim to bless the people when they had crossed the Jordan: Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Joseph, and Benjamin. And he named six tribes that must stand on Mount Ebal to deliver the curse: Reuben, Gad, Asher, Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

Mosee told them that Yahweh would establish them as a people set apart to himself, if they kept his commandments and walked in his ways. And all peoples of the Earth would see that they were called by the name of Yahweh, and they would be afraid of them. And they would lend to many nations, and they would not borrow.

Firstly, as for being set apart, the problem would come to be that although they were a unique, set apart

people, they were not actually set apart from the other nations, and because of their parasitic, duplicitous nature, the other nations always lost out in any interactions with them. And people were often afraid, because of the immense political power that they wielded, and they would use that power to ruin people who called them out on their crimes and atrocities. Moreover, they would have a monopoly on usury - they would make enormous profits from lending to the nations or the "goyim" as they called them, and would never borrow themselves because they had enough capital - either swindled, extorted, or fabricated out of thin air - to live in luxury and finance all of their political agenda.

Moses said that Yahweh would make them the head, and not the tail, if they followed his commandments. Well, they would get to their position as head of the fake 'democracies' because of their control on the flow of money and the flow of 'information'. Once they controlled the money supply and they had a stranglehold on the mass media, they could act as kingmakers, and in those nations that they would control, the fake 'democracies', the leaders of the major political parties were inevitably weaklings with some skeleton in their closet - some "Panama" or other, over which they could be blackmailed.

If someone got to power whom they did not like, they would find various ways of removing them, such as a run on the currency, or setting them up in some scandal, or even assassinating them. If all else failed, the corrupt nations with the corrupt 'leaders' - always being more numerous - would go to war against a nation with a patriotic leader who was on Team Humanity.

Moses told them that if they did not follow Yahweh then he would send all sorts of curses upon them. They would be hit by plagues, with wasting disease, fever, inflammation, and the rain would turn into powder and dust, their enemies would defeat them, and their carcasses would be food for all the birds of the sky and the animals of the land. They would be struck with tumors, boils, scabs and itches, and afflicted with madness and blindness, their wives would lie with other men, and their ox would be killed in front of their eyes, etc..

Thus, even in Moses' scenario, a group of people who had begun to follow a 'god' but then turned away would supposedly wind up worse off than those who had never been beguiled by the 'god' or devil in the first place.

Moses would often repeat some particular feature of the 'law' in his ramblings, but this was all what Yahweh had already set out prior to the first census.

And Moses said, "I am 120 years old this day. No longer can I go out and come in. And Yahweh has said to me, 'You will not go across this Jordan.' Yahweh your Elohim himself will go across ahead of you. He will destroy those nations from in front of you, and you will possess them. Joshua will go over ahead of you, as Yahweh has said. And Yahweh will do to them as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and to the land of those whom he destroyed. And Yahweh will give them up before your face, so that you might do to them in keeping with all the commandments that I have commanded you.

"Be strong and of a good courage. Do not fear, nor be afraid of them, for Yahweh your Elohim is he who goes with you. He will not fail you, nor will he forsake you."

Then Moses called Joshua, and spoke a similar message to him in the sight of the Israelites.

Moses wrote down the law and delivered it to the priests, Levites, who carried the Ark of the Covenant, and to all the elders of Israel.

And Moses commanded them, saying that at the end of seven years, in the Feast of Tabernacles, the law had to be read out in front of all Israel. Quite how everyone in a crowd of more than a million was supposed to hear an orator without a megaphone or PA system was not specified.

And Yahweh said to Moses, "Now your days approach when you must die. Call Joshua and present yourself

in the Tent of the Assembly, so that I can inaugurate him."

And Moses and Joshua went and presented themselves in the Tent of the Assembly. And Yahweh appeared in the Tent in a pillar of cloud, which stood over the entrance of the Tent.

Yahweh said to Moses that now Moses would rest with his fathers, and the people would "go whoring after the gods of the foreigners of the land where they are going", then Yahweh's anger would burn against them, and they would be consumed - no doubt from Yahweh's directed energy beam, and he would hide his face from them, and they would be saying, "Have these calamities not come against me because my Elohim is not among us?", not realizing that it was really the direct opposite - it was because he was among them.

Then Yahweh told Moses to write down a song that he would give them, and teach it to the Israelites as a warning to prevent them from straying from the way of Yahweh.

And Moses wrote the song the same day, and taught it to the Israelites.

And Yahweh inaugurated Joshua, the son of Nun, and told him to be strong and of good courage, as he would lead the Israelites into the land that he swore to them, and he would be with them.

When Moses had finished writing down the law and he had delivered it to the Levites to be placed beside the Ark of the Covenant, he said to them, "Take this book of the law and place it beside the Ark of the Covenant of Yahweh your Elohim, so that it may remain there for a witness against you. For I know your rebellion and your stiff neck. If you are already rebelling against Yahweh while I am still alive with you, how much more then, after my death!"

And he told them to assemble before him all the elders of their tribes and all their officers, so that he could speak these words in their ears and call the heavens and the Earth as witness against them. For he knew that after his death they would "completely corrupt themselves" - actually, it would be the polar opposite, and would turn from the path Moses had commanded them. And evil would befall them, because they would do evil in the sight of Yahweh, to provoke him to anger by the work of their hands.

Given that they'd already done that on numerous occasions, it was a fair prediction from Moses, except that his view of 'evil' was now turned 180°, given how his mind had become brainwashed and pumped full of the insane, inverted, perverted 'reality' of a Type II being who had spent his formative years in a bizarre, experimental virtual reality, in which disorder tended to order, and entropy decreased as time went forward, in reverse manner to the thermodynamics of the real world.

Then Moses spoke to the Israelites all the entire words of Yahweh's 'song', which was nothing more than than the ramblings of a maniacal narcissistic barbarian, bent on setting up a minority band of saboteurs to wreak havoc upon a developing civilization.

Naturally, in Yahweh's 'song', his work was described as "perfect", his ways as "just", and his character as "upright", and "of truth and without iniquity", which was rather like applying these words to depict a future character who would change his name from Sâr to Pol Pot.

Yahweh would declare "there is no god apart from Me", and yet his overriding concern was always about 'his' particular band of saboteurs turning to other gods, since he knew that this would turn them back to the ways of normal human beings, and thwart his plan to wreck civilization.

And that same day Yahweh spoke to Moses, saying, "Get yourself up into this mountain of Abarim, Mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab that faces Jericho, and see the land of Canaan that I give to the sons of Israel for a possession, and you will die in the mountain you go up, and you will be gathered to your people, as Aaron your brother died in Mount Hor and was gathered to his people, because you trespassed against Me

among the sons of Israel at the waters of Meribah Kadesh, in the Wilderness of Zin, because you did not set Me apart among the sons of Israel. Yet you will see the land ahead, but you will not go there into the land that I am giving to the sons of Israel."

So now the evil brute regards Moses as expendable, and is going to kill him as part of a year-long vendetta, following an imagined 'disrespect'.

Moses' only 'crime' at Meribah Kadesh had been in misunderstanding Yahweh's command to "speak to the rock", thinking that he was supposed to tap it with his staff to release the water from the spring beneath, as he did 39 years previously in the Wilderness of Sin, whereas the second time, in the Wilderness of Zin, in a new variation of the trick Yahweh had his direct energy beam aimed and ready to move the rock enough to have the water come pouring out. Yahweh killed Aaron almost immediately afterwards, but for a year he had been savoring the moment when he could get his revenge on Moses too.

This was like a big rat settling scores with a little rat.

And then, even though his tormentor was about to kill him, the Stockholm Syndrome patient Moses delivered a speech about how the tribes of Israel had been supposedly "loved" by Yahweh. It was rather in the same manner that leaders of a future nation would "love" a country halfway around the globe, by dropping two nuclear bombs that would force their surrender within days.

Then Moses went from the plains of Moab to the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah facing Jericho. And Yahweh showed him the whole land of Gilead, to Dan, and all of Naphtali, the land of Ephraim and Manasseh, all the land of Judah to the Western Sea, the Negev, and the plain of Jericho, the City of Palm Trees, all the way to Zoar.

And Yahweh said to him, "This is the land I swore to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, 'I will give it to your seed. I have caused you to see it with your eyes, but you will not cross over into it'."

So Moses, the servant of Yahweh, died there in the land of Moab, as Yahweh had said. However, unlike when Yahweh killed Aaron the previous year, and he fired his tightly focused 30GHz microwave beam at Aaron for twenty seconds, targeting the right vagus nerve, and cardiac arrest ensued, so that Moses and Eleazar were not harmed at a distance of 2 or 3 meters, this time there were no bystanders.

Yahweh used around 600MJ to vaporize Moses. He used infrared frequencies, targeting water absorption bands around 2.7μm, and with 10ns pulses to ablate tissue layer by layer. Shorter wavelength, around 1μm, was used to vaporize muscle and fat, and finally ultraviolet and X-ray pulses disintegrated bone materials. This was delivered over a second (600MW), and after that, Moses was no more. On top of the mountain, there were no human witnesses to the event, and the people were not in sight of any brief plasma plume.

Yahweh claimed to have buried Moses in a valley in the land of Moab opposite Beth Peor, but of course no evidence of that would ever be found, since Moses was not buried.

Moses was 120 years old when Yahweh killed him, and his eyes were not dim, nor was his natural vigor diminished, since Yahweh's nanobot cell repair machines had been sustaining him in good health, for as long as Yahweh needed him to further his demonic agenda.

And the Israelites wept and mourned for Moses in the plains of Moab for 30 days.

And Joshua, the son of Nun, was full of the spirit of wisdom. According to Yahweh, it was because Moses had laid hands on him, when in reality Yahweh had been transmitting information to his brain as he slept. So the Israelites obeyed Joshua.

And since then, no 'prophet' would emerge in Israel quite like Moses, whom Yahweh would engage with 'face-to-face', albeit with a suitable bio-avatar.

Chapter VI - Joshua

After the death of his servant Moses, Yahweh spoke to Joshua, the son of Nun, saying that Moses was dead, and therefore Joshua must get up and go across the Jordan, he and all the Israelites, to the land that he was giving them.

Yahweh told Joshua that every place from the wilderness and the Lebanon, as far as the Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and to the Great Sea towards the west, would be his border. No man would be able to stand against him all the days of his life. As he was with Moses, so he would be with Joshua, and he would not fail him, nor forsake him.

He told Joshua to be strong and of good courage, for Joshua should cause these people to inherit the land that he promised to their fathers to give to them. However, he must carry out everything in keeping with the law that Moses commanded. He must not turn from it, to the right hand or the left, so that he might deal wisely wherever he went. The book of the law should not depart out of his mouth; he must be audibly musing over it day and night, so that he would be watchful to carry out everything written in it, for then he would be prosperous and have great success.

Yahweh said, "Have I not commanded you?" Be strong and of good courage. Do not be afraid, nor be dismayed, for Yahweh your Elohim is with you wherever you go.

Now with Moses, Yahweh would often have some very long interactions, for example, when he would instruct him on every aspect of his 'laws'. Yahweh said he knew Moses face-to-face. In these meetings, Yahweh's Terminator-style robot body, with its highly sensitive sensors in the head, and its massive computing power and antigravity negative charge sphere in the torso, would personally visit Moses, and the true nature of this body would be cloaked by his orbs that formed a semi-biological avatar.

But it was said that after Moses, there was no prophet with whom Yahweh would engage face-to-face, as he had done with Moses. Yahweh's interactions with Joshua, for example, were generally much shorter and limited to a couple of paragraphs of orders. Sometimes Yahweh might do such communications in the form of a dream. But frequently he would send orbs to assemble into a semi-biological avatar.

Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, telling them to pass through the army and prepare themselves provisions, for in three days they would go across the Jordan, in order to take possession of the land that Yahweh their Elohim was giving them.

And Joshua spoke to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, reminding them of their agreement, in which their wives, children and cattle would remain this side of the Jordan, but the men would cross the river in order to help the other Israelites take the land, and once they had taken possession the two-and-a-half tribes could return to their wives and children east of the Jordan.

And they agreed, saying that whoever rebelled against Joshua's commandments should be put to death.

And Joshua, son of Nun, sent from Acacia Grove two men to spy secretly, saying, "Go and view the land, and Jericho."

And they went, and came into the house of a prostitute named Rahab, and they lay down there.

Then it was reported to the king of Jericho that men from the Israelites had come there that night to search

out the land.

And the king of Jericho sent word to Rahab, telling her to bring the men who had gone into her house, for they had come to search out the land.

And Rahab took the two men and hid them. Then she said that some men came to her, but she did not know where they were from. And she said that when it got dark, at the shutting of the gate, they went out, and if they pursued them quickly they would overtake them.

However, she had taken them up to the roof of the house and hidden them in stalks of flax that she had laid out. And the king's men went after them on the road to the fords of the Jordan, and as soon as the pursuers had gone they shut the gate.

Before they laid down for the night she went up to them on the roof, and said that she knew Yahweh had given them the land, and the dread of them had fallen on her people, and all the inhabitants there were melting in fear because of them. They had heard about how Yahweh dried up the Red Sea for them as they came out of Egypt, and they had heard how they completely destroyed the two kings Sihon and Og.

And she asked them to swear by Yahweh that, since she had dealt with them in kindness, that they would also deal with her father's house in kindness, and save her father alive, and her mother, and her brothers and sisters, and all who belonged to them, and they would deliver them from death.

They agreed that it would be their life for hers, if she did not report them. And then when Yahweh had given them the land, they would deal with her in loving kindness and faithfulness.

And Rahab let them down through the window by a rope, for her house was on the city wall. And she told them to go to the hills in case the pursuers met them, and hide there for three days until the pursuers returned; then they could go on their way.

The men said to her, "We will not be bound by this oath you made us swear, unless, when we enter the land, you have tied this scarlet cord in the window that you let us down through, and you have brought your father and mother and brothers and all your family into your house. If anyone goes out the door of your house into the street, his blood will be on his own head, and we will be innocent. But if a hand is laid on anyone with you in the house, his blood will be on our heads. And if you report our mission, we will be released from the oath you made us swear."

She agreed to the terms, and sent them away. And when they had gone, she tied the scarlet cord in the window.

So the spies went out to the hills and stayed for three days, until the pursuers had returned without finding them, having searched all along the road. Then the two men started back, came down from the hills and crossed the river. So they came to Joshua, son of Nun, and reported all that had happened to them.

"Yahweh has surely delivered all the land into our hands," they said to Joshua. "Indeed, all who dwell in the land are melting in fear of us."

And Joshua rose early in the morning, and they set out from Acacia Grove, and they came to the Jordan, he and all the Israelites, and they camped there before they crossed over.

And at the end of three days, the officers went through the camp, and commanded the people, saying that when they saw the Ark of the Covenant and the Levite priests carrying it, then they should set out from their place and follow after it. Yet they should follow from a distance of about two thousand cubits, i.e., 1km.

Then Joshua spoke to the people and told them to prepare themselves, for tomorrow Yahweh would perform wonders among them. And Joshua spoke to the priests, telling them to take up the Ark of the Covenant, and cross over ahead of the people. So they did as Joshua commanded.

And Yahweh said to Joshua, "This day I will begin to make you mighty in the eyes of all Israel, so that they might know that, as I was with Moses, I am with you. And you shall command the priests who carry the Ark of the Covenant, saying, 'When you come to the edge of the water of the Jordan, you shall stand in the Jordan'."

And Joshua told the Israelites to come and hear the words of Yahweh their Elohim.

Then Joshua said that by this they would know that Chay El was among them, and he would without fail drive out from before them the Canaanites, Hittites, Hivites, Perizzites, Girgashites, Amorites, and Jebusites. Behold, the Ark of the Covenant would go ahead of them into the Jordan.

Joshua told them to choose twelve men from the tribes of Israel, one from each tribe. When the feet of the priests who carried the Ark of Yahweh rested in the waters of the Jordan, its waters would be cut off from those that came down from above, and they would stand in a heap."

And it happened that, when the people set out from their tents, to go across the Jordan, and the priests carrying the Ark of the Covenant before the people, and as those carrying the Ark came to the Jordan and their feet dipped in the edge of the water, for the Jordan overflowed its banks during the barley harvest, the waters that came from upstream stood and rose in a heap at a distance from Adam, the city beside Zaretan. And the water flowing downstream towards the sea of the plain, the Salt Sea, was completely cut off.

So the people crossed over opposite Jericho. And the priests carrying the Ark of the Covenant stood firm on dry ground in the middle of the Jordan, and all Israel crossed over on dry ground, until all the people had finished passing over the Jordan.

This was easier for Yahweh than the Red Sea crossing, since he didn't have to vaporize anywhere near as much water. The volume of water and the energy requirement for vaporizing was at least 60 times smaller. However, it was still more than 10^{15}J, which meant he had to use his spacecraft rather than a drone.

The Ark's Assisted Carry mode with the painter beam would not work if going over water; the ground charge would be conducted away too quickly. Without any persisting Q_Ground, they just have Q_Ark at 8.66 milliCoulombs together with the Earth's natural electric field, which will only neutralize ~97g of the Ark's 688 kg mass. So Yahweh vaporized the initial section seconds before the Ark bearers arrived at the water.

Now the Israelites crossed over the Jordan when it was in flood, and at that point in the flood stage, it is reckoned to be more than 100ft wide and 10 feet deep. Let's be generous and say 40m wide (131ft) and 4m deep (13.1ft). And we'll supposed Yahweh vaporizes a section 4,000m long, so that if they are crossing at the midpoint they have 2,000m of dry land initially either side of them. First he targeted an area 40m x 40m, then rapidly panned along the 4,000m length.

Now taking the average gradient for a river of 2.6m/km, that corresponds to 5.2m over 2km, and given that the depth is only 4m they don't have to worry about the downstream water coming back up to them.

The initial volume of water vaporized is 4,000m x 40m x 4m = 640,000m^3, which is 6.4x10^8kg. At 2,441.7kJ/kg to vaporize from 25°C, the energy required for this stage is 1.56x10^{15}J.

The 4m wall of water upstream starts off at a distance of 2,000m from them, and the shallow wave speed of the initial waterfront travels at a velocity of:

$C = (g \,.\, h)^{1/2}$ where g is the acceleration due to gravity of 9.8 m/s^2, and h is the height of 4m. So C = 6.26m/s. Thus, the time taken to travel 1,000m to get halfway along to them would be 160s ~ 2.7 minutes.

The bulk of the water is moving at a slower rate, based on the Chezy coefficient or the Manning's n-value.

We suppose that the Israelites are 1,000m behind the Levites and the Ark. At a walking speed of 3mph, or 1.34m/s, the time to cross 40m is only 30 seconds. However, it takes another 746s (12.4 minutes) for the first Israelites who are 1,000m behind to reach the river bank, then we allow 1,200s (20 minutes) for the time between the first Israelites and the last Israelites, and so the total time needed for crossing is 1,976 seconds (~33 minutes).

So Yahweh vaporizes sections of water upstream at times of 160, 320, 480, 640, 800, 960, 1,120, 1,280, 1,440, 1,600, 1,760, and 1,920 seconds as the Israelites are crossing, thus this particular operation is carried out twelve times.

Over each 160 seconds, the shallow wave has advanced 1,000m. The leading edge is very shallow, whereas the other end of the section to be vaporized is the full height of 4m. The bulk of the water advances at a slower speed. So we suppose that the average depth of the section to be vaporized here is half the depth, i.e. 2m, which gives it a volume of 2m x 40m x 1,000m = 80,000m^3 = mass of $8x10^7$ kg, and the energy required to vaporize it is $8x10^7$ kg x 2,441.7 kJ/kg = $1.95x10^{14}$J.

Thus, the total energy for all vaporization operations is $1.56x10^{15}$J + 12 x $1.95x10^{14}$J = $3.9x10^{15}$J.

The devil repeats some of his narrative at this point, claiming that after all of his minions had finished crossing the Jordan river, he told Joshua to choose the twelve men, one from each tribe, and to take twelve stones from the middle of the river where the priests were standing, and to lay them down where they were to spend the night. Well, the twelve men had already been chosen while they were all still on the east bank. But Yahweh always liked to have some symbolic spectacle associated with his 'magic', such as Moses striking the waters of the Nile with his staff, and Yahweh wanted to have some sort of memorial preserved, at least for several future generations to see.

Even if the twelve men had already crossed over with the rest, leaving only the Levites and the Ark standing in the middle as part of Yahweh's spectacle that it was supposedly the 'magic' of the Ark that took away the water, and then the twelve returned to gather the stones, this would only add a minute or so to the total time needed. So we have 1,976 + 60 seconds = 2,036 seconds, i.e., 116 seconds after the last vaporization at 1,920 seconds, and it takes 160 seconds for the shallow wave to advance halfway to them.

Even if Yahweh needed to do another vaporization, he only needs another $1.95x10^{14}$J, but without that, the shallow waterfront has advanced about halfway to the crossing point by the time the twelve men have gathered the stones and the Levites have crossed over to the west bank with them, and so under this scenario the timing is right for Yahweh's drama of the returning water as the Ark crosses and the Levites' feet are no longer planted in the river.

So the spectacle of the 'miracle' of the crossing served to make Joshua eminent in the sight of all the Israelites, and they revered Joshua as they had revered Moses. And Yahweh had achieved that with a 1km radius spacecraft that he'd won in a competition, along with the directed energy beam it was equipped with, and a small proportion of his remaining deuterium/$helium^3$ fuel.

The people camped at Gilgal, in the eastern border of Jericho. And Joshua erected the twelve stones there at Gilgal. Then he spoke to the sons of Israel, saying that when their children in future generations came to ask their fathers what those stones were, they should be told of how Yahweh their Elohim had dried the waters of

the Jordan so that the people could cross over, like he had parted the waters of the Red Sea so that they could cross over, and all the people of Earth might know that Yahweh's hand was mighty, and the Israelites would revere Yahweh their Elohim forever.

And when all the kings of the Amorites on the western side of the Jordan, and all the kings of the Canaanites by the Sea, heard that Yahweh had dried the waters of the Jordan until the sons of Israel had crossed over, their hearts melted, and there was no longer any spirit in them because of the Israelites.

Now Yahweh wanted to consolidate his power over his little saboteurs, and so he commanded Joshua to make sharp knives, and to "circumcise" again the sons of Israel, a second time. Those who had been born in the wilderness had so far been spared this disgusting ritual.

And Joshua obeyed his master, and made himself sharp knives, and so the Israelites carried out Yahweh's revolting practice of genital mutilation, at the Hill of Foreskins, in the hope that it would somehow bring them luck. In fact, it would go on to make them the most despised group on Earth, who would be expelled from every place they ever tried to settle, because of all their crimes, atrocities and debauchery, resulting from their evil supremacist ideology and their physical inadequacies. A group so repulsive, that they would need to pass laws making it illegal to hate them.

The Israelites remained in their camp at Gilgal until they were healed. On the 14th day of the month they kept the Passover in the evening on the plains of Jericho. The next day they ate from the old grain of the land, unleavened cakes and roasted grain.

It was at this time that Yahweh stopped dropping the manna. Now the Israelites were no longer in the desert, and had just started to eat from the produce of the land of Canaan.

When Joshua was near Jericho, he saw a man standing facing him with his sword drawn in his hand. Joshua went over and asked him if he was for the Israelites or for their adversaries. The man replied, "No, but I have come as commander of the army of Yahweh."

Joshua fell on his face to the ground and paid honor to him, and asked, "What does my Lord say to His servant?" The commander, one of Yahweh's robots or 'angels', told Joshua to loosen his shoe from his foot, for the ground on which he stood was holy. And Joshua obeyed.

Jericho was securely shut up because of the Israelites. And Yahweh said to Joshua that he had given Jericho and its king, its mighty men of valor, into his hand. He told Joshua to circle around the city, all the men of war, going around the city once. They must carry this out for six days. And seven priests must carry seven blasts of rams' horns in front of the Ark, and on the seventh day they must go around the city seven times, and the priests must blow the rams' horns. Then, when the people heard the sound of the rams' horns they must all shout with a loud voice, and the city walls would fall down flat, and the people could then charge straight into the city.

So Joshua, son of Nun, called the priests and said to them, "Take up the Ark of the Covenant, and let seven priests carry seven trumpets of rams' horns in front of the Ark of Yahweh."

And Joshua said to the people, "Advance and march round the city, and let those of you who are armed march in front of the Ark of Yahweh."

Then when Joshua had spoken, the seven priests carrying the seven trumpets of rams' horns advanced in front of the Ark, and they blew the rams' horns, and the Ark of the Covenant of Yahweh followed them. And the armed men marched ahead of the priests who blew the rams' horns, and the rearguard came after the Ark.

And Joshua ordered the people that they must not shout, and they must be silent until the day when he would

order them to shout, and then they must shout. And the Ark of Yahweh circled the city once, and then they went back to the camp and stayed the night there.

The next morning Joshua rose early, and the priests took up the Ark of Yahweh. And seven priests carrying seven trumpets of rams' horns in front of the Ark went on, continually blasting the rams' horns, and the armed men went ahead of them, while the rearguard followed after the Ark.

On the second day they circled round the city once, as previously, then went back to the camp. And they repeated this for six days.

On the seventh day they rose early at dawn, and circled around the city in the same way, but this time they circled around the city seven times.

And when they circled around the city the seventh time, as the priests blew the rams' horns, Joshua said to the people, "Shout, for Yahweh has given you the city. And the city and all who are in it will be doomed to destruction by Yahweh. Only the prostitute Rahab shall live, she and all who are with her in the house, for she hid the messengers whom we sent. And keep yourselves clear from any devoted thing, in case you become cursed by taking from the devoted things, or you make the camp of Israel become cursed. All the silver and gold, and containers of bronze and iron, are set apart, and must go into the treasury of Yahweh."

So as they heard the rams' horns the people shouted with a loud shout, and the wall collapsed underneath itself. The people went up into the city, and they took the city, and destroyed man and woman, young and old, and ox, sheep and donkey, with the edge of the sword.

Now Yahweh had used his more powerful directed energy beam in his spacecraft to "cut off" the water in the Jordan so that they could cross the river, as he had done for the Dead Sea crossing too. His DE weapon in the drone, which he had used to quell the Korah rebellion, could easily have destroyed enough of Jericho's wall to let the Israelites enter, and with careful focusing on selected points could have done great damage to the entire perimeter. But he wanted to create such a spectacle that Joshua would be revered and the city defenders totally demoralized, with some even physically injured, and decided he would leave nothing to chance.

The DE beam in his spacecraft was capable of a power output of around 10^{16}W, and this could be sustained for a pulse of ten seconds, discharging a total of 10^{17}J to the target. The upgraded deuterium/helium^3 fusion-powered DE device in the drone was capable of a continuous power output of 10^{11} W, or more if pulsed over 5-10 seconds.

Take the height of the main stone retaining wall as 5m, the thickness as 2m, and the perimeter length as 600m, and so the volume is 6,000m^3. We suppose it is limestone, with density of 2,500 kg/m^3, and so the mass is 1.5×10^7kg. At ambient temperature the specific heat is ~840 J/kg°C, but this increases as it goes up to the decomposition temperature 900-1,000°C, so to be fair we'll assume 1,500 J/kg°C as an average.

The endothermic (requires energy input) decomposition reaction is:

$CaCO_3$ =======>> $CaO + CO_2$

The reactant (essentially calcium carbonate) has -1,207 kJ/mol as its heat of formation, and the products have -635 kJ/mol for the lime and -393.5 kJ/mol for the carbon dioxide. Thus, the products' total heat of formation is 178.5 kJ less negative than the reactant. With this being the energy required to decompose one mole (100.088g) of the reactant, the decomposition requirement is 1783 kJ/kg.

The increase in temperature from ambient to 950°C requires 1.5×10^7kg * (950-20) °C * 1,500 J/kg°C =

2.0925×10^{13} J.

The decomposition requires 1.5×10^{7}kg * 1783 kJ/kg = 2.675×10^{13} J.

Thus, the total is 47.675 TJ, or if we allow 50% efficiency, the total is 95.35 TJ, making the mothership's DE beam the clear choice.

Additionally, Yahweh directed infrasound from his parametric speakers into the city. This didn't have enough energy to demolish the walls or to turn people's internal organs into an amorphous jelly, and it couldn't be focused precisely because of the long wavelength. But for several hapless individuals, it was enough to burst blood vessels, and the sight of some bleeding from the nose or eyes further demoralized the defenders, just as they saw their supposedly impenetrable walls disappear, amidst the terrible din from the rams' horns, the shouting Israelites, and the strange noise of the infrasound, like a tiger's roar aimed at paralyzing its prey.

Yahweh directed the infrasound at the far side of the city, away from the prostitute Rahab who had helped Israel's spies.

And Joshua said to the two men who had spied out the country, "Go into the prostitute's house, and bring out from there the woman and everything she has, as you swore to her."

And the two young men who were spies went in and they brought Rahab out, and her father, her mother and her brothers, and everything she possessed, and all her relatives, and they left them outside the camp of Israel.

And they burned the city and everything in it with fire, only taking the silver and gold, and the containers of bronze and iron, which were put into the treasury of Yahweh.

Then Joshua issued a warning, saying, "Cursed be the man in the sight of Yahweh who rises up and builds this city of Jericho. He shall lay its foundation in his firstborn, and he shall set up its gates in his youngest son." So Yahweh was with Joshua, and his fame was all across the land.

But then one of the Israelites, Achan, son of Carmi, son of Zabdi, son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, committed a treachery by taking some of the cursed things. And Yahweh's anger burned against the Israelites. Yahweh hated the idea of 'his' chosen people having any kind of rival to himself. And he was always happy to dish out collective punishment, however loyal - and necessarily stupid - the vast majority of the Israelites might have been. Loyalty was not one of Yahweh's attributes, yet the hypocrite demanded it from his servants.

Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which was beside Beth Aven, on the east side of Bethel, and he told them to go up and view the country. So the men went to spy on Ai, and then they returned to Joshua and told him, "Do not let all the people go up; about two or three thousand men will be sufficient to strike Ai. The people of Ai are few, so do not weary all our people."

So about 3,000 of the Israelites went up there, but they fled before the men of Ai. And the men of Ai struck about 36 of them, chasing them in front of the gate to Shebarim, and they struck them on the slopes, so that the hearts of the people melted and became like water.

And Joshua tore his clothes, and he fell down to the ground on his face in front of the Ark of Yahweh until evening, he and the elders of Israel, and they threw dust on their heads.

Joshua said, "Adonai Yahweh! Why have you at all brought this people across the Jordan to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? If only we had been content and lived on the other side of the Jordan. Adonai, what shall I say when Israel has turned its neck before its enemies? For the Canaanites and all the

inhabitants of the land will hear, and they will surround us and cut off our name from the Earth. Then what will you do for your mighty name?"

And Yahweh said to Joshua, "Get yourself up. Why are you lying like that on your face? Israel has sinned, and they have transgressed my Covenant that I commanded them, and they have even taken some of the cursed things, and they have also stolen, and they have also dealt falsely, and they have put it among their own war gear, therefore the sons of Israel were not able to stand up to their enemies. They turned their backs before their enemies because they were cursed. Neither will I be with you any longer, unless you destroy the cursed things amongst you."

So much for the promises he'd made to the retarded Abram, Isaac and Jacob; Yahweh would ditch them in an instant if he felt like playing the spoiled brat.

Yahweh told Joshua to get himself up, prepare the people for the next day, and prepare to take away the cursed thing from amongst them. In the morning the people must be brought according to their tribes, and according to the families, and according to the households, and the household whom Yahweh takes shall come man by man. And he who was caught with the cursed thing would be burned with fire - he and everything he had, because he had transgressed the Covenant of Yahweh, and had committed a disgraceful thing in Israel.

And Joshua rose early in the morning, and brought Israel out by their tribes, and the tribe of Israel was taken. He brought forward the family of Judah, then he took the family of the Zerahites, and the household of Zabdi was taken. He brought forward his household man by man, and Achan, son of Carmi, son of Zabdi, son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken.

Joshua told Achan to give glory to Yahweh Elohim of Israel, and give thanks to him, and to tell Joshua what he had done, and not to hide it.

Achan replied that he had indeed sinned against Yahweh, and he had seen among the plunder a beautiful Babylonian garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and one bar of gold of fifty shekels weight. Then he coveted them, and he took them, and there they were, hidden in the ground inside his tent, with the silver underneath.

So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran to the tent, and they found it, with the silver hidden underneath. And they took them out of the tent and brought them to Joshua, and to the Israelites, and laid them out before Yahweh.

And Joshua, and the Israelites, took Achan, son of Zerah, the silver, the garment, the wedge of gold, and his sons and his daughters, and his oxen, and his donkeys, and his sheep, and his tent, and everything he possessed, and they brought them to the Valley of Achor.

Joshua said, "Why have you troubled us? Yahweh will trouble you this day."

And Israel stoned him with stones, then they stoned the others with stones, and then burned their bodies. And they set a large pile of rocks over Achan. So Yahweh turned from the fierceness of his anger, and the place was known as the Valley of Achor.

Then Yahweh said to Joshua, "Do not fear, or be dismayed. Take all the men of war with you, and arise, go up to Ai. For I have given into your hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land. You shall do to Ai and her king as you did to Jericho and her king. Only its plunder and its cattle you may take for yourselves. Lay an ambush for the city behind it."

So Joshua arose, and all the men of war, to go up against Ai, and Joshua chose 30,000 mighty men of valor.

He sent some, probably 5,000 since the 30,000 would have a harder job remaining concealed, away by night and told them to set up an ambush behind the city. They had to lie in wait, not too far from the city, but all be ready, and Joshua and the people with him would approach the city, and when the defenders came out, at first Joshua and his forces would flee and draw out their opponents, and then the 5,000 must rise from the ambush and seize the city, for Yahweh would deliver it to them. And when they had taken the city they must set it on fire, as Yahweh commanded, and now Joshua had commanded them.

Joshua sent them out, and they went to lie in ambush, staying between Bethel and Ai, on the western side of Ai, but Joshua camped that night among the people. Then he rose early in the morning, and inspected the people, and he and the elders of Israel went up in front of the people to Ai.

All the men of war with Joshua went up and made their approach, and they came before the city and pitched camp on the north side of Ai, with a valley between them and Ai. When both parties had been posted, to the north and the west of Ai, Joshua went down into the middle of the valley.

And when the king of Ai saw, they hurried and rose early, and the men of the city went out to battle against Israel, but they did not know of the ambush behind the city. Then Joshua and the Israelites pretended they were beaten, and fled along the road of the wilderness. And all the people of Ai were called together to pursue them, and they pursued Joshua and were driven away from the city. Not a man was left in Ai or Bethel who did not go after Israel, and they left the city wide open as they pursued Israel.

Yahweh told Joshua to stretch out the spear in his hand towards Ai, for he would give it into his hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear in his hand towards the city.

As soon as Joshua stretched out his hand the ambush rose quickly and ran into the city and took it, and quickly set it on fire.

When the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw the smoke of the city ascending to the skies, and they had no power to escape in any direction. The Israelites who were fleeing to the wilderness turned back on the pursuing force when they saw the ambush had taken the city, and they began killing the men of Ai. Then the ambush party came out of the city, so that the men of Ai were trapped in the midst of Israel, and they struck the men of Ai until not one was left alive. But they took the king of Ai alive and brought him to Joshua.

And it came about, when Israel had finished slaughtering all the inhabitants of Ai - a gruesome activity, for which they would develop such a lust that they would be massacring women and children by the tens of thousands more than 3,400 years later, all who fell that day of Ai, both men and women, amounted to 12,000. Joshua did not draw back his hand that stretched out the spear until he had destroyed all inhabitants of Ai. Israel only took as booty the cattle and spoil of the city, as Yahweh had commanded. And Joshua burnt Ai until it was a heap and a desolation. This would be a foretaste of their appetite for destruction.

Joshua hanged the king of Ai on a tree until evening, and as soon as the Sun was down, he had his carcass taken down and thrown at the entrance of the city gate, and raised on it a large mound of stones.

Then Joshua built an altar on Mount Ebal to Yahweh, just as Moses had commanded the Israelites. It was an altar of uncut stones, over which no iron tool had been used, and on it they offered burnt offerings to Yahweh, and they sacrificed peace offerings.

And on the stones, Joshua wrote a duplicate of the law of Moses, in the presence of the Israelites. All Israel, their elders, and officers, and judges, and foreigners, stood on either side of the Ark in front of the priests, the Levites, who carried the Ark of the Covenant of Yahweh. Half of them were facing Mount Gerizim, and half were facing Mount Ebal, as Moses had commanded, to bless the people of Israel.

Afterwards Joshua read aloud the words of the law, the blessings and the curses, in keeping with everything

written in the book of the law. Joshua read it all, before all the assembly of Israel, the women, the children, and the strangers who walked among them.

When all the kings on the west side of the Jordan, in the hills or the valleys, or on all the shores of the Great Sea facing Lebanon, the Hittite, the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite heard about what Joshua and the Israelites had done to Jericho and to Ai, they gathered together to join forces in fighting against Joshua and Israel.

And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done to Jericho and Ai, they also acted craftily, and posed as envoys, loading old sacks on their donkeys, and old wineskins, torn and mended, and old and parched shoes, and old garments, and with dry, crumbled bread among their provisions.

They went to Joshua in the camp of Gilgal, and told him that they had come from a far and distant land, and they wanted to make a treaty with them. And the Israelites said, "Perhaps you are living near us. So how can we make a treaty with you?"

They said to Joshua that they were his servants, and he asked them who they were and where they came from.

They said they had come from a very far country, and they had heard the report of everything Yahweh had done in Egypt, and everything to the two kings of the Amorites who were beyond the Jordan, to Sihon, king of Heshbon, and to Og, king of Bashan, at Ashtaroth. And so their elders and the other inhabitants spoke to them, asking them to take provisions for the journey and to meet the Israelites, and ask for a treaty as they were their servants. As 'evidence' they showed the crumbled bread, the torn wineskins, and the old garments and shoes.

The men sampled their provisions and did not ask for any guidance from Yahweh. And Joshua made peace with them, and solemnized a treaty with them to let them live, and the leaders of the assembly swore to them.

However, three days after they had made the treaty, they heard that the Gibeonites were their neighbors and were living among them. Then the Israelites traveled on and came to their cities on the third day. Their cities were Gibeon, Chepirah, Beeroth, and Kiriath-jearim. And the sons of Israel did not strike them, because the leaders of the assembly had sworn to them by Yahweh Elohim of Israel. But all the assembly murmured against the leaders.

And the leaders said to the assembly that they could not touch them because they had sworn to Yahweh, so they would let them live, in case anger was on them because of the oath they swore. The leaders also said, "Let them live. But let them become woodcutters and drawers of water for all the assembly, as the leaders had promised them.

Then Joshua called for them, and he spoke to them, asking why they had beguiled them by saying they were from very far away when they were living very near. Therefore they were cursed, and they would not be freed from being slaves, and would always serve as woodcutters and water drawers for the house of Joshua's Elohim.

The Gibeonites replied that it was reported to them how Yahweh had commanded Moses to give Israel all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land before them. Therefore they were severely afraid for their lives because of the Israelites, and that is why they did it. So now they were in the Israelites' hands, and the Israelites should do whatever seemed good and right to them.

And Joshua did just that, and saved them out of the hands of the Israelites, so that they did not kill them. And that day Joshua made them woodcutters and drawers of water for Israel, and for the altar of Yahweh.

Even in the second millennium BC, the Israelites were already a major cancer and a plague on humanity, and

unfortunately, it would remain that way for thousands of years. And worse, the tumor would grow to afflict the vast majority of the world, but with a special focus on the "Western" nations.

Psychopaths should not have an automatic right of access to normal people, parasites should not have a right to access a host, and perverts should not have access to innocent victims. When the bad guys are allowed to interact with the good guys, the good guys always lose, so it is absolutely crazy for them to tolerate or even support a regime under which they lose.

Then Adoni Zedek, king of Jerusalem, heard of how Joshua had captured Ai and completely destroyed it and its king, as he had done to Jericho and her king, and he heard of how the Gibeonites had made peace with Israel and were among them. And so they became greatly alarmed, because Gibeon was a large city, like one of the royal cities, and it was larger than Ai, and all its men were mighty.

So Adoni Zedek, king of Jerusalem, sent word to Hoham, king of Hebron, and to Piram, king of Jarmuth, and to Japhia, king of Lachish, and to Debir, king of Eglon, saying, "Come up and help us, so that we can strike Gibeon, because they have made peace with Joshua and the Israelites."

So the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king of Eglon, joined forces, and they went up with all their armies, and camped facing Gibeon, and made war against it.

Then the men of Gibeon sent word to Joshua in the camp at Gilgal: "Do not abandon your servants. Come up to us quickly and save us, and help us, for all the kings of the Amorites from the hill country have joined forces against us."

So Joshua and his entire army, including all the mighty men of valor, came up from Gilgal.

And Yahweh said to Joshua, "Do not fear them, for I have delivered them into your hand. Not one of them shall stand before you."

So Joshua caught them by surprise, after marching all night from Gilgal. And Yahweh routed them before Israel, and killed them in a terrible slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the road going up to Beth Horon, and struck them down as far as Azekah and Makkedah. As they fled before Israel along the descent from Beth Horon to Azekah, Yahweh hurled down huge hailstones on them from the sky, and more of them were killed by the hailstones than by the swords of the Israelites.

Then Joshua spoke to Yahweh in the day when Yahweh delivered up the Amorites before the sons of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel:

"O Sun, stand still over Gibeon,
O Moon, over the Valley of Aijalon."

And the Sun was seen to stay still, and the Moon stopped, and the Sun did not go down for a whole day. And this day was unique, when Yahweh responded to the voice of a man.

Now we'll suppose that each of the five kings had an army averaging 10,000 men, making 50,000 in total, so that Yahweh has to kill ~30,000 of them with his stones, so that more were killed by stones than by the sword. Some were killed at Gibeon in the "terrible slaughter"; Yahweh used his DE weapon for that, and also to strike others down at Azekah and Makkedah. Nevertheless, we'll stick to the figure of 30,000 killed by the stones.

Yahweh ruled out the idea of hailstones rather than stones because it was much less efficient. The lower density of ice would mean a larger volume and surface area for the same mass, and a lower terminal velocity

due to air resistance, or alternatively a lower mass and kinetic energy (KE) per stone.

He was working on a 10% strike rate, and dropped 300,000 stones averaging 2 kg from an altitude of 1,000m, deploying 100 of his solar-powered drones. 30,000 struck their target, almost all fatally. Although 90% of them did little or no physical harm, they certainly inflicted terror and panic among the survivors, before Yahweh even began to operate his directed energy beam at low frequencies to modulate their brain waves.

Simulations computing the drag force, net force and acceleration at increments of 1μs show that a rough sphere (drag coefficient $C_d = 0.47$, and we take $g = 9.81$ m/s^2) of mass 2 kg and density 2,500 kg/m^3 dropped from an altitude of 1,000m achieves a velocity on impact at altitude 2m of 79.51 m/s. This is only a little below the terminal velocity of 81.71 m/s, if dropped from 10,000m, say. The time from release to impact is 17.87 seconds. The kinetic energy on impact is 6,322 J, which is more than the muzzle energy of hunting rifles, and nearly ten times the typical muzzle energy from the .357 Magnum handgun.

So each drone takes up and releases 3,000 two-kg stones, which is a 6 tonne payload, at 1,000m altitude. The gravitational potential is m.g.h = (53,000 + 6,000) kg x 9.8 N/kg x 1,000m = 578.2 MJ.

It turns out that given these drones' specifications of frontal cross-section A = 120m, wingspan b = 120m, and drag coefficient $C_d = 0.7$, and if they ascend 1m for every 5m horizontally, the work done in overcoming the total drag force along the diagonal flight path equals 0.4394 times the gravitational potential, assuming they fly at the optimal cruising speed. So the total energy needed is 1.4394 x 578.2 MJ = 832.3 MJ. That's a quick way of finding the total energy required for these drones to take various payloads up to various altitudes, and check that the 18.8 GJ stored in supercapacitors would be sufficient.

The formulas for finding the optimal cruising speed, induced drag and parasitic drag are in Genesis. But the induced drag equals the parasitic drag, which is 24,915N, and the diagonal flight path when ascending 1m for each 5m horizontally is 5.099 times the vertical. So the total drag force of 49,830N x 5.099 x 1,000m = work performed of 254.1 MJ, which added to the potential energy of 578.2 MJ is 832.3 MJ, and easily supplied by supercapacitors.

To boost the morale of the Israelites and enhance Joshua's standing, Yahweh conducted a typical Hellian sunlight-blocking operation to cover up the Sun, and project a holographic image of a 'Sun' where the Israelites would believe it to be.

The scheme aimed to block out up to 90% of the sunlight over a 10 km radius, casting a shadow over most, if not all, of the Israelites' campsite. In total, 90.4 kg of metamaterials were used, consisting of 7.2×10^{16} disk-shaped particles with a radius of 50 microns (5×10^{-5} m) and a thickness of 1 micron. Thus, the cross-sectional area of each disk was 7.85×10^{-9} m^2 and the volume was 7.85×10^{-15} m^3. The total area from all disks was therefore 5.65×10^{8} m^3, which is 180% of the 3.14×10^{8} m^2 total area of the target 10 km radius zone.

The additional factor of two was to allow for the fact that not all disks would be perfectly orientated and aligned horizontally such as to present the greatest cross-section above and below the cloud of disks.

The disks were made from a graphene aerogel with a density of 0.16 kg/m^3, and so the mass of a single disk particle was 1.26×10^{-15} kg. Thus, the downward force F_{grav} acting on a particle released into the atmosphere was ~1.23×10^{-14} N.

Yahweh had been fabricating the material in bulk with 3D printing, up in his mothership. Since neither he nor his robots were biological-based, most of the ship was a vacuum, apart from compartments such as the sound room, where they could test out parametric speakers, listen to music and recordings of sounds from typical planets. So there was no need to suck air out in a vacuum chamber; they were already down to the bulk

density of the solid, and then each particle was encapsulated within a tiny impermeable monolayer skin.

9.04 kg of the particles were brought down from the mothership in each of the ten shuttle drones, and dispersed via spinning dispensers at an altitude of 25km, which has a typical windspeed of 5 m/s, lower than any other part of the stratosphere. At this altitude, the upward force F_{drag} acting on a particle matched F_{grav} of 1.23×10^{-14} N at the terminal velocity of 8.72×10^{-3} m/s. This can be calculated from: $F_{drag} = ½ \times \rho \times v^2 \times C_d \times A$

...where ρ is the air density of 0.0358 kg/m^3 at 25 km altitude, v is the downward velocity (m/s), C_d is the drag coefficient which we take as 1.15 for a disk or plate, and A is the cross-sectional area of 7.85×10^{-9} m^2.

And so over 3 hours the total descent is only 94 meters, a tiny fraction of the 25 km altitude. Now if the cross-section was taken as a smaller area, since some of the time the disk is aligned to the vertical and presents a smaller cross-section when seen from below, this would predict a somewhat greater terminal velocity and descent, but the total drop is still very small in relation to the altitude.

However, experiments show that the disks would descend in a random series of swoops and glides, sometimes going almost horizontally. And so, taking the full cross-section is more than fair.

The total volume of the blocking material was 565 cubic meters, and so each drone needed to carry 56.5 m^3 of the low-density material, which was easily handled by the shuttle drones of 20m radius x 1m average height. At this air density, with the wings deployed, and with negligible payload above their 103-tonne mass, the optimal cruising speed for these drones was 170.1 m/s, where the sum of induced and parasitic drag was ~87,000N. Their supercapacitors had been freshly charged up to 18.8 GJ prior to leaving the mothership, and so for level flight, the maximum distance that could be covered, before descending and using regenerative braking from the rotors to recharge, was 18.8 GJ / 87,000N = 216.1km.

At 170.1 m/s the time to cover one lane along the 20km full diameter of the target seeding area was 118 seconds. Each shuttle drone would cover ten 200m-wide lanes of up to 20km in length, going back and forth five times. Thus, the maximum distance required was 200km for those tasked with the central lanes. And adding a little extra for turnaround, the time taken was up to a little more than twenty minutes.

Yahweh's directed energy beam in his mothership deployed microwaves to heat a column of air as required to (i) neutralize the incoming wind, and (ii) bring about a flow of the particle cloud from east to west, to hold the shadow on the ground steady as the Earth rotated on its axis and the Sun apparently 'moved' across the sky.

With the Sun's apparent 'movement' in the sky, the edge of the shadow on the land would move at a speed determined by $D = H \cdot \tan(\theta)$, where D is the displacement in meters, H is the height of the cloud (25,000m) and θ is the angular apparent displacement of the Sun since the starting point at noon. Over 24 hours the Sun moves 360° or 2π radians, and so the tangential speed is $2\pi / (24 \times 3{,}600) = \sim 7.27 \times 10^{-5}$ radians/second. And so, each second the shadow's edge moves by $25{,}000 \times 7.27 \times 10^{-5} = \sim 1.82$ m/s.

And so, the work needed to be done is determined by the sum of two vectors. The first requirement is the countering of the prevailing 5 m/s southwesterly wind, at just a little north of Jerusalem, and a little north of the 30°N 'horse' latitude. And so the countering vector has the amplitude of 5 m/s but the opposite direction from northeast to southwest, which is a bearing of 225° clockwise from north. The second vector is the 1.82 m/s east to west to track the Sun's apparent motion, which is a bearing of 270°. When these are summed, the resultant vector has amplitude of 6.417 m/s and a bearing of 236.57°, which is west of southwest.

Most of the work was done by the mothership's DE beam. Some of the shuttle drones that had seeded the

shorter, outside lanes, with reasonable remaining supercapacitor storage, did some fine tuning before descending and regenerating energy. With the descent from 25km, and with no payload, these 103-tonne shuttle drones could recover 0.85 x 103,000 kg x 9.8 N/kg x 25,000m = up to 21.45 GJ from regenerative braking through the rotors, and so they could recover a full 18.8 GJ charge for their supercapacitors.

The DE beams needed to move a column of air with the same cross-sectional area of the cloud, π x $(10{,}000\text{m})^2 = 3.14\text{x}10^8$ m^2, (imagine the cross-section edge as inclined to the vertical instead of horizontal, and aligned to the required bearing of 236.57°). The mass flow rate $\dot{m}$, the mass of air that must be accelerated per second, is $\dot{m} = \rho * A * v$ where:

...ρ is the density of air at 25km altitude of 0.0358 kg/m^3, A is the cross-sectional area of $3.14\text{x}10^8$ m^2, and v is the required velocity of 6.417 m/s.

And so, for the mass flow rate $\dot{m}$, we have $7.2\text{x}10^7$ kg/s. Then for the kinetic energy per second we have $\frac{1}{2} * \dot{m} * v^2 = \frac{1}{2} * 7.2\text{x}10^7$ kg x $(6.417 \text{ m/s})^2 = 1.48\text{x}10^9$ W = 1.48 GW. This is the average power deployed by the mothership's directed energy beam, and so its total energy cost sustained over 3 hours is $1.48\text{x}10^9$ x 3 x 3,600 = $1.6\text{x}10^{13}$ J = 16 TJ.

After three hours, as the Sun descends in the sky, the shadow from the fixed-altitude cloud starts to distort and the shadow's edges move faster. The tan law is linear for very small angles, and then increasingly deviates, so that tan (0.0727 radians) (at 1,000 seconds past noon) is 0.0728283, but tan (0.727 radians) (after ~2.8 hours) is 0.889529. At this point it becomes increasingly difficult and more power-intensive for the master drone to direct the cloud into the required position.

By late afternoon, some people would have noticed the real Sun starting to reappear low in the sky. But some of the 53-tonne drones were still using their hologram projectors to display the fake 'Sun' high in the sky, and there was an attitude that if people knew what was good for them, they would not question the legend that was being crafted, of the Sun standing still for almost a "day". Sadly, this phenomenon would still be exhibited thousands of years later, when media brainwashing taught people what politically correct opinions should be espoused, and the people were "gaslit" into thinking they should not believe the evidence that they could see with their own eyes.

Moonlight is about one-millionth the power of sunlight, and Yahweh used a hologram projector to generate an image of a 'Moon' over the Valley of Aijalon. Drones were employed for some blocking of the Moon when it descended, but for this they had to be at an altitude of 4 - 5 km, and could only cover a small portion of the camp. So Joshua would have seen the Moon appear to stay still, whereas some in the camp could have seen two moons at times, and the leaders would have dismissed them as delusional.

Then the kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave in Makkedah. And then it was reported to Joshua that the five kings had been found hidden in the cave at Makkedah. So Joshua gave orders to roll large stones on the mouth of the cave, and set men there to guard them. But the rest of the Israelites must pursue their enemies and strike their rearguard. They must not be allowed to go into their cities, for Yahweh had delivered them into their hand.

Then when Joshua and his forces had finished killing the remaining 20,000 of their foes as best they could in a terrible slaughter - the trouble with these Yahweh lackeys is that the entire remainder of humanity, 99.8% of the population, are their foes - those who managed to escape went into fortified cities. And all the Israelites returned safely to Joshua in the camp at Makkedah.

Joshua gave orders to open up the cave and bring him the five kings. So they did that, and brought Joshua the five kings: the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king

of Eglon. And Joshua called for all the Israelites and ordered the captains of the men of war to come and put their feet on the neck of these kings. So they obeyed, and Joshua told them not to fear or be dismayed, but to be strong and of good courage, for Yahweh would do this to all of their enemies whom they fought against.

And then Joshua struck and killed the kings, and hanged their carcasses on five trees, and left them there until the evening. And as the Sun was going down - for this was the next day and Yahweh was no longer blocking the Sun or creating any projections of a fake 'Sun' or 'Moon', Joshua gave the command, and they took them down and threw the bodies into the cave they had hidden in, and laid large stones at the mouth to seal it off.

Never make the frequently fatal mistake of expecting any mercy, any compassion, any empathy, or any humanity from these so-called 'people' - they are totally devoid of it as a natural consequence of thousands of years' worshiping the very worst devil ever to visit Earth. Even more than three thousand years later, this would be demonstrated by their bombing and destruction of tents, hospitals, schools, mosques, churches, homes, fruit pickers, picnicking families on a beach, their deliberate slaughter of babies, children, women, aid workers, doctors, scientists, reporters, UN observers, their plot to mutilate and kill indiscriminately with exploding pagers, their targeting of ambulances, hotels, skyscrapers, a peaceful ship of a supposed 'ally', etc., their deliberate use of starvation as a method of genocide, their torture and raping to death of their prisoners, and even murder of an activist protesting against their bulldozing of their victims' homes, etc., their spitting on people of other religions which they tried to justify as one of their 'customs', their snipers who try to kill children as young as possible as a sort of 'sport'... The list goes on and on, and could form the content of an entire volume set of books.

On that day Joshua took Makkedah, and struck it with the edge of the sword, and destroyed them, its king, and all the people who were in it. Nobody was spared, and he did to the king of Makkedah as he did to the king of Jericho. Now Yahweh forgot to include explicitly into his narrative about how the king of Jericho had been hanged on a tree until evening, as Yahweh was too busy moaning of how Achan had disobeyed him by taking some of Jericho's treasure. But he did subsequently point out that the king of Ai, who was hanged on a tree, had got the same treatment as the king of Jericho.

Then Joshua and the Israelites moved on from Makkedah, to Libnah, and they fought against Libnah, and Yahweh delivered it as well, and its king, into the hand of Israel, who struck it with the edge of the sword, and all of the people in it. Nobody in Libnah was spared, and Joshua did to its king as he did to the other kings such as the king of Jericho.

And Joshua moved on from Libnah to Lachish, and he fought against it. Again, Yahweh delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, who took it on the second day, and struck it with the edge of the sword, and all the people in it, just as he had done to Libnah.

Then Horam, king of Gezer, came to help Lachish, and Joshua struck him and his people, until none of them were left.

In these cases, Yahweh was employing his DE beam weapon to transmit low frequencies such as pulsed 7Hz theta waves and 2Hz delta waves to interfere with the brain waves of his servants' opponents. At this time the Israelites were like a tumor afflicting the Middle Eastern region; millennia into the future they would become the equivalent of a metastasized tumor, not only harming the entire world but serving as an existential threat to humanity.

And from Lachish, Joshua and the Israelites moved on to Eglon, and they took up position and fought against it. And they struck it with the edge of the sword and took it that day, and they totally destroyed everyone in it, as they had done to Lachish.

Then he went up from Eglon, taking all Israel with him to Hebron, and they fought against it, and they took it

and struck it with the edge of the sword, and its king, and all its cities, and all the people in it. Nobody was left remaining, as in everything he had done to Eglon, and the Israelites completely destroyed it and all the people in it. The Israelites had adopted Yahweh's doctrine, that destruction was somehow 'good', and creation of anything was an abomination.

And Joshua and the Yahwehites returned to Debir, and fought against it, and took it and its king, and all its cities, and they struck them with the edge of the sword, and destroyed all the people in it. Nobody was spared. As they had done to Hebron, so they did to Debir and its king, as they had done to Libnah and to her king.

So Joshua struck the whole region of the hill country, the Negev in the south, the lowlands and the slopes, and all their kings, leaving no survivors. He destroyed everything that breathed, just as his slave-driver, Yahweh Elohim of Israel, had commanded. Joshua conquered the area from Kadesh Barnea to Gaza, and the whole region of Goshen as far as Gibeon.

And because Yahweh Elohim of Israel fought for Israel, Joshua captured all these kings and their land in one campaign. Then Joshua returned with all Israel to the camp at Gilgal.

When Jabin, king of Hazor, heard about Joshua's genocidal handiwork, he sent word to Jobab, king of Madon; to the kings of Shimron and Achshaph; to the kings of the north in the mountains, in the hill country south of Chinnereth, in the valleys, and in Naphoth-dorb on the coast; to the Canaanites in the east and west; to the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, and Jebusites in the mountains; and to the Hivites at the foot of Hermon in the land of Mizpah.

And they went out, with all their armies, numerous people, like the sand on the seashore in multitude, with horses and many chariots. And together they came and pitched camp at the waters of Merom to fight against Israel.

Then Yahweh said to Joshua, "Do not fear them, for tomorrow about this time I will deliver them, all of them slaughtered in the sight of Israel. You will hamstring their horses, and burn their chariots with fire."

So Joshua and all his forces came against their enemies suddenly by the waters of Merom, and attacked them. And Yahweh delivered them into the hand of Israel, who struck them and chased them to the Brook of Zidon Rabba and the Brook Misrephoth-maim, and eastward as far as the Valley of Mizpeh. They struck them down, until there were no survivors.

Joshua believed he did as Yahweh ordered, by having hamstrung their horses and burning their chariots with fire. Yahweh used his DE beam to target the chariots, horses and enemy fighters with enough energy to cause ignition and smoldering of wood, and heating the skin and superficial tissues of the horses and men to cause lameness and impaired fighting ability. The frequency used was 95 GHz in the mm wave range, which is strongly absorbed by water, and the overall power output of the beam was ~1TW (10^{12}W), well within its capability. The beam would scan across the enemy battlefield over a few minutes, which each area targeted for a few seconds at a time. For example, if the beam is deployed for five minutes in total, the energy used is 300TJ.

And then Joshua turned back and captured Hazor, and struck its king with the sword, because Hazor was formerly the head of all these kingdoms. The Israelites slaughtered everyone in Hazor with the sword, until no one survived, and Joshua burned down Hazor itself.

Joshua captured all these kings and their cities, and struck them with the edge of the sword. He destroyed them, as Yahweh's servant Moses had commanded. Yet Israel did not burn any of the cities built on their mounds, except Hazor, which Joshua burned.

And all the plunder of these cities, and the livestock, the Israelites took as booty for themselves, but they spared nobody.

So Joshua took all that land: the hill country, all the Negev, all the land of Goshen, the western valleys, the Jordan plain, and the mountains of Israel and their valleys, from Mount Halak, which rises toward Seir, as far as Baalgad in the Valley of Lebanon at the foot of Mount Hermon. He captured all their kings and struck them down and killed them.

Joshua waged war against all these kings for a long period of time. No city made peace with the Israelites except the Hivites living in Gibeon; all others were taken in battle. For it was from Yahweh to harden their hearts, to engage Israel in battle, so that they would be destroyed, and would receive no mercy, being annihilated as Yahweh had commanded Moses.

Then Joshua proceeded to cut off the Anakim from the hill country, from Hebron, Debir, and Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah and of Israel. Joshua destroyed them completely, along with their cities. No Anakim were left in the land of the Israelites; only in Gaza, Gath, and Ashdod did any survive.

So Joshua took the entire land, in keeping with all that Yahweh had spoken to Moses. And Joshua gave it as an inheritance to Israel according to the allotments to their tribes. Then the land rested from war.

Now there were two kings east of the Jordan whom Moses and the Israelites had struck down, and taken their land.

Sihon, king of the Amorites, who lived in Heshbon. He ruled from Aroer on the bank of the River Arnon, along the middle of the valley, up to the Jabbok River (the border of the Ammonites), that is, half of Gilead, as well as the plain to the Sea of Chinneroth in the east, and to the Sea of the Arabah (the Salt Sea on the east), through to Beth Jeshimoth, and southward below the slopes of Pisgah.

And Og, king of Bashan, one of the remnant of the Rephaim, who lived in Ashtaroth and Edrei. He ruled over Mount Hermon, Salcah, all of Bashan up to the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and half of Gilead to the border of Sihon, king of Heshbon.

Moses, the stooge of Yahweh, and the Israelites had conquered them, and given their land as an inheritance to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh.

And there were 31 kings west of the Jordan whom Joshua and the Israelites conquered. The land ran from Baal-gad in the Valley of Lebanon to Mount Halak, which rises toward Seir, which Joshua gave as an inheritance to the tribes of Israel, according to their allotments. This included the hill country, the valleys, the plains, the slopes, the wilderness, and the Negev - the lands of the Hittites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites:

The king of Jericho;
the king of Ai, which is near Bethel;
the king of Jerusalem;
the king of Hebron;
the king of Jarmuth;
the king of Lachish;
the king of Eglon;
the king of Gezer;
the king of Debir;
the king of Geder;
the king of Hormah;

the king of Arad;
the king of Libnah;
the king of Adullam;
the king of Makkedah;
the king of Bethel;
the king of Tappuah;
the king of Hepher;
the king of Aphek;
the king of Lasharon or Sharon;
the king of Madon;
the king of Hazor;
the king of Shimron Meron;
the king of Achshaph;
the king of Taanach;
the king of Megiddo;
the king of Kedesh;
the king of Jokneam in Carmel;
the king of Dor in Naphath (extremity of) Dor;
the king of Goyim in Gilgal;
and the king of Tirzah.

Joshua was old and getting on in years, and Yahweh said to him, "You are old and advanced in years, and a large portion of land still remains to be possessed. This is the land that still remains: all the boundaries of the Philistines, and all Geshuri, from Sihor, which is facing Egypt, up to the border of Ekron on the north (considered to be Canaanite territory), that of the five Philistine rulers of Gaza, Ashdod, Ashkelon, Gath, and Ekron, as well as that of the Avites to the south, all the land of the Canaanites, from Mearah beside the Sidonians to Aphek, as far as the border of the Amorites; the land of the Gebalites; and all Lebanon to the east, from Baalgad below Mount Hermon to Lebo-hamath.

"All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon to Misrephoth Maim, all the Sidonians, I will drive out before the Israelites. Be sure to divide it by lot as an inheritance to Israel, as I have commanded you. Now therefore divide this land as an inheritance to the nine tribes and the half-tribe of Manasseh."

Yahweh's death cult had already destroyed 31 kingdoms west of the Jordan, along with multitudes to the east such as the kingdoms of Og and Sihon, the Amalek, and plenty of the Egyptians. And yet Yahweh was not content with this; he demanded still more bloodshed.

3,400 years later, the devil's death cult would be exhibiting the same behavior, going into war after war, genocide after genocide, massacre after massacre, except because of their cowardly nature they would either dupe others into fighting and dying for them, or they would have some subservient satellite State send them all the necessary weapons and technology, enabling them to target their prey from afar by simply pressing a button with zero risk to themselves. If anyone complained, they would wheel out one of two standard responses: (i) We killed ~80 people because we needed to neutralize a "terrorist", and the others were "collateral damage". (ii) It was a mistake. (The latter had been used so many times already, such as when they attacked a peaceful surveillance ship in international waters clearly marked with the flag of their satellite State for well over an hour, that only the most retarded, uninformed or misinformed could possibly swallow it.)

The other half of Manasseh, along with the Reubenites and Gadites, had received the inheritance Moses had given them beyond the Jordan to the east, just as Yahweh's servant Moses had assigned to them. This was:

The area from Aroer on the bank of the Arnon Valley, along with the city at the center of the gorge, the whole

plateau of Medeba as far as Dibon, and all the cities of Sihon, king of the Amorites who reigned in Heshbon, as far as the border of the Ammonites; also Gilead and the territory of the Geshurites and Maacathites, all of Mount Hermon, and all Bashan as far as Salcah, all the kingdom of Og in Bashan, who had reigned in Ashtaroth and Edrei and had remained as a remnant of the Rephaim.

But the Israelites did not drive out the Geshurites or the Maacathites.

Only the tribe of Levi did not receive an inheritance, since the sacrifices of Yahweh Elohim of Israel made by fire were deemed to be their inheritance. It's hardly surprising that a mentally ill Type II civilization extra-terrestrial, with an extraordinarily refined olfactory system, who had grown addicted to the smell of blood, would value a right to animal sacrifices by fire as somehow equivalent to land ownership.

This is what Moses had given to the clans of the tribe of Reuben:

The territory from Aroer on the bank of the Arnon Valley, along with the city in the middle of the gorge, to the whole plateau beyond Medeba, to Heshbon and all its cities on the plain, including Dibon, Bamoth Baal, Beth Baal Meon, Jahaza, Kedemoth, Mephaath, Kirjathaim, Sibmah, Zareth Shahar in the mountain of the valley, Beth Peor, the slopes of Pisgah, and Beth Jeshimoth, and all the cities of the plain and all the kingdom of Sihon, king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon until Moses killed him and the chiefs of Midian, Evi, Rekem, Zur, Hur, and Reba, the princes of Sihon who lived in the land.

The Israelites also killed the diviner and Yahweh lackey Balaam, son of Beor, along with the others they slaughtered. And the border of the Reubenites was the bank of the Jordan.

And this is what Moses had given to the sons of Gad:

The territory of Jazer, all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the Ammonites as far as Aroer, near Rabbah; the territory from Heshbon to Ramath Mizpeh, and Betonim, and from Mahanaim to the border of Debir; and in the valley, Beth Aram, Beth Nimrah, Succoth, and Zaphon, with the rest of the kingdom of Sihon, king of Heshbon, the territory on the east side of the Jordan up to the edge of the Sea of Chinnereth.

And this is what Moses had given to the half-tribe of the sons of Manasseeh:

The territory from Mahanaim through all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og, king of Bashan, including all the towns of Jair that are in Bashan, sixty cities; half of Gilead; and Ashtaroth and Edrei, the royal cities of Og in Bashan.

Then the sons of Judah approached Joshua at Gilgal, and Caleb, son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, said to him, "You know what Yahweh said to Moses, the man of Elohim, at Kadesh-barnea about you and me. I was forty years old when Moses, the servant of Yahweh, sent me from Kadesh Barnea to spy out the land. And I brought back to him an honest report.

"Although my brothers, who went with me, made the hearts of the people melt with fear, I remained loyal to Yahweh my Elohim. On that day Moses swore an oath to me, saying, 'Surely the land on which you have set foot will be an inheritance to you and your children forever, because you have wholly followed Yahweh my Elohim.'

"Now behold, as Yahweh promised, he has kept me alive these forty-five years since he spoke this word to Moses, while Israel wandered in the wilderness. And now, here I am today, eighty-five years old, still as strong today as I was the day Moses sent me out. As my strength was then, so it is now for war, for going out, and for coming in.

"Now therefore, give me this mountain that Yahweh promised me on that day. For you yourself heard then

that the Anakim were there, with great and fortified cities. Perhaps with Yahweh's help I will be able to drive them out, as Yahweh has spoken."

And Joshua blessed him, and he gave Caleb Hebron for an inheritance. And so Hebron became the inheritance of Caleb, son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, for wholly following the devil. And the name of Hebron was previously Kirjath Arba, a mighty man among the Anakim.

Then there was a time of comparative peace, during which the synagogue of Satan dished out their ill-gotten, blood-soaked gains.

The sons of Joseph were squabbling and complaining that they had not been given a large enough inheritance of land. Joshua told them to clear a place for themselves in the forest, in the land of the Perizzites and the Rephaim, if the hill country of Ephraim was not enough for them. The sons of Joseph replied that indeed, the hill country would not be enough for them, but the Canaanites who lived in the valley had chariots of iron. Joshua told them that the mountain could be theirs too, for it was a forest and they could clear it, and even though the Canaanites had iron chariots and were strong, they could drive them out.

The assembly of the Israelites gathered at Shiloh, and set up the Tent of the Assembly.

There were still seven tribes who had not taken up their inheritance. And Joshua asked them how long would they put off entering and taking possession of the land that Yahweh had given them. He told them to pick out three men per tribe, and they were to go up and down the land and write a description in keeping with their inheritance, and then they should return to him and divide it into seven parts.

And they did this and mapped it out by cities in seven parts in a book, and returned to Joshua, who threw lots for them at Shiloh, and he divided the land for them in keeping with their portions. These were the inheritances for the tribes of Benjamin, Simeon, Zebulun, Issachar, Asher, Nathtali, and Dan.

After this the Israelites gave an inheritance among them to Joshua, son of Nun. He received the city he asked for, Timmath Serah in the hill country of Ephraim, and he rebuilt the city and lived in it.

Yahweh, uncharacteristically, had been taking a rest from his evil acts. And then he spoke to Joshua, ordering him to speak to the Israelites about appointing cities of refuge, which a murderer could flee to and have refuge from an avenger of blood, if the murderer claimed to have killed unintentionally. Aiding and abetting murderers is certainly to be expected from a devil.

The cities designated as cities of refuge were Kedesh in Galilee in the hill country of Naphtali, Shechem in the hill country of Ephraim, and Kirjath Arba, which was Hebron, in the hill country of Judah. And on the other side of the Jordan, east of Jericho, they designated Bezer on the wilderness plateau from the tribe of Reuben, Ramoth in Gilead from the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan from the tribe of Manasseh.

Then the Israelites handed the Levites a total of 48 cities out of their inheritance. The Kohathite clans were assigned the first lot. Those who were descendants of the luckless Aaron the priest, had 13 cities from the tribes of Judah, Simeon and Benjamin. And the rest of the Kohathites were given 10 cities from the tribes of Ephraim, Dan and the half tribe of Manasseh.

The Gershonites were given 13 cities, from the tribes of Issachar, Asher and Naphtali, and also from the half-tribe of Manasseh in Bashan.

And the sons of Merari received 12 cities from the tribes of Reuben, Gad, and Zebulun.

There was some more division of spoils among thieves, and after a long time had passed Joshua grew old, struck with age.

Joshua delivered a speech to the Israelites, saying that he was now old, but Yahweh had fought for them and would continue to drive away their enemies. Joshua told them that they should keep and carry out everything written in the book of the law of Moses, not turning away to follow false gods, since this would mean that Yahweh would no longer drive away their foes, who would become for them a snare and a trap until they perished from the land that Yahweh had given them.

Making a pact with the devil leaves his servants in an unenviable position; they are universally despised, and must continually do as commanded, such as mutilating their baby boys, lest they are left to the mercy of those whom they had terribly wronged.

Then Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and he called for all the elders of Israel, the heads, the judges and the officers. Joshua went on to relate what he said was Yahweh's account of everything from the last 700 years or so.

This included how their fathers used to live on the other side of the river, how the likes of Terah, the father of Abraham and Nachor, had served other gods, how Yahweh had led Abraham through the land of Canaan and given him Isaac, how Isaac had been given Jacob and Esau, how Yahweh gave Esau Mount Seir but Jacob and his sons went down into Egypt.

The story included how Moses and Aaron were in Egypt, but Yahweh plagued Egypt and brought them out, culminating in his parting of the Red Sea. Then they lived in the wilderness, and eventually went over the Jordan, into Jericho, and the enemies were delivered into their hands, so that the Israelites took possession of a land that they did not labor for, and dwelt in cities that they did not build, and ate from vineyards and olive groves that they did not plant.

And this would be how these parasites behaved more than three thousand years later, occupying other people's lands, benefiting from the fruits of others' labor, and even destroying the olive groves of the natives whose lands they coveted, in order to ruin their opponents' livelihoods.

Joshua said that, because of all that they had 'gained', they should therefore revere and serve Yahweh. And if not, they should choose whatever other gods they wished to serve, but he, Joshua, and his house, would serve Yahweh.

The people replied that they would not forsake Yahweh to serve other gods, because he had brought them out of bondage in the land of Egypt, he had performed mighty signs, he had sustained them on their journey, and he had driven out the people before them such as the Amorites. Yes, they would serve Yahweh.

After Joshua warned them that Yahweh was a jealous, set apart El, who would not forgive their sins and transgressions, and would bring calamity on them if they forsook him and turned to false gods, the people reaffirmed that they would serve Yahweh.

Then Joshua said that they were witnesses amongst themselves, that they had chosen Yahweh, to serve him. And they confirmed that yes, they were witnesses.

That day Joshua made a treaty with the people, and he laid down a statute and a decree in Shechem. He wrote these words in the book of the law of Elohim, and took a large stone and set it up there under the oak by the Sanctuary of Yahweh. And he said that the stone would be a witness to them, in case they dealt falsely with their Elohim.

After some time Joshua, son of Nun, died, 110 years old. And they buried him in the border of his inheritance, at Timnath Serah in the hill country of Ephraim, north of Mount Gaash.

And the bones of Joseph, that the Israelites had brought up from Egypt, they buried in Shechem, in a plot that

Jacob had bought from the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem, for 100 pieces of silver. And it became an inheritance of the sons of Joseph.

And Eleazar, the son of Aaron, died, and they buried him at Gibeah, on a hill that was given to his son Phinehas, in the hill country of Ephraim.

Chapter VII - Judges

After the death of Joshua, Israel had no king; everyone did as they saw fit.

Now a man named Micah from the hill country of Ephraim said to his mother, "The eleven hundred shekels of silver that were taken from you, and about which I heard you utter a curse, I have that silver with me; I took it."

Then his mother said, "You are exalted by Yahweh, my son!"

When he returned the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, she said, "I had wholly reserved the silver to Yahweh from my hand for my son, to make a graven image and a molten image. Now I will give it back to you."

And after he returned the silver to his mother, she took two hundred shekels of silver and gave them to a silversmith, who used them to make a graven image and a molten image. And they were put in Micah's house.

Now this man Micah had a shrine, and he made an ephod and some household idols, and he installed one of his sons as his priest.

A young Levite from Bethlehem in Judah, who had been living within the clan of Judah, left that town in search of some other place to stay. On his way he came to Micah's house in the hill country of Ephraim.

Micah asked him, "Where are you from?"

"I am a Levite from Bethlehem in Judah," he said, "and I'm looking for a place to stay."

Then Micah said to him, "Live with me and be my father and priest, and I'll give you ten shekels of silver a year, and your clothes and your food."

So the Levite agreed, and was content to live with him, and the young man became like one of his sons to him.

Then Micah initiated the hand of the Levite, and the young man became his priest and lived in his house.

And Micah said, "Now I know that Yahweh will be good to me, since I have a Levite as my priest." Micah was not only a thief who stole from his own mother; his investment skills were quite abysmal, and he knew nothing about Yahweh.

Israel still had no king, and in those days the tribe of the Danites were seeking additional land to settle, because they were not happy with their inheritance among the tribes of Israel, being a relatively small inheritance with a border on the Mediterranean.

So the Danites sent five of their leading men from Zorah and Eshtaol to spy out the land and explore it. These men represented all the Danites. They told them, "Go, explore the land."

So they entered the hill country of Ephraim and came to the house of Micah, where they spent the night. When they were near Micah's house, they recognized the voice of the young Levite, and they turned in there and asked him, "Who brought you here? What are you doing in this place? And what do you have here?"

He told them what Micah had done for him, and said, "He has hired me and I am his priest."

Then they said to him, "Please inquire of Elohim to learn whether our journey will be prosperous."

The priest answered them, "Go in peace. The presence of Yahweh is with you on your journey."

So the five men left and came to Laish, where they saw that the people were living carefree, like the Zidonians, quiet and secure. There was no magistrate in the land who might put them to shame in anything. And they lived a long way from the Zidonians and had no ties with anybody.

When they returned to Zorah and Eshtaol, their brothers asked them, "What did you do?"

They answered, "Arise, so that we can attack them, for we have seen the land, and it is very good. So are you going to do nothing? Don't hesitate to go there and take possession of the land. When you get there, you will find an unsuspecting people and a spacious land that Elohim has given into your hands, a land that lacks nothing whatsoever."

Then six hundred men of the Danites, armed for battle, set out from Zorah and Eshtaol. On their way they pitched camp near Kirjath Jearim in Judah. And they called that place Camp of Dan.

From there they went on to the hill country of Ephraim, and came to the house of Micah. Then the five men who had spied out the land of Laish said to their fellow Danites, "Do you know that one of these houses has an ephod, some household idols, a graven image and a molten image? Now you know what you have to do."

So they turned in there and went to the house of the young Levite at Micah's place and greeted him. The six hundred Danites, armed for battle, stood at the entrance of the gate. The five men who had spied out the land went inside and took the idol, the ephod and the household gods while the priest and the six hundred armed men stood at the entrance of the gate.

When the five men went into Micah's house and took the idols, the ephod, the sculptured image and the molten image, the priest said to them, "What are you doing?"

They answered, "Be quiet! Don't say a word. Come with us, and be our father and priest. Isn't it better that you serve a tribe and clan in Israel as priest rather than just one man's household?"

The priest was very pleased. He took the ephod, the household idols and the sculptured image, and took his place among the people.

Putting their little children, their livestock and their possessions in front of them, they turned away and left. When they had gone some distance from Micah's house, the men who lived near Micah were called together and overtook the Danites.

As they shouted after them, the Danites turned and said to Micah, "What's the matter with you that you called out your men to fight?"

He replied, "You took the idols I made, and my priest, and went away. What do I have left? How can you ask, 'What's the matter with you?' "

The Danites answered, "Don't argue with us, or some of the men may get angry and attack you, and you and

your family may lose your lives."

So the Danites went their way, and Micah, seeing that they were too strong for him, turned around and went back home.

Then they took what Micah had made, and his priest, and went on to Laish, against a people at peace and secure. They struck them with the edge of the sword, and burned their city with fire.

There was no one to rescue them because they lived a long way from Zidon and had no dealings with anyone else. The city was in a valley by Beth Rehob. The Danites built a city and settled there. They named it Dan after their ancestor Dan, who was born to Israel. But the city used to be called Laish.

There the Danites set up for themselves the engraved image, and Jonathan, son of Gershom, the son of Moses, and his sons were priests for the tribe of Dan, until the time when the land was captured. They continued to use the graven image Micah had made, all the time the house of Elohim was in Shiloh.

Still in the days when Israel had no king, there was a Levite who lived in a remote area in the hill country of Ephraim, who took a concubine from Bethlehem in Judah. But she was unfaithful to him. She left him and went back to her parents' home in Bethlehem, Judah. After she had been there four months, her husband went to her to persuade her to return. He had with him his servant and two donkeys. She took him into her parents' home, and when her father saw him, he gladly welcomed him. His father-in-law, the girl's father, pressed him to stay; so he remained with him three days, eating and drinking, and sleeping there.

On the fourth day they got up early and he prepared to leave, but the girl's father said to his son-in-law, "Refresh yourself with something to eat; then you can go." So the two of them sat down to eat and drink together.

Afterward the girl's father said, "Please stay tonight and enjoy yourself." And when the man got up to go, his father-in-law persuaded him, so he stayed there that night.

On the morning of the fifth day, when he rose to go, the girl's father said, "Refresh yourself. Wait till afternoon!" So the two of them ate together. Then when the man, with his concubine and his servant, got up to leave, his father-in-law, the woman's father, said, "Now look, it's almost evening. Spend the night here; the day is nearly over. Stay and enjoy yourself. Early tomorrow morning you can get up and be on your way home."

But, unwilling to stay another night, the man left and went toward Jebus, which is Jerusalem, with his two saddled donkeys. His concubine was also with him.

When they were near Jebus and the day was almost gone, the servant said to his master, "Come, let's stop at this city of the Jebusites and spend the night."

His master replied, "No. We won't go into any city of a foreigner who are not Israelites. We will go on to Gibeah." He added, "Come, let's try to reach Gibeah or Ramah and spend the night in one of those places."

And they went on, and the sun set as they neared Gibeah in Benjamin. There they stopped to spend the night. They went and sat in the city square, for nobody took them into his house for the night.

That evening an old man from the hill country of Ephraim came in from his work in the fields. He was living in Gibeah, where the inhabitants of the place were Benjamites. When he looked and saw the traveler in the city square, the old man asked, "Where are you going? Where did you come from?"

He answered, "We are on our way from Bethlehem in Judah to a remote area in the hill country of Ephraim

where I live. I have been to Bethlehem in Judah and now I am going to the house of Yahweh, and nobody has taken me in for the night. We have both straw and fodder for our donkeys and bread and wine for ourselves your servants, me, the handmaid and the young man with us. We don't need anything."

"You are welcome at my house," the old man said. "Let me supply whatever you need. Only don't spend the night in the street."

So he took him into his house and fed his donkeys. They washed their feet, and had something to eat and drink.

While they were enjoying themselves, some of the wicked men of the city surrounded the house. Pounding on the door, they shouted to the old man who owned the house, "Bring out the man who came to your house so we can know him, like knowing a woman."

The owner of the house went outside and said to them, "No, my brothers, don't be so vile. Since this man is my guest, don't commit this disgusting sin. Look, here is his concubine, and my daughter, a virgin. I will bring them out to you now, and you can use them and do to them whatever you wish. But as for this man, don't do such an outrageous thing."

But the men would not listen to him. So the man took his concubine and sent her outside to them, and they knew her and raped her and abused her throughout the night, and at dawn they let her go. At daybreak the woman went back to the house where her master was staying, fell down at the door and lay there until daylight.

When her master got up in the morning and opened the door of the house and stepped out to continue on his way, there lay his concubine, fallen in the doorway of the house, with her hands on the threshold. He said to her, "Get up; let's go." But there was no answer. Then the man put her on his donkey and set out for home.

When he reached home, he took a knife and cut up his concubine, limb by limb, into twelve pieces, to her bones, and sent her into all the areas of Israel. Such was the moral degeneracy of these Yahweh death cultists, and it would only deteriorate over the following millennia.

Everyone who saw it was saying to one another, "Such a thing has never been seen nor done, not since the day the Israelites came up out of Egypt. Consider it, take advice, and speak."

Then all Israel from Dan to Beersheba and from the land of Gilead came together as one and assembled before Yahweh in Mizpah. And the leaders of all the people, of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of Elohim's people, four hundred thousand footmen armed with swords.

The Benjamites heard that the Israelites had gone up to Mizpah. Then the Israelites said, "Tell us how this wickedness came about."

So the Levite, the husband of the murdered woman, said, "I and my concubine came to Gibeah in Benjamin to spend the night. During the night the chief men of Gibeah rose up against me, and surrounded the house at night, intending to kill me. They raped my concubine, and she died. And I took my concubine, cut her into pieces and sent one piece to each region of Israel's inheritance, because they committed this lewd and disgusting act in Israel. Now, all you Israelites, speak up and tell me what you have decided to do."

All the men rose up together as one, saying, "None of us will go home. No, not one of us will return to his house. But now this is what we'll do to Gibeah. We will go up against it in the order decided by casting lots. We'll take ten men out of every hundred from all the tribes of Israel, and a hundred of a thousand, and a thousand of ten thousand, to fetch provisions for the army. Then, when they arrive at Gibeah in Benjamin, they can repay all the vileness they have committed in Israel."

So all the Israelites got together and united as one against the city.

The tribes of Israel sent messengers throughout the tribe of Benjamin, saying, "What is this wickedness that was committed among you? Now turn those wicked men of Gibeah over to us, so that we may put them to death and purge the evil from Israel."

But the Benjamites would not listen to their fellow Israelites. From their towns they came together at Gibeah to fight against the Israelites. And the Benjamites mobilized 26,000 swordsmen from their towns, in addition to 700 able young men from those living in Gibeah. Among all these soldiers there were 700 select troops who were left-handed, each of whom could sling a stone at a hair and not miss.

Israel, apart from Benjamin, mustered 400,000 swordsmen, all of them fit for battle.

The Israelites went up to Bethel and went up to the House of Elohim, and inquired, "Which of us is to go up first to fight against the Benjamites?"

Yahweh replied, "Judah shall go first."

The next morning the Israelites got up and pitched camp near Gibeah. And the Israelites went out to fight the Benjamites and took up battle positions against them at Gibeah.

The Benjamites came out of Gibeah and cut down 22,000 Israelites on the battlefield that day. But the Israelites encouraged one another and again took up their positions where they had stationed themselves the first day.

The Israelites went up and wept before Yahweh until evening, and they inquired of Yahweh, saying, "Shall we go up again to fight against the Benjamites, our fellow Israelites?"

Yahweh answered, "Go up against them."

Then the Israelites drew near to Benjamin the second day. This time, when the Benjamites came out from Gibeah to oppose them, they cut down another 18,000 Israelites, all of them armed with swords.

Then all the Israelites, the whole army, went up to Bethel, and there they sat weeping before Yahweh. They fasted that day until evening and presented burnt offerings and fellowship offerings to Yahweh. And the Israelites inquired of Yahweh - for the Ark of the Covenant was there, with Phinehas, son of Eleazar, son of Aaron, ministering before it. They asked, "Shall we go up again to fight against the Benjamites, our fellow Israelites, or not?"

Always happy to see mass death, murder and mayhem, Yahweh responded, "Go, for tomorrow I will give them into your hands."

Then Israel set an ambush around Gibeah. They went up against the Benjamites on the third day and took up positions against Gibeah as they had done before. The Benjamites came out to meet them and were drawn away from the city. They began to inflict casualties on the Israelites as before, so that about thirty men fell in the open field and on the roads, the one leading to Bethel and the other to Gibeah.

While the Benjamites were saying, "We are defeating them as before," the Israelites were saying, "Let's retreat and draw them away from the city to the roads." And all the men of Israel moved from their places and took up positions at Baal Tamar, and the Israelite men in ambush charged out of their positions, from the forest on the west of Gibeah.

Then ten thousand of Israel's able young men made a frontal attack on Gibeah. The fighting was so heavy

that the Benjamites did not realize how near disaster was. Yahweh defeated Benjamin before Israel, and on that day the Israelites struck down 25,100 Benjamites, all armed with swords.

Then the Benjamites saw that they were beaten. Now the men of Israel had given way before Benjamin, because they relied on the ambush they had set near Gibeah. Those who had been in ambush made a sudden dash into Gibeah, spread out and struck the whole city with the edge of the sword.

The Israelites had arranged with the men in ambush that they should send up a great cloud of smoke out of the city, and then the Israelites would counterattack. The Benjamites had begun to inflict casualties on the Israelites, about thirty men, and they said, "We are defeating them as in the first battle."

But when the column of smoke began to rise from the city, the Benjamites turned and saw the whole city going up in smoke. Then the Israelites counterattacked, and the Benjamites were terrified, because they realized that disaster had come on them. So they fled before the Israelites in the direction of the wilderness, but they could not escape the battle. And the Israelites who came out of the towns cut them down there.

They surrounded the Benjamites, chased them and easily overran them, as far as the face of Gibeah on the east. And 18,000 Benjamites fell there, all of them valiant fighters. As they turned and fled toward the wilderness to the rock of Rimmon, the Israelites cut down 5,000 men along the roads. They pursued relentlessly as far as Gidom, and struck down 2,000 more Benjamites.

So on that day, some 25,000 Benjamite swordsmen fell, all of them valiant fighters. But six hundred of them turned and fled into the wilderness to the rock of Rimmon, and they stayed there for four months.

The men of Israel went back to Benjamin and put all the towns to the sword, including the animals and everything else they found. All the cities they came across they set on fire.

Yahweh was happy to do a purge of tens of thousands of his people, since he wanted to strengthen the strain, and reckoned that most of those killed would probably not support him. Initially he used his DE beam weapon to favor the Benjamites, then switched sides, anticipating that he would gain support from the more numerous Israelites who (rightly, in this case) believed that Yahweh had tipped the balance in their favor.

The men of Israel had taken an oath at Mizpah: "Not one of us will give his daughter in marriage to a Benjamite."

The people went to Bethel, where they sat before Elohim until evening, raising their voices and weeping bitterly. And they said, "Oh Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, why has this happened to Israel? Why should one tribe be missing from Israel today?"

Early the next day the people built an altar and presented burnt offerings and peace offerings. Then the Israelites asked, "Who from all the tribes of Israel has failed to assemble before Yahweh?" For they had taken a solemn oath that anyone who failed to assemble before Yahweh at Mizpah was to be put to death.

Now the Israelites grieved for the tribe of Benjamin, their fellow Israelites. "Today one tribe is cut off from Israel," they said. "How can we provide wives for those who are left, since we have sworn by Yahweh that we will not give them any of our daughters in marriage?"

Then they asked, "Which one of the tribes of Israel failed to assemble before Yahweh at Mizpah?" They discovered that no one from Jabesh Gilead had come to the camp for the assembly. For when they counted the people, they found that none of the people of Jabesh Gilead were there.

So the assembly sent 12,000 fighting men with instructions to go to Jabesh Gilead and put to the sword those living there, including the women and children. "This is what you are to do," they said. "Kill every male and

every woman who is not a virgin."

They found among the people living in Jabesh Gilead four hundred young women, virgins, who had not slept with a man, and they took them to the camp at Shiloh in Canaan.

Then the whole assembly sent an offer of peace to the Benjamites at the rock of Rimmon. So the Benjamites returned at that time and were given the women of Jabesh Gilead who had been spared. But there were not enough for all of them. And the people grieved for Benjamin, because Yahweh had made a gap in the tribes of Israel.

And the elders of the assembly said, "With the women of Benjamin destroyed, how shall we provide wives for the men who are left? The Benjamite survivors must have heirs," they said, "so that a tribe of Israel will not be wiped out. We may not give them our daughters as wives, since we Israelites have taken this oath: 'Cursed is he who gives a wife to a Benjamite.' But look, there is the annual feast of Yahweh in Shiloh, which lies north of Bethel, east of the road that goes from Bethel to Shechem, and south of Lebonah."

So they instructed the Benjamites, saying, "Go and hide in the vineyards and watch. When the young women of Shiloh come out to join in the dancing, rush from the vineyards and each of you seize one of them to be your wife. Then return to the land of Benjamin. When their fathers or brothers complain to us, we will say to them, 'Do us the favor of helping them, because we did not get wives for them during the war. You will not be guilty of breaking your oath because you did not give your daughters to them.' "

So that is what the Benjamites did. While the young women were dancing, each man caught one and carried her off to be his wife. Then they returned to their inheritance and rebuilt the cities and settled in them. And then the Israelites left that place and went home to their tribes and clans, each to his own inheritance.

And in those days Israel had no king; everyone did as they saw fit.

The Israelites asked their evil devil Yahweh, whom they mistakenly believed to be a 'god', which of them should go first to fight against the Canaanites. Yahweh told them that Judah should go up, for he had delivered the land into his hand.

Even before finding his first dupe, Abram, the dumbest human in recorded history, to betray his people, mutilate all the males, and have them serve Yahweh's insidious agenda of sabotaging mankind's progress, Yahweh had established how to communicate with these 'animals', as he regarded them, and have his words transmitted via electromagnetic waves into their brains, which would be perceived as 'dreams'. Sometimes, with trusted servants such as Moses or Aaron, he would have appeared face-to-face as it were, although still behind a 'mask' as no mortal man would be allowed to see his Terminator-like features and survive.

After several generations of leaders who were subservient to Yahweh / Satan, the Yahweists' first thoughts were always about how they could conquer and exterminate another people, and steal their land. There was never any consideration of how they could legally acquire some land, settle, and cooperate with their neighbors. And this atrocious behavior, it turned out, would continue for millennia, even decades after humanity had built enough nuclear bombs to wipe themselves out.

And so Judah said to his brother Simeon, "Come up with me into my allotted territory, so that we can fight against the Canaanites, and then accordingly I shall go with you into your allotted territory."

And Simeon went with him.

Then Judah made its attack, and they found Yahweh delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand, and they killed 10,000 of their men in Bezek.

In order to 'deliver' the targeted people into the hand of his servants, Yahweh deployed his DE beam weapon as on previous occasions, to transmit low frequencies such as pulsed 7Hz theta waves and 2Hz delta waves to interfere with the brain waves of his servants' opponents.

The Israelites found the Canaanite king Adoni Bezek, and they fought against him and killed the Canaanites and the Perizzites. Then Adoni Bezek fled, and they chased and captured him, and cut off his thumbs and big toes.

The Israelites alleged that Adoni Bezek had cut off the thumbs and big toes of seventy other kings. However, it would turn out that these 'people' had a penchant for projecting their own crimes and atrocities onto their opponents. They would invert reality and accuse their opponents of whatever terrible behavior they themselves were guilty of.

Adoni Bezek was innocent of the allegations, just like the other 10,000 souls slaughtered by Yahweh's minions in this incident, but the Israelites took him to Jerusalem and he died, whether due to negligence or additional violence.

Then the sons of Judah fought against Jerusalem, attacking with the edge of the sword, and they took control and set the city on fire. Just like their master Yahweh, or Satan, regarded death and destruction as 'good', so did the Jews. Instead of recognizing that life was supposed to locally oppose the second law of thermodynamics, the general increase in entropy as order tends to chaos, they actively sided with the second law, or evil (live in reverse).

Next the Judahites went to fight against the Canaanites who lived in the hill country, and in the south and the lowlands. They also attacked the Canaanites who lived in Hebron, which was previously known as Kirjath Arba, and they killed Sheshai, Ahiman and Talmai.

And then they advanced against the inhabitants of Debir, which was previously known as Kirjath Sepher. Caleb announced that any man who successfully struck Kirjath Sepher and took it would receive Caleb's daughter Achsah as a wife. These 'people' regarded their daughters as their personal property, which could simply be traded for services rendered.

And Othniel, the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took Kirjath Sepher, and was given Caleb's daughter Achsah as a wife. The amount of inbreeding and incest that these Yahweh worshipers engaged in would result in various genetic deformities and disorders, a lower IQ, mental health disorders such as paranoia, and of course, the far from photogenic physical appearance of so many of their descendants.

Judah and his brother Simeon went and killed the Canaanites who lived in Zephath, and they completely destroyed it. The city was called Hormah. And Judah took Gaza with its border, and Ashkelon with its border, and Ekron with its border. Judah had the support of Yahweh, with his DE beam weapon targeting the landowners, those whom the Israelites wished to exterminate or conquer, and the invaders managed to drive out the inhabitants of the hill country, but they couldn't take the lowlands because they had iron chariots. And they gave Hebron to Caleb, as Moses had said, and he drove the three sons of Anak out from there.

However, the Benjamites did not drive out the Jebusites who were living in Jerusalem, and they continued living alongside each other.

The house of Joseph went and attacked Bethel, and they had the support of their mentally deranged Type II civilization being, Yahweh. And they sent out spies to investigate Bethel, which was previously known as Luz.

The spies saw a man come out of the city, and they told him to show them the entrance to the city, and they would show him mercy.

He showed them the entrance to the city, and they struck it with the edge of the sword, but they let him go free. And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city and called it Luz.

Manasseh could not drive out the people of Beth Shan, nor Taanach, nor Dor, nor Ibleam, nor Megiddo and their surrounding villages or cities, for the Canaanites proved too strong for them. But as Israel grew in strength, they succeeded in enslaving the Canaanites, but never drove them out completely. To the Israelites, forced labor was great so long as they were not the slaves.

Similarly, Ephraim did not drive out the Canaanites who lived in Gezer, and the Canaanites lived in Gezer among them. Nor did Zebulan drive out the inhabitants of Kitron or Nahalol, but they did subject them to forced labor.

Nor did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, or Zidon, or Ahlab, or Achzib, or Helbah, or Aphik, or Rehob. And the Asherites lived among the Canaanites there.

Nor did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth Shemesh or Beth Anath, but these natives were put under tribute to the tribe of Naphtali.

The Amorites forced the sons of Dan into the mountain, for they would not allow them into the valley. But the Amorites were determined to live in Mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim. And yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed with Yahweh's help, and the Amorites were also pressed into servitude.

And the border of the Amorites went from the Ascent of Akrabbim, from the Rock and upwards.

Having these creatures of Yahweh coming onto your territory was always bad news for the rank and file. The only exception would be for members of the corrupt 'elite'. In centuries to come, there would be money-grubbing power-seeking puppet 'leaders' who might profit personally by choosing to sell out their compatriots. And a very wise adage would emerge... with Jews, you lose. Never was a truer word spoken, in the history of mankind. And yet some people, whether through ignorance, or imbecility, or treachery, would deny that it was so.

One of Yahweh's robots, the "Angel of Yahweh", came up from Gilgal to Bochim, and said to the Israelites, "I brought you up out of Egypt and led you into the land I swore to give to your fathers. I said that I would never break my covenant with you, and you must not make a covenant with the people of this land, but you should break down their altars. Yet you have disobeyed me. Why have you done this? And I have also said that I will not drive them out before you; they will become thorns in your sides, and their gods will become snares to you."

These robots, of course, were a great means of enabling Yahweh to get his message across to his servants, without having to meet in person and disguise his true ugliness with some technological trickery.

And when the sons of Israel heard these words, they wept aloud. And they called that place Bochim, and offered a sacrifice there to Yahweh.

The insanely jealous Yahweh was always quite frustrated when some of 'his' Israelites did not behave exactly as he wished, by failing to destroy the inhabitants' altars, or coming to an arrangement with them, even if it meant the natives were enslaved. Yahweh would have preferred to see them exterminated. And as he was monitoring - with his 'locust' drones - how his servants were dealing with the natives, he would adjust his DE weapon accordingly.

If his servants' behavior pleased him, he would continue to modulate their opponents' brainwaves so as to favor his servants. When he did not like their activities, even the activities of a tiny minority of a tribe, he would not use the DE beam at that location, so that it was a fair fight, and they would fail to drive out the

natives. Or if he was particularly angered, he would use the DE beam against his own people, ensuring their defeat by their opponents.

Some time after the death of Joshua, the Israelites had been committing much evil in the eyes of Yahweh, by worshiping Baal and Ashtaroth, and ignoring Yahweh. And so Yahweh was infuriated. He delivered the Israelites into the hands of raiders who plundered them. With the "hand of Yahweh" against them, his servants were in terrible distress.

And all this because a retard named Abram had mistaken a mentally deranged being from a Type II civilization, who had originated from a planet more than 700 light years distant from Earth, now known as Hell but formerly known as Heaven prior to its Sun running out of hydrogen, for a 'god' rather than a devil, which would have been a far more accurate assessment.

In order to steer 'his' people back to the correct path, Yahweh devised a new plan - to raise up "judges" who would serve as Joshua and Moses had, by getting the Israelites to follow Yahweh's commandments. Once he identified some particular individual who could serve as a "judge", a leader who could steer the people towards Yahweh, he would transmit signals to the individual's brain so that their dream would be like a revelation, in which they learned how they should promote the worship of Yahweh and compliance with his commandments.

This did not bring about the result that Yahweh intended. Some of the people refused to listen to the 'judges', and continued, as Yahweh would have it, "whoring after other gods".

However, Yahweh, realizing that his new strategy was not working, decided to take pity on his people as they groaned under their oppressors. Some were following their judge, and Yahweh turned against their oppressors and delivered them out of the hands of their enemies throughout the days of the judge.

But when a judge died, more of the people would turn to the other gods. And then the anger of Yahweh glowed against the people, and he did not disable their opponents.

After a period in which the Israelites took the daughters of the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites, to be their wives, and they lived among them and served their gods - which would have been a much better outcome for humanity had it continued, Yahweh delivered them into the hands of Chushan Rishathaim, king of Mesopothamia. And the Israelites served this king for eight years.

When the sons of Israel cried out to Yahweh for help, Yahweh raised Othniel, the son of Kenaz, the younger brother of Caleb, to deliver them from servitude. And Yahweh employed his technology to favor Othniel when he went to war against Chushan Rishathaim, and the hand of Othniel prevailed.

The land had peace for forty years, but then Othniel died.

Then the Israelites were not behaving as Yahweh wished, and Yahweh deployed his DE beam weaponry to tip the balance in favor of Eglon, the king of Moab, against the Israelites. Eglon gathered the sons of Ammon and Amalek to assist him, and they went and struck Israel, and took possession of the City of Palm Trees. And the sons of Israel served Eglon, the king of Moab, for 18 years.

And again, the sons of Israel called out to Yahweh for help, who raised a deliverer for them, Ehud, the son of Gera, a Benjamite.

Now Ehud was left-handed, and he had made a double-edged sword about a cubit long, which he strapped to his right thigh under his clothing. He went to Eglon, king of Moab, supposedly to present the tribute.

After Ehud had presented the tribute, he sent away those who had carried it. But on reaching the stone images

near Gilgal he himself went back to Eglon and said, "Your Majesty, I have a secret message for you."

The king told his attendants to leave them alone, and they all left. Ehud then approached him while he was sitting alone in the upper room of his palace and said, "I have a message from Elohim for you." As the king, who was very fat, rose from his seat, Ehud reached with his left hand, drew the sword from his right thigh and plunged it into the king's belly.

Even the handle sank in after the blade, and the fat closed on the blade so that he was not able to draw it out of his body, and the entrails came out. Then Ehud went out to the porch, and he shut the doors of the cooling room on the king and locked them.

After he had gone, the servants came and found, to their surprise, the doors of the upper room locked. They said, "Surely he is covering his feet in the coolness of the room."

They waited until becoming embarrassed, but when he did not open the doors of the room, they took a key and unlocked them. And to their surprise, they saw their master fallen dead on the floor.

While they waited, Ehud got away, passed the stone images, and escaped to Seirah. When he arrived there, he blew a ram's horn in the hill country of Ephraim, and the Israelites went down with him from the hills, with him leading them.

And he said to them, "Follow me, for Yahweh has given Moab, your enemy, into your hand." So they followed him down and took possession of the fords of the Jordan that led to Moab, and they allowed no one to cross over.

And at that time they killed about ten thousand Moabites, all vigorous men of valor, and none escaped. So that day Moab was subdued under the hand of Israel, and the land had peace for eighty years.

The trick with the concealed dagger was Yahweh's idea, and he transmitted it to Ehud in the form of a dream. After Eglon was dead, Yahweh's DE beam weaponry impaired the fighting abilities of the Moabites, and delivered them into the hand of Israel.

After Ehud there was Shamgar, son of Anath, who killed 600 Philistines with an ox goad. So he also delivered Israel. Now Shamgar did not kill all 600 men single-handedly; he had hundreds of men to back him up. However, use of the ox goad was Yahweh's idea, transmitted to Shamgar in the form of a dream, and the Philistines were hindered by Yahweh's DE beam. Shamgar played a major role in the battle, and achieved the greatest kill rate.

But when Ehud was dead, the Israelites were again committing evil in the eyes of Yahweh. And Yahweh delivered them into the hand of Jabin, king of Canaan, who reigned in Hazor. Sisera, the commander of his army, was based in Harosheth Hagoyim. He had 900 chariots fitted with iron and mightily oppressed the Israelites for twenty years. Finally, they cried to Yahweh for help.

And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, was Israel's "judge" at that time. She held her court under the Palm Tree of Deborah between Ramah and Bethel in the hill country of Ephraim, and the Israelites went up to her to have their disputes adjudicated.

Deborah sent for Barak, son of Abinoam, from Kedesh in Naphtali, and said to him, "Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, has given command, saying, 'Go and take ten thousand men of Naphtali and Zebulun and lead them up to Mount Tabor. And I will lure Sisera, the commander of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his troops to the Kishon River, and give him into your hands'."

Barak said to her, "If you go with me, I will go; but if you don't go with me, I won't go."

"Certainly I will go with you," said Deborah. "But because of the course you are taking, the honor will not be yours, for Yahweh will deliver Sisera into the hands of a woman."

So Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh, and he went up with 10,000 men, and Deborah went with him.

Sisera was told that Barak, son of Abinoam, had gone up to Mount Tabor. And Sisera summoned from Harosheth Hagoyim to the Kishon River all his men and his 900 iron chariots.

Then Deborah said to Barak, "Go! For this is the day in which Yahweh has delivered Sisera into your hand. Has not Yahweh gone ahead of you?"

So Barak went down Mount Tabor, with 10,000 men following him. And aided by Yahweh, Barak's forces routed Sisera and all the chariots, and all his army with the edge of the sword, and Sisera got down from his chariot and fled away on foot.

This was rather like Joshua's conquest of Hazor. Yahweh used his DE beam, operating from the mothership, to target the chariots, horses and enemy fighters. The skin and superficial tissues of the horses and men was heated to cause lameness and impaired fighting ability, with a beam frequency of 95 GHz in the mm wave range, which is strongly absorbed by water, and the overall power output of the beam was ~1TW (10^{12}W). Sisera's iron chariots did not burn, although if wooden they would have smoldered or burned.

The beam would scan across the enemy battlefield over a few minutes, which each area targeted for a few seconds at a time. For example, if the beam is deployed for five minutes in total, the energy used is 300TJ.

Sisera fled to the tent of Jael, the wife of Heber the Kenite, who was descended from the sons of Hobab, the brother-in-law of Moses. Heber had left the other Kenites, and he pitched his tent in the plain of Zaanaim by Kedesh. There was peace between Jabin, king of Hazor, and the house of Heber the Kenite.

And Jael heard someone outside and went out to meet Sisera, and she told him to turn aside and not be afraid. Then she covered him with a rug.

And Sisera asked for water to drink and said he was thirsty. So Jael opened a skin of buttermilk, gave him a drink, and covered him.

And he asked her to stand in the entrance to the tent, and asked her that if any man might come and ask her if there was any man in the tent, she was to say no.

Then Jael, wife of Heber, took up a tent peg and a hammer, and went quietly to him as he lay fast asleep and exhausted, and drove the tent peg through his temple and into the ground, and he died.

Yahweh would target a particular individual with his dream transmitter, so that they knew the part that they had to play, but only Yahweh would have knowledge of the entire operation.

As Barak was pursuing Sisera, Jael came out to meet him and said, "Come, and I will show you the man you are looking for."

And he went into the tent and saw Sisera lying dead, with the tent peg in his temple. So that day Yahweh subdued Jabin, king of Canaan, before the Israelites. Then the Israelites prospered, and they prevailed against Jabin until they had destroyed him.

And then Deborah and Barak sang a song in celebration of their victory. Then there was peace for forty years.

Those who make a habit of worshiping a devil may at times obtain some short-term advantage over their opponents, although the practice comes with terrible strings and conditions attached. It is ultimately harmful both to the devil worshipers and the rest of their species. It has to suit the destructive agenda of the evil entity. And in order for any of the devil's dupes to benefit, it also requires (i) that the devil is still at the required location, e.g. on Earth, and (ii) is still alive...

Then the Israelites again committed evil in the eyes of Yahweh. And Yahweh delivered them into the hand of Midian for seven years. As the hand of Midian prevailed against the Israelites, the latter made themselves dens in the mountains, and caves and strongholds.

Whenever the Israelites planted crops, the Midianites, the Amalekites and the sons of the east came up against them. And they camped opposite them and ruined the crops all the way to Gaza, and left no sustenance for the Israelites, neither sheep, nor ox, nor donkey. For they came up with their livestock and their tents like swarms of locusts in multitude. It was impossible to count them or their camels; they invaded the land to ravage it.

Midian so impoverished the Israelites that they cried out to Yahweh for help.

When the Israelites cried out to Yahweh because of Midian, he sent them a prophet, who said, "This is what Yahweh Elohim of Israel, says, 'I brought you up out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery. I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all your oppressors; I drove them out before you and gave you their land. I told you that I am Yahweh your Elohim; do not worship the gods of the Amorites, in whose land you live. But you have not obeyed my voice'."

And the angel of Yahweh came and sat down under the oak in Ophrah that belonged to Joash the Abiezrite, where his son Gideon was threshing wheat in a winepress to hide it from the Midianites. And the Angel of Yahweh, one of his robots, appeared to Gideon and said, "Yahweh is with you, mighty man of valor!"

Then Gideon said to him, "Oh my lord, if Yahweh is with us, why then has all this happened to us? Where are all his wonders that our ancestors recounted to us when they said, 'Did Yahweh not bring us up out of Egypt?' But now Yahweh has forsaken us and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites."

And the 'angel' said, "Go in this might of yours and you will save Israel from the hand of the Midianite. Am I not sending you?"

And Gideon replied, "Oh Adonai, how can I save Israel? My clan is the weakest in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house."

The Angel of Yahweh answered, "I will be with you, and you will strike down all the Midianites, leaving none alive."

Gideon replied, "If now I have found favor in your eyes, give me a sign that it is really Yahweh talking to me. Please do not depart until I come back and bring my offering and set it before you."

And the robot said, "I will wait until you return."

Gideon went inside, prepared a kid of the goats, and from an ephah of flour he made unleavened cakes. Putting the meat in a tray and its broth in a pot, he brought them out and offered them to him under the oak.

The angel of Elohim said to him, "Take the meat and the unleavened cakes, place them on this rock, and pour out the broth." And Gideon did so.

Then the angel of Yahweh touched the meat and the unleavened cakes (bread) with the tip of the staff that

was in his hand. Fire flared from the rock, consuming the meat and the cakes. And the angel of Yahweh disappeared.

When Gideon realized that it was indeed the angel of Yahweh, he exclaimed, "Alas, Adonai Yahweh! For I have seen the angel of Yahweh face-to-face!"

But Yahweh said to him, "Peace to you! Do not be afraid. You will not die."

Then Gideon built an altar to Yahweh there and called it Yahweh Peace (which was actually an oymoron). For years it stood in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

The interactions were mostly done by the robot, with Yahweh observing from his spaceship. A graphene supercapacitor gun delivered a high voltage to ignite and consume the food, and to Gideon it was as if the flames had come out of the rock. A parametric speaker provided the 'voice of Yahweh' at the end of the meeting.

Later that same night, Yahweh was again speaking to Gideon via his parametric speaker. 'Locust' drones with inbuilt microphone and cameras allowed Yahweh to observe Gideon and hear his responses.

Yahweh told Gideon to take his father's young bullock, the second bullock of seven years old, and tear down the altar of Baal that his father owns, and cut down the grove (Asherah pole) beside it. Then Gideon should build an altar to Yahweh his Elohim on the top of this stronghold in the proper arrangement, and take the second bullock and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove that he cut down.

And Gideon took ten of his servants and did as Yahweh had said to him. But because he feared his father's household and the men of the city, he did it by night rather than by day.

When the men of the city rose early in the morning, they found the altar of Baal torn down, and the grove beside it cut down, and the second bullock offered on the newly built altar. And they asked themselves, "Who did this?"

After making enquiry, they concluded that Gideon, son of Joash, had done it.

The people of the town demanded of Joash, "Bring out your son. He must die, because he has torn down the altar of Baal and cut down the grove beside it."

And Joash asked all who stood against him, "Are you going to plead for Baal? Are you trying to save him? Let him who will plead for him be put to death by morning. If Baal really is a god, he can defend himself when someone breaks down his altar."

So they gave Gideon the name Jerubbaal that day, saying, "Let Baal contend with him because he has torn down his altar."

Then all the Midianites, Amalekites and sons of the east peoples joined forces and crossed over the Jordan and camped in the Valley of Jezreel. But the Spirit of Yahweh came on Gideon, and he blew a ram's horn, and the Abiezerites gathered behind him. And Gideon sent messengers throughout all Manasseh, who also gathered behind him, and he sent messengers to Asher, Zebulun and Naphtali, so that they too went up to meet them.

Gideon said to Elohim, "If you will save Israel by my hand as you have promised, look, I will place a wool fleece on the threshing floor. If there is dew only on the fleece and all the ground is dry, then I will know that you will save Israel by my hand, as you said."

And he rose early the next morning and squeezed the fleece, and wrung the dew out of the fleece, enough to fill a bowl with water.

Gideon said to his Elohim, "Do not let your anger glow against me, and I will speak but this once. Allow me, please, one more test with the fleece. Let it now be dry only on the fleece, and on all the ground let there be dew."

And Elohim did it that same night, for it was dry on the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

Well of course the dew wasn't on all the ground; it was on wherever Yahweh's drone had dropped water, which was a large enough area so that Gideon would again excitedly conclude that Yahweh had given his sign and 'proved' his 'supernatural' abilities. The previous night, a smaller drone had been used, releasing a much smaller volume of water onto the fleece, in a considerably shorter operation.

Then Jerubbaal, also known as Gideon, and the thousands of people with him, rose early and pitched camp behind the well of Harod, so that the camp of the Midianites was on the northern side of them, in the valley by the Hill of Moreh.

And Yahweh said to Gideon, "There are too many people with you for me to give the Midianites into their hands, for Israel might boast against me, saying, 'My own hand saved me.' Therefore, go and tell the people that whoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from Mount Gilead."

And 22,000 of the people returned, and 10,000 remained.

Then Yahweh said to Gideon, "The people are still too many. Bring them down to the water, and I will test them for you there. If I say, 'This one shall go with you,' he shall go; but if I say, 'This one shall not go with you,' he shall not go."

So Gideon took the people down to the water. There, Yahweh told him, "Separate those who lap the water with their tongues as a dog laps, from those who kneel down to drink."

And the number of those who lapped, hand to their mouth, were 300. All of the rest got on their knees to drink the water.

Then Yahweh said to Gideon, "I will save you by means of the 300 men who lapped, and I will deliver the Midianites into your hand, and you shall let all the others return to their homes."

So Gideon sent the rest of the Israelites home but kept the three hundred, who took over the provisions and the ram's horns of the others. Now the camp of Midian lay below him in the valley.

During that night Yahweh said to Gideon, "Arise, get yourself down to the camp, for I have delivered it into your hand. But if you are afraid to attack, go down to the camp with your servant Purah, and listen to what they are saying. Afterward, you will be encouraged to attack the camp."

So he and Purah his servant went down to the outposts of the orderly ranks in the camp.

The Midianites, the Amalekites and all the other eastern peoples were lying in the valley, numerous as locusts. Their camels were without number, like the sand on the seashore.

Gideon arrived just as a man was telling a dream to his companion, and he said, "Listen now, I had a dream, and it happened that a cake of barley bread came tumbling into the army of Midianite. It struck a tent with such force that the tent overturned and collapsed."

And his companion answered, "This is nothing but the sword of Gideon, the son of Joash, an Israelite. Elohim has delivered Midian and all the army into his hand."

And when Gideon heard the report of the dream and its interpretation, he bowed down and worshiped. Then he returned to the camp of Israel and called out, "Arise! Yahweh has delivered the army of Midian into your hand."

Dividing the three hundred men into three companies, he placed ram's horns and empty water jars in the hands of all of them, with torches inside the jars.

"Watch me," he told them, "and do the same. When I get to the edge of the camp, do exactly as I do. When I and all who are with me blow our ram's horn, then from all around the camp blow yours and shout, 'For Yahweh - and for Gideon'."

Gideon and the hundred men with him reached the edge of the camp at the beginning of the middle watch, just after they had changed the guard. They blasted on the ram's horns and broke the jars that were in their hands.

The three companies blew the ram's horns and smashed the jars. Grasping the torches in their left hands and holding the ram's horns in their right hands, they shouted, "The sword of Yahweh and Gideon!"

While each man held his position around the camp, the army of Midianites ran, crying out as they fled.

And the 300 blasted out the ram's horns, and it was as if Yahweh caused the Midianite men throughout the camp to turn on each other with their swords. The army fled to Beth Shittah toward Zererath as far as the border of Abel Meholah to Tsabbath.

The Israelites from Naphtali, Asher and all Manasseh were called out, and they pursued the Midianites.

Gideon sent messengers throughout the hill country of Ephraim, saying, "Come down against the Midianites and seize the waters of the Jordan ahead of them as far as Beth Barah." So all the men of Ephraim were called out and they seized the waters of the Jordan as far as Beth Barah.

And they captured two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb. They killed Oreb at the rock of Oreb, and Zeeb at the winepress of Zeeb. They pursued the Midianites and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon, on the other side of the Jordan.

Now Yahweh had a fleet of 140 drones of 20m radius, which he had used to disperse chalk dust into the stratosphere in a previous operation, to bring about seven years of famine, when Joseph was in Egypt. Each drone was equipped with solar panels that covered an area of 1,256 m^2 on its upper surface.

The drones would be left outside during the best of the daylight hours, where they were getting solar radiation of around 3,000 kWh/m^2 per year, which is 29.5 MJ/m^2 per day. The solar panels covered an area of 1,256 m^2 on the upper surface of each drone. Since these Hellian Type II civilization panels attained an efficiency of 85%, the energy harvested was 0.85 x 1,256 m^2 x 29.5 MJ/m^2 = 31.5 GJ per day per drone. 18.8 GJ of that could be stored in graphene-based structural supercapacitors, built into the hull.

Yahweh had one drone with his second most powerful DE beam, second only to the one in his spacecraft. Both of these were powered by a deuterium/$helium^3$ fusion mix, which yielded $3.5x10^{14}$J/kg. And even the drone beam could achieve a power output of ~100 GW. However, he also had lower power DE beam weapons, which could be supplied by solar power and the supercapacitors.

His trick with the Midianites was to use enough directed energy power in the center of the army that the people would experience such unbearable pain that they would turn on each other with their swords. Those on the periphery would experience enough discomfort that they would run away, with their minds tricked into thinking it was something to do with the terrible din of the ram's horns.

Nanites would indicate the location of the 'friendly' side - the Israelites, and the drones would transmit additional out-of-phase radiation in the friendly zone, establishing a safe null zone. The spell would have been broken if both sides were running away.

Yahweh used a beam frequency of 2.45 GHz as a compromise for deep tissue heating. The human pain threshold is at a specific absorption rate (SAR) of 10-20 W/kg, and for intolerable agony 30-50 W/kg. Thus, assuming humans of 70kg, the target SAR for the center zone of the army was 40 W/kg and 2,800 W absorbed per person. For the outer zone, the target SAR was 15 W/kg and 1,050 W absorbed per person.

The Midianite army was a little more than 100,000 strong. Yahweh targeted 100,000 in a radius of ~250m; after seeing the others either flee or turn on each other, those who experienced very mild heating effects would soon run away, too.

For 10,000 men in the center zone, at a target of 2,800W per person the total absorbed power requirement was 28 MW. However, absorption efficiency was ~30%, and so the beam power requirement is 93 MW. This was done with 32 drones, requiring 2.9 MW per drone.

For 90,000 men in the outer zone, at a target of 1,050 W per person the total absorbed power requirement was 94.5 MW. At an absorption efficiency of 30% the beam requirement was 315 MW. This was done with 108 drones, requiring 2.9 MW per drone.

For a five minute, 300-second engagement, the energy requirement per drone is 870 MJ from the DE beam. The power to hover for the 53-tonne drones, with 40m radius rotors, at sea level, was:

$P_{actual} = (1/0.8) \times SQRT((9.8\ N/kg \times 53{,}000\ kg)^3 / (2\pi \times (40m)^2 \times 1.225\ kg/m^2)) = 4.216\ MW.$

This is 1.265 GJ for five minutes, so that's 2.135 GJ for DE beam and hovering. There is a little more for gravitational potential and the less dense air, depending on their particular altitude, but it is a relatively small proportion. With the 18.8 GJ in supercapacitors they can fly with the wings and electric fan for ~400km with no load, so they could still fly for nearly 360km after allowing for hovering and DE beam output.

The ten 103-tonne shuttle drones needed 11.423 MW to hover, but if these had been out of range on the day, reducing the outer zone drones from 108 to 98 would not have significantly changed the outcome.

Atmospheric absorption was responsible for ~10% losses. The drones used holographic projection for cloaking, so that they would appear as cloud or sky, and their own noise was emitted out-of-phase for cancellation. This only increased the energy requirement by a few per cent. The anti-phase radiation for the few hundred Israelites' null zone required little additional energy.

And the Ephraimites asked Gideon, "Why have you treated us like this? Why didn't you call us when you went to fight Midian?" And they challenged him vigorously.

But he answered them, "What have I done now compared to you? Aren't the gleanings of Ephraim's grapes better than the vintage of Abiezer? Elohim has delivered the Midianite rulers - Oreb and Zeeb, the Midianite leaders, into your hands. What was I able to do compared to you?"

At this, their resentment against him subsided. When Gideon and his three hundred men, exhausted yet keeping up the pursuit, came to the Jordan they crossed it.

He said to the men of Succoth, "Please give my troops some bread; they are worn out, and I am still pursuing Zebah and Zalmunna, the kings of Midian."

But the princes of Succoth said, "Do you already have the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna in your possession? Why should we give bread to your troops?"

Then Gideon replied, "In that case, when Yahweh has delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into my hand, I will tear your flesh with desert thorns and briers."

From there he went up to Penuel and made the same request of them, but they answered as the men of Succoth had. And he said to the men of Penuel, "When I return in peace, I will break down this tower."

Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor with a force of about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of the armies of the eastern peoples. 120,000 swordsmen had fallen. Then Gideon went up by the route of the nomads east of Nobah and Jogbehah and attacked the unsuspecting army. And when Zebah and Zalmunna, the two kings of Midian, fled, he pursued them and captured them, routing their entire army.

Gideon, son of Joash, then returned from the battle by the Pass of Heres, and he captured a young man of Sukkoth and questioned him, and the young man described to him the princes of Sukkoth and the elders, 77 men.

Then Gideon came and said to the men of Sukkoth, "Here are Zebah and Zalmunna, about whom you taunted me, saying, 'Do you already have the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna in your possession? Why should we give bread to your exhausted men?' "

He took the elders of the city and taught the men of Sukkoth a lesson by punishing them with desert thorns and briers. And he pulled down the tower of Penuel and killed the men of the city.

Then he asked Zebah and Zalmunna, "What kind of men did you kill at Tabor?"

"Men like you," they answered, "each one with the bearing of a prince."

Gideon replied, "Those were my brothers, the sons of my mother. By Chay Yahweh, if you had spared their lives, I would not kill you."

Turning to Jether, his firstborn, he said, "Get up! Kill them!" But Jether did not draw his sword, because he was only a youth and was afraid.

Zebah and Zalmunna said, "Come, do it yourself, for as is the man, so is his strength." So Gideon stepped forward and killed them, and took the ornaments off their camels' necks.

The Israelites said to Gideon, "Rule over us, both you, your son and your grandson, for you have delivered us from the hand of Midian."

But Gideon told them, "I will not rule over you, nor will my son rule over you. Yahweh will rule over you."

And he said, "I do have one request, that each of you give me an earring from your share of the plunder." For it was the custom of the Ishmaelites to wear golden earrings. And they answered, "We will willingly give them." So they spread out a garment, and each of them threw a ring from his plunder onto it.

The weight of the golden earrings he asked for came to 1,700 shekels of gold, not counting the ornaments, the pendants, the purple coats on the kings of Midian, or the chains that were on their camels' necks.

Gideon made the gold into an ephod, which he placed in Ophrah, his city. But all Israel went whoring after it there, and it became a snare to Gideon and his family.

So Midian was subdued before the Israelites, and did not raise its head again. And the land had forty years of peace during the days of Gideon.

Jerub-Baal, son of Joash, went back to live in his own house. And Gideon had seventy sons of his own, for he had many wives. His concubine in Shechem also bore him a son, whom he named Abimelech.

Gideon, son of Joash, died at a good old age, and was buried in the tomb of his father Joash, in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

No sooner had Gideon died than the Israelites again went whoring after Baalim, and they made Baal-Berith their god. And fortunately, they did not remember Yahweh, their devil who posed as an "Elohim", who for his own selfish purposes had rescued them from the hands of some of their enemies, although Yahweh rewrote history and pretended he had saved them from all of their enemies, not simply when he felt like it.

The Israelites also failed to show any loyalty to the family of Jerub-Baal (that is, Gideon), in spite of the good things he had done for them.

Abimelech, son of Jerub-Baal, went to his mother's brothers in Shechem, and said to them and to all their clan, "Ask all the citizens of Shechem, 'Which is better for you, either that all seventy of Jerub-Baal's sons rule over you, or just one man?' Remember, I am your flesh and blood."

When the brothers repeated all this to the citizens of Shechem, they were inclined to follow Abimelech, for they said, "He is our brother."

They gave him seventy shekels of silver from the temple of Baal-Berith, with which Abimelech hired reckless scoundrels, who became his followers.

He went to his father's home in Ophrah, and on one stone murdered his seventy brothers, the sons of Jerub-Baal. But Jotham, the youngest son of Jerub-Baal, escaped by hiding.

Then all the citizens of Shechem and Beth Millo gathered beside the great terebinth tree at the pillar in Shechem, and they crowned Abimelech king.

When Jotham was told about this, he climbed up on the top of Mount Gerizim and shouted to them, "Listen to me, citizens of Shechem, so that Elohim might listen to you. One day the trees went out to anoint a king for themselves. They said to the olive tree, 'Be our king.' But the olive tree answered, 'Should I give up my oil, by which both gods and humans are honored, to hold sway over the trees?'

"Next, the trees said to the fig tree, 'Come and be our king.' But the fig tree replied, 'Should I give up my fruit, so good and sweet, to hold sway over the trees?'

"Then the trees said to the vine, 'Come and be our king.' But the vine answered, 'Should I give up my wine, which cheers both gods and humans, to hold sway over the trees?'

"Finally all the trees said to the thornbush, 'Come and be our king.' The thornbush said to the trees, 'If you really want to anoint me king over you, come and take refuge in my shade; but if not, then let fire come out of the thornbush and consume the cedars of Lebanon!'

"Have you acted honorably and in good faith by making Abimelech king? Have you been fair to Jerub-Baal and his family? Have you treated him as he deserves? Remember that my father fought for you and fearlessly

risked his life to deliver you from the hand of Midian. But today you have revolted against my father's family. You have murdered his seventy sons on a single stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his female slave, king over the citizens of Shechem because he is related to you.

"So have you acted honorably and in good faith toward Jerub-Baal and his family today? If you have, may Abimelech be your joy, and may you be his, too! But if you have not, let fire come out from Abimelech and consume you, the citizens of Shechem and Beth Millo, and let fire come out from you, the citizens of Shechem and Beth Millo, and consume Abimelech!"

Then Jotham fled, escaping to Beer, and he lived there, in fear of his brother Abimelech.

After Abimelech had governed Israel for three years, Elohim stirred up animosity between Abimelech and the citizens of Shechem so that they acted treacherously against Abimelech. No doubt Yahweh succeeded in beaming his dream transmitters into the brains of certain individuals, although in his legend he described it as having sent an "evil spirit". He did this in order that the crime against Jerub-Baal's seventy sons, the shedding of their blood, might be avenged on their brother Abimelech and on the rulers of Shechem, who had helped him murder his brothers.

And these rulers of Shechem set ambushers for him on the hilltops to rob everyone who passed by, and this was reported to Abimelech.

Now Gaal, son of Ebed, moved with his clan into Shechem, and its citizens put their confidence in him. After they had gone out into the fields and gathered the grapes and trodden them, they held a festival in the temple of their god. While they were eating and drinking, they cursed Abimelech.

Then Gaal said, "Who is Abimelech, and why should we Shechemites serve him? Isn't he Jerub-Baal's son, and isn't Zebul his deputy? Serve the family of Hamor, the father of Shechem! Why should we serve Abimelech? If only this people were under my command, then I would remove him."

And he said to Abimelech, "Come out with your whole army!"

When Zebul, ruler of the city, heard what Gaal said, he was very angry.

Under cover he sent messengers to Abimelech, saying, "Look, Gaal, son of Ebed, and his clan have come to Shechem, and they are stirring up the city against you. Now then, during the night, you and your men should come and lie in wait in the fields. In the morning at sunrise, attack the city. When Gaal and his men come out against you, seize the opportunity to attack them."

So Abimelech and all his troops set out by night, and took up concealed positions near Shechem in four groups.

Now Gaal, son of Ebed, had gone out and was standing at the entrance of the city gate just as Abimelech and his troops rose up out from their hiding place.

When Gaal saw them, he said to Zebul, "Look, people are coming down from the tops of the mountains!"

Zebul replied, "You are seeing the shadows of the mountains as men."

But Gaal spoke up again, and said, "Look, people are coming down from the central hill, and another column is coming from the direction of the Sorcerers' Terebinth Tree."

Then Zebul said to him, "Where is your mouth now, you who said, 'Who is Abimelech, and why should we serve him?' Aren't these the men you despised? Go out and fight them!"

So Gaal led out the citizens of Shechem and fought Abimelech.

Abimelech chased him all the way to the entrance of the gate, and many were killed or wounded as they fled.

Then Abimelech stayed in Arumah, and Zebul exiled Gaal and his clan out of Shechem.

The next day the people of Shechem went out to the fields, and this was reported to Abimelech. So he took his men, divided them into three companies, and set up an ambush in the fields. When he saw the people coming out of the city, he rose up and struck them.

Abimelech and the company with him rushed forward to a position at the entrance of the city gate. Then the other two companies rushed at all of those in the fields, and struck them down. All that day, Abimelech fought against the city until he had captured it, and he killed its people. Then he destroyed the city and scattered salt over it.

On hearing this, the citizens in the tower of Shechem went into the stronghold of the temple of the god Berith.

When Abimelech heard that they had assembled there, he and all his men went up Mount Zalmon. And he took an axe and cut down a bough from the brushwood, which he lifted to his shoulders. He ordered the men with him, "Quick! Do what you have seen me do!"

So every man cut his branch in the same way and followed Abimelech. They piled them against the stronghold, and set it on fire with the people still inside. So all the people in the tower of Shechem, about a thousand men and women, also died.

Then Abimelech went to Thebez, and he besieged it and captured it. Inside the city, however, was a strong tower, to which all the men and women, all the people of the city, had fled. They had locked themselves in and climbed up on the tower roof.

Abimelech went to the tower and attacked it. But as he approached the entrance to the tower to set it on fire, a woman dropped an upper millstone on his head and cracked his skull.

Hurriedly, he called to his armor-bearer, "Draw your sword and kill me, so that they can't say, 'A woman killed him.' " So his servant thrust him through, and he died. And when the Israelites saw that Abimelech was dead, they went home.

So, the wickedness that Abimelech had done to his father by murdering his seventy brothers was repaid by Yahweh. However, Yahweh could kill thousands, and in his twisted view he saw it as a virtue rather than wickedness. He also made the people of Shechem pay for all their wickedness. The "curse" of Jotham, son of Jerub-Baal, came on them.

After the time of Abimelek, a man of Issachar named Tola, son of Puah, the son of Dodo, rose to save Israel. He lived in Shamir, in the hill country of Ephraim. He judged Israel for twenty-three years; then he died, and was buried in Shamir.

He was followed by Jair of Gilead, who judged Israel for twenty-two years. He had thirty sons, who rode thirty donkey colts. And they had thirty cities in Gilead, which were called Havvoth Jair, cities of Jair. When Jair died, he was buried in Camon.

Again, the Israelites did evil in the eyes of Yahweh. They served Baalim, and the Ashtoreths, and the gods of Syria, Zidon, Moab, the Ammonites and the Philistines. And they forsook Yahweh and no longer served him.

And the anger of Yahweh burned hot against the Israelites, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines and the Ammonites, who that year shattered and crushed them. For eighteen years they oppressed all the Israelites on the east side of the Jordan in Gilead, the land of the Amorites. The Ammonites also crossed the Jordan to fight against Judah, Benjamin and Ephraim, so that Israel was in great distress.

Then the Israelites called out to Yahweh, saying, "We have sinned against you, forsaking our Elohim and serving Baalim too."

Yahweh replied, "Did I not deliver you from the Egyptians, the Amorites, the Ammonites, the Philistines, the Zidonians, the Amalekites and the Maonites when they oppressed you and you cried to me for help? But you have forsaken me and served other gods, so I will no longer save you. Go and call out to the gods you have chosen. Let them save you when you are in trouble!"

But the Israelites said to Yahweh, "We have sinned. Do with us whatever you think best, but please rescue us now."

Then they got rid of the foreign gods among them and served Yahweh. And he could no longer resist helping his useful idiots, whose job was to ruin humanity and stifle the progress of its civilization.

When the Ammonites were called to arms and camped in Gilead, the Israelites assembled and camped at Mizpah.

The people and the rulers of Gilead said to each other, "Whoever will take the lead in attacking the Ammonites will be head over all who live in Gilead."

Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty warrior. His father was Gilead; his mother was a prostitute.

Gilead's wife also bore him sons, and when they were grown up, they drove out Jephthah. They said to him, "You are not going to get any inheritance in our family, because you are the son of another woman."

So Jephthah fled from his brothers and settled in the land of Tob, where a gang of scoundrels gathered around him and followed him.

Some time later, when the Ammonites were fighting against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah from the land of Tob. And they said to him, "Come, be our captain, so we can fight the Ammonites."

Jephthah said to them, "Didn't you hate me and drive me from my father's house? Why do you come to me now, when you're in trouble?"

The elders of Gilead said to him, "This is why we have come back to you now, so that you can come with us to fight the Ammonites, and you will be head over all of us who live in Gilead."

Jephthah answered, "If you bring me back home to fight the Ammonites and Yahweh gives them to me, will I really be your head?"

The elders of Gilead replied, "Let Yahweh be witness between us, if we do not act in accordance with your words."

So Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them. And he repeated all his words before Yahweh in Mizpeh.

Then Jephthah sent messengers to the Ammonite king with the question: "What do you have against me that

you have attacked my country?"

The king of the Ammonites answered Jephthah's messengers, "When Israel came up out of Egypt, they took away my land from the Arnon to the Jabbok, all the way to the Jordan. So now give it back peaceably."

Jephthah sent back messengers to the Ammonite king, saying: "This is what Jephthah says: Israel did not take the land of Moab or the land of the Ammonites. But when they came up out of Egypt, Israel went through the wilderness to the Red Sea and on to Kadesh. Then Israel sent messengers to the king of Edom, saying, 'Give us permission to go through your country,' but the king of Edom would not listen. They sent also to the king of Moab, and he refused. So Israel stayed at Kadesh."

"Next they traveled through the wilderness, and bypassed the lands of Edom and Moab, passed along the eastern side of the country of Moab, and camped on the other side of the Arnon. They did not enter the territory of Moab, for the Arnon was its border."

"Then Israel sent messengers to Sihon, king of the Amorites, who ruled in Heshbon, and said to him, 'Let us pass through your country to our own place.' But Sihon did not trust Israel to pass through his territory. He mustered all his troops and camped at Jahaz and fought against Israel. And Yahweh Elohim of Israel delivered Sihon and his whole army into Israel's hands, and they struck them and defeated them. Israel took over all the land of the Amorites who lived in that country, capturing all of it from Arnon to the Jabbok, and from the wilderness to the Jordan. Now since Yahweh Elohim of Israel, has driven out the Amorites from before his people Israel, what right have you to take it over?"

This is a great example that sums up some of the problems with this band of rootless cosmopolitans whose diabolical behavior made them so despised, that they got themselves thrown out from just about any inhabited land where they were initially welcomed in by the host population.

What actually happened about three centuries previously, rather than Jephthah's deceptive version of events, is that the Israelites requested permission to travel through the land of Sihon, king of the Amorites, and he quite rightly refused. He was smart enough to understand that welcoming in a band of rootless marauders would not go well for his people. The general sequence of events, over the millennia, would go rather like this:

(i) A native population lives happily in their own land, which has been passed down to them by their ancestors over generations. (ii) Yahweh cultists come along with tales of woe, claiming "persecution", "discrimination", "annihilation", "extermination", etc., and are welcomed in by the benevolent hosts with open arms. (iii) In most cases the Yahweists gradually subvert the nation, bribing and blackmailing the leaders, and gaining power at the expense of the host population. (iv) Yahweists attain positions of power - political, media, education, health, legal, etc., and the nation is run to further the Yahweist agenda rather than for the benefit of the natives. Sometimes, as in the establishment of a fake country based on a hoax about, e.g., "gas chambers", the native population are slaughtered and ethnically cleansed over a period of decades. Other times, the cultists subvert the nation so that the landowners are weakened and replaced by others, who can be disposed of when they have outlived their usefulness. (v) The host population becomes aware of the damage done by the parasite, and expels them.

Then with the aid of their devil Yahweh, a mentally deranged Type II being who posed as a 'god', the Israelites defeated Sihon's forces when they got to Jahaz to defend their own land. The Israelites seized the land from Arnon to Jabbock, as far as the sons of Ammon. However, the border of the Ammonites was fortified, and they could not pass it. That was the only reason the Ammonites got to keep their land; they were too powerful for the Israelites. It was not because Moses had any moral principles such as live and let live.

Indeed, at that time, Israel took the cities of the Amorites and lived in them, including Heshbon and all its villages. Heshbon was the city of Sihon, king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab and taken all his land as far as Arnon.

Then Moses sent men to secretly spy on Jazer, and captured its villages and drove out the Amorites there.

Then they turned and went by the road of Bashan, and Og, king of Bashan, went out with all his army against them in battle at Edrei. And Yahweh delivered Og into the hands of Moses, who was told to do with him as Moses did to Sihon, king of the Amorites, who lived at Heshbon. After they struck Og and annihilated his people, and conquered their land, the Israelites pitched camp in the plains of Moab. And Balak saw everything that Israel had done to the Amorites. And the land of Moab was bitterly afraid, and distressed because of the Israelites. The Ammonites were also none too pleased about the invaders.

Sooner or later, any emerging civilization that endures will always come to the realization that the universe operates according to a set of physical laws, and supernatural events never occur. By definition, they are physically impossible. Yet for a time, the lifeforms may feel that it is fun to have their religions, their beliefs, and their faiths, and to engage in various pointless rituals, whether harmful or not. In the rare occasions that they feel that some 'god' has answered their prayers, this is of course an illusion and a consequence of the law of probabilities.

The only time on Earth when an entity more powerful than humans really did answer specific prayers of humans and act in some manner that benefited them, was when Yahweh answered the call, and aided his servants by smiting their enemies. But that was for his own selfish purposes, not because of any 'love' he had for those people. And Yahweh would not necessarily be there in the future. At such time, those silly enough to submit to him would find that their enemies were no longer being smitten, however much Yahweh worshipping they engaged in...

Jephthah, in his message to the Ammonite king, continued:

"Will you not take what your god Chemosh gives you to possess? Likewise, whatever Yahweh our Elohim has given us, we will possess. And now, are you any better than Balak, son of Zippor, king of Moab? Did he ever quarrel with Israel or fight against them? For three hundred years Israel occupied Heshbon, Aroer, the surrounding settlements and all the towns along the Arnon. Why didn't you retake them during that time? I have not wronged you, but you do me wrong by waging war against me. Let Yahweh judge this day between the Israelites and the Ammonites."

Just because an occupied people do not succeed in expelling occupation forces, whether over a period of eighty years or three hundred years, it does not legitimize the occupation, and the occupied people are justified in putting up a resistance, however much the cowardly occupiers whine about "terrorists" and "terrorism", etc..

Quite understandably, the king of Ammon paid no attention to the propaganda that Jephthah sent him.

Then Yahweh narrates it as if his 'spirit' came on Jephthah, who crossed Gilead and Manasseh, passed through Mizpah of Gilead, and from there advanced against the Ammonites.

And Jephthah made a rash vow to Yahweh, saying, "If you give the Ammonites into my hands, then whatever comes out of the door of my house to meet me when I return in triumph from the Ammonites will surely be Yahweh's, and I will sacrifice it as a burnt offering."

Then Jephthah went over to fight the Ammonites, and Yahweh gave them into his hands, with the aid of the DE beam transmitter on one of his drones.

And Jephthah struck twenty cities from Aroer to the vicinity of Minnith, as far as the Plain of the Vineyards, with an extremely terrible slaughter. Thus, Israel subdued Ammon, and their suspicions were demonstrably justified.

When Jephthah returned to his home in Mizpah, it came about that his daughter came out to meet him, dancing to the sound of drums. She was his only child.

When he saw her, he tore his clothes and cried, "Alas, my daughter! You have brought me down to my knees and I am devastated. I have made a vow to Yahweh that I cannot break."

And she replied, "My father, you have given your word to Yahweh. Do to me just as you promised, because on account of you Yahweh has avenged you of your enemies, the Ammonites. But grant me this one request. Give me two months to roam the hills and weep with my friends, because I will never marry."

"You may go," he said. And he let her go for two months. She and her friends went into the hills and lamented for she would never marry.

After the two months, she returned to her father, and he did to her as he had vowed. And she was a virgin. And it became a custom of the Israelites that each year the young women of Israel would go out for four days, to commemorate the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite.

And the men of Ephraim were summoned together, and they advanced towards Zaphon. They said to Jephthah, "Why did you go to fight the Ammonites without calling us to go with you? We're going to burn down your house with fire!"

Jephthah answered, "A man of feud have I been, I and my people with the Ammonites, and although I called, you did not deliver me out of their hands. When I saw that you would not help, I took my life in my hands and made the advance to fight the Ammonites, and Yahweh delivered them into my hands. Why then, have you come up today, to fight me?"

Jephthah then called together the men of Gilead and fought against Ephraim. The Gileadites struck Ephraim because they had said, "You Gileadites are fugitives from Ephraim and Manasseh."

The Gileadites captured the fords of the Jordan from the Ephraimites, and whenever a survivor of Ephraim said, "Let me cross over," the men of Gilead asked him, "Are you an Ephraimite?" If he replied, "No," they said, "Now say 'Shibboleth'." If he said, "Sibboleth", because he could not pronounce the word correctly, then they would seize him and kill him at the fords of the Jordan. Forty-two thousand Ephraimites were killed at that time.

So much for honor among thieves...

Jephthah judged Israel for six years. Then Jephthah the Gileadite died, and was buried in a city in Gilead.

After him, other judges included Ibzan of Bethlehem, who judged or led Israel for seven years, Elon the Zebulunite for ten years, and Abdon son of Hillel, from Pirathon, for eight years.

And the Israelites again committed evil in the eyes of Yahweh, and Yahweh delivered them into the hand of the Philistines for forty years.

A certain man of Zorah, named Manoah, from the clan of the Danites, had a wife who was barren and childless. The 'angel' of Yahweh, i.e., one of his robots, appeared to her and said, "You are barren and childless, but you are going to conceive, and you will give birth to a son. Now therefore, be sure that you drink neither wine nor fermented drink and that you do not eat anything unclean. You will conceive and have

a son whose head is never to be touched by a razor because the boy is to be a Nazarite, dedicated to Elohim from the womb. He will begin to deliver Israel out of the hands of the Philistines."

Then the woman went to her husband and told him, "A man of Elohim came to me, and his countenance was like an angel of Elohim, very awesome. I did not ask him where he came from, nor did he tell me his name. But he said to me, 'You will become pregnant and have a son. Now therefore, drink neither wine nor fermented drink, nor eat anything unclean, because the boy will be a Nazarite of Elohim from the womb until the day of his death'."

Then Manoah prayed to Yahweh, and he said, "Oh Adonai, let the man of Elohim whom you sent come again to us, to teach us how to bring up the boy who is to be born."

And Elohim heard Manoah, and his 'angel' came again to the woman as she sat in the field, but her husband Manoah was not with her.

The woman hurried to tell her husband, "He's here! The man who appeared to me the other day!"

Manoah got up and followed his wife. When he came to the man, he said, "Are you the man who spoke to my wife?"

"I am," he said.

So Manoah asked him, "When your words are fulfilled, what is to be the code of living for the boy, and what will be his undertaking?"

The 'angel' answered, "Your wife must do all that I have told her. She must not eat anything that comes from the grapevine, and wine or fermented drink she must not drink. And any unclean thing she must not eat. She must be mindful of everything I have commanded to her."

Manoah said to the 'angel', "We would like you to stay until we prepare a kid of the goats for you."

The robot replied, "Even though you detain me, I will not eat from your bread, and if you prepare a burnt offering, you must offer it up to Yahweh."

Then Manoah asked this 'angel', "What is your name, so that we may honor you when your word comes true?"

He replied, "Why do you ask my name like that, seeing that it is secret?"

Then Manoah took a kid of the goats, together with a meat offering, and sacrificed it on a rock to Yahweh. And as Manoah and his wife watched, it seemed to them that Yahweh did an amazing thing. As the flame blazed up from the altar towards the skies, the 'angel' ascended in the flame. Seeing this, Manoah and his wife fell with their faces to the ground.

One was explained by convection, and the fact that the heated products of combustion are less dense than air of ambient temperature. The other was explained by the fact that electromagnetism is a far stronger force than gravity, which was demonstrated by the robots and Type II beings having an antimatter generator and a charge globe within a vacuum sphere in their torso, that could be charged up to a little more than 7 Coulombs.

When Yahweh's envoy did not show himself again to Manoah and his wife, Manoah realized that it was related to Yahweh. "We will surely die, because we have seen Elohim!", he said to his wife.

But his wife answered, "If Yahweh had meant to kill us, he would not have accepted a burnt offering and a meat offering from our hands, nor shown us all these things, nor told us this."

The woman gave birth to a boy and named him Samson. He grew, and Yahweh supposedly "blessed" him. And the 'Spirit' of Yahweh began to stir him while he was in the Camp of Dan, between Zorah and Eshtaol.

Samson went down to Timnath, and saw there a young Philistine woman. When he returned, he said to his father and mother, "I have seen a Philistine woman in Timnath. Now then, get her for me as my wife."

His father and mother replied, "Isn't there an acceptable woman among the daughters of your brothers, or among all our people? Must you go to the uncircumcised Philistines to get a wife?"

But Samson, being wise for an Israelite, said to his father, "Get her for me. For she is good in my eyes."

But his parents did not know that it was from Yahweh, who was seeking an opportunity to move against the Philistines; for at that time they had dominion over Israel.

Samson went down to Timnath together with his father and mother. As they approached the vineyards of Timnah, suddenly a young lion came roaring toward him. And the 'Spirit' of Yahweh came powerfully upon him, so that he tore the lion apart with his bare hands as he might have torn a young goat. But he told neither his father nor his mother what he had done.

The lion had been fatally wounded by the DE beam from one of Yahweh's overhead drones, as Yahweh was watching events play out on the ground.

Then Samson went down and talked with the woman, and she pleased him well.

Some time later, when he went back to marry her, he turned aside to look at the lion's carcass, and in it he saw a swarm of bees and some honey. He scooped out the honey with his hands and ate as he went along. When he rejoined his parents, he gave them some, and they ate it, too. But he did not tell them that he had taken the honey from the lion carcass.

Now his father went down to see the woman. And there Samson held a feast, as was customary for young men.

When the people saw him, they chose thirty men to be his companions.

"Let me tell you a riddle," Samson said to them. "If you can give me the answer within the seven days of the feast, I will give you thirty linen garments and thirty sets of clothes. But if you cannot explain it to me, you must give me thirty linen garments and thirty sets of clothes."

And they said to him, "Tell us your riddle, so that we can hear it."

He replied, "Out of the eater, something to eat; out of the strong, something sweet."

For three days they could not give the answer.

On the fourth day, they said to Samson's wife, "Coax your husband into explaining the riddle for us, or we will burn you and your father's household with fire. Did you invite us here to steal our property?"

Then Samson's wife wept in front of him, crying, "You only hate me, and do not love me. You have put out a riddle to the sons of my people, but you have not explained it to me."

And he said, "Look now, I haven't even explained it to my father or mother, so why should I explain it to

you?"

And she wept in front of him for the rest of the feast. Then on the seventh day he finally told her, because she continued to press him. She in turn explained the riddle to her people.

Before sunset on the seventh day the men of the town said to him, "What is sweeter than honey? What is stronger than a lion?"

Samson said to them, "If you had not plowed with my heifer, you would not have solved my riddle."

Then the 'Spirit' of Yahweh came powerfully upon him. He went down to Ashkelon, killed thirty of their men, stripped them of everything and gave their clothes to those who had explained the riddle. Burning with anger, he returned to his father's home. And Samson's wife was given to one of his companions who had attended him at the feast.

And so, although Samson was smarter than his parents - with a little help from Yahweh's dream transmitters, he was certainly not a likeable character.

Later on, at the time of wheat harvest, Samson took a young goat and went to visit his wife. He said, "Let me go into my wife in the inner room." But her father would not allow him to go in.

"I was so sure you hated her," he said, "that I gave her to your companion. Isn't her younger sister more attractive? Take her instead."

Samson said to them, "This time I have a right to get even with the Philistines; I will really harm them."

And he went out and caught three hundred jackals, and tied them tail to tail in pairs. He then fastened a torch to every pair of tails. Then he lit the torches, and let the jackals loose in the standing corn of the Philistines. He burned up the shocks and standing corn, together with the vineyards and olive groves.

When the Philistines asked, "Who did this?" they were told, "Samson, the Timnite's son-in-law, because he took his wife and gave her to his companion." So the Philistines went up and burned her and her father with fire.

Samson said to them, "Since you have done this, I surely will take revenge on you, and then I will cease."

And he struck them hip and thigh viciously, and slaughtered many of them. Then he went down and stayed in a cave in the rock of Etam.

The Philistines went up and camped in Judah, spreading out near Lehi.

The men of Judah asked, "Why have you come to fight us?"

"We have come to bind Samson," they answered, "to do to him as he did to us."

Then three thousand men from Judah went down to the cave in the rock of Etam, and said to Samson, "Don't you realize that the Philistines are rulers over us? What have you done to us?"

He answered, "I merely did to them what they did to me."

They said to him, "We've come to tie you up and hand you over to the Philistines."

Samson said, "Swear to me that you won't kill me yourselves."

And they replied, "No, but we will bind you securely, and deliver you over to them, but we will not kill you." So they bound him with two new ropes, and led him up from the rock.

As he approached Lehi, the Philistines came toward him shouting. The 'Spirit' of Yahweh came powerfully upon him. The ropes on his arms became like charred flax burning with fire, and the bindings dropped from his hands.

Yahweh's drone was initially 500m overhead with active noise cancellation and holographic cloaking. When it was time to cut the ropes, it briefly descended to 100m, hovering for a few seconds. The DE beam was very tightly focused into a spot of a few mm; the narrow beam burnt the ropes without burning Samson's arms, since the intensity gradient over 1-2 cm was enormous. At 1.5 micrometers the wavelength was strongly absorbed by rope, but poorly absorbed by human skin.

Finding a fresh jawbone of a donkey, he grabbed it and struck down a thousand men. They were in fact killed by the same drone's directed energy beam, which was then set to higher power and covering a much wider area.

Then Samson said, "With a donkey's jawbone, I have made donkeys of them. With a donkey's jawbone, I have killed a thousand men."

When he finished speaking, he threw away the jawbone; and the place was called Jawbone Height.

Because he was very thirsty, he called out to Yahweh, "You have given your servant this great victory. Must I now die of thirst and fall into the hands of the uncircumcised?"

Then Elohim split open a hollow place in Lehi, and water came out of it. Yahweh's robots had found a spring and sealed it up, and then Yahweh's DE beam targeted it as Samson called out to Yahweh.

When Samson drank, his strength and courage returned, and he revived. So the spring was called Spring of the Caller, and it remained there in Lehi for years.

And Samson judged Israel for twenty years in the days of the Philistines.

One day Samson went to Gaza, where he saw a prostitute, and he went into her.

The people of Gaza were told, "Samson has come here!" So they surrounded the place, and lay in wait for him all night at the city gate. They made no move during the night, saying, "At dawn we will kill him."

But Samson lay there only until midnight. Then he got up and took hold of the doors of the city gate, together with the two posts, and tore them loose, bar and all. He lifted them to his shoulders and carried them to the top of the hill that faces Hebron.

Some time later, he fell in love with a woman in the Valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah.

The rulers of the Philistines went to her, and said, "See if you can entice him into showing you the secret of his great strength, and how we might overpower him, so that we can tie him up and subdue him. Each one of us will give you eleven hundred shekels of silver."

So Delilah said to Samson, "Tell me the secret of your great strength, and what you might be bound with to subdue you."

Samson answered her, "If anyone ties me with seven green cords that have never been dried, then I will be weak, like any other man."

Then the rulers of the Philistines brought her seven green cords that had never been dried, and she tied him with them.

With men hidden in the room and lying in wait, she called to him, "Samson, the Philistines are upon you!" But he snapped the cords as easily as a piece of string snaps when it comes close to a flame. So the secret of his strength was not discovered.

Then Delilah said to Samson, "You have mocked me, and lied to me. Come now, tell me how you can be bound."

He said, "If anyone ties me securely with new ropes that have never been used, I'll become as weak as any other man."

So Delilah took new ropes and tied him with them. Then, with men hidden in the room, she called to him, "Samson, the Philistines are upon you!" But he snapped the ropes off his arms as if they were threads.

Delilah then said to Samson, "All this time you have been making a fool of me and lying to me. Tell me how you can be tied."

He replied, "If you weave the seven locks of my head into the fabric on the loom." And while he was sleeping, Delilah took the seven locks of his head, wove them into the fabric, and fastened it with a peg of the loom. Again she called to him, "Samson, the Philistines are upon you!" He awoke from his sleep and pulled out the peg and the loom, with the fabric.

Then she said to him, "How can you say, 'I love you,' when your heart is not with me? This is the third time you have mocked me and have not told me the secret of your great strength."

With such nagging she prodded him day after day until he was sick to death of it. And so he told her everything. "No razor has ever been used on my head," he said, "because I have been a Nazarite dedicated to Elohim from my mother's womb. If my head were shaved, my strength would leave me, and I would become as weak as any other man."

When Delilah saw that he had told her everything, she sent word to the rulers of the Philistines, "Come back once more; he has told me everything." So the rulers of the Philistines returned with the silver in their hands.

After putting him to sleep on her lap, she called for someone to shave off the seven locks of his hair, and she began to torment him, and his strength went from him, and so began to subdue him. And his strength left him.

Then she called out, "Samson, the Philistines are upon you!" He awoke from his sleep and thought, "I'll go out as before and shake myself free." But he did not know that Yahweh had left him.

Then the Philistines seized him, gouged out his eyes and took him down to Gaza. Binding him with bronze shackles, they set him to grinding grain in the prison house. However, the hair on his head began to grow again after it had been shaved.

Now the rulers of the Philistines assembled to offer a great sacrifice to Dagon their god and to celebrate, saying, "Our god has delivered Samson, our enemy, into our hands."

When the people saw him, they praised their god, saying, "Our god has delivered our enemy into our hands, the one who laid waste our land and killed many of us."

While they were in high spirits, they shouted, "Bring out Samson to entertain us." So they called Samson out

of the prison, and he performed for them, and they set him between the pillars.

Samson said to the servant who held his hand, "Let me feel the pillars that support the temple, so that I may lean on them."

Now the temple was crowded with men and women; all the rulers of the Philistines were there, and on the roof were about three thousand men and women watching Samson perform.

Then Samson prayed to Yahweh, "Adonai Yahweh, remember me please, and strengthen me just one more time, oh Elohim, so that I might take vengeance on the Philistines for my two eyes."

Then Samson reached toward the two central pillars on which the temple stood. Bracing himself against them, his right hand on the one and his left hand on the other, he said, "Let my body die with the Philistines!"

Then he pushed with all his might, and down came the temple on the rulers and all the people in it. Of course, it was Yahweh's DE beam that destroyed the pillars. But Samson had now outlived his usefulness to Yahweh, who was only too pleased to kill Samson along with thousands of Philistines. And the legend held that Samson killed many more when he died than while he lived.

Then Samson's brothers and his father's whole family went down to get him. They brought him back and buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol in the tomb of Manoah his father. He had judged Israel for twenty years.

Chapter VIII - 1 Samuel

There was a certain man of Ramathaim, a Zuphite from the hill country of Ephraim, whose name was Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephraimite. He had two wives; one called Hannah and the other Peninnah. Peninnah had children, but Hannah had none.

Year after year this man went up from his town to worship and sacrifice to Yahweh in Shiloh, where Hophni and Phinehas, the two sons of Eli, were priests of Yahweh. Whenever the day came for Elkanah to sacrifice, he would give portions of the meat to his wife Peninnah and to all her sons and daughters. But to Hannah he gave a double portion because he loved her, and Yahweh had closed her womb. Because Yahweh had closed Hannah's womb, her rival kept provoking her in order to irritate her.

This went on year after year. Whenever Hannah went up to the House of Yahweh, her rival provoked her till she wept and would not eat. Her husband Elkanah would say to her, "Hannah, why are you weeping? Why don't you eat? Why are you downhearted? Don't I mean more to you than ten sons?"

Once when they had finished eating and drinking in Shiloh, Hannah stood up. Now Eli the priest was sitting on his chair by the doorpost of the Temple of Yahweh. In her deep anguish Hannah prayed to Yahweh, weeping bitterly. And she made a vow, saying, "Yahweh Sabaioth, if you will only look on the affliction of your handmaid and remember me, and not forget your handmaid but give her a son, then I will give him to Yahweh for all the days of his life, and no razor will ever come on his head."

As she kept on praying before Yahweh, Eli observed her mouth. Hannah was praying in her heart, and her lips were moving, but her voice was not heard. Eli thought she was drunk and said to her, "How long are you going to stay drunk? Put away your wine."

"Not so, my lord," Hannah replied, "I am a woman of sorrowful spirit. I have not been drinking wine or beer; I was pouring out my soul before Yahweh. Do not count your handmaid for a wicked woman; I have been praying here out of my great anguish and grief."

Eli answered, "Go in peace, and may the Elohim of Israel grant you what you have asked of him."

She said, "May your handmaid find favor in your eyes." Then she went her way and ate something, and her countenance was no longer downcast.

Early the next morning they arose and worshiped before Yahweh, and then returned to their home at Ramah. Elkanah made love to his wife Hannah, and Yahweh remembered her.

And so in the course of time Hannah conceived, and gave birth to a son. She named him Samuel, saying, "Because I have asked for him from Yahweh."

When her husband Elkanah went up with all his family to offer the annual sacrifice to Yahweh and to fulfill his vow, Hannah did not go. She said to her husband, "After the boy is weaned, I will take him and present him before Yahweh, and he will live there in perpetuity."

"Do what seems best to you," her husband Elkanah told her. "Stay here until you have weaned him; only may Yahweh make good his word." So the woman stayed at home and nursed her son until she had weaned him.

After he was weaned, she took the boy with her, along with a three-year-old bull, an ephah of flour and a skinbottle of wine, and brought him to the House of Yahweh at Shiloh, and the child was young.

When the bullock had been sacrificed, they brought the boy to Eli, and she said to him, "Pardon me, my lord. As surely as you live, I am the woman who stood here beside you praying to Yahweh. I prayed for this child, and Yahweh has granted me what I asked of him, and on account of that, I give him to Yahweh. For his whole life he will be given over to Yahweh." And he worshiped Yahweh there.

Then Hannah prayed, in an astonishingly naive exhibition of devil-worshiping, saying nonsense such as, "My heart rejoices in Yahweh; in Yahweh my horn is lifted high. My mouth boasts over my enemies, for I delight in your deliverance. There is no one holy like Yahweh; there is no one besides you; there is no Rock like our Elohim..."

Then Elkanah went home to Ramah, but the boy ministered before Yahweh under Eli the priest.

Eli's sons were said to be scoundrels; they had no regard for Yahweh. Straightaway, that propelled them into the upper echelons of relatively worthy human beings.

Now it was the practice of the priests that, whenever any of the people offered a sacrifice, the priest's servant would come with a three-pronged fork in his hand while the meat was being boiled, and would plunge the fork into the pan or kettle or caldron or pot. Whatever the fork brought up the priest would take for himself. This is how they treated all the Israelites who came to Shiloh.

But even before the fat was burned, the priest's servant would come and say to the person who was sacrificing, "Give the priest some meat to roast; he won't accept boiled meat from you, but only raw."

If the person said to him, "Let the fat be burned first, and then take whatever you want," the servant would answer, "No, hand it over now; if you don't, I'll take it by force."

This sin of the young men was very grievous before Yahweh, for they were treating Yahweh's offering with contempt.

But now Samuel was ministering before Yahweh, a boy wearing a linen ephod. Each year his mother made him a little robe and took it to him when she went up with her husband to offer the annual sacrifice. Eli would bless Elkanah and his wife, saying, "May Yahweh give you children by this woman to take the place of the

one she prayed for and gave to Yahweh." Then they would go home.

And Yahweh visited Hannah, so that she gave birth to three sons and two daughters. Meanwhile, the boy Samuel grew up in the presence of Yahweh.

Now Eli, who was very old, heard about everything his sons were doing to all Israel and how they slept with the women who served at the entrance to the tent of meeting. So he said to them, "Why do you do such things? For I hear from all the people about these wicked deeds of yours. No, my sons; the report I hear is not good. You make Yahweh's people transgress. If one person sins against another, Elohim may judge the offender; but if anyone sins against Yahweh, who will intercede for him?" His sons, however, did not listen to their father's rebuke, for Yahweh intended to kill them.

And the boy Samuel continued to grow in stature and in favor with Yahweh and with people.

Now a man of Elohim came to Eli and said to him, "Yahweh says this: 'Did I not clearly reveal myself to your ancestor's family when they were in Egypt under Pharaoh? I chose your ancestor out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to make offerings on my altar, to burn incense, and to wear an ephod in my presence. I also gave your ancestor's family all the food offerings presented by the Israelites. Why do you scorn my sacrifice and offering that I prescribed for my dwelling? Why do you honor your sons more than me by fattening yourselves on the choice parts of every offering made by my people Israel?' "

Naturally, Yahweh omitted to have the robot mention how Yahweh had killed Eli's ancestors, such as Aaron, Aaron's two sons Nadab and Abihu, and even Moses. He did not reveal that the whole business of sacrificing animals only came about because of Yahweh's bizarre addiction to the smell of blood, meat, and burning animal fats.

The robot posing as 'angel' continued, "Therefore Yahweh Elohim of Israel, declares, 'I promised that members of your family would minister before me forever.' But now Yahweh declares: 'Far be it from me! Those who honor me I will honor, but those who despise me will be disdained. As you see, the days will come when I will cut your arm off, and the arm of your priestly house, so that no one in it will reach old age, and you will see distress in my dwelling. Although good will be done to Israel, no one in your family line will ever reach old age. Every one of you that I do not cut off from serving at my altar I will spare only to destroy your sight and grieve your heart, and all your descendants will die in the prime of life. And what happens to your two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, will be a sign to you; they will both die on the same day. I will raise up for myself a faithful priest, who will do according to what is in my heart and mind. I will firmly establish his priestly house, and they will minister before my anointed one always. Then everyone left in your family will come and bow down before him for a piece of silver and a loaf of bread and plead, "Appoint me to some priestly office so I can have food to eat." ' "

The boy Samuel ministered before Yahweh under Eli. In those days the word of Yahweh was rare; there were not many visions. One night Eli, whose eyes were becoming so weak that he could barely see, was lying down in his usual place. The lamp of Elohim had not yet gone out, and Samuel was lying down in the Temple of Yahweh, where the Ark of Elohim was. Then Yahweh called Samuel. Samuel answered, "Here I am." And he ran to Eli and said, "Here I am, for you called me." But Eli said, "I did not call; go back and lie down." So he went and lay down.

Again Yahweh called, "Samuel!" And Samuel got up and went to Eli and said, "Here I am; you called me." "My son," Eli said, "I did not call; go back and lie down." Now Samuel did not yet know Yahweh: The word of Yahweh had not yet been revealed to him.

A third time Yahweh called, "Samuel!" And Samuel got up and went to Eli and said, "Here I am; you called me." Then Eli realized that Yahweh was calling the boy. So Eli told Samuel, "Go and lie down, and if he calls

you, say, 'Speak, Yahweh, for your servant is listening.' " So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

Yahweh came and stood there, calling as at the other times, "Samuel! Samuel!" Then Samuel said, "Speak, for your servant is listening."

And Yahweh said to Samuel: "See, I am about to do something in Israel that will make the ears of everyone who hears about it tingle. At that time I will carry out against Eli everything I spoke against his family, from beginning to end. For I told him that I would judge his family forever because of the sin he knew about; his sons blasphemed Elohim, and he failed to restrain them. Therefore I swore to the house of Eli, 'The guilt of Eli's house will never be atoned for by sacrifice or offering.' "

This was not actually Yahweh, but one of his robots. However, the robot's audio and visual signals were being transmitted to Yahweh, who could see and hear the boy's responses in real time.

Samuel lay down until morning and then opened the doors of the house of Yahweh. He was afraid to tell Eli the vision, but Eli called him and said, "Samuel, my son." Samuel answered, "Here I am."

"What was it he said to you?" Eli asked. "Do not hide it from me. May Elohim deal with you, be it ever so severely, if you hide from me anything he told you." So Samuel told him everything, hiding nothing from him.

Then Eli said, "He is Yahweh; let him do what is good in his eyes."

Yahweh was with Samuel as he grew up, and he let none of Samuel's words fall to the ground. And all Israel from Dan to Beersheba recognized that Samuel was confirmed as a prophet of Yahweh. Yahweh continued to appear at Shiloh, and there he revealed himself to Samuel through his word. And Samuel's word came to all Israel.

Now the Israelites went out to fight against the Philistines. The Israelites camped at Ebenezer, and the Philistines at Aphek. The Philistines deployed their forces against Israel, and as the battle spread, Israel was struck by the Philistines, who killed about 4,000 of them on the battlefield.

When the soldiers returned to camp, the elders of Israel asked, "Why did Yahweh bring defeat on us today before the Philistines? Let us bring the Ark of the Covenant of Yahweh from Shiloh, so that when it comes among us it can save us from the hand of our enemies."

So the people sent men to Shiloh, and they brought back the Ark of the Covenant of Yahweh Sabaioth, who dwelt between the cherubim. And Eli's two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the Ark of the Covenant of Elohim.

When the Ark of the Covenant came into the camp, all Israel raised such a great shout that the ground shook. Hearing the uproar, the Philistines asked, "What's all this shouting in the Hebrew camp?" When they learned that the Ark of Yahweh had come into the camp, the Philistines were afraid, for they said, "Elohim has come into the camp." And they said, "Woe to us! For nothing like this has happened before. Woe to us! Who will deliver us from the hand of these mighty Elohims? They are the Elohims who struck the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness. Be strong, Philistines! Be men, or you will become servants to the Hebrews, as they have been to you. Be men, and fight!"

So the Philistines fought, and the Israelites were struck, and every man fled to his tent. There was a very great slaughter, for Israel lost 30,000 foot soldiers. The Ark of Elohim was captured, and Eli's two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, were killed.

As the Ark was being taken, it went into its Assisted Carry mode, making it very easy for the Philistines to

move it. Yahweh had already decided he would teach Israel a lesson, and did not lay a finger to save them. The hapless Israelis found that mutilating themselves, carrying out pointless retarded rituals, making sacrifices to appease their devil whom they misidentified as a 'god', etc., was not sufficient to curb his wrath. Give a devil an inch, and he'll take a mile. Eli's two sons were killed by the Philistines, but if they had not been, then Yahweh would have killed them both with one of his drones.

That same day a Benjamite ran from the battle line and went to Shiloh with his clothes torn and dust on his head. When he arrived, there was Eli sitting on his chair by the side of the road, watching, for his heart trembled with anxiety because of the Ark of Elohim. When the man entered the town and told what had happened, the whole town sent up a cry.

Eli heard the outcry and asked, "What is the meaning of this uproar?" The man hurried over to Eli, who was ninety-eight years old and whose eyes had failed so that he could not see.

He told Eli, "I have just come from the battle line; I fled from it this very day."

Eli asked, "What happened, my son?"

The man who brought the news replied, "Israel fled before the Philistines, and the army has suffered heavy losses. Also your two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the Ark of Elohim has been captured."

When he mentioned the Ark of Elohim, Eli fell backward off his chair by the side of the gate. His neck was broken and he died, for he was an old man, and he was heavy. He had led Israel for forty years.

His daughter-in-law, the wife of Phinehas, was pregnant and near the time of delivery. When she heard the news that the Ark of Elohim had been captured and that her father-in-law and her husband were dead, she went into labor and gave birth, but was overcome by her labor pains. And she was dying, but the women attending her said, "Don't despair, for you have given birth to a son." But she did not respond or pay any attention.

Then as she died, she named the boy Ichabod, saying, "The glory has departed from Israel, for the Ark of Elohim has been captured."

After the Philistines had captured the Ark of Elohim, they took it from Ebenezer to Ashdod. Then they carried the Ark into Dagon's temple and set it beside Dagon. When the people of Ashdod rose early the next day, there was Dagon, fallen on his face on the ground before the Ark of Yahweh! They took Dagon and put him back in his place.

But the following morning when they rose, there was Dagon, fallen on his face on the ground before the Ark of Yahweh! His head and hands had been broken off and were lying on the threshold; only his body remained. And because of that, it became customary that neither the priests of Dagon nor any others who enter Dagon's temple at Ashdod would step on the threshold.

One of Yahweh's robots had been going into Dagon's temple each night to check out the condition of the Ark, and had indulged in a little vandalism.

Yahweh's hand was heavy on the people of Ashdod and its vicinity; he brought devastation on them and afflicted them with tumors.

The robot was flying around at night killing random people with a supercapacitor gun, and also had a 40kg wearable LENR device to recharge the gun. In what was a repeat of Yahweh's "boils and sores" plague on the Egyptians, the $^{35}Cl + n \rightarrow {}^{35}S + p^{+} + 0.5$ MeV reaction generated sulfur^{35} as a waste product, which has a half-life of 87.37 days, and emits low-energy beta particles up to 167 keV, which produce shallow ulcers on

the skin. Yahweh didn't intend that the Philistines would keep the Ark for more than a matter of months, but he thought it would be fun to kill some of them and to conduct some more medical experiments.

When the people of Ashdod saw what was happening, they said, "The Ark of the Elohim of Israel must not stay here with us, because his hand is heavy on us and on Dagon our Elohim."

So they called together all the rulers of the Philistines and asked them, "What shall we do with the Ark of the Elohim of Israel?" They answered, "Have the Ark of the Elohim of Israel moved to Gath." So they moved the Ark of the Elohim of Israel.

But after they had moved it, Yahweh's hand was against that city with a terrible destruction, throwing it into a great panic. He afflicted the people of the city, both young and old, with an outbreak of tumors. Multiple robots were killing people each night with supercapacitor guns, and the LENR device was deliberately used in the most heavily populated areas.

So they sent the Ark of Elohim to Ekron. As the Ark of Elohim was entering Ekron, the people of Ekron cried out, "They have brought the Ark of the Elohim of Israel around to us to kill us and our people." So they called together all the rulers of the Philistines and said, "Send the Ark of the Elohim of Israel away; let it go back to its own place, or it will kill us and our people."

For death had filled the city with panic; Elohim's hand was very heavy on it. Those who did not die were afflicted with tumors, and the outcry of the city went up to heaven.

When the Ark of Yahweh had been in Philistine territory for seven months, the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners and said, "What shall we do with the Ark of Yahweh? Tell us how we should send it back to its place."

They answered, "If you return the Ark of the Elohim of Israel, do not send it back to him without a gift; by all means send a guilt offering to him. Then you will be healed, and you will know why his hand has not been lifted from you."

The Philistines asked, "What guilt offering should we send to him?"

They replied, "Five gold tumors and five gold rats, which is the number of the Philistine rulers. For the same plague has struck both you and your rulers. Make models of the tumors and of the rats that are destroying the country, and give glory to Israel's Elohim. Perhaps he will lift his hand from you and your Elohims and your land. Why do you harden your hearts as the Egyptians and Pharaoh did? When Israel's Elohim dealt harshly with them, did they not send the Israelites out so they could go on their way?

"Now then, get a new cart ready, with two milking cows that have never been yoked. Hitch the cows to the cart, but take their calves away and pen them up. Take the Ark of Yahweh and put it on the cart, and in a chest beside it put the gold objects you are sending back to him as a guilt offering. Send it on its way, and let it go, but watch. If it goes up to its own territory, toward Beth Shemesh, then Yahweh has brought this great disaster on us. But if it does not, then we will know that it was not his hand that struck us, but that it happened to us by chance."

So they did this. They took two such cows and hitched them to the cart, and penned up their calves. They placed the Ark of Yahweh on the cart and along with it the chest containing the golden rats and the models of the tumors. Then the cows went straight up toward Beth Shemesh, keeping on the road and lowing all the way; they did not turn to the right or to the left. The rulers of the Philistines followed them as far as the border of Beth Shemesh.

Now the people of Beth Shemesh were harvesting their wheat in the valley, and when they looked up and saw

the Ark, they rejoiced at the sight. The cart came to the field of Joshua of Beth Shemesh, and there it stopped beside a large rock. The people chopped up the wood of the cart and sacrificed the cows as a burnt offering to Yahweh. The Levites took down the Ark of Yahweh, together with the chest containing the gold objects, and placed them on the large rock. On that day the people of Beth Shemesh offered burnt offerings and made many sacrifices to Yahweh.

The five rulers of the Philistines saw all this and then returned that same day to Ekron.

These are the gold tumors the Philistines sent as a guilt offering to Yahweh, one each for Ashdod, Gaza, Ashkelon, Gath and Ekron. And the number of the golden rats was according to the number of Philistine towns belonging to the five rulers, the fortified towns with their country villages. The large rock on which the Levites set the Ark of Yahweh was a witness over the centuries in the field of Joshua of Beth Shemesh.

But Elohim struck down some of the inhabitants of Beth Shemesh, putting seventy of them to death because they looked into the Ark of Yahweh. The people mourned because of the heavy blow Yahweh had dealt them.

Dozens were killed whilst the Ark was in Assisted Carry mode, since they strayed into the unshielded area beneath the Ark, and were subjected to the electrical field of 15.6 GV/m, which was the sum of V_Ground and V_Ark, the negative voltage of the charge that the painter beam was spraying on the ground, and the negative voltage within the Ark robot's internal vacuum sphere, respectively.

And the people of Beth Shemesh asked, "Who can stand in the presence of this apart from Yahweh Elohim, and to whom will the Ark go up from here?" Then they sent messengers to the people of Kirjath Jearim, saying, "The Philistines have returned the Ark of Yahweh. Come down and take it up to your town."

So the men of Kirjath Jearim came and took up the Ark of Yahweh. They brought it to Abinadab's house on the hill and dedicated Eleazar his son to guard the Ark of Yahweh. The Ark remained at Kirjath Jearim a long time; twenty years in all. And all the people of Israel turned back to Yahweh.

Then Samuel said to all the Israelites, "If you are returning to Yahweh with all your hearts, then rid yourselves of the foreign Elohims and the Ashtoreths and commit yourselves to Yahweh and serve him only, and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines." So the Israelites put away their Baals and Ashtoreths, and served Yahweh only.

Then Samuel said, "Assemble all Israel at Mizpeh, and I will pray to Yahweh for you."

When they had assembled at Mizpeh, they drew water and poured it out before Yahweh. On that day they fasted and there they confessed, "We have sinned against Yahweh." Now Samuel was serving as Israel's judge or leader at Mizpeh.

When the Philistines heard that Israel had assembled at Mizpeh, the rulers of the Philistines came up to attack them. When the Israelites heard of it, they were afraid because of the Philistines. They said to Samuel, "Do not stop calling out to Yahweh our Elohim for us, that he may save us from the hand of the Philistines."

Then Samuel took a suckling lamb and sacrificed it as a whole burnt offering to Yahweh. He called out to Yahweh on Israel's behalf, and Yahweh heard him, only too pleased to satisfy his cravings for the smell of roast lamb.

While Samuel was sacrificing the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to engage Israel in battle. But that day Yahweh thundered with loud thunder against the Philistines, and threw them into such a panic and confusion that they were routed before the Israelites. The men of Israel rushed out of Mizpeh and pursued the Philistines, slaughtering them along the way to a point below Beth Kar.

Yahweh was using his DE beam in non-lethal mode, directed to modulate the brainwaves of the Philistines. As an added touch, his parametric speakers were broadcasting the sound of thunder, so that it appeared to be coming from the ground occupied by the Philistines.

Then Samuel took a stone and erected it between Mizpeh and Shen. He named it Ebenezer, saying, "Thus far Yahweh has helped us."

So the Philistines were subdued and they stopped invading Israel's territory. Throughout Samuel's lifetime, the hand of Yahweh was against the Philistines.

The towns from Ekron to Gath that the Philistines had captured from Israel were restored to Israel, and Israel delivered all the neighboring territories from the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

Samuel continued as Israel's leader or judge, all the days of his life. From year to year he went on a circuit from Bethel to Gilgal to Mizpeh, judging Israel in all those places. But he always went back to Ramah, where his home was, and there he also judged for Israel. And he built an altar there to Yahweh.

When Samuel grew old, he appointed his sons as Israel's leaders. The name of his firstborn was Joel and the name of his second was Abijah, and they served at Beersheba. But his sons did not follow his ways. They turned aside after dishonest gain, and accepted bribes and perverted justice. So all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah.

They said to him, "You are old, and your sons do not follow your ways; now appoint a king to rule over us, such as all the other nations have." But when they said, "Give us a king to rule over us," this displeased Samuel, so he prayed to Yahweh.

And Yahweh told him: "Listen to all that the people are saying to you; it is not you they have rejected, but they have rejected me, so that I should not reign over them. As they have done from the day I brought them up out of Egypt until this day, forsaking me and serving other Elohims, so they are doing to you. Now listen to them; but warn them solemnly and let them know what the king who will reign over them will claim as his rights."

Samuel told all the words of Yahweh to the people who were asking him for a king. He said, "This is what the king who will reign over you will claim as his rights: He will take your sons and make them serve with his chariots and horses, and they will run in front of his chariots. Some he will assign to be captains of thousands and captains of fifties, and others to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and still others to make weapons of war and equipment for his chariots. He will take your daughters to be perfumers and cooks and bakers. He will take the best of your fields and vineyards and olive groves, and give them to his servants. He will take a tenth of your grain and of your vintage and give it to his officers and servants. Your menservants and handmaids and the best of your cattle and donkeys, he will take for his own use. He will take a tenth of your flocks, and you yourselves will become his slaves. When that day comes, you will cry out for relief from the king you have chosen, but Yahweh will not answer you in that day."

But the people refused to listen to Samuel. "No!" they said. "We want a king over us, so that we may be like all the other nations, with a king to lead us and to go out before us and fight our battles."

This would have been by far the best result, both for the Israelites, and for humanity, had these devil-worshipers abandoned their death cult and rejoined permanently as signed-up members of the human race. They had to make a choice. They could either choose to be "like all the other nations", or they could choose to be a sick, degenerate, psychopathic, supremacist cult, whose priority was their own feelings and pleasure-seeking as they satisfied their depraved urges, whilst the rights of others got short shrift, as these Yahweists

regarded themselves as a "chosen" people, and others as equivalent to animals or vermin.

Of course, if their 'king' turned out to be a puppet of Yahweh rather than an independent man, they would not be like all the other nations; they would remain as a despised death cult, or namely, diabolus sapiens.

By this point, there were already two types of sapient bipeds. There was homo sapiens, which had certain shared values, such as an understanding of the difference between right and wrong, and an empathy with other members of the species. One of the characteristics of being a member of homo sapiens was that the default attributes included possession of a conscience.

Then there were the devil-worshipers, known as diabolus sapiens. They shared the sapience trait with the homo sapiens bipeds, but had lost many of the characteristics that make up human beings, and were comprised of individuals with a variety of perversions, deficiencies and degeneracies. With them, it was all me, me, me, and they would gladly satiate their own urges at the expense of members of homo sapiens. Several millennia hence, as a form of 'sport', they would gladly shoot dead members of an occupied people, homo sapiens, who were desperately waiting for food at distribution centers.

Ironically, the devil-worshiping Yahweists regarded themselves as the only 'true' humans. In their eyes, homo sapiens were either "human animals", cattle to be farmed and exploited, or vermin equivalent to cockroaches.

When Samuel heard all that the people said, he repeated it before Yahweh. Yahweh answered, "Listen to them and give them a king."

Then Samuel said to the Israelites, "Everyone go back to your own city."

There was a Benjamite, a man of standing, whose name was Kish. He was the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah of Benjamin, a valiant warrior. Kish had a son named Saul, as handsome a young man as could be found anywhere in Israel, and he was a head and shoulders taller than the rest.

Now the donkeys of Saul's father Kish were lost, and Kish said to his son Saul, "Take one of the servants with you and go and look for the donkeys." So he passed through the hill country of Ephraim and through the land of Shalisha, but they did not find them. They went on into the district of Shaalim, but the donkeys were not there. Then he passed through the territory of Benjamin, but they did not find them.

When they reached the land of Zuph, Saul said to the servant who was with him, "Come, let's go back, or my father will stop caring about the donkeys and start worrying about us."

But the servant replied, "Look, in this city there is a man of Elohim; he is highly respected, and everything he says comes true. Let's go there now. Perhaps he will tell us what way to take."

Saul said to his servant, "If we go, what can we give the man? The food in our sacks is gone. We have no gift to take to the man of Elohim. What do we have?"

The servant answered him again. "Look," he said, "I have a quarter of a shekel of silver. I will give it to the man of Elohim so that he will tell us what way to take."

"Good," Saul said to his servant. "Come, let's go." So they set out for the town where the man of Elohim was.

Previously in this land, if a man went to make enquiry of Elohim, he would say, "Come, let us go to the seer," because the prophets used to be called a seer.

As they were going up the hill to the city, they met some young women coming out to draw water, and they

asked them, "Is the seer here?"

"He is," they answered. "There, just ahead of you. Hurry now, for he came to the city today, for the people have a sacrifice today at the high place. As soon as you enter the city, you will find him straightaway before he goes up to the high place to eat. The people will not begin eating until he comes, because he must bless the sacrifice. Afterwards, those who are invited will eat. Go up now; you should find him about this time."

They went up to the town, and as they were entering it, there was Samuel, coming toward them on his way up to the high place.

Now the day before Saul came, Yahweh had told Samuel in his ear (via a parametric speaker): "About this time tomorrow I will send you a man from the land of Benjamin. Anoint him ruler over my people Israel; he will deliver them from the hand of the Philistines. I have looked on my people, for their call has reached me."

When Samuel caught sight of Saul, Yahweh said to him, "This is the man I spoke to you about; he will reign over my people."

Saul approached Samuel in the gateway and asked, "Would you please tell me where the seer's house is?"

"I am the seer," Samuel replied. "Go up ahead of me to the high place, for today you are to eat with me, and in the morning I will send you on your way and will tell you all that is in your heart. As for your donkeys you lost three days ago, do not worry about them; they have been found. And to whom is all the desire of Israel turned, if not to you and your whole family line?"

Saul answered, "But am I not a Benjamite, from the smallest tribe of Israel, and is not my clan the least of all the clans of the tribe of Benjamin? Why do you say such a thing to me?"

Then Samuel brought Saul and his servant into the parlor, and seated them at the head of those who were invited; about thirty in number.

Samuel said to the cook, "Bring the piece of meat I gave you, the one I told you to lay aside."

So the cook took up the thigh with its upper part, and set it in front of Saul. Samuel said, "Here is what was kept for you. Eat, because it was set aside for you for this occasion from the time I said, 'I have invited guests.' "

And Saul dined with Samuel that day. Then after they came down from the high place to the town, Samuel talked with Saul on the top of his house.

They rose early about daybreak, and Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, "Get ready, so I can send you on your way." And Saul got ready, and he and Samuel went outside together.

As they were going down to the edge of the city, Samuel said to Saul, "Tell the servant to go on ahead of us", and the servant did so, "but you stay here for a while, so that I may show you the word of Elohim."

Then Samuel took a flask of olive oil and poured it on Saul's head and kissed him, saying, "Has not Yahweh anointed you captain over his inheritance? When you leave me today, you will find two men by Rachel's tomb, at Zelzah on the border of Benjamin. They will say to you, 'The donkeys you set out to look for have been found. And now your father has stopped caring about them and is worried about you. He is asking what he should do for his son.' Then you will go on from there until you reach the great terebinth tree of Tabor. Three men going up to worship Elohim at Bethel will meet you there. One will be carrying three kids of goats, another three loaves of bread, and another a skin bottle of wine. They will greet you and offer you two loaves of bread, which you will accept from them."

"After that you will come to the Hill of Elohim, where there is a garrison of the Philistines. As you approach the city, you will meet a procession of prophets coming down from the high place with lyres, drums, pipes and harps with them, and they will prophesy. The spirit of Yahweh will come upon you, and you will prophesy with them; and you will be changed into a different man. Once these signs are fulfilled, do whatever your hand finds to do, for Elohim is with you. Go down ahead of me to Gilgal. I will surely come down to you to sacrifice burnt offerings and peace offerings, but you must wait seven days until I come to you and tell you what you are to do."

Yahweh's 'locust' drones had been monitoring events, and he knew where the various people were located, what they were doing, and where the donkeys had been found. A 20m radius drone would beam signals into Saul's brain, to modulate his brainwaves and thinking.

As Saul turned to leave Samuel, Elohim changed Saul's heart, and all these signs were fulfilled that day.

When he and his servant arrived at the hill (Gibeah), a procession of prophets met him; the 'spirit' of Elohim came powerfully upon him, and he joined in their prophesying.

When all those who had formerly known him saw him prophesying with the prophets, they asked each other, "What is this that has happened to the son of Kish? Is Saul also among the prophets?"

A man who lived there answered, "But who is their father?" And it became a proverb: "Is Saul also among the prophets?"

After Saul stopped prophesying, he went to the high place. And Saul's uncle asked him and his servant, "Where have you been?"

"To look for the donkeys," he said. "But when we saw they were not to be found, we went to Samuel."

Saul's uncle said, "Tell me, I ask you, what Samuel said to you."

Saul replied, "He assured us that the donkeys had been found." But he did not tell his uncle anything what Samuel had said about the kingship.

Samuel summoned the people of Israel to Yahweh at Mizpeh and said to them, "Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, says this: 'I brought Israel up out of Egypt, and I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all the kingdoms that oppressed you.' But this day you have rejected your Elohim, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and tribulations. And you have said to him, 'No, appoint a king over us.' So now present yourselves before Yahweh by your tribes, and by your thousands."

When Samuel had all Israel come forward by tribes, the tribe of Benjamin was taken by lot. Then he brought forward the tribe of Benjamin, clan by clan, and Matri's clan was taken. Finally Saul, son of Kish, was taken.

Yahweh had prepared duplicate bags of stones in advance to obtain the required outcome. The stones in the first bag all had "Benjamin" inscribed on them. The second bag was full of stones with "Matri" inscribed. The third bag was filled with stones on which "Saul, son of Kish" was named.

An overhead drone would lower the duplicate bag on a thin, near-invisible rope of carbon nanotube fiber, as another drone vaporized the original bag. A third drone projected a hologram of the original bag, until the new bag was in position. To distract attention, parametric speakers would broadcast sounds such as branches snapping, at other locations. It took ~5×10^6 J/kg to vaporize each 30 kg of stones, totaling ~150 MJ per bag.

It would come to pass - even following several millennia, that many of the 'elections' held on Earth would be just as fixed as the election of Saul.

But when they looked for Saul, he was not to be found. So they inquired further of Yahweh, "Has the man come here yet?" And Yahweh said, "Yes, he has hidden himself among the supplies."

They ran and brought him out, and as he stood among the people he was a head and shoulders taller than any of the others.

Samuel said to all the people, "Do you see him whom Yahweh has chosen? There is no one like him among all the people." Then the people shouted, "Long live the king!"

Samuel explained to the people the rights and duties of kingship. He wrote them down on a scroll and laid it before Yahweh. Then Samuel dismissed the people, to go to their own homes.

Saul also went to his home in Gibeah, accompanied by valiant men whose hearts Elohim had touched.

But some 'scoundrels' said, "How can this fellow save us?" They despised him and brought him no gifts. They were actually wiser than most. But Saul kept silent.

Nahash the Ammonite went up and pitched camp facing Jabesh Gilead. And all the men of Jabesh said to him, "Make a treaty with us, and we will be subject to you."

But Nahash the Ammonite replied, "I will make a treaty with you only on the condition that I gouge out the right eye of every one of you and so bring disgrace on all Israel."

The elders of Jabesh said to him, "Give us seven days so we can send messengers throughout Israel; if no one comes to rescue us, we will surrender to you."

When the messengers came to Gibeah of Saul and reported these terms to the people, they all wept aloud. Just then Saul was returning from the fields, behind his oxen, and he asked, "What is wrong with everyone? Why are they weeping?"

Then they repeated to him what the men of Jabesh had said. When Saul heard their words, the Spirit of Elohim came powerfully upon him, and he burned with anger. He took a yoke of oxen, cut them into pieces, and sent the pieces by messengers throughout Israel, proclaiming, "This is what will be done to the oxen of anyone who does not follow Saul and Samuel." Then the terror of Yahweh fell on the people, and they came out together as one.

When Saul numbered them at Bezek, the men of Israel numbered 300,000 and those of Judah 30,000. They told the messengers who had come, "Say to the men of Jabesh Gilead, 'By the time the sun is hot tomorrow, you will be rescued.' " When the messengers went and reported this to the men of Jabesh, they were elated.

They said to the Ammonites, "Tomorrow we will surrender to you, and you can do to us whatever you like."

The next day Saul separated his men into three companies. During the morning watch they broke into the camp of the Ammonites, and slaughtered them until the heat of the day. Those who survived were scattered, so that no two of them were left together.

Yahweh began targeting the Ammonites with his DE transmitters before the Israelites arrived at the camp. Some Ammonites were physically crippled, having been targeted with microwaves to generate unbearable heating from the skin down to the bone. Some were targeted with pulses to modulate their brainwaves and create confusion. Some were spared any significant beam intensities, but were left in mortal terror after seeing their brothers struck down in agony, as if by some divine force.

Yahweh loved to kill the Earth 'creatures', but he preferred to take his time and see them suffer first.

It would come to pass that his followers, millennia hence, would have the very same attitude towards those they regarded as "unchosen". For example, they would sodomize one of their prisoners, leaving him with a ruptured bowel, punctured lung and broken ribs. In another case, they would torture and beat up an orthopedic surgeon so severely that he would eventually die in a prison yard. His only 'crime' was to save the lives or alleviate crippling injuries sustained by his compatriots who had been bombed by Yahweist fanatics.

The people then said to Samuel, "Who was it that asked, 'Shall Saul reign over us?' Turn these men over to us so that we may put them to death."

But Saul said, "No one will be put to death today, for this day Yahweh has rescued Israel."

Then Samuel said to the people, "Come, let us go to Gilgal and there reaffirm the kingship."

So all the people went to Gilgal and made Saul king in the presence of Yahweh. There they sacrificed peace offerings before Yahweh, and Saul and all the Israelites held a great celebration.

Saul chose 3,000 men from Israel; 2,000 were with him at Michmash and in the hill country of Bethel, and 1,000 were with Jonathan at Gibeah in Benjamin. The rest of the men he sent back to their homes.

Jonathan struck the Philistine garrison at Geba, and the Philistines heard about it. Then Saul had the ram's horn blown throughout the land and said, "Let the Hebrews hear!"

So all Israel heard the news: "Saul has attacked the Philistine outpost, and now Israel has become odious to the Philistines." And the people were summoned to join Saul at Gilgal.

The Philistines assembled to fight Israel, with 3,000 chariots, 6,000 horsemen, and soldiers as numerous as the sand on the seashore. They went up and camped at Michmash, east of Beth Aven. When the Israelites saw that their situation was critical and that their army was hard pressed, they hid in caves and thickets, among the rocks, and in pits and high places. Some Hebrews even crossed the Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead.

Saul remained at Gilgal, and all the troops with him were quaking with fear. He waited seven days, the time set by Samuel; but Samuel did not come to Gilgal, and Saul's men began to scatter. So he said, "Bring me the burnt offering and the peace offerings." And Saul offered up the burnt offering.

Just as he finished making the offering, Samuel arrived, and Saul went out to greet him. "What have you done?" asked Samuel.

Saul replied, "When I saw that the men were scattering, and that you did not come at the set time, and that the Philistines were assembling at Michmash, I thought, 'Now the Philistines will come down against me at Gilgal, and I have not sought Yahweh's favor.' So I felt compelled to offer the burnt offering."

"You have done a foolish thing," Samuel said. "You have not kept the command Yahweh your Elohim gave you; if you had, he would have established your kingdom over Israel for all time. But now your kingdom will not endure; Yahweh has sought out a man after his own heart and appointed him ruler of his people, because you have not kept Yahweh's command."

Then Samuel left Gilgal and went up to Gibeah in Benjamin, and Saul counted the men who were with him. They numbered about six hundred.

Saul and his son Jonathan and the men with them were staying in Gibeah in Benjamin, while the Philistines camped at Michmash. Raiding parties came out from the Philistine camp in three detachments. One turned toward Ophrah in the land of Shual, another toward Bethhoron, and the third toward the borderland overlooking the Valley of Zeboim facing the wilderness.

Not a blacksmith could be found throughout the land of Israel, because the Philistines had said, "Otherwise the Hebrews will make swords or spears!" So all Israel would go down to the Philistines to have their plow points, mattocks, axes and sickles sharpened. The price was two-thirds of a shekel for sharpening plow points and mattocks, and a third of a shekel for sharpening forks and axes and for repointing the plow points

So on the day of the battle not a soldier with Saul and Jonathan had a sword or spear in his hand; only Saul and his son Jonathan had them. And the garrison of Philistines stretched to the mountain pass at Michmash.

Then Jonathan, son of Saul, said to his young armor-bearer, "Come, let's go over to the Philistine outpost on the other side." But he did not tell his father.

Saul was sitting on the outskirts of Gibeah under a pomegranate tree in Migron, with about six hundred men, among whom was Ahijah, who was wearing an ephod. He was a son of Ichabod's brother Ahitub, son of Phinehas, the dead son of Eli, Yahweh's priest in Shiloh. No one was aware that Jonathan had left.

On each side of the pass that Jonathan intended to cross to reach the Philistine outpost was a cliff; one was called Bozez and the other Seneh. One cliff faced north opposite Michmash, the other southwards toward Gibeah.

Jonathan said to his young armor-bearer, "Come, let's go over to the outpost of those uncircumcised men. Perhaps Yahweh will act in our behalf. Nothing can hinder Yahweh from saving, whether by many or by few."

"Do all that you have in mind," his armor-bearer said. "Go ahead; I am with you heart and soul."

Jonathan said, "Come on, then; we will cross over toward them and let them see us. If they say to us, 'Wait there until we come to you,' we will stay where we are and not go up to them. But if they say, 'Come up to us,' we will climb up, because that will be our sign that Yahweh has given them into our hands."

So both of them showed themselves to the Philistine garrison. "Look!" said the Philistines. "The Hebrews are crawling out of the holes they were hiding in."

The men of the outpost shouted to Jonathan and his armor-bearer, "Come up to us and we'll teach you a lesson."

And Jonathan said to his armor-bearer, "Climb up after me; Yahweh has given them into the hand of Israel."

Jonathan climbed up on his hands and feet, with his armor-bearer right behind him. The Philistines fell before Jonathan, and his armor-bearer followed and killed behind him. In that first attack Jonathan and his armor-bearer killed some twenty men in an area of about half an acre.

Then panic struck the whole army, those in the camp and field, and those in the outposts and raiding parties, and the ground shook, just like a panic sent by Elohim. Saul's lookouts at Gibeah in Benjamin saw the army melting away in all directions.

A single cloaked 20m radius drone was targeting the area of about half an acre with a directed microwave beam, to induce sudden debilitating fatigue and weakness among the targets, so that they were easy prey.

Then another forty cloaked drones deployed onboard infrasound emitters, at a little below 20Hz, to cover the area of the whole army. Meanwhile, another forty cloaked drones deployed microwaves to induce unbearable heating deep into the skin of some of the Philistines. And another forty cloaked drones targeted some Philistine soldiers with pulses to modulate their brainwaves and create confusion and fatigue.

The result was that the Philistines were routed, and it seemed as if Jonathan was the hero.

Then Saul said to the men who were with him, "Muster the forces and see who has left us." When they did, they were surprised to find that Jonathan and his armor-bearer were not there.

Saul said to Ahijah, "Bring the Ark of Elohim." At that time, the Ark was with the Israelites. While Saul was talking to the priest, the tumult in the Philistine camp increased more and more. So Saul said to the priest, "Withdraw your hand."

Then Saul and all his men assembled and went to the battle. They found the Philistines in total confusion, striking each other with their swords. Those Hebrews who had previously been with the Philistines and had gone up with them to their camp went over to the Israelites who were with Saul and Jonathan. When all the Israelites who had hidden in the hill country of Ephraim heard that the Philistines were on the run, they joined the battle in hot pursuit.

So on that day Yahweh saved Israel, and the battle moved on beyond Beth Aven.

Now the Israelites were in distress that day, because Saul had bound the people under an oath, saying, "Cursed is the man who eats food before evening comes, before I have avenged myself on my enemies!" So none of the troops tasted food.

The entire army entered the woods, and there was honey on the ground. When they went into the woods, they saw the honey oozing out; yet no one put his hand to his mouth, because they feared the oath. But Jonathan had not heard that his father had bound the people with the oath, so he reached out the end of the staff that was in his hand and dipped it into the honeycomb. He raised his hand to his mouth, and his eyes brightened.

Then one of the soldiers told him, "Your father bound the army under a strict oath, saying, 'Cursed is the man who eats food today!' That is why the men are faint."

Jonathan said, "My father has made trouble for the country. See how my eyes brightened when I tasted a little of this honey. How much better it would have been if the men had eaten today some of the plunder they took from their enemies. Wouldn't the slaughter of the Philistines have been even greater?"

That day, after the Israelites had struck down the Philistines from Michmash to Aijalon, they were exhausted. They pounced on the plunder and, taking sheep, cattle and calves, they butchered them on the ground and ate them, together with the blood.

Then someone said to Saul, "Look, the men are sinning against Yahweh by eating meat that has blood in it."

"You have broken faith," he said. "Roll a large stone over here at once."

And Saul said, "Go out among the men and tell them, 'Each of you bring me your cattle and sheep, and slaughter them here and eat them. Do not sin against Yahweh by eating meat with blood still in it.' " So everyone brought his ox that night and slaughtered it there.

Then Saul built an altar to Yahweh; it was the first time he had done this.

Saul said, "Let us go down and pursue the Philistines by night and plunder them till dawn, and let us not leave one of them alive."

"Do whatever seems best to you," they replied. But the priest said, "Let us inquire of Elohim here."

So Saul asked Elohim, "Shall I go down and pursue the Philistines? Will you give them into Israel's hand?"

But Elohim did not answer him that day.

And Saul said, "Come here, all you who are leaders of the army, and let us find out what sin has been committed today. As surely as Yahweh who rescues Israel lives, even if the guilt lies with my son Jonathan, he must die." But not one of them said a word.

Saul then said to all the Israelites, "You stand over there; I and Jonathan my son will stand over here." "Do what seems best to you," they replied.

Then Saul prayed to Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, "Why have you not answered your servant today? If the fault is in me or my son Jonathan, respond with Urim, but if the men of Israel are at fault, respond with Thummim." Jonathan and Saul were taken by lot, and the men were cleared.

Saul said, "Cast the lot between me and Jonathan my son." And Jonathan was taken.

Then Saul said to Jonathan, "Tell me what you have done." So Jonathan told him, "I tasted a little honey with the end of my staff. And now I must die!"

Saul, being Yahweh's initial pick and still one of the most wicked Israelites at the time, although having more recently fallen out of favor because of errors, said, "May Elohim do this, and more as well, for you will surely die, Jonathan."

But the men said to Saul, "Should Jonathan die, he who has brought about this great deliverance in Israel? Never! As surely as Yahweh lives, not a hair of his head will fall to the ground, for he did this today with Elohim's help." So the men rescued Jonathan, and he was not put to death.

Then Saul stopped pursuing the Philistines, and they withdrew to their own land.

After Saul had assumed rule over Israel, he fought against their enemies on every side: Moab, the Ammonites, Edom, the kings of Zobah, and the Philistines. Wherever he turned, he inflicted punishment on them, which of course he would not have been able to do without Yahweh's help.

He gathered an army and struck the Amalekites, delivering Israel from the hands of those who had plundered them.

Saul's sons were Jonathan, Ishvi and Malki-Shua. The name of his older daughter was Merab, and that of the younger was Michal. His wife's name was Ahinoam, daughter of Ahimaaz. The name of the captain of Saul's army was Abner, the son of Ner, who was Saul's uncle. Saul's father Kish and Abner's father Ner were sons of Abiel.

All the days of Saul there was bitter war with the Philistines, and whenever Saul saw a mighty or brave man, he took him into his service.

Samuel said to Saul, "I am the one Yahweh sent to anoint you king over his people Israel; so listen now to the message from Yahweh. This is what Yahweh Sabaioth says: 'I remember what Amalek did to Israel, how they waylaid them as they came up from Egypt. Now go and strike Amalek, and totally destroy all that belongs to them. Do not spare them; put to death men and women, children and infants, ox and sheep, camel and donkey.' "

So Saul summoned the men and mustered them at Telaim, 200,000 foot soldiers and 10,000 from Judah. Saul went to a city of Amalek and lay in wait in the valley. Then he said to the Kenites, "Go away, leave the Amalekites so that I do not destroy you along with them; for you showed kindness to all the Israelites when they came up out of Egypt." So the Kenites moved away from the Amalekites.

Then Saul attacked the Amalekites all the way from Havilah to Shur, near the eastern border of Egypt. He took Agag, king of the Amalekites, alive, and all his people he totally destroyed with the edge of the sword. But Saul and the army spared Agag and the best of the sheep and cattle, the fat calves and lambs, everything that was good. These they were unwilling to destroy completely, but everything that was despised and weak they totally destroyed.

Then the word of Yahweh came to Samuel: "It grieves me that I have made Saul king, because he has turned away from me, and has not carried out my commandments." And it grieved Samuel, and he cried out to Yahweh all that night.

Early in the morning Samuel got up and went to meet Saul, but he was told, "Saul has gone to Carmel. There he has set up a monument in his own honor, and has turned and gone on down to Gilgal."

When Samuel reached him, Saul said, "Exalted are you of Yahweh! I have carried out the commandment of Yahweh."

But Samuel said, "What, then, is this bleating of sheep in my ears? What is this lowing of cattle that I hear?"

Saul answered, "The soldiers brought them from the Amalekites; they spared the best of the sheep and cattle to sacrifice to Yahweh your Elohim, but we totally destroyed the rest."

"Enough!" Samuel said to Saul. "Let me tell you what Yahweh said to me last night."

"Tell me," Saul replied.

Samuel said, "Although you were once small in your own eyes, did you not become the head of the tribes of Israel? Yahweh anointed you king over Israel. And he sent you on a mission, saying, 'Go and completely destroy those wicked people, the Amalekites; wage war against them until you have wiped them out.' Why did you not obey Yahweh? Why did you pounce on the plunder and do evil in the eyes of Yahweh?"

"But I did obey Yahweh," Saul said. "I went on the mission Yahweh assigned me. I completely destroyed the Amalekites and brought back Agag their king. The soldiers took sheep and cattle from the plunder, the best of what was devoted to Elohim, in order to sacrifice them to Yahweh your Elohim at Gilgal."

But Samuel replied: "Does Yahweh take such delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices as much as in obeying the voice of Yahweh? To obey is better than sacrifice, and to heed is better than the fat of rams. For rebellion is like the sin of divination, and arrogance like the evil of idolatry. Because you have rejected the word of Yahweh, he has rejected you as king."

Then Saul said to Samuel, "I have sinned. I violated Yahweh's command and your words, because I feared the men and gave in to them. Now I beg you, forgive my sin and come back with me, so that I may worship Yahweh."

But Samuel said to him, "I will not go back with you. You have rejected the word of Yahweh, and Yahweh has rejected you as king over Israel!"

As Samuel turned to leave, Saul caught hold of the hem of his robe, and it tore. Samuel said to him, "Yahweh has torn the kingdom of Israel from you today and has given it to one of your neighbors, to one better than you. He who is the glory of Israel does not lie or relent, for he is not a man, that he should relent."

Saul replied, "I have sinned. But please honor me before the elders of my people and before Israel; come back with me, so that I may worship Yahweh your Elohim." So Samuel went back with Saul, and Saul worshiped Yahweh.

Then Samuel said, "Bring me Agag, king of the Amalekites." Agag came to him in chains. And he said, "Surely the bitterness of death is past."

But Samuel said, "As your sword has made women childless, so will your mother be childless among women." And Samuel cut Agag in pieces before Yahweh at Gilgal.

Then Samuel left for Ramah, but Saul went up to his home at Gibeah. Until the day Samuel died, he did not go to see Saul again. Nevertheless, Samuel grieved over Saul, and Yahweh regretted that he had made Saul king over Israel. Saul was evil enough that he would have killed his own son to appease a devil, yet he still retained a modicum of independent thought. Samuel was even worse than Saul; he was a total Yahweh lackey.

And Yahweh said to Samuel, "How long will you grieve for Saul, since I have rejected him as king over Israel? Fill your horn with oil and be on your way; I am sending you to Jesse of Bethlehem. I have chosen one of his sons to be king."

But Samuel said, "How can I go? If Saul hears about it, he will kill me." And Yahweh said, "Take a heifer with you and say, 'I have come to sacrifice to Yahweh.' Invite Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will show you what to do. You are to anoint for me the one I indicate."

Samuel did what Yahweh said. When he arrived at Bethlehem, the elders of the town trembled when they met him. They asked, "Do you come in peace?"

Samuel replied, "Yes, in peace; I have come to sacrifice to Yahweh. Sanctify yourselves and come to the sacrifice with me." Then he sanctified Jesse and his sons and invited them to the sacrifice.

When they arrived, Samuel saw Eliab and thought, "Surely Yahweh's anointed stands here before Yahweh." But Yahweh said to Samuel, "Do not consider his countenance or his height, for I have rejected him. Yahweh does not look at the things man looks at. For man looks at the outward appearance, but Yahweh looks at the heart."

Then Jesse called Abinadab and had him pass in front of Samuel. But Samuel said, "Yahweh has not chosen this one either."

Jesse then had Shammah pass by, but Samuel said, "Nor has Yahweh chosen this one."

Jesse had seven of his sons pass before Samuel, but Samuel said to him, "Yahweh has not chosen these."

So he asked Jesse, "Are these all the sons you have?" "There is still the youngest," Jesse answered. "He is tending the sheep."

Samuel said, "Send for him; we will not sit down until he arrives."

So he sent for him and had him brought in. He was ruddy with health and had a fine appearance and handsome features. Then Yahweh said, "Rise and anoint him, for this is the one."

So Samuel took the horn of oil and anointed him in the presence of his brothers, and from that day on the 'spirit' of Yahweh came powerfully upon David. Yahweh's dream transmitters were beamed at David, influencing his thinking. Samuel then went to Ramah.

Then the 'spirit' of Yahweh departed from Saul, and an evil 'spirit' from Yahweh tormented him. Saul's attendants said to him, "See, an evil spirit from Elohim is tormenting you. Let our lord command his servants here to search for someone who can play the lyre. He will play when the evil spirit from Elohim comes on

you, and you will feel better."

So Saul said to his attendants, "Find someone who plays well and bring him to me."

One of the servants answered, "I have seen a son of Jesse of Bethlehem, a skilled player on the lyre, a mighty, valiant man of war. He is skilful in speech, of handsome form, and Yahweh is with him."

Then Saul sent messengers to Jesse and said, "Send me your son David, who is with the sheep." So Jesse took a donkey loaded with bread, a skin of wine and a kid of the goats, and sent them with his son David to Saul.

David came to Saul and stood before him. Saul liked him very much, and David became one of his armor-bearers.

Then Saul sent word to Jesse, saying, "Allow David to remain in my service, for he has found favor, in my sight."

Whenever the 'spirit' from Elohim came on Saul, David would take up his lyre and play. Then relief would come to Saul; he would feel better, and the evil spirit would leave him.

Now the Philistines gathered their forces for war and assembled at Sokoh in Judah. They pitched camp at Ephes Dammim, between Sokoh and Azekah.

Saul and the Israelites assembled and pitched camp in the Valley of Elah and drew up in battle formation to meet the Philistines. The Philistines occupied one hill and the Israelites another, with the valley between them.

A champion named Goliath, who was from Gath, came out of the Philistine camp. His height was six cubits and a span. He had a bronze helmet on his head and wore a coat of scale armor of bronze weighing five thousand shekels. On his legs he wore bronze greaves, and a bronze javelin was slung on his back. His spear shaft was like a weaver's rod, and its iron point weighed six hundred shekels. His shield bearer went ahead of him.

Goliath stood and shouted to the ranks of Israel, "Why do you come out and line up for battle? Am I not a Philistine, and are you not the servants of Saul? Choose a man and have him come down to me. If he is able to fight and kill me, we will become your subjects; but if I overcome him and kill him, you will become our subjects and serve us."

Then the Philistine said, "This day I defy the armies of Israel! Give me a man and let us fight each other."

On hearing the Philistine's words, Saul and the Israelites were dismayed and terrified.

Now David was the son of an Ephrathite named Jesse, who was from Bethlehem in Judah. Jesse had eight sons, and in Saul's time he was very old. Jesse's three oldest sons had followed Saul to the war. The firstborn was Eliab; the second, Abinadab; and the third, Shammah. David was the youngest. The three oldest followed Saul, but David went back and forth from Saul to tend his father's sheep at Bethlehem.

For forty days the Philistine came forward every morning and evening and took his stand.

Then Jesse said to his son David, "Take this ephah of roasted grain and these ten loaves of bread for your brothers and hurry to their camp. Take along these ten cheeses to the captain of their unit. See how your brothers are doing, and bring back some news from them. They are with Saul and all the men of Israel in the Valley of Elah, fighting against the Philistines."

Early in the morning David left the flock in the care of a shepherd, and loaded up and set out, as Jesse had directed. He reached the camp as the army was going out to its battle positions, shouting the war cry. Israel and the Philistines were drawing up their battle formation, facing each other.

David left his supplies with the keeper of the carriage, ran to the battle lines and came up and greeted his brothers. As he was talking with them, Goliath, the Philistine champion from Gath, stepped out from his lines and shouted his usual defiance, and David heard it. Whenever the Israelites saw the man, they all fled from him in great fear.

Now the Israelites had been saying, "Do you see how this man keeps coming out? He comes out to defy Israel. The king will give great wealth to the man who kills him. He will also give him his daughter in marriage and will exempt his family from taxes in Israel."

David asked the men standing near him, "What will be done for the man who kills this Philistine and removes this disgrace from Israel? For who is this uncircumcised Philistine that he should defy the armies of the living Elohim?"

They repeated to him what they had been saying and told him, "This is what will be done for the man who kills him."

When Eliab, David's oldest brother, heard him speaking with the men, he burned with anger at him and asked, "Why have you come down here? And with whom did you leave those few sheep in the wilderness? I know how conceited you are and how wicked your heart is; you came down only to watch the battle."

"Now what have I done?" said David. "Can't I even tell you the reason?"

He then turned away to someone else and brought up the same matter, and the men answered him as before.

What David said was overheard and reported to Saul, and Saul sent for him. David said to Saul, "Let no one lose heart on account of this Philistine; your servant will go and fight him."

Saul replied, "You are not able to go out against this Philistine and fight him; you are only a young man, and he has been a warrior from his youth."

But David said to Saul, "Your servant has been keeping his father's sheep, and when a lion or a bear came and carried off a sheep from the flock, I went after it, struck it and rescued the sheep from its mouth. When it turned on me, I seized it by its hair, struck it and killed it. Your servant has killed both the lion and the bear; this uncircumcised Philistine will be like one of them, since he has defied the armies of the living Elohim." And David added, "Yahweh who delivered me from the paw of the lion and the paw of the bear will rescue me from the hand of this Philistine."

Saul said to David, "Go, and may Yahweh be with you."

Then Saul armed David in his own gear. He put a coat of armor on him and a bronze helmet on his head. David fastened his sword on his gear and tried walking around, because he was not used to them. "I cannot go in these," he said to Saul, "because I am not used to them."

So he took them off. Then he took his staff in his hand, chose five smooth stones from the brook, put them in the pouch of his shepherd's bag and, with his sling in his hand, approached the Philistine.

Meanwhile, the Philistine, with his shield bearer in front of him, kept coming closer to David. He looked David over and saw that he was little more than a boy, glowing ruddy with health and of fine countenance, and he despised him.

He said to David, "Am I a dog, that you come at me with sticks?" And the Philistine cursed David by his Elohim. "Come here," he said, "and I'll give your flesh to the birds of the air and the animals of the field!"

David said to the Philistine, "You come against me with sword and spear and shield, but I come against you in the name of Yahweh Sabaioth, the Elohim of the armies of Israel, whom you have defied. This day Yahweh will deliver you into my hand, and I'll strike you down and cut off your head. This very day I will give the carcasses of the Philistine army to the birds of the air and the wild animals of the land, so that the whole world might know that there is an Elohim for Israel. All those gathered here will know that it is not by sword or spear that Yahweh saves; for the battle is Yahweh's, and he will give all of you into our hands."

As the Philistine moved closer to attack him, David ran quickly toward the battle line to meet him. Reaching into his bag and taking out a stone, he slung it and struck the Philistine on the forehead. The stone sank into his forehead, and he fell facedown on the ground. So David triumphed over the Philistine with a sling and a stone; without a sword in his hand he struck down the Philistine and killed him.

David ran and stood over him. He took hold of the Philistine's sword and drew it from the sheath. He killed him, and then cut off his head with the sword. When the Philistines saw that their champion was dead, they turned and ran.

Yahweh had been using his dream transmitters to instill confidence in David, and his microwaves were deployed to impair Goliath's fighting abilities and bring about some confusion. On the day, David managed to aim successfully. But Yahweh had a backup plan, with a cloaked drone - hologram and noise-canceling, at 100m altitude, and 100m horizontally in front of Goliath.

Had David's stone missed, the drone would fire a stone at ~200 m/s. The time to cover the diagonal to a first approximation is ~0.7071 seconds, in which time the stone would drop ~2.45m due to gravity. And so, the drone would target a point ~2.45m above Goliath's forehead.

Then the men of Israel and Judah surged forward with a shout and pursued the Philistines to the entrance of the valley and to the gates of Ekron. And the Philistines who succumbed were strewn along the Shaaraim road to Gath and to Ekron.

When the Israelites returned from chasing the Philistines, they plundered their camp. David took the Philistine's head and brought it to Jerusalem; he put the Philistine's weapons in his own tent.

As Saul watched David going out to meet the Philistine, he said to Abner, commander of the army, "Abner, whose son is that young man?" Abner replied, "As surely as you live, Your Majesty, I don't know."

The king said, "Find out whose son this young man is." As soon as David returned from killing the Philistine, Abner took him and brought him before Saul, with David still holding the Philistine's head.

"Whose son are you, young man?" Saul asked him. David said, "I am the son of your servant Jesse of Bethlehem."

Saul knew David well, had made him his armor carrier and lyre player, but he had to confirm the name of his father, since his family was to be made exempt from paying taxes.

After David had finished talking with Saul, Jonathan became one in spirit with David, and he loved him as himself. From that day Saul kept David with him, and did not let him return home to his family. And Jonathan made a covenant with David because he loved him as himself. Jonathan took off the robe he was wearing and gave it to David, along with his tunic, and even his sword, his bow and his belt.

Whatever mission Saul sent him on, David was so successful that Saul gave him a high rank in the army. This

pleased all the troops, and Saul's officers as well.

When the men were returning home after David had killed the Philistine, the women came out from all the towns of Israel to meet King Saul with singing and dancing, with joyful songs and with drums and lyres. As they danced, they sang: "Saul has slain his thousands, and David his tens of thousands."

Saul was very angry; this refrain displeased him greatly. "They have credited David with tens of thousands," he thought, "but me with only thousands. What more can he get but the kingdom?" And from that time on Saul kept a close eye on David.

The next day an evil 'spirit' from Elohim came forcefully on Saul. He was prophesying in his house, while David was playing the lyre, as he usually did. Saul had a spear in his hand and he hurled it, saying to himself, "I'll pin David to the wall." But David eluded him twice.

Saul was afraid of David, because Yahweh was with David but had departed from Saul. So he sent David away from him and gave him command over a thousand men, and David led the troops in their campaigns. In everything he did he had great success, because Yahweh was with him. When Saul saw how successful he was, he was afraid of him. But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he led them in their campaigns.

Saul said to David, "Here is my older daughter Merab. I will give her to you in marriage; only serve me bravely and fight the battles of Yahweh." For Saul said to himself, "I will not raise a hand against him. Let the Philistines do that!"

But David said to Saul, "Who am I, and what is my family or my clan in Israel, that I should become the king's son-in-law?" So when the time came for Merab, Saul's daughter, to be given to David, she was given in marriage to Adriel of Meholah.

Now Saul's daughter Michal loved David, and when they told Saul about it, he was pleased. "I will give her to him," he thought, "so that she might be a snare to him and so that the hand of the Philistines might be against him." So Saul said to David, "Now you have a second opportunity to become my son-in-law."

Then Saul ordered his attendants: "Speak to David privately and say, 'Look, the king likes you, and his attendants all love you; now become his son-in-law.' " They repeated these words to David. But David said, "Do you think it is a small matter to become the king's son-in-law? I'm only a poor man and little known."

When Saul's servants told him what David had said, Saul replied, "Say to David, 'The king wants no other price for the bride than a hundred Philistine foreskins, to take revenge on his enemies.' " Saul's plan was to have David fall at the hand of the Philistines.

When the attendants told David these things, he was pleased to become the king's son-in-law. So before the allotted time elapsed, David took his men with him and went out and killed one hundred Philistines, and brought back their foreskins. This was an easy task for Yahweh, using a single drone and microwaves to disorientate and impair the Philistines. They counted out the full number to the king, so that David might become the king's son-in-law. Then Saul gave him his daughter Michal in marriage.

When Saul realized that Yahweh was with David and that his daughter Michal loved David, Saul became still more afraid of him, and he remained his enemy the rest of his days. The Philistine commanders continued to go out to battle, and as often as they did, David met with more success than the rest of Saul's officers, and his name became well known.

Saul told his son Jonathan and all the attendants to kill David. But Jonathan had taken a great liking to David and warned him, "My father Saul is looking for a chance to kill you. Be on your guard tomorrow morning; go into hiding and stay there. I will go out and stand with my father in the field where you are. I'll speak to him

about you and will tell you what I find out."

Jonathan spoke well of David to Saul his father and said to him, "Let not the king do wrong to his servant David; he has not wronged you, and what he has done has benefited you greatly. He took his life in his hands when he killed the Philistine. Yahweh won a great victory for all Israel, and you saw it and were glad. Why then would you do wrong to an innocent man like David by killing him for no reason?"

Saul listened to Jonathan and swore an oath: "As surely as Yahweh lives, David will not be killed." So Jonathan called David and told him the whole conversation. He brought him to Saul, and David was with Saul as before.

Once more war broke out, and David went out and fought the Philistines. He struck them with such force that they fled before him. But the evil spirit from Yahweh came on Saul as he was sitting in his house with his spear in his hand. While David was playing the lyre, Saul tried to pin him to the wall with his spear, but David eluded him as Saul drove the spear into the wall. That night David made good his escape.

Saul sent men to David's house to watch it and to kill him in the morning. But Michal, David's wife, warned him, "If you don't run for your life tonight, tomorrow you'll be killed." So Michal let David down through a window, and he fled and escaped.

Then Michal took an idol and laid it on the bed, covering it with a garment and putting some goats' hair at the head. When Saul sent the men to capture David, Michal said, "He is ill."

Then Saul sent the men back to see David and told them, "Bring him up to me in his bed so that I may kill him." But when the men entered, there was the idol in the bed, and at the head was some goats' hair.

Saul said to Michal, "Why did you deceive me like this and send my enemy away so that he escaped?" Michal told him, "He said to me, 'Let me get away. Why should I kill you?' "

When David had fled and made his escape, he went to Samuel at Ramah and told him all that Saul had done to him. Then he and Samuel went to Naioth and stayed there.

Word came to Saul: "David is in Naioth at Ramah"; so he sent men to capture him. But when they saw a group of prophets prophesying, with Samuel standing there as their leader, the spirit of Elohim came on Saul's men, and they also prophesied.

Saul was told about it, and he sent more men, and they prophesied too. Saul sent men a third time, and they also prophesied. Finally, he himself left for Ramah and went to the great well at Seku. And he asked, "Where are Samuel and David?" "Over in Naioth at Ramah," they said.

So Saul went to Naioth at Ramah. But the spirit of Elohim came even on him, and he walked along prophesying until he came to Naioth. He stripped off his garments, and he too prophesied in Samuel's presence. He lay naked all that day and all that night. This is one reason why people would say, "Is Saul also among the prophets?"

Then David fled from Naioth at Ramah and went to Jonathan and asked, "What have I done? What is my crime? How have I wronged your father, that he is trying to kill me?"

"Never!" Jonathan replied. "You are not going to die! Look, my father doesn't do anything, great or small, without letting me know. Why would he hide this from me? It isn't so!"

But David took an oath again, and said, "Your father knows very well that I have found favor in your eyes, and he has said to himself, 'Jonathan must not know this or he will be grieved.' Yet as surely as Yahweh lives

and as you live, there is only a step between me and death."

Jonathan said to David, "Whatever you want me to do, I'll do for you."

So David said, "Look, tomorrow is the New Moon feast, and I am supposed to dine with the king. But let me go and hide in the field until the evening of the day after tomorrow. If your father misses me at all, tell him, 'David earnestly asked my permission to hurry to Bethlehem, his hometown, because an annual sacrifice is being made there for his whole clan.' If he says, 'Very well,' then your servant is safe. But if he loses his temper, you can be sure that he is determined to harm me. As for you, show kindness to your servant, for you have brought him into a covenant with you before Yahweh. If I am guilty, then kill me yourself! Why hand me over to your father?"

"Never!" Jonathan said. "If I had the least inkling that my father was determined to harm you, wouldn't I tell you?"

David asked, "Who will tell me if your father answers you harshly?"

"Come," Jonathan said, "let's go out into the field." So they went there together.

Then Jonathan said to David, "I swear by Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, that I will surely sound out my father by this time the day after tomorrow! If he is favorably disposed toward you, will I not send you word and let you know? But if my father intends to harm you, may Yahweh deal with Jonathan, be it ever so severely, if I do not let you know and send you away in peace. May Yahweh be with you as he has been with my father. But show me unfailing kindness like Yahweh's kindness as long as I live, so that I may not be killed, and do not ever cut off your kindness from my family, not even when Yahweh has cut off every one of David's enemies from the face of the earth."

Anyone who ever thought there was any kindness in Yahweh was seriously delusional.

So Jonathan made a covenant with the house of David, saying, "May Yahweh call David's enemies to account." And Jonathan had David reaffirm his oath out of love for him, because he loved him as he loved himself.

Then Jonathan said to David, "Tomorrow is the New Moon feast. You will be missed, because your seat will be empty. The day after tomorrow, toward evening, go to the place where you hid when this trouble began, and wait by the stone Ezel. I will shoot three arrows to the side of it, as though I were shooting at a target. Then I will send a boy and say, 'Go, find the arrows.' If I say to him, 'Look, the arrows are on this side of you; bring them here,' then come, because, as surely as Yahweh lives, you are safe; there is no danger. But if I say to the boy, 'Look, the arrows are beyond you,' then you must go, because Yahweh has sent you away. And about the matter you and I discussed, remember, Yahweh is witness between you and me forever."

So David hid in the field, and when the New Moon feast came, the king sat down to eat. He sat in his customary place by the wall, opposite Jonathan, and Abner sat next to Saul, but David's place was empty.

Saul said nothing that day, for he thought, "Something must have happened to David to make him ceremonially unclean; surely he is unclean."

But the next day, the second day of the month, David's place was empty again. Then Saul said to his son Jonathan, "Why hasn't the son of Jesse come to the meal, either yesterday or today?"

Jonathan answered, "David earnestly asked me for permission to go to Bethlehem. He said, 'Let me go, because our family is observing a sacrifice in the town and my brother has ordered me to be there. If I have found favor in your eyes, let me get away to see my brothers.' That is why he has not come to the king's

table."

Saul's anger flared up at Jonathan and he said to him, "You son of a perverse and rebellious woman! Don't I know that you have sided with the son of Jesse to your own shame and to the shame of the mother who bore you? As long as the son of Jesse lives on this earth, neither you nor your kingdom will be established. Now send someone to bring him to me, for he must die!"

"Why should he be put to death? What has he done?" Jonathan asked his father. But Saul hurled his spear at him to kill him. Then Jonathan knew that his father intended to kill David.

Jonathan got up from the table in fierce anger; on that second day of the feast he did not eat, because he was grieved at his father's shameful treatment of David.

In the morning Jonathan went out to the field for his meeting with David. He had a small boy with him, and he said to the boy, "Run and find the arrows I shoot." As the boy ran, he shot an arrow beyond him. When the boy came to the place where Jonathan's arrow had fallen, Jonathan called out after him, "Isn't the arrow beyond you?" Then he shouted, "Hurry! Go quickly! Don't stop!" The boy picked up the arrow and returned to his master. Of course, the boy knew nothing about the meaning of all this; only Jonathan and David knew.

Then Jonathan gave his weapons to the boy and said, "Go, carry them back to town."

After the boy had gone, David got up from the south side of the stone and bowed down before Jonathan three times, with his face to the ground. Then they kissed each other and wept together, but David wept the most.

Jonathan said to David, "Go in peace, for we have sworn friendship with each other in the name of Yahweh, saying, 'Yahweh is witness between you and me, and between your descendants and my descendants forever.' " Then David left, and Jonathan went back to the city.

David went to Nob, to Ahimelek the priest. Ahimelek was afraid of meeting David, and asked, "Why are you alone? Why is no one with you?"

David answered Ahimelek the priest, "The king sent me on a mission and said to me, 'No one is to know anything about the mission I am sending you on.' As for my men, I have told them to meet me at a certain place. Now then, what do you have on hand? Give me five loaves of bread, or whatever you can find."

But the priest answered David, "I don't have any ordinary bread on hand; however, there is some consecrated bread here, provided the men have kept themselves from women."

David replied, "Indeed women have been kept from us, as usual whenever I set out. The men's utensils are set apart, even on missions that are not holy. How much more so today!" So the priest gave him the consecrated bread, since there was no bread there except the showbread that was taken from before Yahweh, and replaced by hot bread on the day it was taken away.

Now one of Saul's servants was there that day, detained before Yahweh; he was Doeg the Edomite, Saul's chief shepherd.

David asked Ahimelek, "Don't you have a spear or a sword here? I haven't brought my sword or any other weapon, because the king's mission was urgent."

The priest replied, "The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom you killed in the Valley of Elah, is here; it is wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod. If you want it, take it; there is no sword here but that one." David said, "There is none like it; give it to me."

That day David fled from Saul and went to Achish, king of Gath. But the servants of Achish said to him, "Isn't this David, the king of the land? Isn't he the one they sing about in their dances: 'Saul has slain his thousands, and David his tens of thousands'?"

David took these words to heart and was very much afraid of Achish, king of Gath. So he feigned himself as insane in their presence, scratching on the doors of the gate and letting his saliva run down his beard.

Achish said to his servants, "Look at the man! He is insane! Why bring him to me? Am I so short of madmen that you have to bring this fellow here to carry on like this in front of me? Must this man come into my house?"

David left Gath and escaped to the cave of Adullam. When his brothers and his father's household heard about it, they went down to him there. All those who were in distress or in debt, or discontented, gathered around him, and he became chief over them. About 400 men were with him.

From there David went to Mizpeh in Moab and said to the king of Moab, "Would you let my father and mother come and stay with you until I learn what Elohim will do for me?" So he left them with the king of Moab, and they stayed with him as long as David was in the stronghold.

But the prophet Gad said to David, "Do not stay in the stronghold. Go into the land of Judah." So David left and went to the forest of Hereth.

Now Saul heard that David and his men had been discovered. And Saul remained in Gibeah, sitting spear in hand, under the tamarisk tree on the hill, with all his servants standing at his side. He said to them, "Listen, men of Benjamin! Will the son of Jesse give all of you fields and vineyards? Will he make all of you leaders of thousands and leaders of hundreds? Is that why you have all conspired against me? No one tells me when my son makes a covenant with the son of Jesse. None of you is concerned about me or tells me that my son has incited my servant to lie in wait for me, as he does today."

But Doeg the Edomite, who was placed over Saul's servants, said, "I saw the son of Jesse come to Ahimelek, son of Ahitub, at Nob. Ahimelek inquired of Yahweh for him; he also gave him provisions, and the sword of Goliath the Philistine."

Then the king sent for the priest Ahimelek, son of Ahitub, and all the men of his family, who were the priests at Nob, and they all came to the king. Saul said, "Listen now, son of Ahitub." "Yes, my lord," he answered.

Saul said to him, "Why have you conspired against me, you and the son of Jesse, giving him bread and a sword and making enquiry of Elohim for him, so that he should rebel against me and lie in wait for me, as he does today?"

Ahimelek answered the king, "Who of all your servants is as loyal as David, the king's son-in-law, captain of your bodyguard and highly respected in your household? Was that day the first time I inquired of Elohim for him? Of course not! Let not the king accuse your servant or any of his father's family, for your servant knows nothing at all about this whole affair."

But the king said, "You will surely die, Ahimelek, you and your whole family." Then the king ordered the guards at his side: "Turn and kill the priests of Yahweh, because they too have sided with David. They knew he was fleeing, yet they did not tell me." But the king's officials were unwilling to raise a hand to strike the priests of Yahweh.

The king then ordered Doeg, "You turn and strike down the priests." So Doeg the Edomite turned and struck them down. That day he killed 85 men who wore the linen ephod. And Nob, the city of the priests, he struck with the edge of the sword, with its men and women, its children and infants, and its cattle, donkeys and

sheep. Doeg certainly was in the frame, as contender for most evil man among Israel.

But one son of Ahimelek, son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped and fled to join David. He told David that Saul had killed the priests of Yahweh.

Then David said to Abiathar, "That day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, I knew he would be sure to tell Saul. I am responsible for the death of your whole family. Stay with me; don't be afraid. The man who wants to kill you is trying to kill me too. You will be safe with me."

When David was told, "Look, the Philistines are fighting against Keilah and are looting the threshing floors," he inquired of Yahweh, saying, "Shall I go and attack these Philistines?" Yahweh answered him, "Go, attack the Philistines and save Keilah."

But David's men said to him, "Here in Judah we are afraid. How much more, then, if we go to Keilah against the Philistine forces!"

Once again David inquired of Yahweh, and Yahweh answered him, "Go down to Keilah, for I am going to give the Philistines into your hand." So David and his men went to Keilah, fought the Philistines and carried off their livestock. He struck the Philistines in a terrible slaughter, aided by the directed energy beams on Yahweh's drones, and saved the people of Keilah.

Now Abiathar, son of Ahimelek, had brought the ephod down with him when he fled to David at Keilah.

Saul was told that David had gone to Keilah, and he said, "Elohim has delivered him into my hands, for David has imprisoned himself by entering a town with gates and bars." And Saul called up all his forces for battle, to go down to Keilah to besiege David and his men.

When David learned that Saul was plotting against him, he said to Abiathar the priest, "Bring the ephod."

And David said, "Oh Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, your servant has heard definitely that Saul plans to come to Keilah, to destroy the town on account of me. Will the rulers of Keilah surrender me to him? Will Saul come down, as your servant has heard? Oh Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, tell your servant." And Yahweh said, "He will come down."

Again David asked, "Will the citizens of Keilah deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul?" And Yahweh said, "They will deliver you."

So David and his men, about 600 in number, left Keilah and kept moving from place to place. When Saul was told that David had escaped from Keilah, he halted the expedition.

David stayed in the strongholds in the wilderness, and in the hill country of the Wilderness of Ziph. Day after day Saul searched for him, but Elohim did not deliver David into his hands.

While David was at Horesh, the forest in the Wilderness of Ziph, he learned that Saul had come out to take his life. And Saul's son Jonathan went to David at Horesh and helped him find strength in Elohim. "Don't be afraid," he said. "My father Saul will not lay a hand on you. You will be king over Israel, and I will be second to you. Even my father Saul knows this." The two of them made a covenant before Yahweh. Then Jonathan went home, but David remained in the forest.

The Ziphites went up to Saul at Gibeah and said, "Is not David hiding among us in the strongholds at Horesh, on the hill of Hakilah, south of Jeshimon? Now, oh king, come down whenever it pleases you to do so, and we will be responsible for giving him into your hands."

Saul replied, "Yahweh bless you for your concern for me. Go and get more information. Find out where David's hideout is, and who has seen him there. They tell me he is very crafty. Find out about all the hiding places he uses and come back to me with definite information. Then I will go with you; if he is in the area, I will track him down among all the clans of Judah."

So they set out and went to Ziph ahead of Saul. Now David and his men were in the Wilderness of Maon, in the plain on the south of Jeshimon. Saul and his men began the search, and when David was told about it, he came down from the rock and stayed in the Wilderness of Maon. When Saul heard this, he went into the Wilderness of Maon in pursuit of David. Saul was going along one side of the mountain, and David and his men were on the other side, hurrying to get away from Saul. As Saul and his forces were closing in on David and his men to capture them, a messenger came to Saul, saying, "Come quickly! The Philistines are raiding the land."

Then Saul broke off his pursuit of David and went to meet the Philistines. That is why they called this place the Rock of Escape. And David went up from there and lived in the strongholds of En Gedi.

After Saul returned from pursuing the Philistines, he was told, "David is in the Wilderness of En Gedi." So Saul took 3,000 chosen men from all Israel, and set out to look for David and his men near the rocks of the wild goats. He came to the sheep pens along the way; a cave was there, and Saul went in to cover his feet. David and his men were far back in the cave.

The men of David said, "This is the day Yahweh spoke of when he said to you, 'I will give your enemy into your hands, for you to deal with as you wish.' " Then David crept up unnoticed and cut off a corner of Saul's robe.

Afterward, David was conscience-stricken for having cut off a corner of his robe. He said to his men, "Yahweh forbid that I should do such a thing to my master, Yahweh's anointed, or lay my hand on him; for he is the anointed of Yahweh." With these words David sharply rebuked his men and did not allow them to attack Saul. And Saul left the cave and went his way.

Then David went out of the cave and called out to Saul, "My lord the king!" When Saul looked behind him, David bowed down and prostrated himself with his face to the ground.

He said to Saul, "Why do you listen when men say, 'David is bent on harming you'? This day you have seen with your own eyes how Yahweh delivered you into my hands in the cave. Some urged me to kill you, but I spared you; I said, 'I will not lay my hand on my lord, because he is Yahweh's anointed.' See, my father, look at this piece of your robe in my hand! I cut off the corner of your robe but did not kill you. See, there is nothing in my hand to indicate that I am guilty of wrongdoing or rebellion. I have not wronged you, but you are hunting me down to take my life.

"May Yahweh judge between you and me. And may Yahweh avenge the wrongs you have done to me, but my hand will not touch you. As the old saying goes, 'From evildoers come evil deeds,' so my hand will not touch you. Against whom has the king of Israel come out? Who are you pursuing? A dead dog? A flea? May Yahweh be our judge and decide between us. May he consider my cause and uphold it; may he vindicate me by delivering me from your hand."

When David finished saying this, Saul asked, "Is that your voice, David my son?" And he wept aloud. "You are more righteous than I," he said. "You have repaid me with good, whereas I have repaid you with evil. You have just now told me about the good you did to me; Yahweh delivered me into your hands, but you did not kill me. When a man finds his enemy, does he let him get away unharmed? May Yahweh reward you well for the way you treated me today. Now I know indeed that you will surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel will be established in your hands. Now swear to me by Yahweh that you will not kill off my descendants or

wipe out my name from my father's family."

So David gave his oath to Saul. Then Saul returned home, but David and his men went up to the stronghold.

And Samuel died, and all Israel assembled and mourned for him; and they buried him by his home in Ramah. Then David moved down into the Wilderness of Paran.

A certain man in Maon, whose business was in Carmel, was very wealthy. He had a thousand goats and three thousand sheep, which he was shearing in Carmel. His name was Nabal and his wife's name was Abigail. She was an intelligent and beautiful woman, but her husband was surly and mean in his dealings; he was a Calebite.

While David was in the wilderness, he heard that Nabal was shearing sheep. So he sent ten young men and said to them, "Go up to Nabal at Carmel and greet him in my name. Say to him: 'Long life to you! Good health to you and your household! And good health to all that is yours! Now I hear that it is sheep-shearing time. When your shepherds were with us, we did not mistreat them, and the whole time they were at Carmel nothing of theirs was missing. Ask your own servants and they will tell you. Therefore be favorable toward my men, since we come at a festive time. Please give your servants and your son David whatever you can find for them.' "

When David's men arrived, they gave Nabal this message in David's name. Then they waited. Nabal answered David's servants, "Who is this David? Who is this son of Jesse? Many servants are breaking away from their masters these days. Why should I take my bread and water, and the meat I have slaughtered for my shearers, and give it to men coming from who knows where?"

David's men turned around and went back. When they arrived, they reported every word. David said to his men, "Each of you strap on your sword!" So they did, and David strapped his on as well. About four hundred men went up with David, while two hundred stayed with the supplies.

One of the servants told Abigail, Nabal's wife, "David sent messengers from the wilderness to give our master his greetings, but he hurled insults at them. Yet these men were very good to us. They did not mistreat us, and the whole time we were out in the fields near them nothing was missing. Night and day they were a wall around us the whole time we were herding our sheep near them. Now think it over and see what you can do, because disaster is hanging over our master and his whole household. He is such a wicked man that no one can talk to him."

Abigail acted quickly. She took two hundred loaves of bread, two skins of wine, five dressed sheep, five seahs of roasted grain, a hundred cakes of raisins and two hundred cakes of pressed figs, and loaded them on donkeys. Then she told her servants, "Go on ahead; I'll follow you." But she did not tell her husband Nabal. As she came riding her donkey into a mountain ravine, there were David and his men descending toward her, and she met them.

David had just said, "It's been useless; all my watching over this fellow's property in the wilderness so that nothing of his was missing. He has paid me back evil for good. May Elohim deal with David, be it ever so severely, if by morning I leave alive one male of all who belong to him!"

When Abigail saw David, she quickly got off her donkey and bowed down before David with her face to the ground. She fell at his feet and said: "Pardon your handmaid, my lord, and let me speak to you; hear what your handmaid has to say. Please pay no attention, my lord, to that wicked man Nabal. He is just like his name; his name means Fool, and folly goes with him. And as for me, your handmaid, I did not see the men my lord sent. And now, my lord, as surely as Yahweh your Elohim lives and as you live, since Yahweh has kept you from bloodshed and from avenging yourself with your own hands, may your enemies and all who

are intent on harming my lord be like Nabal. And let this gift, which your handmaid has brought to my lord, be given to the men who follow you."

She continued, "Please forgive your handmaid's presumption. Yahweh your Elohim will certainly make a lasting dynasty for my lord, because you fight Yahweh's battles, and no wrongdoing will be found in you as long as you live. Even though someone is pursuing you to take your life, the life of my lord will be bound securely in the bundle of the living by Yahweh your Elohim, but the lives of your enemies he will hurl away as from the pocket of a sling. When Yahweh has fulfilled for my lord every good thing he promised concerning you, and has appointed you ruler over Israel, my lord will not have on his conscience the staggering burden of needless bloodshed or of having avenged himself. But when Yahweh your Elohim has brought my lord success, remember your handmaid."

David said to Abigail, "Praise be to Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, who has sent you today to meet me. May you be blessed for your good judgment and for keeping me from bloodshed this day and from avenging myself with my own hands. Otherwise, as surely as Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, lives, who has kept me from harming you, if you had not come quickly to meet me, not one male belonging to Nabal would have been left alive by daybreak."

Then David accepted from her hand what she had brought him and said, "Go home in peace. I have heard your words and granted your request."

When Abigail went to Nabal, he was in the house holding a banquet like that of a king. He was in high spirits and very drunk. So she told him nothing at all until daybreak. Then in the morning, when Nabal was sober, his wife told him all these things, and his heart failed him and he became like a stone.

About ten days later, Yahweh struck Nabal and he died. This was done in the same manner of Yahweh's killing of Aaron, in which a drone fired a tightly focused 30GHz microwave beam for twenty seconds, aiming at the right vagus nerve.

The problem Yahweh had with Saul, was that although he was evil, he wasn't sufficiently competent. David, on the other hand, was the other way round. He had proved a very capable leader, and courageous, but his ethics were not quite what Yahweh was looking for. Yahweh's immediate plan was to strengthen David, and in the longer term he hoped to corrupt him.

When David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, "Praise be to Yahweh, who has upheld my cause against Nabal for treating me with contempt. He has kept his servant from doing wrong and has brought Nabal's wrongdoing down on his own head." David knew little about Yahweh, and did not understand that Yahweh would have loved to have seen David slaughter Nabal and all his men, However, Yahweh had been unable to predict the positive consequences of the intervention by Abigail.

Then David sent word to Abigail, asking her to become his wife. His servants went to Carmel and said to Abigail, "David has sent us to you to take you to become his wife."

She bowed down with her face to the ground and said, "I am your handmaid, a servant ready to serve you and wash the feet of my lord's servants."

Abigail quickly got on a donkey and, attended by her five handmaids, went with David's messengers and became his wife.

David had also married Ahinoam of Jezreel (not to be confused with her namesake Saul's wife and Michal's mother), and they both were his wives. But Saul had given his daughter Michal, David's wife, to Paltiel, son of Laish, who was from Gallim.

In some garbled versions of Yahweh's texts, a slight variation of the account of Saul pursuing David with 3,000 men in the wilderness near Jeshimon, and David sparing Saul's life, was duplicated, as if two very similar events occurred at different times, both before and after David marrying Abigail. In fact, history didn't repeat itself. The event only happened once, prior to the Nabal incident and David's marriage to Abigail.

And David and the six hundred men with him moved on to Gath, and settled there with Achish, son of Maok, king of Gath. Each man had his family with him, and David had his two wives: Ahinoam of Jezreel and Abigail of Carmel, the widow of Nabal.

Then David said to Achish, "If I have found favor in your eyes, let a place be assigned to me in one of the country towns, that I may live there. For why should your servant live in the royal city with you?" So on that day Achish gave him Ziklag, and it went on to belong to the kings of Judah.

David lived in Philistine territory for a year and four months.

Now David and his men went up and raided the Geshurites, the Girzites and the Amalekites. From ancient times these peoples had lived in the land extending to Shur and Egypt. It would turn out over the millennia that Yahweists would have a longstanding tradition of ethnic cleansing; getting rid of people who had lived in a land since ancient times.

Whenever David attacked an area, he did not leave a man or woman alive, but took sheep and cattle, donkeys and camels, and clothes. Then he returned to Achish. When Achish asked, "Where did you go raiding today?" David would say, "Against the Negev of Judah" or "Against the Negev of Jerahmeel" or "Against the Negev of the Kenites."

He did not leave a man or woman alive to be brought to Gath, for he thought, "They might inform on us and say, 'This is what David did.' "

About 2,977 years hence, Yahweist fanatics would carry out a sustained, deliberate attack on a surveillance ship called the USS Liberty, hoping to kill everyone on board, in case they had gathered intelligence on how Yahweists had been committing an attrocious war crime, by forcing Egyptian prisoners-of-war to dig their own graves, before mercilessly shooting them.

And such was David's practice as long as he lived in Philistine territory. Achish trusted David and said to himself, "He has become so obnoxious to his people, the Israelites, that he will be my servant for life." However, Yahweh said to himself, "David is improving; he is developing into a warmongering, genocidal maniac. And his people will become so obnoxious to humanity that they will ruin the progress of civilization."

In those days the Philistines gathered their forces to fight against Israel. Achish said to David, "You must understand that you and your men will accompany me in the army."

And David said, "Then you will see for yourself what your servant can do."

Achish replied, "Very well, I will make you my bodyguard for life."

Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had mourned for him and buried him in his own town of Ramah. Saul had expelled the mediums and sorcerers from the land. The Philistines assembled and came and pitched camp at Shunem, while Saul gathered all Israel and set up camp at Gilboa.

When Saul saw the Philistine army, he was afraid; terror filled his heart. He inquired of Yahweh, but Yahweh did not answer him, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets.

Saul then said to his servants, "Find me a woman who is a medium, so I may go and inquire of her." "There is one in Endor," they said.

So Saul disguised himself, putting on other clothes, and at night he and two men went to the woman. "Consult a spirit for me," he said, "and bring up for me the one I name."

But the woman said to him, "Surely you know what Saul has done. He has cut off the mediums and sorcerers from the land. Why have you set a trap for my life to bring about my death?"

Saul swore to her by Yahweh, "As surely as Yahweh lives, you will not be punished for this."

Then the woman asked, "Whom shall I bring up for you?" "Bring up Samuel," he said.

When the woman saw Samuel, she cried out at the top of her voice and said to Saul, "Why have you deceived me? You are Saul!"

The king said to her, "Don't be afraid. What do you see?" The woman said, "I see a ghostly figure coming up out of the earth."

"What does he look like?" he asked. "An old man wearing a robe is coming up," she said. Then Saul knew it was Samuel, and he bowed down and prostrated himself with his face to the ground.

Samuel said to Saul, "Why have you disturbed me by bringing me up?"

"I am in great distress," Saul said. "The Philistines are fighting against me, and Elohim has departed from me. He no longer answers me, either by prophets or by dreams. So I have called on you to tell me what to do."

Samuel said, "Why do you consult me, now that Yahweh has departed from you and become your enemy? Yahweh has done what he predicted through me. Yahweh has torn the kingdom out of your hands and given it to one of your neighbors, to David. Because you did not obey Yahweh or carry out his fierce wrath against the Amalekites, Yahweh has done this to you today. Yahweh will deliver both Israel and you into the hands of the Philistines, and tomorrow you and your sons will be with me. Yahweh will also give the army of Israel into the hands of the Philistines."

Immediately Saul fell full length on the ground, filled with fear because of Samuel's words. His strength was gone, for he had eaten nothing all that day and all that night.

When the woman came to Saul and saw that he was greatly troubled, she said, "Look, your servant has obeyed you. I took my life in my hands and did what you told me to do. Now please listen to your handmaid and let me give you some food, so that you may eat and have the strength to go on your way."

He refused and said, "I will not eat." But his men joined the woman in urging him, and he listened to them. He got up from the ground and sat on the couch. The woman had a fattened calf at the house, which she butchered at once. She took some flour, kneaded it and baked bread without yeast. Then she set it before Saul and his men, and they ate. That same night they got up and left.

The sorcery had gone completely as normal, up to the point where Saul said that Samuel was the 'spirit' that he wanted to contact. Yahweh had a cloaked drone overhead, and the woman's voice was being sampled. Then the woman was put into a brief, harmless trance, from an ultrasound beam that targeted the thalamus, modulating neural activity to induce a hypnotic state. Meanwhile, a parametric speaker on the same drone projected the words from "Why have you deceived me? You are Saul!" up until the end of 'Samuel's' talk, towards the ears of Saul but making it seem to emanate from the medium's mouth. And a holographic projector overlaid moving lips onto the medium's face to match the spoken words.

After the 'communication with Samuel' had concluded, the ultrasound beam was turned off, and the woman came to, as Saul was lying afraid on the ground. She could not recall what 'Samuel' had said, but was anxious to please the client.

The Philistines gathered all their forces at Aphek, and Israel camped by the spring in Jezreel. As the Philistine rulers marched with their units of hundreds and thousands, David and his men were marching at the rear with Achish.

The rulers of the Philistines asked, "What about these Hebrews?" Achish replied, "Is this not David, who was an officer of Saul, king of Israel? He has already been with me for over a year, and from the day he left Saul until now, I have found no fault in him."

But the Philistine commanders were angry with Achish and said, "Send the man back, that he may return to the place you assigned him. He must not go with us into battle, or he might turn against us during the fighting. How better could he regain his master's favor than by taking the heads of our own men? Isn't this the David they sang about in their dances: 'Saul has slain his thousands, and David his tens of thousands'?"

So Achish called David and said to him, "As surely as Yahweh lives, you have been reliable, and I would be pleased to have you serve with me in the army. From the day you came to me until today, I have found no fault in you, but the rulers don't approve of you. Now turn back and go in peace; do nothing to displease the Philistine rulers."

"But what have I done?" asked David. "What have you found against your servant from the day I came to you until now? Why can't I go and fight against the enemies of my lord the king?"

Achish answered, "I know that you have been as pleasing in my eyes as a messenger of Elohim; nevertheless, the Philistine rulers have said, 'He must not go up with us into battle.' Now get up early, along with your master's servants who have come with you, and leave in the morning as soon as it is light."

So David and his men got up early in the morning to go back to the land of the Philistines, and the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

David and his men reached Ziklag on the third day. And they found that the Amalekites had raided the Negev and Ziklag. They had attacked Ziklag and burned it, and had taken captive the women and everyone else in it, both young and old. They killed none of them, for the Amalekites were not Yahweists, but carried them off as they went on their way.

In fact, it would come to pass that Yahweh's death cultists would reserve a special pathological hatred of Amalek, for they perceived that Amalek were much more righteous than they.

When David and his men reached Ziklag, they found it destroyed by fire, and their wives, sons and daughters taken captive. So David and his men wept aloud until they had no strength left to weep.

David's two wives had been captured; Ahinoam of Jezreel, and Abigail, the widow of Nabal of Carmel. David was greatly distressed because the men were talking of stoning him; each one was bitter in spirit because of his sons and daughters. But David found strength in Yahweh his Elohim.

Then David said to Abiathar the priest, the son of Ahimelek, "Bring me the ephod." Abiathar brought it to him, and David inquired of Yahweh, "Shall I pursue this raiding party? Will I overtake them?"

"Pursue them," he answered. "For you will surely overtake them and succeed in the rescue."

David and the six hundred men with him came to the Besor Valley, where some stayed behind. Two hundred

of them were too exhausted to cross the valley, but David and the other four hundred continued the pursuit.

They found an Egyptian in a field and brought him to David. They gave him water to drink and food to eat; part of a cake of pressed figs and two cakes of raisins. He ate and was revived, for he had not eaten any food nor drunk any water for three days and three nights.

David asked him, "Who do you belong to? Where do you come from?" He said, "I am an Egyptian, the servant of an Amalekite. My master abandoned me when I became ill three days ago. We raided the Negev, the southern region of the Kerethites, some territory belonging to Judah and the Negev of Caleb. And we burned Ziklag."

David asked him, "Can you lead me down to this raiding party?" He answered, "Swear to me before Elohim that you will not kill me or hand me over to my master, and I will take you down to them."

He led David down, and there they were, scattered over the countryside, eating, drinking and reveling because of the great amount of plunder they had taken from the land of the Philistines and from Judah. David fought them from dusk until the evening of the next day, and none of them got away, except four hundred young men who rode off on camels and fled.

And David recovered everything the Amalekites had taken, including his two wives. Nothing was missing: young or old, boy or girl, plunder or anything else they had taken. David brought everything back. He took all the flocks and herds, and his men drove them ahead of the other livestock, saying, "This is David's plunder."

Of course, Yahweh was only too pleased to target the Amalekites with directed energy beams from some of his drones, making it easy for David and his men to strike them.

Then David came to the two hundred men who had been too exhausted to follow him and who were left behind at the Besor Valley. They came out to meet David and the men with him. As David and his men approached, he asked them how they were.

Then the evil men and troublemakers among David's followers said, "Because they did not go out with us, we will not share with them the plunder we recovered. However, each man may take his wife and children and go."

David replied, "No, my brothers, you must not do that with what Yahweh has given us. He has protected us and delivered into our hands the raiding party that came against us. Who will listen to what you say? The share of the man who stayed with the supplies is to be the same as that of him who went down to the battle. All will share alike."

David made this a statute and ordinance for Israel from that day.

When David reached Ziklag, he sent some of the plunder to the elders of Judah, who were his friends, saying, "Here is a gift for you from the plunder of Yahweh's enemies."

David sent it to those who were in Bethel, Ramoth Negev and Jattir; to those in Aroer, Siphmoth, Eshtemoa and Rakal; to those in the towns of the Jerahmeelites and the Kenites; to those in Hormah, Bor Ashan, Athak and Hebron; and to those in all the other places where he and his men had roamed.

Now the Philistines fought against Israel; the Israelites fled before them, and many fell dead on Mount Gilboa. The Philistines were in hot pursuit of Saul and his sons, and they killed his sons Jonathan, Abinadab and Malki-Shua. The fighting grew fierce around Saul, and when the archers overtook him, they wounded him critically. Yahweh was providing no drone support - or air support - to Saul's forces.

Saul said to his armor-bearer, "Draw your sword and run me through, or these uncircumcised men will come and run me through and abuse me." But his armor-bearer was terrified and would not do it; so Saul took his own sword and fell on it.

When the armor-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he too fell on his sword and died with him. So Saul and his three sons and his armor-bearer and all his men died together that same day.

When the Israelites along the valley and those across the Jordan saw that the Israelite army had fled and that Saul and his sons had died, they abandoned their towns and fled. And the Philistines came and liberated the land.

The next day, when the Philistines came to strip the dead, they found Saul and his three sons fallen on Mount Gilboa. They cut off his head and stripped off his armor, and they sent messengers throughout the land of the Philistines to proclaim the news in the temple of their idols and among their people. They put his armor in the temple of the Ashtoreths and fastened his body to the wall of Beth Shan.

When the people of Jabesh Gilead heard what the Philistines had done to Saul, all their valiant men marched through the night to Beth Shan. They took down the bodies of Saul and his sons from the wall of Beth Shan and went to Jabesh, where they burned them. Then they took their bones and buried them under a tamarisk tree at Jabesh, and they fasted for seven days.

Chapter IX - 2 Samuel

After the death of Saul, David returned from striking down the Amalekites and stayed in Ziklag for two days.

On the third day a man arrived from Saul's camp with his clothes torn and dust on his head. When he came to David, he fell to the ground to pay him honor.

"Where have you come from?" David asked him.

He answered, "I have escaped from the Israelite camp."

"What happened?" David asked. "How did the matter go?"

"The men fled from the battle," he replied. "Many of them fell and died. And Saul and his son Jonathan are dead."

Then David said to the young man who brought him the report, "How do you know that Saul and his son Jonathan are dead?"

"I happened to be on Mount Gilboa," the young man said, "and there was Saul, leaning on his spear, with the chariots and their drivers in hot pursuit. When he turned around and saw me, he called out to me, and I said, 'What can I do?' He asked me, 'Who are you?' 'An Amalekite,' I answered. Then he said to me, 'Stand here by me and kill me! I'm in the throes of death, but I'm still alive.' So I stood beside him and killed him, because I knew that after he had fallen he could not survive. And I took the crown that was on his head and the band on his arm and have brought them here to my lord."

Then David and all the men with him took hold of their clothes and tore them. They mourned and wept and fasted till evening for Saul and his son Jonathan, and for the army of Yahweh and for the nation of Israel, because they had fallen by the sword.

David said to the young man who brought him the report, "Where are you from?" "I am the son of a

foreigner, an Amalekite," he answered.

David asked him, "Why weren't you afraid to lift your hand to destroy Yahweh's anointed?"

Then David called one of his men and said, "Go, strike him down!" So he struck him down, and he died. For David had said to him, "Your blood be on your own head. Your own mouth testified against you when you said, 'I killed Yahweh's anointed.' "

David then recited a lamentation concerning Saul and his son Jonathan, on how they were "stronger than lions" and "swifter than eagles", etc.. He called it the Lamentation of the Bow, and ordered that the people of Judah be taught it.

Some time after that, David inquired of Yahweh. "Shall I go up to one of the towns of Judah?" he asked. Yahweh said, "Go up."

David asked, "Where shall I go?" "To Hebron," Yahweh answered.

So David went up there with his two wives, Ahinoam of Jezreel and Abigail, the widow of Nabal of Carmel. David also took the men who were with him, each with his family, and they settled in Hebron and its towns.

Then the men of Judah came to Hebron, and there they anointed David as king over the tribe of Judah.

When David was told that it was the men from Jabesh Gilead who had buried Saul, he sent messengers to them to say to them, "Yahweh blesses you for showing this kindness to Saul your master by burying him. May Yahweh now show you kindness and faithfulness, and I too will show you the same favor because you have done this. Now then, be strong and brave, for Saul your master is dead, and the people of Judah have anointed me king over them."

Meanwhile, Abner, the son of Ner, and captain of Saul's army, had taken Ish-Bosheth, a son of Saul who was not present at the battle where Saul and three of his sons were killed, and brought him over to Mahanaim. He made him king over Gilead, Ashuri and Jezreel, and also over Ephraim, Benjamin and all Israel.

Ish-Bosheth, son of Saul, was forty years old when he became king over Israel, and he reigned for two years. The tribe of Judah, however, remained loyal to David.

The length of time David was king in Hebron over Judah was seven years and six months.

Abner, son of Ner, together with the men of Ish-Bosheth, son of Saul, left Mahanaim and went to Gibeon.

Joab, son of Zeruiah, and David's men went out and met them at the pool of Gibeon. One group sat down on one side of the pool and one group on the other side.

Then Abner said to Joab, "Let some of the young men get up and fight hand to hand in front of us."

"All right, let them do it," Joab said.

So they stood up and were counted off; twelve men for Benjamin and Ish-Bosheth, son of Saul, and twelve for David. Then each man grabbed his opponent by the head and thrust his dagger into his opponent's side, and they fell down together. And that place in Gibeon was called Helkath Hazzurim.

They did not have sufficient cognitive capacity to devise some non-lethal form of combat. These were the type of people who, if told they had to make up a firing squad, would form a circle.

The battle that day was very fierce, and Abner and the Israelites were defeated by David's men. The three

sons of Zeruiah were there: Joab, Abishai and Asahel.

Now Asahel was as fleet-footed as a wild gazelle. He chased Abner, turning neither to the right nor to the left as he pursued him. Abner looked behind him and asked, "Is that you, Asahel?" "It is," he answered.

Then Abner said to him, "Turn aside to the right or to the left; take on one of the young men and strip him of his weapons." But Asahel would not stop chasing him.

Again Abner warned Asahel, "Stop chasing me! Why should I strike you down? How then could I look your brother Joab in the face?"

But Asahel refused to give up the pursuit; so Abner struck him with the blunt end of his spear in the stomach, and the spear came out through his back. He fell there and died on the spot. And it arose, that every man would stop when he came to the place where Asahel had fallen and died.

But Joab and Abishai pursued Abner, and as the sun was setting, they came to the hill of Ammah, near Giah on the way to the wilderness of Gibeon. Then the men of Benjamin rallied behind Abner. They formed themselves into a group and took their stand on top of a hill. There was disarray amongst the diabolus sapiens.

Abner called out to Joab, "Must the sword devour forever? Don't you realize that this will end in bitterness? How long before you order your men to stop pursuing their fellow Israelites?"

Joab answered, "As surely as Elohim lives, if you had not spoken, the men would have continued pursuing them until morning." So Joab blew the ram's horn, and all the troops came to a halt; they no longer pursued Israel, nor did they fight anymore.

All that night Abner and his men marched through the plain. They crossed the Jordan, continued through the morning hours and came to Mahanaim. Then Joab stopped pursuing Abner and assembled the whole army. Besides Asahel, nineteen of David's men were found missing. But David's men had killed three hundred and sixty Benjamites who were with Abner. Yahweh and his drones were fighting on the side of David.

They took Asahel and buried him in his father's tomb at Bethlehem. Then Joab and his men marched all night, and arrived at Hebron by daybreak.

The war between the house of Saul and the house of David lasted a long time. David grew stronger and stronger, while the house of Saul grew weaker and weaker. Sons were born to David in Hebron: His firstborn was Amnon, the son of Ahinoam of Jezreel; his second, Kileab, the son of Abigail the widow of Nabal of Carmel; the third, Absalom, the son of Maakah, daughter of Talmai, king of Geshur; the fourth, Adonijah, the son of Haggith; the fifth, Shephatiah, the son of Abital; and the sixth, Ithream, the son of David's wife Eglah.

During the war between the house of Saul and the house of David, Abner had been strengthening his own position in the house of Saul. Now Saul had had a concubine named Rizpah, daughter of Aiah. And Ish-Bosheth said to Abner, "Why did you sleep with my father's concubine?"

Abner was very angry because of what Ish-Bosheth said. So he answered, "Am I a dog's head that belongs to Judah? This very day I am loyal to the house of your father Saul and to his family and friends. I haven't handed you over to David. Yet now you accuse me of an iniquity involving this woman! May Elohim deal with Abner, be it ever so severely, if I do not do for David what Yahweh promised him on oath - to transfer the kingdom from the house of Saul and establish David's throne over Israel and Judah from Dan to Beersheba."

Ish-Bosheth did not dare to say another word to Abner, because he was afraid of him. Then Abner sent

messengers on his behalf to say to David, "Whose land is it? Make your covenant with me, and I will help you bring all Israel over to you."

"Good," said David. "I will make a covenant with you. But I demand one thing of you: Do not come into my presence unless you bring Michal, daughter of Saul, when you come to see me."

Then David sent messengers to Ish-Bosheth, son of Saul, demanding, "Give me my wife Michal, for whom I paid the bride-price of a hundred Philistine foreskins."

And Ish-Bosheth gave orders and had her taken away from her husband Paltiel, son of Laish. Her husband, however, went with her, weeping behind her all the way to Bahurim. Then Abner said to him, "Go back home!" So he went back.

Abner conferred with the elders of Israel and said, "For some time you have wanted to make David your king. Now do it! For Yahweh promised David, 'By my servant David I will rescue my people Israel from the hand of the Philistines and from the hand of all their enemies.' "

Abner also spoke to the Benjamites in person. Then he went to Hebron to tell David everything that Israel and the whole tribe of Benjamin wanted to do.

When Abner, who had twenty men with him, came to David at Hebron, David prepared a feast for him and his men.

Then Abner said to David, "Let me go at once and assemble all Israel for my lord the king, so that they may make a covenant with you, and that you may rule over all that your heart desires." So David sent Abner away, and he went in peace.

Then David's men and Joab returned from a raid and brought with them a great deal of plunder. But Abner was no longer with David in Hebron, because David had sent him away, and he had gone in peace.

When Joab and all the soldiers with him arrived, he was told that Abner, son of Ner, had come to the king and that the king had sent him away and that he had gone in peace. So Joab went to the king and said, "What have you done? Look, Abner came to you. Why did you let him go? Now he is gone! You must know that Abner, son of Ner, came to deceive you and observe your movements, and find out everything you are doing."

Joab then left David and sent messengers after Abner, and they brought him back from the well of Sirah. But David did not know it. And when Abner returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside into an inner chamber, as if to speak with him privately. And there, to avenge the blood of his brother Asahel, Joab stabbed Abner in the stomach, and he died.

Later, when David heard about this, he said, "I and my kingdom are forever innocent before Yahweh, concerning the blood of Abner, son of Ner. May his blood fall on the head of Joab, and on his whole family! May Joab's family never be without someone who has a running sore, or leprosy, or who leans on a crutch, or who falls by the sword, or who lacks food."

Then David said to Joab and all the people with him, "Tear your clothes and put on sackcloth, and grieve for Abner." King David himself walked behind the coffin.

And they buried Abner in Hebron, and the king wept aloud at Abner's tomb. All the people wept also.

The king sang a short lament for Abner, asking if he should have died as the lawless die. And all the people wept over him again.

Then they all came and urged David to eat something while it was still day; but David took an oath, saying, "May Elohim deal with me, be it ever so severely, if I taste bread or anything else before the sun sets!"

All the people took note and were pleased. Indeed, everything the king did pleased them.

So on that day all the people there and all Israel knew that the king had no part in the murder of Abner, son of Ner.

Then the king said to his men, "Do you not realize that a commander and a great man has fallen in Israel this day? And today, though I am the anointed king, I am weak, and these sons of Zeruiah are too strong for me. May Yahweh repay the evildoer according to his evil deeds!"

In fact, Yahweh would repay according to how he believed a person might bring about the evil and chaos that Yahweh desired for humanity.

When Saul's son Ish-Bosheth heard that Abner had died in Hebron, he lost courage, and all Israel became troubled.

Now Ish-Bosheth had two men who were captains of raiding bands. One was named Baanah and the other Rekab; they were sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, which was considered part of the tribe of Benjamin, because the people of Beeroth fled to Gittaim and resided there as foreigners.

And Jonathan, son of Saul, had a son who was lame in both feet. He was five years old when the news about Saul and Jonathan came from Jezreel. His nurse picked him up and fled, but as she hurried to leave, he fell and became disabled. His name was Mephibosheth.

Now Rekab and Baanah, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, set out for the house of Ish-Bosheth, and they arrived there in the heat of the day while he was taking his noonday rest. They went into the inner part of the house as if to get some wheat, and they stabbed him in the stomach. Then Rekab and his brother Baanah escaped. They had gone into the house as he lay on the bed in his bedroom. After they stabbed and killed him, they cut off his head. Taking it with them, they traveled all night by way of the plain.

They brought the head of Ish-Bosheth to David at Hebron and said to the king, "Here is the head of Ish-Bosheth, son of Saul, your enemy, who tried to kill you. This day Yahweh has avenged my lord the king against Saul and his offspring."

David answered Rekab and his brother Baanah, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, "As surely as Yahweh lives, who has delivered me out of every adversity, when someone told me, 'Saul is dead,' and thought he was bringing good news, I seized him in Ziklag and killed him, who thought I would have given him a reward for his news! How much more, when wicked men have killed an innocent man in his own house and on his own bed, should I not now exact the penalty for his blood from your hand, and rid the earth of you!"

So David gave an order to his men, and they executed them. They cut off their hands and feet and hung the bodies by the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-Bosheth and buried it in Abner's tomb at Hebron.

All the tribes of Israel came to David at Hebron and said, "We are your own flesh and blood. In the past, while Saul was king over us, you were the one who led Israel on their military campaigns. And Yahweh said to you, 'You will shepherd my people Israel, and you will become their ruler.' "

When all the elders of Israel had come to King David at Hebron, the king made a covenant with them at Hebron before Yahweh, and they anointed David as king over Israel. David was thirty years old when he became king, and he reigned for forty years. In Hebron he reigned over Judah for seven years and six months, and in Jerusalem he reigned over all Israel and Judah for thirty-three years.

The king and his men marched to Jerusalem to attack the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land. The Jebusites said to David, "You will not get in here; even the blind and the lame can ward you off." Nevertheless, David captured the fortress of Zion; which is the City of David.

On that day David had said, "Anyone who conquers the Jebusites will have to use the water shaft to reach those 'lame and blind' who are David's enemies." For this reason, they would say, "The blind and lame will not enter the palace."

David then took up residence in the fortress and called it the City of David. He built up the area around it, from the terraces inward. And he became more and more powerful, because Yahweh Elohim Sabaioth was with him.

Now Hiram, king of Tyre, sent envoys to David, along with cedar logs and carpenters and stonemasons, and they built a palace for David. Then David knew that Yahweh had established him as king over Israel and had exalted his kingdom for the sake of his people Israel.

After he left Hebron, David took more concubines and wives in Jerusalem, and more sons and daughters were born to him. These are the names of the children born to him there: Shammua, Shobab, Nathan, Solomon, Ibhar, Elishua, Nepheg, Japhia, Elishama, Eliada and Eliphelet.

When the Philistines heard that David had been anointed king over Israel, they went up in full force to search for him, but David heard about it and went down to the stronghold.

Now the Philistines had come and spread out in the Valley of Rephaim. And David inquired of Yahweh, "Shall I go and attack the Philistines? Will you deliver them into my hands?" Yahweh answered him, "Go, for I will surely deliver the Philistines into your hands."

So David went to Baal Perazim, and there he defeated them. He said, "As waters break out, Yahweh has broken out against my enemies before me." So that place was called Baal Perazim.

The Philistines abandoned their idols there, and David and his men burned them.

Once more the Philistines came up and spread out in the Valley of Rephaim. And David inquired of Yahweh, and he answered, "Do not go straight up, but circle around behind them and attack them in front of the poplar trees. As soon as you hear the sound of marching in the tops of the poplar trees, move quickly, because that will mean Yahweh has gone out in front of you to strike the Philistine army."

So David did as Yahweh commanded him, and he struck down the Philistines all the way from Gibeon to Gezer. Last time, Yahweh had wasted some energy by deploying his drones' directed energy beams a little too early, and so for this occasion he wanted to perfect the timing.

David again brought together all the able young men of Israel; thirty thousand. He and all his men went to Baalah in Judah to bring up from there the Ark of Elohim, upon which Yahweh would reputedly be enthroned between the cherubim. And at times he was indeed; namely, when he was flying it, or when it was in the inner sanctuary of a tabernacle and he wanted to smell the burning fat and blood sacrifices.

They set the Ark of Elohim on a new cart and brought it from the house of Abinadab, which was on the hill. Uzzah and Ahio, sons of Abinadab, were guiding the new cart with the Ark of Elohim on it, and Ahio was walking in front of it. David and all Israel were celebrating with all their might before Yahweh, with castanets, harps, lyres, timbrels, sistrums and cymbals.

When they came to the threshing floor of Nakon, Uzzah reached out and took hold of the Ark of Elohim, because the oxen stumbled. According to the legend, Yahweh's anger burned against Uzzah because of his

irreverent act; therefore Elohim struck him down, and he died there beside the Ark of Elohim.

See Exodus for full details of how the Ark worked, but what happened here is that the Ark went into its Assisted Carry mode as it was initially being moved and set upon the cart. Upon being placed on the cart, its scanner would detect the wood beneath it as a combustible material, and after a short time of using the cryocooler, the computer would regard continued use of the cryocooler and painter beam as too wasteful, and it would be disabled.

But the rocking motion experienced as the oxen were pulling the cart, and especially as they stumbled, would serve as the trigger to send it back into Assisted Carry with the cryocooler. In the worst case, with a separation assumed of r_Ground = 1mm for the negative charges of 8.66×10^{-7}C for Q_Ground being sprayed by the painter beam, and a 0.1m separation, which is the equilibrium height of r_Ark, where Q_Ark is the negative charge of 8.66×10^{-3}C within the vacuum sphere, then with k being the Coulomb constant of 8.988×10^{9} N.m^2.C^{-2}, we have:

E_Ark = k x Q_Ark / r_Ark^2, and
E_Ground = k x Q_Ground / r_Ground^2

E_Ark = E_Ground = ~7.78 GV/m, so E_Ark + E_Ground = ~15.6 GV/m, which is certainly lethal to humans.

That would be if Uzzah was right at the underside of the cart, a very low separation for the lower charge Q_Ground, and 0.1m separation for the higher charge Q_Ark. And his hands strayed into this zone, while trying to steady the cart.

So he was shocked by a very high field, although initially his heart and brain were still outside the 45° cone-shaped danger zone beneath the Ark, where there was no active shielding. He fell underneath, and at a separation of, say, 0.5m, the higher charge Q_Ark's electrical field dominated. At this point, E_Ark was ~311 MV/m, and his heart was exposed to it, which killed him.

If the computer shut off the painter beam because of the detection of a combustible material, then the charge Q_Ark in the vacuum sphere (in the torso of the robot that had climbed into the Ark) would not be immediately dissipated. The computer would anticipate that further Assisted Carry over a non-combustible terrain might be required in the near future, and would choose to save energy by not having to build up charge for a second time.

Then David was angry because Yahweh's wrath had broken out against Uzzah, and that place became known as Perez Uzzah.

David was afraid of Yahweh that day and said, "How can the Ark of Yahweh ever come to me?"

He was not willing to take the Ark of Yahweh to be with him in the City of David. Instead, he took it to the house of Obed-Edom the Gittite. The Ark of Yahweh remained in the house of Obed-Edom the Gittite for three months, and Yahweh blessed him and his entire household.

Now King David was told, "Yahweh has blessed the household of Obed-Edom and everything he has, because of the Ark of Elohim." So David went to bring up the Ark of Elohim from the house of Obed-Edom to the City of David with rejoicing.

When those who were carrying the Ark of Yahweh had taken six steps, he sacrificed a bull and a fattened calf. Wearing a linen ephod, David was dancing before Yahweh with all his might, while he and all Israel were bringing up the Ark of Yahweh with shouts and the sound of a ram's horn.

As the Ark of Yahweh was entering the City of David, Michal, daughter of Saul, watched from a window. And when she saw King David leaping and dancing before Yahweh, she despised him in her heart.

They brought the Ark of Yahweh and set it in its place, in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it, and David sacrificed burnt offerings and peace offerings before Yahweh. After he had finished sacrificing the burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of Yahweh Sabaioth. Then he gave a loaf of bread, a cake of dates and a cake of raisins to each person in the whole crowd of Israelites, both men and women. And all the people went to their homes.

When David returned home to bless his household, Michal, daughter of Saul, came out to meet him and said, "How the king of Israel has distinguished himself today, going around half-naked in full view of the handmaids of his servants as any vulgar fellow would!"

David said to Michal, "It was before Yahweh, who chose me rather than your father or anyone from his house when he appointed me ruler over Yahweh's people Israel; I will celebrate before Yahweh. I will become even more undignified than this, and I will be humiliated in my own eyes. But among these handmaids you spoke of, I will be held in honor."

And Michal, daughter of Saul, had no children to the day of her death.

After the king was settled in his palace and Yahweh had given him rest from all his enemies around him, he said to Nathan the prophet, "Here I am, living in a house of cedar, while the Ark of Elohim remains in a tent."

Nathan replied to the king, "Whatever you have in mind, go ahead and do it, for Yahweh is with you."

But that night the word of Yahweh came to Nathan, saying: "Go and tell my servant David, 'This is what Yahweh says: Will you build me a house to dwell in? For I have not dwelt in a house from the day I brought the Israelites up out of Egypt to this day. I have been moving from place to place in a Tent and a Tabernacle. Wherever I have moved with all the Israelites, did I ever say to any of their rulers whom I commanded to shepherd my people Israel, "Why have you not built me a house of cedar?" ' "

"Now then, tell my servant David, 'This is what Yahweh Sabaioth says: I took you from the pasture, from tending the flock, and appointed you ruler over my people Israel. I have been with you wherever you have gone, and I have cut off all your enemies from before you. Now I will make your name great, like the names of the greatest men on earth. And I will provide a place for my people Israel and will plant them so that they can have a home of their own and no longer be disturbed. Wicked people will not oppress them anymore, as they did at the beginning and have done ever since the time I appointed leaders over my people Israel. I will also give you rest from all your enemies.'

" 'Yahweh declares to you that Yahweh himself will establish a dynasty for you: When your days are over and you rest with your ancestors, I will raise up your offspring to succeed you, your own flesh and blood, and I will establish his kingdom. He is the one who will build a house for my Name, and I will establish the throne of his kingdom forever. I will be his father, and he will be my son. When he does wrong, I will punish him with a rod wielded by men, with floggings inflicted by human hands. But my love will never be taken away from him, as I took it away from Saul, whom I removed from before you. Your house and your kingdom will endure forever before me; your throne will be established forever.' "

Nathan reported to David all the words of this entire revelation.

Then King David went in and sat before Yahweh, and he said: "Who am I, Adonai Yahweh, and what is my family, that you have brought me this far? And as if this were not enough in your sight, Adonai Yahweh, you have also spoken about the future of the house of your servant; and this decree, Adonai Yahweh, is for a mere human! What more can David say to you? For you know your servant, Adonai Yahweh. For the sake of your

word and according to your will, you have done this great thing and made it known to your servant. How great you are, Adonai Yahweh! There is no one like you, and there is no Elohim but you, as we have heard with our own ears. And who is like your people Israel; the one nation on earth that Elohim went out to redeem as a people for himself, and to make a name for himself, and to perform great and awesome wonders by driving out nations and their Elohims from before your people, whom you redeemed from Egypt?"

He continued: "You have established your people Israel as your very own forever, and you, Yahweh, have become their Elohim. And now, Yahweh Elohim, keep forever the promise you have made concerning your servant and his house. Do as you promised, so that your name will be great forever. Then people will say, 'Yahweh Sabaioth is Elohim over Israel!' And the house of your servant David will be established in your sight. For you, Yahweh Sabaioth, Elohim of Israel, have revealed this to your servant, saying, 'I will build a house for you.' So your servant has found courage to pray this prayer to you. Adonai Yahweh, you are Elohim! Your covenant is trustworthy, and you have promised these good things to your servant. Now be pleased to bless the house of your servant, that it may continue forever in your sight; for you, Adonai Yahweh, have spoken, and with your blessing the house of your servant will be blessed forever."

Sadly, there would always be opportunistic people like David, who would sell their soul to a devil - or mentally deranged Type II being, if they thought they could benefit personally, such as access to riches, privileges and multiple wives, and establishing their family as a famous dynasty. The consequences for humanity would never even enter their thoughts.

In the course of time, David struck the Philistines and subdued them, and he took Metheg Ammah from the control of the Philistines. David also struck the Moabites. He made them lie down on the ground and measured them off with a length of cord. Every two lengths of them were put to death, and the third length was allowed to live. Then the Moabites became subject to David and brought him tribute.

Moreover, David defeated Hadadezer, king of Zobah and son of Rehob, when he went to restore his monument at the Euphrates River. David captured 1,000 of his chariots, 7,000 horsemen and 20,000 foot soldiers. He hamstrung all the chariot horses, except that he reserved a hundred of their chariots. When the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadadezer, king of Zobah, David struck down approximately 20,000 of them in the Valley of Salt, which helped make him famous.

He put garrisons in Syria, in Damascus, and the Syrians became subject to him and brought tribute. Yahweh, with his drones and beam weapons, gave David victory wherever he went. David took the gold shields that belonged to the officers of Hadadezer and brought them to Jerusalem.

From Tebah and Berothai, towns that belonged to Hadadezer, King David took a very great quantity of bronze. When Tou, king of Hamath, heard that David had defeated the entire army of Hadadezer, he sent his son Joram to King David, to greet him and congratulate him on his victory in battle over Hadadezer, who had been at war with Tou. Joram brought with him articles of silver, of gold and of bronze. King David dedicated these articles to Yahweh, as he had done with the silver and gold from all the nations he had subdued: Edom (Syria) and Moab, the Ammonites and the Philistines, and Amalek. He also dedicated the plunder taken from Hadadezer, king of Zobah.

David reigned over all Israel, bringing his version of judgment and justice to all his people. Joab, son of Zeruiah, was in charge of the army; Jehoshaphat, son of Ahilud, was recorder; Zadok, son of Ahitub, and Ahimelek, son of Abiathar, were priests; Seraiah was scribe; Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, was over both the Kerethites and Pelethites; and David's sons were princes.

David asked, "Is there anyone still left from the house of Saul, to whom I can show kindness for Jonathan's sake?"

Now there was a servant of Saul's household named Ziba. They summoned him to appear before David, and the king said to him, "Are you Ziba?" "At your service," he replied.

The king asked, "Is there no one still alive from the house of Saul to whom I can show Elohim's kindness?" Ziba answered the king, "There is still a son of Jonathan; he is lame in both feet."

"Where is he?" the king asked. Ziba answered, "He is at the house of Makir, son of Ammiel, in Lo Debar."

So King David had him brought from Lo Debar, from the house of Makir, son of Ammiel. When Mephibosheth, son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, came to David, he bowed down to pay him honor. David said, "Mephibosheth!" "At your service," he replied.

"Don't be afraid," David said to him, "for I will surely show you kindness on account of your father Jonathan. I will restore to you all the land that belonged to your grandfather Saul, and you will always eat at my table."

Mephibosheth bowed down and said, "What is your servant, that you should notice a dead dog like me?"

Then the king summoned Ziba, Saul's steward, who had fifteen sons and twenty servants, and said to him, "I have given your master's grandson everything that belonged to Saul and his family. You, and your sons and your servants, are to till the land for him and bring in the harvests, so that your master's grandson may be provided for. And Mephibosheth, grandson of your master, will always eat at my table."

Then Ziba said to the king, "Your servant will do whatever my lord the king commands his servant to do." So Mephibosheth ate at David's table like one of the king's sons.

Mephibosheth had a young son named Mika, and all the members of Ziba's household were servants of Mephibosheth. And Mephibosheth lived in Jerusalem, for he always ate at the king's table, and he was lame in both feet.

In the course of time, the king of the Ammonites died, and his son Hanun succeeded him as king.

David thought, "I will show kindness to Hanun, son of Nahash, just as his father showed kindness to me." So David sent a delegation to express his sympathy to Hanun concerning his father. When David's men came to the land of the Ammonites, the Ammonite commanders said to Hanun their lord, "Do you think David is honoring your father by sending envoys to you to express sympathy? Hasn't David sent them to you only to explore the city and spy it out and overthrow it?"

So Hanun seized David's envoys, shaved off half of each man's beard, cut off their garments at the buttocks, and sent them away.

When David was told about this, he sent messengers to meet the men, for they were greatly humiliated. The king said, "Stay at Jericho till your beards have grown, and then come back."

When the Ammonites realized that they had become obnoxious to David, they hired 20,000 Aramean (Syrian) foot soldiers from Beth Rehob and Zobah, as well as the king of Maakah with 1,000 men, and also 12,000 men from Tob. On hearing this, David sent Joab out with the entire army of fighting men.

The Ammonites came out and drew up in battle formation at the entrance of their city gate, while the Arameans of Zobah and Rehob, and the men of Tob and Maakah, were by themselves in the open country.

Joab saw that there were battle lines in front of him and behind him, so he selected some of the best troops in Israel and deployed them against the Arameans. He put the rest of the men under the command of Abishai his brother and deployed them against the Ammonites.

Joab said, "If the Arameans are too strong for me, then you are to come to my rescue; but if the Ammonites are too strong for you, then I will come to rescue you. Be strong, and let us fight bravely for our people and the cities of our Elohim. Yahweh will do what is good in his sight."

Then Joab and the troops with him advanced to fight the Arameans, and they fled before him. When the Ammonites realized that the Arameans were fleeing, they fled before Abishai and went inside the city. So Joab returned from fighting the Ammonites and came to Jerusalem.

After the Arameans saw that they had been routed by Israel, they regrouped. Hadadezer had Arameans brought from beyond the Euphrates River; they went to Helam, led by Shobak, the commander of Hadadezer's army.

When David was told of this, he gathered all Israel, crossed the Jordan and went to Helam. The Arameans formed their battle lines to meet David and fought against him. But they fled before Israel, and David killed 700 of their charioteers and 40,000 of their foot soldiers. He also struck down Shobak their army commander, and he died there.

When all the kings who were vassals of Hadadezer saw that they had been routed by Israel, they made peace with the Israelites and became subject to them. So the Arameans were afraid to help the Ammonites anymore.

In the spring, at the time when kings go off to war, David sent Joab out with the king's men and the whole Israelite army. They destroyed the Ammonites and besieged Rabbah. But David remained in Jerusalem.

One evening David got up from his bed and walked around on the roof of the palace. From the roof he saw a woman bathing, and the woman was very beautiful. David sent someone to find out about her, and the man said, "She is Bathsheba, the daughter of Eliam, and the wife of Uriah the Hittite."

Then David sent messengers to get her. She came to him, and he slept with her when she had been purified from her monthly uncleanness. Then she went back home.

The woman conceived and sent word to David, saying, "I am pregnant."

So David sent word to Joab, saying, "Send me Uriah the Hittite." And Joab sent him to David.

When Uriah came to him, David asked him how Joab was, how the soldiers were and how the war was going. Then David said to Uriah, "Go down to your house and wash your feet." So Uriah left the palace, and a gift of food from the king was sent after him.

But Uriah slept at the entrance to the palace with all his master's servants, and did not go down to his house.

David was told, "Uriah did not go home." So he asked Uriah, "Haven't you just come from a military campaign? Why didn't you go home?"

Uriah said to David, "The Ark, and Israel, and Judah are staying in tents, and my lord Joab and my lord's men are camped in the open country. How could I go to my house to eat and drink and lie with my wife? As surely as you live, I will not do such a thing!"

Then David said to him, "Stay here one more day, and tomorrow I will send you back."

So Uriah remained in Jerusalem that day and the next. At David's invitation, he ate and drank with him, and David made him drunk. But in the evening Uriah went out to sleep on his mat among his master's servants; he did not go home.

In the morning David wrote a letter to Joab and sent it with Uriah. In it he wrote, "Put Uriah out in front where the fighting is fiercest. Then withdraw from him so he will be struck down and die."

So while Joab had the city under siege, he put Uriah at a place where he knew the strongest defenders were. When the men of the city came out and fought against Joab, some of the men in David's army fell; moreover, Uriah the Hittite died.

Joab sent David a full account of the battle. He instructed the messenger: "When you have finished giving the king this account of the battle, the king's anger may flare up, and he may ask you, 'Why did you get so close to the city to fight? Didn't you know they would shoot arrows from the wall? Who killed Abimelek, son of Jerub-Besheth ? Didn't a woman drop an upper section of a millstone on him from the wall, so that he died in Thebez? Why did you go near the wall?' If he asks you this, then say to him, 'Moreover, your servant Uriah the Hittite is dead, too.' "

The messenger set out, and when he arrived he told David everything Joab had sent him to say. The messenger said to David, "The men overpowered us and came out against us in the open, but we drove them back to the entrance of the city gate. Then the archers shot arrows at your servants from the wall, and some of the king's men died. Moreover, your servant Uriah the Hittite is dead, too."

David told the messenger, "Say this to Joab: 'Don't let this upset you; the sword devours now this man, then that man. Press the attack against the city and destroy it.' Say this to encourage Joab."

When Uriah's wife heard that her husband was dead, she mourned for him. After the time of mourning was over, David had her brought to his house, and she became his wife and bore him a son. But the thing David had done displeased Yahweh, who was jealous over David's adultery, scheming, and premeditated murder for personal gain.

Yahweh sent Nathan to David. When he came to him, he said, "There were two men in a certain town, one rich and the other poor. The rich man had a very large number of sheep and cattle, but the poor man had nothing except one little ewe lamb he had bought and nourished. It grew up with him and his children. It shared his food, drank from his cup and even slept in his arms. It was like a daughter to him. Now a traveler came to the rich man, but the rich man refrained from taking one of his own sheep or cattle to prepare a meal for the traveler who had come to him. Instead, he took the ewe lamb that belonged to the poor man and prepared it for the one who had come to him."

David burned with anger against the man and said to Nathan, "As surely as Yahweh lives, the man who did this must die! He must pay for that lamb four times over, because he did such a thing and had no pity."

Then Nathan said to David, "You are the man! This is what Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, says: 'I anointed you king over Israel, and I delivered you from the hand of Saul. I gave your master's house to you, and your master's wives into your arms. I gave you all Israel and Judah. And if all this had been too little, I would have given you even more. Why did you despise the word of Yahweh, to commit evil in his eyes? You killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and took his wife to be your own. You killed him with the sword of the Ammonites. Now, therefore, the sword will never depart from your house, because you despised me and took the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be your own.' "

"This is what Yahweh says: 'Out of your own household I am going to bring calamity on you. Before your very eyes I will take your wives and give them to one who is close to you, and he will sleep with your wives in broad daylight. You did it in secret, but I will do this thing in broad daylight before all Israel.' "

Then David said to Nathan, "I have sinned against Yahweh."

Nathan replied, "Yahweh has taken away your sin. You are not going to die. But because by doing this you

have shown utter contempt for Yahweh, the son born to you will die."

After Nathan had gone home, Yahweh struck the child that Uriah's wife had borne to David, and he became ill.

David pleaded with Elohim for the child. He fasted and spent the nights lying in sackcloth on the ground. The elders of his household stood beside him to get him up from the ground, but he refused, and he would not eat any food with them.

On the seventh day the child died. David's attendants were afraid to tell him that the child was dead, for they thought, "While the child was still living, he would not listen to us when we spoke to him. So how can we now tell him the child is dead? Then he may do harm."

David noticed that his attendants were whispering among themselves, and he perceived that the child was dead. "Is the child dead?" he asked. "Yes," they replied, "he is dead."

Then David got up from the ground. After he had washed, put on lotions and changed his clothes, he went into the House of Yahweh and worshiped. Then he went to his own house, and at his request they served him food, and he ate.

His attendants asked him, "Why are you acting this way? While the child was alive, you fasted and wept, but now that the child is dead, you get up and eat!"

He answered, "While the child was still alive, I fasted and wept. I thought, 'Who knows? Yahweh may be gracious to me and let the child live.' But now that he is dead, why should I fast? Can I bring him back again? I will go to him, but he will not return to me."

Then David comforted his wife Bathsheba, and he went to her and made love to her. She gave birth to a son, and they named him Solomon. Yahweh loved him, and because Yahweh loved him, he sent word through Nathan the prophet to name him Jedidiah.

Meanwhile Joab fought against Rabbah of the Ammonites, and captured the royal citadel.

Joab then sent messengers to David, saying, "I have fought against Rabbah, and taken its water supply. Now muster the rest of the troops and besiege the city and capture it. Otherwise I will take the city, and it will be named after me."

So David mustered the entire army and went to Rabbah, and attacked and captured it. David took the crown from their king's head, and it was placed on his own head. It weighed a talent of gold, and it was set with precious stones. David took the plunder from the city in great abundance. And he brought out the people who were there, consigning them to labor with saws and with iron picks and axes, and he made them work at brickmaking. David did this to all the Ammonite towns. Then he and his entire army returned to Jerusalem.

In the course of time, Amnon, son of David fell in love with Tamar, the beautiful sister of Absalom, son of David. Incest and inbreeding was prevalent among this degenerate tribe, and, in addition to their sick, anti-human, anti-truth, anti-peace, anti-justice, evil religion, would play a part in making them the most despised, repulsive group of entities ever to walk the Earth.

Amnon became so obsessed with his sister Tamar that he made himself ill. She was a virgin, and it seemed impossible for him to do anything to her.

Now Amnon had an adviser named Jonadab, son of Shimeah, David's brother. Jonadab was a very shrewd but unscrupulous man. He asked Amnon, "Why do you, the king's son, look so haggard morning after morning?

Won't you tell me?" Amnon said to him, "I'm in love with Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister."

"Go to bed and pretend to be ill," Jonadab said. "When your father comes to see you, say to him, 'I would like my sister Tamar to come and give me something to eat. Let her prepare the food in my sight so I may watch her and then eat it from her hand.' "

So Amnon the wicked but none-too-bright monster lay down and pretended to be ill. When the king came to see him, Amnon said to him, "I would like my sister Tamar to come and make some special bread in my sight, so I may eat from her hand."

David sent word to Tamar at the palace: "Go to the house of your brother Amnon and prepare some food for him." So Tamar went to the house of her brother Amnon, who was lying down. She took some dough, kneaded it, made the bread in his sight and baked it. Then she took the pan and served him the bread, but he refused to eat.

"Send everyone out of here," Amnon said. So everyone left him.

Then Amnon said to Tamar, "Bring the food here into my bedroom so I may eat from your hand." And Tamar took the bread she had prepared and brought it to her brother Amnon in his bedroom. But when she took it to him to eat, he grabbed her and said, "Come to bed with me, my sister."

"No, my brother!" she said to him. "Don't force me! Such a thing should not be done in Israel! Don't do this wicked thing. What about me? Where could I get rid of my disgrace? And what about you? You would be like one of the wicked fools in Israel. Please speak to the king; he will not keep me from being married to you."

But he refused to listen to her, and since he was stronger than her, he raped her.

Then Amnon hated her with intense hatred. In fact, he hated her more than he had loved her. Amnon said to her, "Get up and be gone!"

"No!" she said to him. "Sending me away would be a greater wrong than what you have already done to me."

But he refused to listen to her. He called his personal servant and said, "Get this woman out of my sight and bolt the door after her."

So his servant put her out and bolted the door after her. She was wearing an ornate robe, for this was the kind of garment the virgin daughters of the king wore. Tamar put ashes on her head and tore the ornate robe she was wearing. She put her hands on her head and went away, weeping aloud as she went.

Her brother Absalom said to her, "Has Amnon, your brother, been with you? Be quiet for now, my sister; he is your brother. Don't take this thing to heart." And Tamar lived in her brother Absalom's house, a desolate woman.

When King David heard all this, he was furious. And Absalom never said a word to Amnon, either good or bad; he hated Amnon because he had disgraced his sister Tamar.

Two years later, when Absalom's sheepshearers were at Baal Hazor near the border of Ephraim, he invited all the king's sons to come there. Absalom went to the king and said, "Your servant has had sheepshearers come. Will the king and his attendants please join me?"

"No, my son," the king replied. "All of us should not go; we would only be a burden to you." Although Absalom urged him, he still refused to go but gave him his blessing.

Then Absalom said, "If not, please let my brother Amnon come with us." The king asked him, "Why should he go with you?"

But Absalom urged him, so he let Amnon and the rest of the king's sons go with him.

Absalom ordered his men, "Listen! When Amnon is in high spirits from drinking wine and I say to you, 'Strike Amnon down,' then kill him. Don't be afraid. Haven't I given you this order? Be strong and brave."

So Absalom's men did to Amnon what Absalom had ordered. This was vigilante justice, but certainly deserved. Then all the king's sons got up, mounted their mules and fled.

While they were on their way, the report came to David: "Absalom has struck down all the king's sons; not one of them is left." The king arose, tore his clothes and lay down on the ground; and all his attendants stood by with their clothes torn.

But Jonadab, son of Shimeah, David's brother, said, "My lord should not think that they killed all the princes; only Amnon is dead. This has been Absalom's express intention ever since the day Amnon raped his sister Tamar. My lord the king should not be concerned about the report that all the king's sons are dead. Only Amnon is dead."

Meanwhile, Absalom had fled. Now the man keeping watch looked up, and saw many people on the road west of him, coming down the side of the hill. The watchman went to the palace and told the news, "I see men in the direction of Horonaim, on the side of the hill."

Jonadab said to the king, "See, the king's sons have come; it has happened just as your servant said." As he finished speaking, the king's sons came in, wailing loudly. The king, too, and all his attendants wept very bitterly.

Absalom fled and went to Talmai, son of Ammihud, the king of Geshur. But King David mourned many days for his son. After Absalom fled and went to Geshur, he stayed there three years. And King David longed to go to Absalom, for he was consoled concerning Amnon's death.

Joab, son of Zeruiah, knew that the king's heart longed for Absalom. So Joab sent someone to Tekoa and had a wise woman brought from there. He said to her, "Pretend you are in mourning. Dress in mourning clothes, and don't use any cosmetic lotions. Act like a woman who has spent many days grieving for the dead. Then go to the king and speak these words to him." And Joab put the words in her mouth.

When the woman from Tekoa went to the king, she fell with her face to the ground to pay him honor, and she said, "Help me, Your Majesty!"

The king asked her, "What is troubling you?" She said, "I am a widow; my husband is dead. I your handmaid had two sons. They got into a fight with each other in the field, and no one was there to separate them. One struck the other and killed him. Now the whole clan has risen up against your handmaid; they say, 'Hand over the one who struck his brother down, so that we may put him to death for the life of his brother whom he killed; then we will get rid of the heir as well.' They would put out the only burning coal I have left, leaving my husband neither name nor descendant on the face of the earth."

The king said to the woman, "Go home, and I will issue an order in your behalf."

But the woman from Tekoa said to him, "Let my lord the king pardon me and my family, and let the king and his throne be without guilt."

The king replied, "If anyone says anything to you, bring them to me, and they will not bother you again."

She said, "Then let the king invoke Yahweh your Elohim to prevent the avengers of blood from adding to the destruction, so that my son will not be destroyed."

"As surely as Yahweh lives," he said, "not one hair of your son's head will fall to the ground."

Then the woman said, "Please let your handmaid speak a word to my lord the king." "Speak," he replied.

The woman said, "Why then have you devised a thing like this against the people of Elohim? For the king says this as one who is at fault, in that the king has not brought back his banished son? Like water spilled on the ground, which cannot be recovered, so we must die. But that is not what Elohim desires; rather, he devises ways so that a banished person does not remain banished from him. And now I have come to say this to my lord the king because the people have made me afraid. Your handmaid thought, 'I will speak to the king; perhaps he will grant his handmaid's request. Perhaps the king will agree to deliver his handmaid from the hand of the man who is trying to cut off both me and my son from Elohim's inheritance.' And now your servant says, 'May the word of my lord the king secure my inheritance, for my lord the king is like an angel of Elohim in discerning good and evil. May Yahweh your Elohim be with you.' "

Then the king said to the woman, "Please don't hide from me the answer to what I am going to ask you." "Let my lord the king speak," the woman said.

The king asked, "Isn't the hand of Joab with you in all this?"

The woman answered, "As surely as you live, my lord the king, no one can turn to the right or to the left from anything my lord the king says. Yes, it was your servant Joab who instructed me to do this and who put all these words into the mouth of your handmaid. Your servant Joab did this to change the present situation. My lord has wisdom like that of an angel of Elohim; he knows everything that happens in the land."

The king said to Joab, "Very well, I will grant it. Go, therefore, bring back the young man Absalom."

Joab fell with his face to the ground to pay him honor, and he blessed the king. Joab said, "Today your servant knows that he has found favor in your eyes, my lord the king, because the king has granted his servant's request."

Then Joab went to Geshur and brought Absalom back to Jerusalem.

But the king said, "He must go to his own house; he must not see my face." So Absalom went to his own house and did not see the face of the king.

In all Israel there was not a man so highly praised for his handsome appearance as Absalom. From the top of his head to the sole of his foot there was no blemish in him. Whenever he cut the hair of his head; he used to cut his hair once a year because it became too heavy for him, he would weigh it, and its weight was two hundred shekels by the royal standard. And three sons and a daughter had been born to Absalom, including his daughter Tamar, who became a beautiful woman.

Absalom lived two years in Jerusalem without seeing the king's face.

Then Absalom sent for Joab in order to send him to the king, but Joab refused to come to him. So he sent a second time, but he refused to come.

Then he said to his servants, "Look, Joab's field is next to mine, and he has barley there. Go and set it on fire." So Absalom's servants set the field on fire.

Then Joab did go to Absalom's house, and he said to him, "Why have your servants set my field on fire?"

Absalom said to Joab, "Look, I sent word to you and said, 'Come here so I can send you to the king to ask, "Why have I come from Geshur? It would be better for me if I were still there!" ' Now then, I want to see the king's face, and if I am guilty of anything, let him put me to death."

So Joab went to the king and told him this. Then the king summoned Absalom, and he came in and bowed down with his face to the ground before the king. And the king kissed Absalom.

In the course of time, Absalom provided himself with a chariot and horses and with fifty men to run ahead of him. He would get up early and stand by the side of the road leading to the city gate. Whenever anyone came with a controversy to be placed before the king for a decision, Absalom would call out to him, "What city are you from?" He would answer, "Your servant is from one of the tribes of Israel."

Then Absalom would say to him, "Look, your claims are valid and proper, but there is no representative of the king to hear you." And Absalom would add, "If only I were appointed judge in the land! Then everyone who has a complaint or case could come to me and I would see that they receive justice."

Also, whenever anyone approached him to bow down before him, Absalom would reach out his hand, take hold of him and kiss him.

Absalom behaved in this way toward all the Israelites who came to the king asking for justice, and so he stole the hearts of the people of Israel.

At the end of four years, Absalom said to the king, "Let me go to Hebron and fulfill a vow I made to Yahweh. While your servant was living at Geshur in Aram (Syria), I made this vow: 'If Yahweh takes me back to Jerusalem, I will worship Yahweh in Hebron.' "

The king said to him, "Go in peace." So he went to Hebron.

Then Absalom sent secret messengers throughout the tribes of Israel to say, "As soon as you hear the sound of a ram's horn, then say, 'Absalom is king in Hebron.' "

Two hundred men from Jerusalem had been chosen to accompany Absalom. They had been invited as guests and went quite innocently, knowing nothing about the matter.

While Absalom was offering sacrifices, he also sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David's counselor, to come from Giloh, his hometown. And so the conspiracy gained strength, and Absalom's following kept increasing in number.

A messenger came and told David, "The hearts of the people of Israel are with Absalom."

Then David said to all his officials who were with him in Jerusalem, "Come! We must flee, or none of us will escape from Absalom. We must leave immediately, or he will move quickly to overtake us and bring ruin on us, and strike the city with the edge of the sword."

The king's officials answered him, "Your servants are ready to do whatever our lord the king chooses."

The king set out, with his entire household following him; but he left ten concubines to take care of the palace. So the king set out, with all the people following him, and they halted at the edge of the city.

All his men marched past him, along with all the Kerethites and Pelethites; and all the six hundred Gittites who had accompanied him from Gath marched before the king.

The king said to Ittai the Gittite, "Why should you come along with us? Go back and stay with King

Absalom. You are a foreigner, an exile from your homeland. You came only yesterday. And today shall I make you wander about with us, when I do not know where I am going? Go back, and take your people with you. May Yahweh show you kindness and faithfulness."

But Ittai replied to the king, "As surely as Yahweh lives, and as my lord the king lives, wherever my lord the king may be, whether it means life or death, there will your servant be."

David said to Ittai, "Go ahead, march on." So Ittai the Gittite marched on and crossed over the Kidron Valley with all his men and the families that were with him.

The whole countryside wept aloud as all the people passed by. The king also crossed the Kidron Valley, and all the people moved on toward the wilderness. Zadok was there, too, and all the Levites who were with him were carrying the Ark of the Covenant of Elohim. They set down the Ark of Elohim, and Abiathar offered sacrifices until all the people had finished leaving the city.

Then the king said to Zadok, "Carry the Ark of Elohim back into the city. If I find favor in Yahweh's eyes, he will bring me back and let me see it and his dwelling place again. But if he says, 'I am not pleased with you,' then I am ready; let him do to me whatever seems good to him."

The king also said to Zadok the priest, "Are you not a seer? Return to the city with my blessing, and your sons with you, your son Ahimaaz and also Abiathar's son Jonathan. You and Abiathar return with your two sons. I will wait at the fords in the wilderness until word comes from you to inform me."

So Zadok and Abiathar carried the Ark of Elohim back to Jerusalem and stayed there.

Then David continued up the Mount of Olives, weeping as he went; his head was covered and he was barefoot. All the people with him covered their heads too and were weeping as they went up.

And somebody told David, "Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom." So David prayed, "Yahweh, turn Ahithophel's counsel into foolishness."

This era was the only period in Earth's history when a prayer could ever possibly work (in addition to the laws of probability). It required that (i) a Type II (or above) being (or beings) was / were active on Earth, (ii) the being had set up a surveillance system such as 'locust' drones, enabling it to monitor the prayer, and (iii) the being was motivated to answer the prayer because it suited the being's agenda. And at this time, Yahweh was active on Earth, had his surveillance system in place, and sometimes found that a prayer would advance his insidious, demonic agenda of ruining Earth's civilization.

Sadly, once Yahweh's not-so-merry band of paranoid, hate-filled, genitally mutilated inbreds had found that at some point in their history they had sometimes had their prayers answered by worshipping their 'god' who, because of his mental derangement, was actually equivalent to a devil, it would not matter whether or not any advanced being was operating on Earth millennia hence. Even though the Yahweists were no longer getting their prayers answered, so that they could not defeat Iran, or Afghanistan, or win their propaganda war, for example, they would still continue with their warmongering, genocide, terrorism, subversion and destruction of nations, promotion of degeneracy and so on.

When David arrived at the summit, where people worshipped Elohim, Hushai the Archite was there to meet him, his robe torn and dust on his head.

David said to him, "If you go with me, you will be a burden to me. But if you return to the city and say to Absalom, 'Your Majesty, I will be your servant; I was your father's servant in the past, but now I will be your servant,' then you can help me by frustrating Ahithophel's advice. Won't the priests Zadok and Abiathar be there with you? Tell them anything you hear in the king's palace. Their two sons, Ahimaaz, son of Zadok, and

Jonathan, son of Abiathar, are there with them. Send them to me with anything you hear."

So Hushai, David's confidant, arrived at Jerusalem as Absalom was entering the city.

When David had gone a short distance beyond the summit, there was Ziba, the steward of Mephibosheth, waiting to meet him. He had a string of donkeys saddled and loaded with two hundred loaves of bread, a hundred cakes of raisins, a hundred cakes of figs and a skin of wine.

The king asked Ziba, "Why have you brought these?" Ziba answered, "The donkeys are for the king's household to ride on, the bread and fruit are for the men to eat, and the wine is to refresh those who become exhausted in the wilderness."

The king then asked, "Where is your master's grandson?" Ziba said to him, "He is staying in Jerusalem, because he thinks, 'Today the Israelites will restore to me my grandfather's kingdom.' "

Then the king said to Ziba, "All that belonged to Mephibosheth is now yours." "I humbly bow," Ziba said. "May I find favor in your eyes, my lord the king."

As King David approached Bahurim, a man from the same clan as Saul's family came out from there. His name was Shimei, son of Gera, and he cursed continuously as he went. He pelted David and all the king's officials with stones, though all the troops and the special guard were on David's right and left.

Had he done this nearly 3,000 years later, he would have either been summarily killed by the Yahweists, perhaps by having his skull smashed in with a rifle butt, or he would have been dragged off to prison, beaten up, tortured, sodomized, starved, and maybe released to his family years later as a broken shell of a man. They loved to kill some of their enemies, certainly, but their main priority was to maximize their pain and suffering.

As he cursed, Shimei said, "Get out, get out, you murderer, you scoundrel! Yahweh has repaid you for all the blood you shed in the household of Saul, in whose place you have reigned. Yahweh has given the kingdom into the hands of your son Absalom. You have come to ruin because you are a murderer!"

Then Abishai, son of Zeruiah, said to the king, "Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? Let me go over and cut off his head."

But the king said, "What does this have to do with you, you sons of Zeruiah? If he is cursing because Yahweh said to him, 'Curse David,' who can ask, 'Why do you do this?' "

David then said to Abishai and all his officials, "My son, my own flesh and blood, is trying to kill me. How much more, then, this Benjamite! Leave him alone; let him curse, for Yahweh has told him to. It may be that Yahweh will look upon my misery and restore to me his covenant blessing instead of his curse today."

So David and his men continued along the road while Shimei was going along the hillside opposite him, cursing as he went and throwing stones at him and showering him with dirt. The king and all the people with him arrived at their destination exhausted, and they rested there.

Meanwhile, Absalom and all the men of Israel came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel was with him.

Then Hushai the Arkite, David's confidant, went to Absalom and said to him, "Long live the king! Long live the king!"

Absalom said to Hushai, "So this is the kindness you show your friend? If he's your friend, why didn't you go with him?"

Hushai said to Absalom, "No, the one chosen by Yahweh, by these people, and by all the men of Israel; his I will be, and I will remain with him. Furthermore, whom should I serve? Should I not serve the son? Just as I served your father, so I will serve you."

Absalom said to Ahithophel, "Give us your advice. What should we do?"

Ahithophel answered, "Sleep with your father's concubines whom he left to take care of the palace. Then all Israel will hear that you have made yourself obnoxious to your father, and the hands of everyone with you will be more resolute."

So they pitched a tent for Absalom on the roof, and he slept with his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel. Now in those days the advice Ahithophel gave was like that of one who inquires of Elohim. That was how both David and Absalom regarded all of Ahithophel's advice.

Ahithophel said to Absalom, "I would choose twelve thousand men and set out tonight in pursuit of David. I would attack him while he is weary and weak. I would strike him with terror, and then all the people with him will flee. I would strike down only the king and bring all the people back to you. The death of the man you seek will mean the return of all; all the people will be unharmed."

This plan seemed good to Absalom and to all the elders of Israel. But Absalom said, "Summon also Hushai the Arkite, so we can hear what he has to say as well."

When Hushai came to him, Absalom said, "Ahithophel has given this advice. Should we do what he says? If not, give us your opinion."

Hushai replied to Absalom, "The advice Ahithophel has given is not good this time. You know your father and his men; they are fighters, and as fierce as a wild bear robbed of her cubs. Besides, your father is an experienced fighter; he will not spend the night with the troops. Even now, he is hidden in a cave or some other place. If he should attack your troops first, whoever hears about it will say, 'There has been a slaughter among the troops who follow Absalom.' Then even the bravest soldier, whose heart is like the heart of a lion, will melt with fear, for all Israel knows that your father is a fighter and that those with him are brave."

Hushei continued: "So I advise you: Let all Israel, from Dan to Beersheba; as numerous as the sand on the seashore, be gathered to you, with you yourself leading them into battle. Then we will attack him wherever he may be found, and we will fall on him as dew settles on the ground. Neither he nor any of his men will be left alive. If he withdraws into a city, then all Israel will bring ropes to that city, and we will drag it down to the valley until not so much as a pebble is left."

Absalom and all the men of Israel said, "The advice of Hushai the Arkite is better than that of Ahithophel." For Yahweh had determined to frustrate the good advice of Ahithophel in order to bring disaster on Absalom.

Hushai told Zadok and Abiathar, the priests, "Ahithophel has advised Absalom and the elders of Israel to do such and such, but I have advised them to do so and so. Now send a message at once and tell David, 'Do not spend the night at the fords in the wilderness; cross over without fail, or the king and all the people with him will be swallowed up.' "

Jonathan and Ahimaaz were staying at En Rogel. A handmaid was to go and inform them, and they were to go and tell King David, for they could not risk being seen entering the city. But a young man saw them and told Absalom. So the two of them left at once and went to the house of a man in Bahurim. He had a well in his courtyard, and they climbed down into it. His wife took a covering and spread it out over the opening of the well and scattered grain over it. No one knew anything about it.

When Absalom's men came to the woman at the house, they asked, "Where are Ahimaaz and Jonathan?" The

woman answered them, "They crossed over the brook." The men searched but found no one, so they returned to Jerusalem.

After they had gone, the two climbed out of the well and went to inform King David. They said to him, "Set out and cross the river at once; Ahithophel has advised such and such against you."

So David and all the people with him set out and crossed the Jordan. By daybreak, no one was left who had not crossed the Jordan.

When Ahithophel saw that his advice had not been followed, he saddled his donkey and set out for his house in his hometown. He put his house in order and then hanged himself. So he died and was buried in his father's tomb.

David went to Mahanaim, and Absalom crossed the Jordan with all the men of Israel. Absalom had appointed Amasa over the army in place of Joab. Amasa was the son of Jether, an Ishmaelite who had married Abigail, the daughter of Nahash, and sister of Zeruiah, the mother of Joab. And the Israelites and Absalom camped in the land of Gilead.

When David came to Mahanaim, Shobi, son of Nahash from Rabbah of the Ammonites, and Makir, son of Ammiel from Lo Debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite from Rogelim brought bedding and bowls and articles of pottery. They also brought wheat and barley, flour and roasted grain, beans and lentils, honey and curds, sheep, and cheese from cows' milk, for David and his people to eat. For they said, "The people have become exhausted and hungry and thirsty in the wilderness."

David mustered the men who were with him, and appointed over them captains of thousands and captains of hundreds.

David sent out his troops, a third under the command of Joab, a third under Joab's brother Abishai, son of Zeruiah, and a third under Ittai the Gittite. The king told the troops, "I myself will surely march out with you."

But the men said, "You must not go out; if we are forced to flee, they won't care about us. Even if half of us die, they won't care; but you are worth ten thousand of us. It would be better now for you to give us support from the city."

The king answered, "I will do whatever seems best to you." So the king stood beside the gate while all his men marched out in units of hundreds and thousands.

The king commanded Joab, Abishai and Ittai, "Be gentle with the young man Absalom for my sake." And all the troops heard the king giving orders concerning Absalom to each of the commanders.

David's army marched out of the city to fight Israel, and the battle took place in the forest of Ephraim. There, Israel's troops were routed by David's men, and the casualties that day were great; 20,000 men. The battle spread out over the whole countryside, and the general opinion held that the forest swallowed up more men that day than the sword. It seemed strange to the fighters that there were so many more dead than had been killed by the sword. Of course, it wasn't the forest that killed them; it was Yahweh's drones with their directed energy beams.

Now Absalom happened to meet David's men. He was riding his mule, and as the mule went under the thick branches of a large oak, Absalom's hair and head got caught in the tree. He was left hanging in midair, while the mule he was riding kept on going.

When one of the men saw what had happened, he told Joab, "I just saw Absalom hanging in an oak tree."

Joab said to the man who had told him this, "What! You saw him? Why didn't you strike him to the ground right there? Then I would have had to give you ten shekels of silver and a warrior's belt."

But the man replied, "Even if a thousand shekels were weighed out into my hands, I would not lay a hand on the king's son. In our hearing the king commanded you and Abishai and Ittai, 'Protect the young man Absalom for my sake. ' And nothing is hidden from the king. If I had put my life in jeopardy, you would have kept your distance from me."

Joab said, "I cannot linger like this with you." So he took three spears in his hand and plunged them into Absalom's heart while Absalom was still alive in the oak tree. And ten of Joab's armor-bearers surrounded Absalom, struck him and finished him off. Then Joab sounded the ram's horn, and the troops stopped pursuing Israel, for Joab halted them.

They took Absalom, threw him into a big pit in the forest and piled up a large heap of rocks over him. Meanwhile, all the Israelites fled to their homes.

During his lifetime Absalom had taken a pillar and erected it in the King's Valley as a monument to himself, for he thought, "I have no son to carry on the memory of my name." He named the pillar after himself, and it was called Absalom's Monument.

Now Ahimaaz, son of Zadok, said, "Let me run and take the news to the king that Yahweh has vindicated him by delivering him from the hand of his enemies."

"You are not the one to take the news today," Joab told him. "You may take the news another time, but you must not do so today, because the king's son is dead."

Then Joab said to a Cushite, "Go, tell the king what you have seen." The Cushite bowed down before Joab and ran off.

Ahimaaz again said to Joab, "Come what may, please let me run behind the Cushite." But Joab replied, "My son, why do you want to go? You don't have any news that will bring you a reward."

He said, "Come what may, I want to run." So Joab said, "Run!" Then Ahimaaz ran by way of the plain and outran the Cushite.

While David was sitting between the inner and outer gates, the watchman went up to the roof of the gateway by the wall. As he looked out, he saw a man running alone. The watchman called out to the king and reported it. The king said, "If he is alone, he must have good news." And the runner came closer and closer. Then the watchman saw another runner, and he called down to the gatekeeper, "Look, another man running alone!" The king said, "He must be bringing good news, too."

The watchman said, "It seems to me that the first one runs like Ahimaaz, son of Zadok." "He's a good man," the king said. "He comes with good news."

Then Ahimaaz called out to the king, "All is well!" He bowed down before the king with his face to the ground and said, "Praise be to Yahweh your Elohim! He has delivered up those who lifted their hands against my lord the king."

The king asked, "Is the young man Absalom safe?" Ahimaaz answered, "I saw great confusion just as Joab was about to send the king's servant and me, your servant, but I don't know what it was."

The king said, "Stand aside and wait here." So he stepped aside and stood there.

Then the Cushite arrived and said, "My lord the king, hear the good news! Yahweh has vindicated you today by delivering you from the hand of all who rose up against you."

The king asked the Cushite, "Is the young man Absalom safe?" The Cushite replied, "The enemies of my lord the king and all who rise up to harm you are like that young man."

The king was shaken. He went up to the room over the gateway and wept. As he went, he said: "O my son Absalom! My son, my son Absalom! If only I had died instead of you; O Absalom, my son, my son!"

Joab was told, "The king is weeping and mourning for Absalom." And for the whole army the victory that day was turned into mourning, because on that day the troops heard it said, "The king is grieving for his son."

The men stole into the city that day as men steal in who are ashamed when they flee from battle. The king covered his face and cried aloud, "O my son Absalom! O Absalom, my son, my son!"

Then Joab went into the house to the king and said, "Today you have humiliated all your men, who have just saved your life, and the lives of your sons and daughters, and the lives of your wives and concubines. You love those who hate you and hate those who love you. You have made it clear today that the captains and their men mean nothing to you. I see that you would be pleased if Absalom were alive today and all of us were dead. Now go out and encourage your men. I swear by Yahweh that if you don't go out, not a man will be left with you by nightfall. This will be worse for you than all the calamities that have come on you from your youth till now."

So the king got up and took his seat in the gateway. When the men were told, "The king is sitting in the gateway," they all came before him. Meanwhile, the Israelites had fled to their homes.

Throughout the tribes of Israel, all the people were arguing among themselves, saying, "The king delivered us from the hand of our enemies, and he rescued us from the hand of the Philistines. But now he has fled the country to escape from Absalom; and Absalom, whom we anointed to rule over us, has died in battle. So why do you say nothing about bringing the king back?"

King David sent this message to Zadok and Abiathar, the priests: "Ask the elders of Judah, 'Why should you be the last to bring the king back to his palace, since what is being said throughout Israel has reached the king at his quarters? You are my relatives, my own flesh and blood. So why should you be the last to bring back the king?' And say to Amasa, 'Are you not my own flesh and blood? May Elohim deal with me, be it ever so severely, if you are not the commander of my army for life in place of Joab.' "

He won over the hearts of the men of Judah so that they were all of one mind. They sent word to the king, "Return, you and all your men."

Then the king returned and went as far as the Jordan. Now the men of Judah had come to Gilgal to go out and meet the king and escort him across the Jordan. Shimei, son of Gera, the Benjamite from Bahurim, hurried down with the men of Judah to meet King David. With him were a thousand Benjamites, along with Ziba, the steward of Saul's household, and his fifteen sons and twenty servants. They rushed to the Jordan, where the king was. A ferryboat went over to carry the king's household over, and to do whatever he wished.

When Shimei, son of Gera, crossed the Jordan, he fell prostrate before the king and said to him, "May my lord not hold me guilty. Do not remember how your servant did wrong on the day my lord the king left Jerusalem. May the king put it out of his mind. For I your servant know that I have sinned, but today I have come here as the first from the tribes of Joseph to come down and meet my lord the king."

Then Abishai, son of Zeruiah, said, "Shouldn't Shimei be put to death for this? He cursed Yahweh's anointed."

David replied, "What does this have to do with you, you sons of Zeruiah? What right do you have to interfere? Should anyone be put to death in Israel today? Don't I know that today I am king over Israel?"

So the king said to Shimei, "You shall not die." And the king promised him on oath.

Mephibosheth, Saul's grandson, also went down to meet the king. He had not taken care of his feet or trimmed his beard or washed his clothes, from the day the king left until the day he returned safely.

In another 2,914 years, it would come to pass that these people's aversion to personal hygiene would be responsible for a typhus outbreak in a work camp in a country called Poland, which would cause more casualties among non-Yahweh followers than among these people. And yet, in a grotesque, malicious, deliberate perversion of reality, these storytelling people would twist measures taken to save them by killing typhus lice, into a massive 'conspiracy' to 'exterminate' them.

When he came from Jerusalem to meet the king, the king asked him, "Why didn't you go with me, Mephibosheth?"

He said, "My lord the king, since I your servant am lame, I said, 'I will have my donkey saddled and will ride on it, so I can go with the king.' But Ziba my servant betrayed me. And he has slandered your servant to my lord the king. My lord the king is like an angel of Elohim; so do whatever you wish. All my grandfather's descendants deserved nothing but death from my lord the king, but you gave your servant a place among those who eat at your table. So what right do I have to make any more appeals to the king?"

The king said to him, "Why say more? I order you and Ziba to divide the land."

Mephibosheth said to the king, "Let him take everything, now that my lord the king has returned home safely."

Barzillai the Gileadite also came down from Rogelim to cross the Jordan with the king, and to send him on his way from there. Now Barzillai was very old, eighty years of age. He had provided for the king during his stay in Mahanaim, for he was a very wealthy man.

The king said to Barzillai, "Cross over with me and stay with me in Jerusalem, and I will provide for you."

But Barzillai answered the king, "How many more years will I live, that I should go up to Jerusalem with the king? I am now eighty years old. Can I tell the difference between what is enjoyable and what is not? Can your servant taste what he eats and drinks? Can I still hear the voices of male and female singers? Why should your servant be an added burden to my lord the king? Your servant will cross over the Jordan with the king for a short distance, but why should the king reward me in this way? Let your servant return, that I may die in my own town near the tomb of my father and mother. But here is your servant Kimham. Let him cross over with my lord the king. Do for him whatever you wish."

The king said, "Kimham shall cross over with me, and I will do for him whatever you wish. And anything you desire from me I will do for you."

So all the people crossed the Jordan, and then the king crossed over. The king kissed Barzillai and bid him farewell, and Barzillai returned to his home.

When the king crossed over to Gilgal, Kimham crossed with him. All the troops of Judah and half the troops of Israel had taken the king over. Soon all the men of Israel were coming to the king and saying to him, "Why did our brothers, the men of Judah, steal the king away and bring him and his household across the Jordan, together with all his men?"

All the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, "We did this because the king is closely related to us. Why are you angry about it? Have we eaten any of the king's provisions? Have we taken anything for ourselves?"

Then the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, "We have ten shares in the king; so we have a greater claim on David than you have. Why then do you treat us with contempt? Weren't we the first to speak of bringing back our king?" But the men of Judah pressed their claims even more forcefully than the men of Israel.

Now a troublemaker named Sheba, son of Bikri, a Benjamite, happened to be there. He blew a ram's horn and shouted, "We have no share in David, no inheritance in Jesse's son! Every man to his tent, Israel!" So all the men of Israel deserted David to follow Sheba, son of Bikri. But the men of Judah stayed by their king all the way from the Jordan to Jerusalem.

How surprising that a group of religious supremacists, psychopaths and weirdoes, who resort to cutting off their foreskins to appease a devil, cannot even get along amongst themselves, let alone with the rest of humanity? Of course, Yahweh was actually a mentally ill Type II civilization being from Hell, the planet formerly known as Heaven, but if he is to be defined as a supernatural being it should be a devil rather than a 'god'.

When David returned to his palace in Jerusalem, he took the ten concubines he had left to take care of the palace and put them in a house under guard. He provided for them but had no sexual relations with them. They were kept in confinement till the day of their death, living as widows.

Then the king said to Amasa, "Summon the men of Judah to come to me within three days, and be here yourself." But when Amasa went to summon Judah, he took longer than the time the king had set for him.

David said to Abishai, "Now Sheba, son of Bikri, will do us more harm than Absalom did. Take your master's men and pursue him, or he will find fortified cities and escape from us."

So Joab's men and the Kerethites and Pelethites and all the mighty warriors went out under the command of Abishai. They marched out from Jerusalem to pursue Sheba, son of Bikri.

While they were at the great rock in Gibeon, Amasa came to meet them. Joab was wearing his military tunic, and strapped over it at his waist was a belt with a dagger in its sheath. As he stepped forward, it dropped out of its sheath.

Joab said to Amasa, "How are you, my brother?" Then Joab took Amasa by the beard with his right hand to kiss him. But Amasa was not on his guard against the dagger in Joab's hand, and Joab plunged it into his belly, and his intestines spilled out on the ground. Without being stabbed again, Amasa died. Then Joab and his brother Abishai pursued Sheba, son of Bikri.

One of Joab's men stood beside Amasa and said, "Whoever favors Joab, and whoever is for David, let him follow Joab!"

Amasa lay wallowing in his blood in the middle of the road, and the man saw that all the troops came to a halt there. When he realized that everyone who came up to Amasa stopped, he dragged him from the road into a field and threw a garment over him.

After Amasa had been removed from the road, everyone went on with Joab to pursue Sheba, son of Bikri.

Sheba passed through all the tribes of Israel to Abel, to Beth Maakah, and through the entire region of the Bikrites, who gathered together and followed him.

All the troops with Joab came and besieged Sheba in Abel of Beth Maakah. They built a siege ramp up to the city, and it stood against the outer fortifications. While they were battering the wall to bring it down, a wise woman called from the city, "Listen! Listen! Tell Joab to come here so I can speak to him."

He went toward her, and she asked, "Are you Joab?" "I am," he answered. She said, "Listen to what your handmaid has to say." "I'm listening," he said.

She continued, "Long ago they used to say, 'Get your answer at Abel,' and that settled it. We are the peaceful and faithful in Israel. You are trying to destroy an important city in Israel. Why do you want to swallow up Yahweh's inheritance?"

"Far be it from me!" Joab replied, "Far be it from me to swallow up or destroy! That is not the case. A man named Sheba, son of Bikri, from the hill country of Ephraim, has lifted up his hand against the king, against David. Hand over this one man, and I'll withdraw from the city."

The woman said to Joab, "His head will be thrown to you from the wall."

Then the woman went to all the people with her wise advice, and they cut off the head of Sheba, son of Bikri, and threw it to Joab. So he sounded the ram's horn, and his men dispersed from the city, each returning to his home. And Joab went back to the king in Jerusalem.

Now Joab was in charge of Israel's entire army; Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, was over the Kerethites and Pelethites; Adoniram was in charge of forced labor; Jehoshaphat, son of Ahilud, was the recorder; Sheva was the scribe; Zadok and Abiathar were priests; and Ira the Jairite was David's priest.

During the reign of David, there was a famine for three successive years, so David made enquiry of Yahweh. Yahweh said, "It is on account of Saul and his blood-stained house; it is because he put the Gibeonites to death." Yahweh just made that up. It was a natural famine; neither one of Yahweh's tricks, nor anything to do with the acts of man.

The king summoned the Gibeonites and spoke to them. Now the Gibeonites were not a part of Israel but were survivors of the Amorites; the Israelites had sworn to spare them, but Saul in his zeal for Israel and Judah had tried to annihilate them.

David asked the Gibeonites, "What shall I do for you? How shall I make atonement so that you will bless Yahweh's inheritance?"

The Gibeonites answered him, "We have no right to demand silver or gold from Saul or his family, nor do we have the right to put anyone in Israel to death." "What do you want me to do for you?" David asked.

They answered the king, "As for the man who destroyed us and plotted against us so that we have been decimated and have no place anywhere in Israel, let seven of his male descendants be given to us to be killed and their bodies exposed before Yahweh at Gibeah of Saul; Yahweh's chosen one." So the king said, "I will give them to you."

The king spared Mephibosheth, son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, because of the oath before Yahweh between David and Jonathan son of Saul. But the king took Armoni and Mephibosheth, the two sons of Aiah's daughter Rizpah, whom she had borne to Saul, together with the five sons of Saul's daughter Merab, whom she had borne to Adriel, son of Barzillai the Meholathite. (The Mephibosheth who was spared was Saul's grandson, whereas his namesake who was killed was one of Saul's sons.)

He handed them over to the Gibeonites, who killed them and exposed their bodies on a hill before Yahweh. All seven of them fell together; they were put to death during the first days of the harvest, just as the barley

harvest was beginning.

Rizpah, daughter of Aiah, took sackcloth and spread it out for herself on a rock. From the beginning of the harvest till the rain poured down from the heavens on the bodies, she did not let the birds touch them by day or the wild animals by night.

When David was told what Aiah's daughter Rizpah, Saul's concubine, had done, he went and took the bones of Saul and his son Jonathan from the citizens of Jabesh Gilead, who had stolen their bodies from the public square at Beth Shan, where the Philistines had hung them after they struck Saul down on Gilboa.

David brought the bones of Saul and his son Jonathan from there, and the bones of those who had been killed and exposed were gathered up. They buried the bones of Saul and his son Jonathan in the tomb of Saul's father Kish, at Zela in Benjamin, and did everything the king commanded. After that, the famine ceased by coincidence; but it was believed that Elohim answered prayer in behalf of the land.

Once again there was a battle between the Philistines and Israel. David went down with his men to fight against the Philistines, and he became exhausted. And Ishbi-Benob, one of the descendants of Rapha, whose bronze spearhead weighed three hundred shekels and who was armed with a new sword, said he would kill David. But Abishai, son of Zeruiah, came to David's rescue; he struck the Philistine down and killed him. Then David's men swore to him, saying, "Never again will you go out with us to battle, so that the lamp of Israel will not be extinguished."

In the course of time, there was another battle with the Philistines, at Gob. At that time Sibbekai the Hushathite killed Saph, one of the descendants of Rapha.

In another battle with the Philistines at Gob, Elhanan, son of Jair Oregim the Bethlehemite, killed the brother of Goliath the Gittite, who had a spear with a shaft like a weaver's rod.

In still another battle, which took place at Gath, there was a huge man with six fingers on each hand and six toes on each foot; twenty-four in all. He also was descended from Rapha. When he taunted Israel, Jonathan, son of Shimeah, David's brother, killed him.

These four were descendants of Rapha in Gath, and they fell at the hands of David and his men.

Then David sang to Yahweh a long song about Yahweh being his rock, fortress and deliverer. Yahweh was never anyone's "rock" but his own. He would only favor someone if it helped to advance his malevolent, perverted agenda.

Later, David's last words would be more nonsense about Yahweh being the "Rock of Israel".

David's three mightiest warriors included Josheb-Basshebeth, a Tahkemonite, the chief of the Three; he raised his spear against 800, whom he killed in one encounter. Of course, there never was a case of one man killing 800 others, but one man and Yahweh's drones with their directed energy beams could certainly kill 800, or even thousands.

Next to him was Eleazar, son of Dodai the Ahohite. As one of the three mighty warriors, he was with David when they taunted the Philistines gathered at Pas Dammim for battle. Then the Israelites retreated, but Eleazar stood his ground and struck down the Philistines till his hand grew tired and froze to the sword. Yahweh brought about a great victory that day. The troops returned to Eleazar, but only to strip the dead.

Next to him was Shammah, son of Agee the Hararite. When the Philistines banded together at a place where there was a field full of lentils, Israel's troops fled from them. But Shammah took his stand in the middle of the field. He defended it and struck the Philistines down, and Yahweh brought about a great victory.

During harvest time, three of the chief warriors came down to David at the cave of Adullam, while a band of Philistines was encamped in the Valley of Rephaim. At that time David was in the stronghold, and the Philistine garrison was at Bethlehem. David longed for water and said, "Oh, that someone would get me a drink of water from the well near the gate of Bethlehem!" So the three mighty warriors broke through the Philistine lines, drew water from the well near the gate of Bethlehem and carried it back to David. But he refused to drink it; instead, he poured it out before Yahweh.

"Far be it from me, Yahweh, to do this!" he said. "Is it not the blood of men who went at the risk of their lives?" And David would not drink it. Such were the exploits of the three mighty warriors.

Abishai, the brother of Joab, son of Zeruiah, was chief of the other top warriors. He raised his spear against three hundred men, whom he killed, and so he became as famous as the Three. Some felt he was held in greater honor than the Three. He became their captain, even though he was not included among them.

Another was Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, a valiant fighter from Kabzeel, who performed great exploits. He struck down Moab's two mightiest warriors. He also went down into a pit on a snowy day and killed a lion. And he struck down a huge Egyptian. Although the Egyptian had a spear in his hand, Benaiah went against him with a club. He snatched the spear from the Egyptian's hand and killed him with his own spear. And David put him in charge of his bodyguard.

Thirty more top warriors were comprised of Asahel, the brother of Joab; Elhanan, son of Dodo from Bethlehem; Shammah the Harodite; Elika the Harodite; Helez the Paltite; Ira, son of Ikkesh from Tekoa; Abiezer from Anathoth; Sibbekai the Hushathite; Zalmon the Ahohite; Maharai the Netophathite; Heled, son of Baanah the Netophathite; Ithai, son of Ribai from Gibeah in Benjamin; Benaiah the Pirathonite; Hiddai from the ravines of Gaash; Abi-Albon the Arbathite; Azmaveth the Barhumite; Eliahba the Shaalbonite, of the sons of Jashen; Jonathan, son of Shammah the Hararite; Ahiam, son of Sharar the Hararite; Eliphelet, son of Ahasbai the Maakathite; Eliam, son of Ahithophel the Gilonite; Hezro the Carmelite; Paarai the Arbite; Igal, son of Nathan from Zobah; Bani the Gadite; Zelek the Ammonite; Naharai the Beerothite, the armor-bearer of Joab; Ira the Ithrite; Gareb the Ithrite; and Uriah the Hittite, whom King David arranged to have killed in order to steal his wife.

Again the anger of Yahweh burned against Israel, and he incited David against them, saying, "Go and take a census of Israel and Judah."

So the king said to Joab and the army captains with him, "Go throughout the tribes of Israel from Dan to Beersheba and number the people, so that I may know how many there are."

But Joab replied to the king, "May Yahweh your Elohim multiply the troops a hundred times over, and may the eyes of my lord the king see it. But why does my lord the king want to do such a thing?"

The king's word, however, prevailed against Joab and the army commanders, so they left the presence of the king to muster the people of Israel.

After crossing the Jordan, they camped near Aroer, south of the town in the gorge, and then went through Gad and on to Jazer. They went to Gilead and the land of Tahtim Hodshi, and on to Dan Jaan and around toward Sidon. Then they went toward the fortress of Tyre and all the towns of the Hivites and Canaanites. Finally, they went on to Beersheba in the Negev of Judah.

After they had gone through the entire land, they came back to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.

Joab reported the number of the people to the king: In Israel there were 800,000 able-bodied men who could handle a sword, and in Judah 500,000.

David was conscience-stricken after he had counted the fighting men, and he said to Yahweh, "I have sinned greatly in what I have done. Now, Yahweh, I beg you, take away the guilt of your servant. I have done a very foolish thing."

Before David got up the next morning, the word of Yahweh had come to Gad the prophet, David's seer: "Go and tell David, 'This is what Yahweh says: I am giving you three options. Choose one of them for me to carry out against you.' "

So Gad went to David and said to him, "Shall there come on you three years of famine in your land? Or three months of fleeing from your enemies while they pursue you? Or three days of plague in your land? Now then, think it over and decide how I should answer the one who sent me."

Around this time, Yahweh did not go for long personal encounters as he had done with Moses, for example. And he found it easier to communicate with certain individuals, via his dream transmitters. David was not one of those individuals, although he was the compliant type that Yahweh wanted as king.

The three-year natural famine had inspired Yahweh to present David with the three choices. Even back in the time of Moses, nearly 500 years previously, the Israelites had been numbered at a little more than 600,000 fighting men, not including the Levites, and Yahweh was not happy with David's performance as ruler.

Knowing that David would not be around for much longer, Yahweh decided on a three-year famine as one of the choices, rather than the seven-year operation that he had done when his chosen tribe were in Egypt. If David had chosen this option, Yahweh would have used his robots and drones as before to disperse chalk dust in the stratosphere to block sunlight, and used his mothership's directed energy beam to heat parts of the atmosphere and thereby manipulate pressure gradients and wind direction, to create a drought.

The fleeing from enemies was quite a cheap option for Yahweh, because he would use his dream transmitters to instill confidence in David's enemies, and would then not lift a finger to help David and his men.

However, David chose the option that Yahweh liked best. Yahweh enjoyed killing people, and his 'plague' would be carried out rather like his "Passover" massacre. He would fly around with about a hundred robots, using handheld graphene supercapacitor guns that required a few hundred Joules for each kill. They would also have one robot designated as the "captain", equipped with a 40kg wearable LENR device for recharging the guns, so that "boils" and "sores" would appear on some of the people after the "plague" had supposedly finished, because of the sulfur^{35} waste product. (See Exodus for more details of how Yahweh did this operation.)

David said to Gad, "I am in deep distress. Let us fall into the hands of Yahweh, for his mercy is great; but do not let me fall into human hands."

So Yahweh sent a plague on Israel from that morning until the end of the time designated, and 70,000 of the people from Dan to Beersheba died.

70,000 killed in 72 hours is a rate of 972 per hour. For example, if Yahweh was flying with 99 robots, they each needed to kill at an average rate of 9.72 per hour. Or they would operate under cover of darkness, and roughly double their hourly target.

When the 'angel' stretched out his hand to destroy Jerusalem, Yahweh relented concerning the disaster and said to the 'angel' who was afflicting the people, "Enough! Now withdraw your hand." The 'angel', or rather, the Terminator of Yahweh was then at the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite.

When David saw the entity that was striking down the people, he said to Yahweh, "I have sinned; I, the

shepherd, have done wrong. These are but sheep. What have they done? Let your hand fall on me and my family."

Yahweh was never going to destroy all of Jerusalem. However, he made sure that David saw one of the robots pointing towards Jerusalem, to leave an impression on his servant.

On that day Gad went to David and said to him, "Go up and build an altar to Yahweh on the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite." So David went up, as Yahweh had commanded through Gad. When Araunah looked and saw the king and his officials coming toward him, he went out and bowed down before the king with his face to the ground.

Araunah said, "Why has my lord the king come to his servant?" "To buy your threshing floor," David answered, "so I can build an altar to Yahweh, that the plague on the people may be stopped."

Araunah said to David, "Let my lord the king take whatever he wishes and offer it up. Here are oxen for the burnt offering, and here are threshing sledges and ox yokes for the wood. Your Majesty, Araunah gives all this to the king." Araunah also said to him, "May Yahweh your Elohim accept you."

But the king replied to Araunah, "No, I insist on paying you for it. I will not sacrifice to Yahweh my Elohim burnt offerings that cost me nothing."

So David bought the threshing floor and the oxen and paid fifty shekels of silver for them. David built an altar to Yahweh there and sacrificed burnt offerings and peace offerings. Then Yahweh answered his prayer in behalf of the land, and the plague on Israel was stopped.

Chapter X - 1 Kings

When King David was very old, he could not keep warm even when they put covers over him. So his attendants said to him, "Let us look for a young virgin to serve the king and take care of him. She can lie beside him so that our lord the king may keep warm."

Then they searched throughout Israel for a beautiful young woman and found Abishag, a Shunammite, and brought her to the king. The woman was very beautiful; she took care of the king and waited on him, but the king had no sexual relations with her.

Now Adonijah, whose mother was Haggith, put himself forward and said, "I will be king." So he got chariots and horses ready, with fifty men to run ahead of him. His father had never rebuked him by asking, "Why do you behave as you do?" He was also very handsome and was born next after Absalom.

Adonijah conferred with Joab, son of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the priest, and they gave him their support. But Zadok the priest, Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, Nathan the prophet, Shimei, Rei, and David's special guard of "mighty warriors" did not join Adonijah.

Adonijah then sacrificed sheep, cattle and fattened calves at the Stone of Zoheleth near En Rogel. He invited all his brothers, the king's sons, and all the royal officials of Judah, but he did not invite Nathan the prophet or Benaiah or the special guard or his brother Solomon.

Then Nathan asked Bathsheba, Solomon's mother, "Have you not heard that Adonijah, the son of Haggith, has become king, and our lord David knows nothing about it? Now then, let me advise you how you can save your own life and the life of your son Solomon. Go in to King David and say to him, 'My lord the king, did you not swear to me your handmaid: "Surely Solomon your son shall be king after me, and he will sit on my throne"? Why then has Adonijah become king?' While you are still there talking to the king, I will come in

and add my word to what you have said."

So Bathsheba went to see the aged king in his room, where Abishag the Shunammite was attending him. Bathsheba bowed down, prostrating herself before the king. "What is it you want?" the king asked.

She said to him, "My lord, you yourself swore to me your servant by Yahweh your Elohim: 'Solomon your son shall be king after me, and he will sit on my throne.' But now Adonijah has become king, and you, my lord the king, do not know about it. He has sacrificed great numbers of cattle, fattened calves, and sheep, and has invited all the king's sons, Abiathar the priest and Joab the commander of the army, but he has not invited Solomon your servant. My lord the king, the eyes of all Israel are on you, to learn from you who will sit on the throne of my lord the king after him. Otherwise, as soon as my lord the king is laid to rest with his ancestors, I and my son Solomon will be treated as criminals."

While she was still speaking with the king, Nathan the prophet arrived. And the king was told, "Nathan the prophet is here." So he went before the king and bowed with his face to the ground.

Nathan said, "Have you, my lord the king, declared that Adonijah shall be king after you, and that he will sit on your throne? Today he has gone down and sacrificed great numbers of cattle, fattened calves, and sheep. He has invited all the king's sons, the captains of the army and Abiathar the priest. Right now they are eating and drinking with him and saying, 'Long live King Adonijah!' But me your servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, and your servant Solomon he did not invite. Is this something my lord the king has done without letting his servants know who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?"

Then King David said, "Call in Bathsheba." So she came into the king's presence and stood before him.

The king then took an oath: "As surely as Yahweh lives, who has delivered me out of every trouble, I will surely carry out this very day what I swore to you by Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel: Solomon your son shall be king after me, and he will sit on my throne in my place."

Then Bathsheba bowed down with her face to the ground, prostrating herself before the king, and said, "May my lord King David live forever!"

King David said, "Call in Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet and Benaiah, son of Jehoiada." When they came before the king, he said to them: "Take your lord's servants with you and have Solomon my son mount my own mule and take him down to Gihon. There have Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him king over Israel. Blow the ram's horn and shout, 'Long live King Solomon!' Then you are to go up with him, and he is to come and sit on my throne and reign in my place. I have appointed him ruler over Israel and Judah."

Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, answered the king, "Amen! May Yahweh, the Elohim of my lord the king, so declare it. As Yahweh was with my lord the king, so may he be with Solomon to make his throne even greater than the throne of my lord King David!"

So Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet, Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, the Kerethites and the Pelethites went down and had Solomon mount King David's mule, and they escorted him to Gihon. Zadok the priest took a horn of oil from the sacred tent and anointed Solomon. Then they sounded the ram's horn and all the people shouted, "Long live King Solomon!"

And all the people went up after him, playing pipes and rejoicing greatly, so that the ground shook with the sound.

Adonijah and all the guests who were with him heard it as they were finishing their feast. On hearing the sound of the ram's horn, Joab asked, "What's the meaning of all the noise in the city?"

Even as he was speaking, Jonathan, son of Abiathar the priest, arrived. Adonijah said, "Come in. A worthy man like you must be bringing good news."

"Not at all!" Jonathan answered. "Our lord King David has made Solomon king. The king has sent with him Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet, Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, the Kerethites and the Pelethites, and they have put him on the king's mule, and Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king at Gihon. From there they have gone up cheering, and the city resounds with it. That's the noise you hear. Moreover, Solomon has taken his seat on the royal throne. Also, the royal officials have come to congratulate our lord King David, saying, 'May your Elohim make Solomon's name more famous than yours and his throne greater than yours!' And the king bowed in worship on his bed and said, 'Praise be to Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, who has allowed my eyes to see a successor on my throne today.' "

At this, all Adonijah's guests rose in alarm and dispersed. But Adonijah, in fear of Solomon, went and took hold of the horns of the altar.

Then Solomon was told, "Adonijah is afraid of King Solomon and is clinging to the horns of the altar. He says, 'Let King Solomon swear to me today that he will not put his servant to death with the sword.' "

Solomon replied, "If he shows himself to be worthy, not a hair of his head will fall to the ground; but if evil is found in him, he will die."

Then King Solomon sent men, and they brought him down from the altar. And Adonijah came and bowed down to King Solomon, and Solomon said, "Go to your home."

When the time drew near for David to die, he gave a charge to Solomon his son. "I am about to go the way of all the earth," he said. "So be strong, act like a man, and observe what Yahweh your Elohim requires: Walk in obedience to him, and keep his decrees and commands, his laws and regulations, as written in the Law of Moses. Do this so that you may prosper in all you do and wherever you go and that Yahweh may keep his promise to me: 'If your descendants watch how they live, and if they walk faithfully before me with all their heart and soul, you will never fail to have a successor on the throne of Israel.' "

David continued: "Now you yourself know what Joab, son of Zeruiah, did to me - what he did to the two commanders of Israel's armies, Abner, son of Ner, and Amasa, son of Jether. He killed them, shedding their blood in peacetime as if in battle, and with that blood he stained the belt around his waist and the sandals on his feet. Deal with him according to your wisdom, but do not let his gray head go down to the grave in peace. But show kindness to the sons of Barzillai of Gilead and let them be among those who eat at your table. They stood by me when I fled from your brother Absalom. And remember, you have with you Shimei, son of Gera, the Benjamite from Bahurim, who called down bitter curses on me the day I went to Mahanaim. When he came down to meet me at the Jordan, I swore to him by Yahweh: 'I will not put you to death by the sword.' But now, do not consider him innocent. You are a man of wisdom; you will know what to do to him. Bring his gray head down to the grave in blood."

Then David rested with his ancestors and was buried in the City of David. He had reigned for forty years over Israel; seven years in Hebron and thirty-three in Jerusalem.

So Solomon sat on the throne of his father David, and his rule was firmly established.

Now Adonijah, the son of Haggith, went to Bathsheba, Solomon's mother. Bathsheba asked him, "Do you come peacefully?" He answered, "Yes, peacefully."

Then he added, "I have something to say to you." "You may say it," she replied.

"As you know," he said, "the kingdom was mine. All Israel looked to me as their king. But things changed,

and the kingdom has gone to my brother; for it has come to him from Yahweh. Now I have one request to make of you. Do not refuse me." "You may make it," she said.

So he continued, "Please ask King Solomon; he will not refuse you, to give me Abishag the Shunammite as my wife."

"Very well," Bathsheba replied, "I will speak to the king for you."

When Bathsheba went to King Solomon to speak to him for Adonijah, the king stood up to meet her, bowed down to her and sat down on his throne. He had a throne brought for the king's mother, and she sat down at his right hand.

"I have one small request to make of you," she said. "Do not refuse me." The king replied, "Make it, my mother; I will not refuse you."

So she said, "Let Abishag the Shunammite be given in marriage to your brother Adonijah."

King Solomon answered his mother, "Why do you request Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? You might as well request the kingdom for him; after all, he is my older brother. Yes, for him and for Abiathar the priest and Joab, son of Zeruiah!"

Then King Solomon swore by Yahweh: "May Elohim deal with me, be it ever so severely, if Adonijah does not pay with his life for this request! And now, as surely as Yahweh lives, he who has established me securely on the throne of my father David and has founded a dynasty for me as he promised, Adonijah shall be put to death today!"

So King Solomon gave orders to Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, and he struck down Adonijah and he died.

To Abiathar the priest the king said, "Go back to your fields in Anathoth. You deserve to die, but I will not put you to death now, because you carried the Ark of Adonai Yahweh before my father David and shared all my father's hardships."

So Solomon removed Abiathar from the priesthood of Yahweh, fulfilling the word Yahweh had spoken at Shiloh about the house of Eli.

When the news reached Joab, who had conspired with Adonijah though not with Absalom, he fled to the tent of Yahweh and took hold of the horns of the altar.

King Solomon was told that Joab had fled to the tent of Yahweh and was beside the altar. Then Solomon gave another order to Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, saying, "Go, strike him down!"

So Benaiah entered the tent of Yahweh and said to Joab, "The king says, 'Come out!' " But he answered, "No, I will die here."

Benaiah reported the details to the king, saying, "This is how Joab answered me."

Then the king commanded Benaiah, "Do as he says. Strike him down and bury him, and so clear me and my whole family of the guilt of the innocent blood that Joab shed. Yahweh will repay him for the blood he shed, because without my father David knowing it he attacked two men and killed them with the sword. Both of them; Abner, son of Ner, commander of Israel's army, and Amasa, son of Jether, commander of Judah's army, were better men and more upright than he. May the guilt of their blood rest on the head of Joab and his descendants forever. But on David and his descendants, his house and his throne, may there be Yahweh's peace forever."

So Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, went up and struck down Joab and killed him, and he was buried at his home out in the country.

The king put Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, over the army in Joab's position, and replaced Abiathar with Zadok the priest.

Then the king sent for Shimei and said to him, "Build yourself a house in Jerusalem and live there, but do not go anywhere else. The day you leave and cross the Kidron Valley, you can be sure you will die; your blood will be on your own head."

Shimei answered the king, "What you say is good. Your servant will do as my lord the king has said." And Shimei stayed in Jerusalem for a long time.

But three years later, two of Shimei's servants ran away to Achish, son of Maakah, king of Gath, and Shimei was told, "Your slaves are in Gath." At this, he saddled his donkey and went to Achish at Gath in search of his slaves. So Shimei went away and brought the slaves back from Gath.

When Solomon was told that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath and had returned, the king summoned Shimei and said to him, "Did I not make you swear by Yahweh and warn you, 'On the day you leave to go anywhere else, you can be sure you will die'? At that time you said to me, 'What you say is good. I will obey.' Why then did you not keep your oath to Yahweh and obey the command I gave you?"

The king also said to Shimei, "You know in your heart all the wrong you did to my father David. Now Yahweh will repay you for your wrongdoing. But King Solomon will be blessed, and David's throne will remain secure before Yahweh forever."

Then the king gave the order to Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, and he went out and struck Shimei down and he died. The kingdom was now established in Solomon's hands.

Solomon made an alliance with Pharaoh, king of Egypt, and married his daughter. He brought her to the City of David until he finished building his palace and the temple of Yahweh, and the wall around Jerusalem. But the people were still sacrificing at the high places, because a temple had not yet been built for the Name of Yahweh. Solomon showed his love for Yahweh - or rather, his lack of wisdom, by walking according to the instructions given him by his father David, except that he offered sacrifices and burned incense on the high places.

The king went to Gibeon to offer sacrifices, for that was the most important high place, and Solomon offered a thousand burnt offerings on that altar.

At Gibeon, Yahweh appeared to Solomon during the night in a dream, and Elohim said, "Ask for whatever you want me to give you." He was using his dream transmitter, from a drone, to probe Solomon's motivations.

Solomon answered, "You have shown great kindness to your servant, my father David, because he was faithful to you and righteous and upright in heart. You have continued this great kindness to him and have given him a son to sit on his throne this very day. Now, Yahweh my Elohim, you have made your servant king in place of my father David. But I am only a young youth and do not know how to conduct my duties. Your servant is here in the midst of your people whom you have chosen, a great people, too numerous to count or number. So give your servant a discerning heart to govern your people and to distinguish between right and wrong. For who is able to govern this great people of yours?"

Yahweh was pleased that Solomon had asked for this. So Elohim said to him, "Since you have asked for this and not for long life or riches for yourself, nor have asked for the death of your enemies but for discernment

in administering justice, I will do what you have asked. I will give you a wise and discerning heart, so that there will never have been anyone like you, nor will there ever be. Moreover, I will give you what you have not asked for - both wealth and honor, so that in your lifetime you will have no equal among kings. And if you walk in obedience to me and keep my decrees and commands as David your father did, I will give you a long life."

Then Solomon awoke, and he realized it had been a dream. He returned to Jerusalem, stood before the Ark of Yahweh's Covenant, and sacrificed burnt offerings and peace offerings. Then he gave a feast for all his court.

Then two prostitutes came to the king and stood before him. One of them said, "Pardon me, my lord. This woman and I live in the same house, and I had a baby while she was there with me. The third day after my child was born, this woman also had a baby. We were alone; there was no one in the house but the two of us. During the night this woman's son died because she had lain on him. So she got up in the middle of the night and took my son from my side while I your handmaid was asleep. She put him by her breast and put her dead son by my breast. The next morning, I got up to nurse my son, and he was dead! But when I looked at him closely in the morning light, I saw that it wasn't the son I had borne."

The other woman said, "No! The living one is my son; the dead one is yours." But the first one insisted, "No! The dead one is yours; the living one is mine." And so they argued before the king.

2,884 years later, it would come to pass that a fraudster, a jailbird, a woman who became a princess by marrying a prince, would try to convince immigration officials that she was not the fraudster, because she had a "double" who had the exact same name, the exact same previous name, also married a prince, also married a man with another particular name, and also had a son who was killed on the same battlefield. And she said the "double" was the fraudster, not her, and the reason there was no evidence of a "double" was because the "double" was dead. This fraudster would go on to promote a conspiracy theory in which it had been not Yahweists who authored a racist tract about how they saw themselves as the wolves, and everyone else as their sheep - it was "anti-Yahweists", aiming to make Yahweists look bad.

Now if Solomon, or indeed, anyone with reasonably more than two brain cells to rub together, had that particular fraudster in front of them, the sheer incredibility of the fraudster's story would soon become indisputable. The case of the two prostitutes with one living and one dead baby was an interesting variation, in which it was not immediately apparent which of them was the fraudster, yet there was a way of judging the dispute.

The king said, "This one says, 'My son is alive and your son is dead,' while that one says, 'No! Your son is dead and mine is alive.' "

Then the king said, "Bring me a sword." So they brought a sword for the king.

He then gave an order: "Cut the living child in two and give half to one and half to the other."

The woman whose son was alive was deeply moved out of love for her son and said to the king, "Please, my lord, give her the living baby! Don't kill him!" But the other said, "Neither I nor you shall have him. Cut him in two!"

Then the king gave his ruling: "Give the living baby to the first woman. Do not kill him; she is his mother."

When all Israel heard the verdict the king had given, they held the king in awe, because they saw that he had wisdom from Elohim to administer justice.

And so King Solomon ruled over all Israel.

And these were his chief officials: Azariah, son of Zadok, the priest; Elihoreph and Ahijah, sons of Shisha, scribes; Jehoshaphat, son of Ahilud, recorder; Benaiah, son of Jehoiada, army commander in chief; Zadok and Abiathar, priests; Azariah, son of Nathan, in charge of the district governors; Zabud, son of Nathan, a priest and adviser to the king; Ahishar, palace administrator; and Adoniram, son of Abda, in charge of forced labor.

Solomon had twelve district governors over all Israel, who supplied provisions for the king and the royal household. Each one had to provide supplies for one month in the year.

These are their names: Ben-Hur, in the hill country of Ephraim; Ben-Deker, in Makaz, Shaalbim, Beth Shemesh and Elon Bethhanan; Ben-Hesed, in Arubboth (Sokoh and all the land of Hepher were his); Ben-Abinadab, in Naphoth Dor (he was married to Taphath, daughter of Solomon); Baana, son of Ahilud, in Taanach and Megiddo, and in all of Beth Shan next to Zarethan below Jezreel, from Beth Shan to Abel Meholah across to Jokmeam; Ben-Geber, in Ramoth Gilead (the settlements of Jair, son of Manasseh, in Gilead were his, as well as the region of Argob in Bashan and its sixty large walled cities with bronze gate bars); Ahinadab, son of Iddo, in Mahanaim; Ahimaaz, in Naphtali (he had married Basemath, daughter of Solomon); Baana, son of Hushai, in Asher and in Aloth; Jehoshaphat, son of Paruah, in Issachar; Shimei, son of Ela, in Benjamin; and Geber, son of Uri, in Gilead (the country of Sihon, king of the Amorites and the country of Og, king of Bashan). Geber was the only governor over the land of Bashan.

The people of Judah and Israel were believed to be as numerous as the sand on the seashore, although in the last census the number of fighting men was 1.3 million. They ate, drank and were happy.

And Solomon ruled over all the kingdoms from the Euphrates River to the land of the Philistines, as far as the border of Egypt. These countries brought tribute and were Solomon's subjects all his life.

Solomon's daily provisions were thirty cors of the finest flour and sixty cors of meal, ten fat oxen, twenty pasture-fed oxen and a hundred sheep, as well as deer, goats, gazelles, roebucks and choice fowl. For he ruled over all the kingdoms west of the Euphrates River, from Tiphsah to Gaza, and had peace on all sides.

During Solomon's lifetime Judah and Israel, from Dan to Beersheba, lived in safety, everyone under their own vine and under their own fig tree.

Solomon had four thousand stalls for chariot horses, and twelve thousand horses. The district governors, each in his month, supplied provisions for King Solomon and all who came to the king's table. They saw to it that nothing was lacking. They also brought to the proper place their quotas of barley and straw for the chariot horses and the other horses.

Elohim gave Solomon wisdom and very great insight, and a breadth of understanding as measureless as the sand on the seashore. Solomon's wisdom was reputedly greater than the wisdom of all the people of the East, and greater than all the wisdom of Egypt. He was wiser than anyone else, including Ethan the Ezrahite; wiser than Heman, Kalkol and Darda, the sons of Mahol. And his fame spread to all the surrounding nations.

He spoke three thousand proverbs and his songs numbered a thousand and five. He spoke about plant life, from the cedar tree of Lebanon to the hyssop that grows out of walls. He also spoke about animals and birds, reptiles and fish.

From all nations people came to listen to Solomon's wisdom, sent by all the kings of the world, who had heard of his wisdom.

In the time of King David, Yahweh had not been happy with all the in-fighting amongst his chosen people, and his main priority at the moment was to unite them and let them grow and prosper. And he wanted to set up conditions whereby Solomon would be able to build a temple. Sometimes Yahweh would use his dream

transmitter to provide Solomon with insight on some particular matter, but he would also use it to train Solomon and let him develop his own independent wisdom.

When Hiram, king of Tyre, heard that Solomon had been anointed king to succeed his father David, he sent his envoys to Solomon, because he had always been on friendly terms with David. Solomon sent back this message to Hiram:

"You know that because of the wars waged against my father David from all sides, he could not build a temple for the Name of Yahweh his Elohim until Yahweh put his enemies under his feet. But now Yahweh my Elohim has given me rest on every side, and there is no adversary or disaster. I intend, therefore, to build a temple for the Name of Yahweh my Elohim, as Yahweh told my father David, when he said, 'Your son whom I will put on the throne in your place will build the temple for my Name.' So give orders that cedars of Lebanon be cut for me. My men will work with yours, and I will pay you for your men whatever wages you set. You know that we have no one so skilled in felling timber as the Sidonians."

When Hiram heard Solomon's message, he was greatly pleased and said, "Praise be to Yahweh today, for he has given David a wise son to rule over this great nation."

So Hiram sent word to Solomon, saying, "I have received the message you sent me and will do all you want in providing the cedar and juniper logs. My men will haul them down from Lebanon to the Mediterranean Sea, and I will float them as rafts by sea to the place you specify. There I will separate them and you can take them away. And you are to grant my wish by providing food for my royal household."

In this way Hiram kept Solomon supplied with all the cedar and juniper logs he wanted, and Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand cors of wheat as food for his household, in addition to twenty thousand baths of pressed olive oil. Solomon continued to do this for Hiram, year after year.

And so Yahweh gave Solomon wisdom, just as he had promised him. There were peaceful relations between Hiram and Solomon, and the two of them made a treaty.

King Solomon conscripted laborers from all Israel, 30,000 men. He sent them off to Lebanon in shifts of 10,000 a month, so that they spent one month in Lebanon and two months at home. Adoniram was in charge of the forced labor.

Solomon had 70,000 carriers and 80,000 stonecutters in the hills, as well as 3,300 foremen who supervised the project and directed the workers. At the king's command they removed from the quarry large blocks of high-grade stone to provide a foundation of dressed stone for the temple. The craftsmen of Solomon and Hiram and workers from Byblos cut and prepared the timber and stone for the building of the temple.

In the four hundred and eightieth year after the Israelites came out of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month of Ziv, the second month, he began to build the temple of Yahweh.

The temple that King Solomon built for Yahweh was sixty cubits long, twenty wide and thirty high. The porch at the front of the main hall of the temple extended the width of the temple, that is twenty cubits, and projected ten cubits from the front of the temple.

He made narrow windows high up in the temple walls. Against the walls of the main hall and inner sanctuary he built a structure around the building, in which there were side rooms. The lowest floor was five cubits wide, the middle floor six cubits and the third floor seven. He made offset ledges around the outside of the temple so that nothing would be inserted into the temple walls.

In building the temple, only blocks dressed at the quarry were used, and no hammer, axe, chisel or any other

iron tool was heard at the temple site while it was being built.

The entrance to the lowest floor was on the south side of the temple; a winding stairway led up to the middle level, and from there to the third.

So he built the temple and completed it, roofing it with beams and cedar planks. And he built the side rooms all along the temple. The height of each was five cubits, and they were attached to the temple by beams of cedar.

The word of Yahweh came to Solomon: "As for this temple you are building, if you follow my decrees, observe my laws and keep all my commands and obey them, I will fulfill through you the promise I gave to David your father. And I will live among the Israelites and will not abandon my people Israel."

So Solomon built the temple and completed it.

He lined its interior walls with cedar boards, paneling them from the floor of the temple to the ceiling, and covered the floor of the temple with planks of juniper. He partitioned off twenty cubits at the rear of the temple with cedar boards from floor to ceiling to form within the temple an inner sanctuary, the Most Holy Place. The main hall in front of this room was forty cubits long.

The inside of the temple was cedar, carved with gourds and open flowers. Everything was cedar; no stone was to be seen.

He prepared the inner sanctuary within the temple, to set the Ark of the Covenant of Yahweh there. The inner sanctuary was twenty cubits long, twenty wide and twenty high. He overlaid the inside with pure gold, and he also overlaid the altar of cedar.

Solomon covered the inside of the temple with pure gold, and he extended gold chains across the front of the inner sanctuary, which was overlaid with gold. So he overlaid the whole interior with gold. He also overlaid with gold the altar that belonged to the inner sanctuary.

For the inner sanctuary he made a pair of cherubim (or keruvim) out of olive wood, each ten cubits high. One wing of the first cherub was five cubits long, and the other wing five cubits; ten cubits from wing tip to wing tip. The second cherub also measured ten cubits, for the two cherubim were identical in size and shape. The height of each cherub was ten cubits.

He placed the cherubim inside the innermost room of the temple, with their wings spread out. The wing of one cherub touched one wall, while the wing of the other touched the other wall, and their wings touched each other in the middle of the room. He overlaid the cherubim with gold.

On the walls all around the temple, in both the inner and outer rooms, he carved cherubim, palm trees and open flowers. He also covered the floors of both the inner and outer rooms of the temple with gold.

For the entrance to the inner sanctuary he made doors out of olive wood that were one fifth of the width of the sanctuary. And on the two olive-wood doors he carved cherubim, palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid the cherubim and palm trees with hammered gold.

In the same way, for the entrance to the main hall he made doorframes out of olive wood that were one quarter of the width of the hall. He also made two doors out of juniper wood, each having two leaves that turned in sockets. He carved cherubim, palm trees and open flowers on them and overlaid them with gold hammered evenly over the carvings.

And he built the inner courtyard of three courses of dressed stone and one course of trimmed cedar beams.

The foundation of the temple of Yahweh was laid in the fourth year, in the month of Ziv. In the eleventh year in the month of Bul, the eighth month, the temple was finished in all its details, according to its specifications. He had spent seven years building it.

It took Solomon thirteen years, however, to complete the construction of his palace, known as the Palace of the Forest of Lebanon.

He built it a hundred cubits long, fifty wide and thirty high, with four rows of cedar columns supporting trimmed cedar beams. It was roofed with cedar above the beams that rested on the columns; forty-five beams, fifteen to a row. Its windows were placed high in sets of three, facing each other. All the doorways had rectangular frames; they were in the front part in sets of three, facing each other.

He made a colonnade fifty cubits long and thirty wide. In front of it was a porch, and in front of that were pillars and an overhanging roof. He built the throne hall, the Hall of Justice, where he was to judge, and he covered it with cedar from floor to ceiling.

And the palace in which he was to live, set farther back, was similar in design. Solomon also made a palace like this hall for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had married.

All these structures, from the outside to the great courtyard and from foundation to eaves, were made of blocks of high-grade stone cut to size and smoothed on their inner and outer faces. The foundations were laid with large stones of good quality, some measuring ten cubits and some eight. Above were high-grade stones, cut to size, and cedar beams.

The great courtyard was surrounded by a wall of three courses of dressed stone and one course of trimmed cedar beams, as was the inner courtyard of the temple of Yahweh with its portico.

King Solomon sent to Tyre and brought Huram, whose mother was a widow from the tribe of Naphtali and whose father was from Tyre and a skilled craftsman in bronze. Huram was filled with wisdom, with understanding and with knowledge to do all kinds of bronze work. He came to King Solomon and did all the work assigned to him.

He cast two bronze pillars, each eighteen cubits high and twelve cubits in circumference. He also made two capitals of cast bronze to set on the tops of the pillars; each capital was five cubits high. A network of interwoven chains adorned the crowns or capitals on top of the pillars, seven for each capital. He made pomegranates in two rows encircling each network to decorate the capitals on top of the pillars. He did the same for each capital. The capitals on top of the pillars in the portico were in the shape of lilies, four cubits high. On the capitals of both pillars, above the bowl-shaped part next to the network, were the two hundred pomegranates in rows all around.

He erected the pillars at the porch of the temple. The pillar to the south he named Jakin and the one to the north Boaz. The capitals on top were in the shape of lilies. And so the work on the pillars was completed.

He made the Sea of cast metal, circular in shape, measuring ten cubits from rim to rim and five cubits high. Its circumference was about 31.42 cubits.

Below the rim, gourds - or ornamental buds, encircled it; ten to a cubit. The gourds were cast in two rows in one piece with the Sea. The Sea stood on twelve bulls, three facing north, three facing west, three facing south and three facing east. The Sea rested on top of them, and their hindquarters were toward the center. It was a handbreadth in thickness, and its rim was like the rim of a cup, like a lily blossom. It held two thousand baths.

He also made ten movable stands of bronze; each was four cubits long, four wide and three high. This is how

the stands were made: They had side panels attached to uprights. On the panels between the uprights were lions, bulls and cherubim - and on the uprights as well. Above and below the lions and bulls were wreaths of hammered work. Each stand had four bronze wheels with bronze axles, and each had a basin resting on four supports, cast with wreaths on each side. On the inside of the stand there was an opening that had a circular frame one cubit deep. This opening was round, and with its base it measured a cubit and a half. Around its opening there was engraving. The panels of the stands were square, not round.

The four wheels were under the panels, and the axles of the wheels were attached to the stand. The diameter of each wheel was a cubit and a half. The wheels were made like chariot wheels; the axles, rims, spokes and hubs were all of cast metal. Each stand had four handles, one on each corner, projecting from the stand. At the top of the stand there was a circular band half a cubit deep. The supports and panels were attached to the top of the stand.

He engraved cherubim, lions and palm trees in the surfaces of the supports and on the panels, in every available space, with wreaths all around. This is the way he made the ten stands. They were all cast in the same molds and were identical in size and shape.

He then made ten bronze basins, each holding forty baths and measuring four cubits across, one basin to go on each of the ten stands. He placed five of the stands on the south side of the temple and five on the north. He placed the Sea on the south side, at the southeast corner of the temple. He also made the pots and shovels and sprinkling bowls.

So Huram finished all the work he had undertaken for King Solomon in the temple of Yahweh: the two pillars; the two bowl-shaped capitals on top of the pillars; the two sets of network decorating the two bowl-shaped capitals on top of the pillars; the four hundred pomegranates for the two sets of network (two rows of pomegranates for each network decorating the bowl-shaped capitals on top of the pillars); the ten stands with their ten basins; the Sea and the twelve bulls under it; the pots, shovels and sprinkling bowls. All these objects that Huram made for King Solomon for the temple of Yahweh were of burnished bronze. The king had them cast in clay molds in the plain of the Jordan between Sukkoth and Zarethan.

Solomon left all these things unweighed, because there were so many; the weight of the bronze was not determined.

Solomon also made all the furnishings that were in Yahweh's temple: the golden altar; the golden table on which was the showbread or bread of the Presence; the lampstands of pure gold (five on the right and five on the left, in front of the inner sanctuary); the gold floral work and lamps and tongs; the pure gold basins, wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, dishes and censers; and the gold sockets for the doors of the innermost room, the Most Holy Place, and also for the doors of the main hall of the temple.

When all the work King Solomon had done for the temple of Yahweh was finished, he brought in the things his father David had dedicated; the silver and gold and the furnishings, and he placed them in the treasuries of Yahweh's temple.

Then King Solomon summoned into his presence at Jerusalem the elders of Israel, all the heads of the tribes and the chiefs of the Israelite families, to bring up the Ark of Yahweh's Covenant from Zion, the City of David. All the Israelites came together to King Solomon at the time of the festival in the month of Ethanim, the seventh month.

When all the elders of Israel had arrived, the priests took up the Ark, and they brought up the Ark of Yahweh and the tent of meeting and all the sacred furnishings in it. The priests and Levites carried them up, and King Solomon and the entire assembly of Israel that had gathered about him were before the Ark, sacrificing so many sheep and cattle that they could not be recorded or counted. Yahweh's craving for blood was certainly

satisfied on that day.

The priests then brought the Ark of Yahweh's Covenant to its place in the inner sanctuary of the temple, the Most Holy Place, and put it beneath the wings of the cherubim. The Ark was in its Assisted Carry mode when it was being carried with poles over ground. However, if it was being taken over the wooden planks of a temple's floor, the painter beam would soon switch off, and with only some 0.00866 Coulombs of negative charge in the Ark robot's vacuum chamber, there would be barely any reduction in the force required to lift it.

The cherubim spread their wings over the place of the Ark and overshadowed the Ark and its carrying poles. These poles were so long that their ends could be seen from the Holy Place in front of the inner sanctuary, but not from outside the Holy Place. The people believed, as Yahweh wanted them to believe, that there was nothing in the Ark except the two stone tablets that Moses had placed in it at Horeb, where Yahweh made a covenant with the Israelites after they came out of Egypt. However, one of Yahweh's smaller robots had climbed into it before the Mercy Seat was fixed down, so that the Ark was endowed with powers that seemed 'supernatural' to those who were unaware how it worked.

When the priests withdrew from the Holy Place, the cloud filled the temple of Yahweh. And the priests could not perform their service because of the cloud, for the "magnificent splendor" of Yahweh filled his temple. Yahweh had taken his place, but the cloud was a disguise, since he did not want his servants to see his ugly Terminator-style robot body.

Then Solomon said, "Yahweh has said that he would dwell in a dark cloud; I have indeed built a magnificent temple for you, a place for you to dwell forever."

While the whole assembly of Israel was standing there, the king turned around and blessed them. Then he said: "Praise be to Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, who with his own hand has fulfilled what he promised with his own mouth to my father David. For he said, 'Since the day I brought my people Israel out of Egypt, I have not chosen a city in any tribe of Israel to have a temple built so that my Name might be there, but I have chosen David to rule my people Israel.' "

Solomon continued, "My father David had it in his heart to build a temple for the Name of Yahweh, Elohim of Israel. But Yahweh said to my father David, 'You did well to have it in your heart to build a temple for my Name. Nevertheless, you are not the one to build the temple, but your son, your own flesh and blood; he is the one who will build the temple for my Name.' Yahweh has kept the promise he made: I have succeeded David my father and now I sit on the throne of Israel, just as Yahweh promised, and I have built the temple for the Name of Yahweh, Elohim of Israel. I have provided a place there for the Ark, in which is the covenant of Yahweh that he made with our ancestors when he brought them out of Egypt."

Then Solomon stood before the altar of Yahweh in front of the whole assembly of Israel, spread out his hands toward the heavens and said: "Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, there is no Elohim like you in heaven above or on earth below; you who keep your covenant of love with your servants who continue wholeheartedly in your way. You have kept your promise to your servant David my father; with your mouth you have promised and with your hand you have fulfilled it, as it is today. Now Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, keep for your servant David my father the promises you made to him when you said, 'You shall never fail to have a successor to sit before me on the throne of Israel, if only your descendants are careful in all they do to walk before me faithfully as you have done.' And now, Elohim of Israel, let your word that you promised your servant David my father come true."

He continued, "But will Elohim really dwell on earth? The heavens, even the highest heaven, cannot contain you. How much less this temple I have built! Yet give attention to your servant's prayer and his plea for mercy, oh Yahweh my Elohim. Hear the cry and the prayer that your servant is praying in your presence this day. May your eyes be open toward this temple night and day, this place of which you said, 'My Name shall

be there,' so that you will hear the prayer your servant prays toward this place. Hear the supplication of your servant and of your people Israel when they pray toward this place. Hear from heaven, your dwelling place, and when you hear, forgive."

Solomon continued his prayer at length, with a multitude of gullible nonsense about how Yahweh was supposedly a good judge and would teach his people about right and wrong. The falsity of Solomon's assumptions would be comprehensively proven over the coming millennia, as Yahweh's chosen people became such a blight on humanity that they got themselves kicked out of just about anywhere where the native population had initially welcomed them in. And then these chosen people would have the nerve to complain that, no, it was not because of their atrocious, parasitic, disloyal, treacherous, psychopathic, degenerate, destructive, murderous behavior that they were expelled from so many dozens of places; it was everyone else's fault because of some irrational bias that people had for no reason at all, and by an extraordinary bizarre coincidence, the bias was always against the very same group of people who objectively were a plague and a tumor on humanity.

Then the king and all Israel with him offered sacrifices before Yahweh. Once again, Yahweh's addiction to the smell of blood and burning meat was satiated, with the sacrifice of 22,000 innocent cattle and 120,000 innocent sheep and goats, whose only 'crime' was to have been born at the wrong place and time.

About 2,970 years hence, Yahweists would be conducting a "War on Terror" that was in reality a war of terror. Yahweh lackeys and their sycophants would invade countries where they wanted to do a "regime change", and innocent people, whose only 'crime' was to have been born at the 'wrong' place and time, would be abducted and flown off to prisons around the world, where Yahweist forces would torture them. It was all to prop up a false narrative, in which it had been not Yahweists who perpetrated terror attacks that killed around three thousand people, it was allegedly the innocent people who had been put on "extraordinary rendition" flights - people who in reality were not terrorists or even combatants.

The sacrifices before Yahweh continued for fourteen days in all. Then on the following day, Solomon sent the people away. They blessed the king and then went home, joyful and glad in heart for all the good things they believed Yahweh had done for his servant David and his people Israel.

When Solomon had finished building the temple of Yahweh and the royal palace, and had achieved all he had desired to do, Yahweh appeared to him a second time, as he had appeared to him at Gibeon.

Yahweh said to him: "I have heard the prayer and plea you have made before me; I have consecrated this temple, which you have built, by putting my Name there forever. My eyes and my heart will always be there. As for you, if you walk before me faithfully with integrity of heart and uprightness, as David your father did, and do all I command and observe my decrees and laws, I will establish your royal throne over Israel forever, as I promised David your father when I said, 'You shall never fail to have a successor on the throne of Israel.' "

That was the carrot, or bribery part of Yahweh's spiel. How unfortunate for mankind, that weak men should be taken in by a mentally derailed Type II being, who was effectively a devil, but posing as a 'god'! The part about Yahweh's eyes and heart always being there was a particularly brazen lie. Then Yahweh continued with his stick, or threats:

"But if you or your descendants turn away from me and do not observe the commands and decrees I have given you and go off to serve other gods and worship them, then I will cut off Israel from the land I have given them and will reject this temple I have consecrated for my Name. Israel will then become a byword and an object of ridicule among all peoples. This temple will become a heap of rubble. All who pass by will be appalled and will scoff and say, 'Why has Yahweh done such a thing to this land and to this temple?' People will answer, 'Because they have forsaken Yahweh their Elohim, who brought their ancestors out of Egypt,

and have embraced other gods, worshiping and serving them; that is why Yahweh brought all this disaster on them.' "

At least, for now, Yahweh was sparing Solomon any menacing talk about terror, consumption, fevers that caused blindness, enemies eating the Israelites' own crops and killing them or ruling over them, famine, and cannibalism in which they would be forced to eat the flesh of their children.

At the end of twenty years, during which Solomon built these two buildings; the temple of Yahweh and the royal palace, King Solomon gave twenty towns in Galilee to Hiram, king of Tyre, because Hiram had supplied him with all the cedar and juniper and gold he wanted. But when Hiram went from Tyre to see the towns that Solomon had given him, he was not pleased with them. "What kind of towns are these you have given me, my brother?" he asked. And he called them the Land of Kabul.

Now Hiram had sent to the king 120 talents of gold. Here is the account of the labor force King Solomon conscripted to build Yahweh's temple, his own palace, the terraces, the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, Megiddo and Gezer.

As for Gezer, Pharaoh, king of Egypt, had attacked and captured it and set it on fire. He killed its Canaanite inhabitants and then gave it as a wedding gift to his daughter, Solomon's wife. And Solomon rebuilt Gezer.

He built up Lower Beth Horon, Baalath, and Tadmor in the desert, within his land, as well as all his store cities and the towns for his chariots and for his horses; whatever he desired to build in Jerusalem, in Lebanon and throughout all the territory he ruled. There were still people, who were not Israelites, left from the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites. Solomon conscripted the descendants of all these peoples remaining in the land; whom the Israelites could not exterminate, to serve as slave labor. Over the coming millennia, the Israelites would mete out treatment that was far harsher than any forced labor.

But Solomon did not make slaves of any of the Israelites; they were his fighting men, his government officials, his officers, his captains, and the commanders of his chariots and charioteers. More importantly, they were Yahweh's "chosen". They were also the chief officials in charge of Solomon's projects; 550 officials organizing the building work and supervising the thousands of foremen, to whom tens of thousands of carriers and stonecutters would report.

After Pharaoh's daughter had come up from the City of David to the palace Solomon had built for her, he constructed the terraces.

Three times a year Solomon sacrificed burnt offerings and peace offerings on the altar he had built for Yahweh, burning incense before Yahweh along with them, and so fulfilled the temple obligations.

King Solomon also built a fleet of ships at Ezion Geber, which is near Elath in Edom, on the shore of the Red Sea. And Hiram sent his men; seasoned sailors, to serve in the fleet with Solomon's men. They sailed to Ophir and brought back 420 talents of gold, which they delivered to King Solomon. Also from Ophir they brought great cargoes of almugwood and precious stones. The almugwood was used to make supports for the temple of Yahweh and for the royal palace, and to make harps and lyres for the musicians.

When the queen of Sheba kept hearing about the fame of Solomon and his relationship to Yahweh, she came to test Solomon with hard questions. She arrived at Jerusalem with a very great caravan, with camels carrying spices, large quantities of gold, and precious stones, and came to Solomon and talked with him about all that she had on her mind.

Solomon answered all her questions; nothing was too hard for the king to explain to her. When the queen of Sheba saw all the wisdom of Solomon and the palace he had built, the food on his table, the seating of his officials, the attending servants in their robes, his cupbearers, and the burnt offerings he made at the temple of

Yahweh, she was overwhelmed.

She said to the king, "The report I heard in my own country about your achievements and your wisdom is true. But I did not believe these things until I came and saw with my own eyes. Indeed, not even half was told me; in wisdom and wealth you have far exceeded the report I heard. How happy your people must be! How happy your officials, who continually stand before you and hear your wisdom! Praise be to Yahweh your Elohim, who has delighted in you and placed you on the throne of Israel. Because of Yahweh's eternal love for Israel, he has made you king to maintain justice and righteousness."

And she gave the king 120 talents of gold, large quantities of spices, and precious stones. Never again were so many spices brought in as those the queen of Sheba gave to King Solomon.

King Solomon gave the queen of Sheba all she desired and asked for, besides what he had given her out of his royal bounty. Then she left and returned with her retinue to her own country.

The weight of the gold that Solomon received yearly was 666 talents, not including the revenues from merchants and traders and from all the Arabian kings and the governors of the territories. King Solomon made two hundred large shields of hammered gold; six hundred shekels of gold went into each shield. He also made three hundred small shields of hammered gold, with three minas of gold in each shield. The king put them in the Palace of the Forest of Lebanon.

Then the king made a great throne covered with ivory and overlaid with fine gold. The throne had six steps, and its back had a rounded top. On both sides of the seat were armrests, with a lion standing beside each of them. Twelve lions stood on the six steps, one at either end of each step. Nothing like it had ever been made for any other kingdom.

All King Solomon's goblets were gold, and all the household articles in the Palace of the Forest of Lebanon were pure gold. Nothing was made of silver, because silver was considered of little value in Solomon's days.

The king had a fleet of trading ships at sea along with the ships of Hiram. Once every three years it returned, carrying gold, silver and ivory, and apes and baboons.

King Solomon was greater in riches and wisdom than all the other kings of the earth. None of those other kings had received any assistance from a Type II being. But because they were not part of a project to sabotage mankind, they had treasures of a type that King Solomon could never have dreamed of.

The whole world sought audience with Solomon to hear the wisdom that his Elohim had put in his heart. Year after year, everyone who came brought a gift, such as articles of silver and gold, robes, weapons and spices, and horses and mules. Solomon accumulated chariots and horses; he had fourteen hundred chariots and twelve thousand horses, which he kept in the chariot cities and also with him in Jerusalem. The king made silver as common in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar as plentiful as sycamore-fig trees in the foothills.

Solomon's horses were imported from Egypt and from Kue; the royal merchants purchased them from Kue at the going rate. A chariot imported from Egypt would cost six hundred shekels of silver, and a horse a hundred and fifty. They also exported them to all the kings of the Hittites and of the Arameans.

King Solomon, however, loved many foreign women besides Pharaoh's daughter; Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Sidonians and Hittites. They were from nations about which Yahweh had told the Israelites, "You must not intermarry with them, because they will surely turn your hearts after their gods." Nevertheless, Solomon held fast to them in love. He had seven hundred wives of royal birth and three hundred concubines, and his wives led him astray.

As Solomon grew old, his wives turned his heart after other gods, and his heart was not fully devoted to

Yahweh his Elohim, as the heart of David his father had been. For Solomon followed Ashtoreth, goddess of the Sidonians, and Molek, god of the Ammonites.

So Solomon did evil in the eyes of Yahweh; he did not follow Yahweh completely, as David his father had done. On a hill east of Jerusalem, Solomon built a high place for Chemosh, god of Moab, and for Molek, god of the Ammonites. He did the same for all his foreign wives, who burned incense and offered sacrifices to their gods.

Yahweh became angry with Solomon because his heart had turned away from Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, who had appeared to him twice. Although he had forbidden Solomon to follow other gods, Solomon did not keep Yahweh's command.

So Yahweh said to Solomon, "Since this is your attitude and you have not kept my covenant and my decrees, which I commanded you, I will surely tear the kingdom away from you and give it to one of your servants. Nevertheless, for the sake of David your father, I will not do it during your lifetime. I will tear it out of the hand of your son. Yet I will not tear the whole kingdom from him, but will give him one tribe for the sake of David my servant and for the sake of Jerusalem, which I have chosen."

Then Yahweh raised up against Solomon an adversary, Hadad the Edomite, from the royal line of Edom.

Earlier when David was fighting with Edom, Joab, the army commander, who had gone up to bury the dead, had struck down all the men in Edom. Joab and all the Israelites stayed there for six months, until they had destroyed all the men in Edom. But Hadad, still only a boy, fled to Egypt with some Edomite officials who had served his father.

They set out from Midian and went to Paran. Then taking people from Paran with them, they went to Egypt, to Pharaoh, king of Egypt, who gave Hadad a house and land and provided him with food. Pharaoh was so pleased with Hadad that he gave him as a wife a sister of his own wife, Queen Tahpenes. The sister of Tahpenes bore him a son named Genubath, whom Tahpenes brought up in the royal palace. There Genubath lived with Pharaoh's own children.

While he was in Egypt, Hadad heard that David rested with his ancestors and that Joab the army commander was also dead. Then Hadad said to Pharaoh, "Let me go, that I may return to my own country."

"What have you lacked here that you want to go back to your own country?" Pharaoh asked. "Nothing," Hadad replied, "but do let me go!"

And Elohim raised up against Solomon another adversary, Rezon, son of Eliada, who had fled from his master, Hadadezer, king of Zobah. When David destroyed Zobah's army, Rezon gathered a band of men around him and became their leader. They went to Damascus, where they settled and took control.

Rezon was Israel's adversary as long as Solomon lived, adding to the trouble caused by Hadad. So Rezon ruled in Aram and was hostile toward Israel.

Also, Jeroboam, son of Nebat, rebelled against the king. He was one of Solomon's officials, an Ephraimite from Zeredah, and his mother was a widow named Zeruah.

Here is how he rebelled against the king: Solomon had built the terraces and had filled in the gap in the wall of the city of David his father. Now Jeroboam was a man of standing, and when Solomon saw how well the young man did his work, he put him in charge of the whole labor force of the tribes of Joseph.

About that time Jeroboam was going out of Jerusalem, and Ahijah, prophet of Shiloh, met him on the way, wearing a new cloak. The two of them were alone out in the country, and Ahijah took hold of the new cloak

he was wearing and tore it into twelve pieces. Then he said to Jeroboam, "Take ten pieces for yourself, for this is what Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, says: 'See, I am going to tear the kingdom out of Solomon's hand and give you ten tribes. But for the sake of my servant David and the city of Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, he will have one tribe. I will do this because they have forsaken me and worshiped Ashtoreth, goddess of the Sidonians, Chemosh, god of the Moabites, and Molek, god of the Ammonites, and have not walked in obedience to me, nor done what is right in my eyes, nor kept my decrees and laws as David, Solomon's father, did."

Ahijah continued to quote Yahweh: " 'But I will not take the whole kingdom out of Solomon's hand; I have made him ruler all the days of his life for the sake of David my servant, whom I chose and who obeyed my commands and decrees. I will take the kingdom from his son's hands and give you ten tribes. I will give one tribe to his son so that David my servant may always have a lamp before me in Jerusalem, the city where I chose to put my Name. However, as for you, I will take you, and you will rule over all that your heart desires; you will be king over Israel. If you do whatever I command you and walk in obedience to me and do what is right in my eyes by obeying my decrees and commands, as David my servant did, I will be with you. I will build you a dynasty as enduring as the one I built for David and will give Israel to you. I will humble David's descendants because of this, but not forever.' "

Solomon tried to kill Jeroboam, but Jeroboam fled to Egypt, to Shishak the king, and stayed there until Solomon's death.

Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel for forty years. Then he rested with his ancestors and was buried in the city of David his father. And his son Rehoboam succeeded him as king.

Rehoboam went to Shechem, for all Israel had gone there to make him king. Jeroboam, son of Nebat, was still in Egypt, where he had fled from King Solomon, but when he heard Rehoboam had become king, he returned from Egypt.

So they sent for Jeroboam, and he and the whole assembly of Israel went to Rehoboam and said to him: "Your father put a heavy yoke on us, but now lighten the harsh labor and the heavy yoke he put on us, and we will serve you."

Rehoboam answered, "Go away for three days and then come back to me." So the people went away.

Then King Rehoboam consulted the elders who had served his father Solomon during his lifetime. "How would you advise me to answer these people?" he asked.

They replied, "If today you will be a servant to these people and serve them and give them a favorable answer, they will always be your servants."

But Rehoboam rejected the advice the elders gave him and consulted the young men who had grown up with him and were serving him. He asked them, "What is your advice? How should we answer these people who say to me, 'Lighten the yoke your father put on us'?"

The young men who had grown up with him replied, "These people have said to you, 'Your father put a heavy yoke on us, but make our yoke lighter.' Now tell them, 'My little finger shall be thicker than my father's waist. Whereas my father laid on you a heavy yoke; I will make it even heavier. My father scourged you with whips; I will scourge you with scorpions.' "

Three days later Jeroboam and all the people returned to Rehoboam, as the king had said, "Come back to me in three days." The king answered the people harshly. Rejecting the advice given him by the elders, he followed the advice of the young men and said, "My father made your yoke heavy; I will make it even heavier. My father scourged you with whips; I will scourge you with scorpions."

So the king did not listen to the people, for this turn of events was from Yahweh, to fulfill the word Yahweh had spoken to Jeroboam, son of Nebat through Ahijah the Shilonite.

Solomon, although useful to Yahweh in building his temple, had been the greediest man in the world. He received in excess of 666 talents of gold annually, and he had 1,000 wives or concubines at his service. A shekel was ~11.5 grams at the time of King Solomon; there were 3,000 shekels to the talent, and so 666 talents was around 23 tonnes. And his son Rehoboam was a chip off the old block, except he lacked the wisdom imparted to Solomon via Yahweh's dream transmitters. And Yahweh, knowing Rehoboam's character, was able to predict how he would react.

When all Israel saw that the king refused to listen to them, they answered the king: "What share do we have in David, what part in Jesse's son? To your tents, Israel! Look after your own house, David!" So the Israelites went home.

But as for the Israelites who were living in the towns of Judah, Rehoboam still ruled over them.

King Rehoboam sent out Adoniram, who was in charge of taxes, but all Israel stoned him to death, quite rightly. King Rehoboam, however, managed to get into his chariot and escape to Jerusalem. So Israel was in rebellion against the house of David.

When all the Israelites heard that Jeroboam had returned, they sent and called him to the assembly and made him king over all Israel. Only the tribe of Judah remained loyal to the house of David.

When Rehoboam arrived in Jerusalem, he mustered all Judah and the tribe of Benjamin; 180,000 able young men, to go to war against Israel and to regain the kingdom for Rehoboam, son of Solomon. Now at the time of King David and Joab's census, they had counted 500,000 able-bodied men who could handle a sword in Judah, excluding the 800,000 they found in Israel.

Far from a "golden" age, Solomon's rule demonstrated how excessive taxation will lower revenue, sometimes by literally killing the serfs, and almost literally killing the goose that lays the golden egg. He may have got 666 talents of gold at the start, but his income would have decreased considerably.

Then this word of Elohim came to Shemaiah, a man of Elohim, saying: "Say to Rehoboam, son of Solomon, king of Judah, to all Judah and Benjamin, and to the rest of the people, 'This is what Yahweh says: "Do not go up to fight against your brothers, the Israelites. Go home, every one of you, for this is my doing." ' "

So they obeyed the word of Yahweh and went home again, as Yahweh had ordered, sensibly on this occasion.

Then Jeroboam fortified Shechem in the hill country of Ephraim and lived there. From there he went out and built up Peniel.

Jeroboam thought to himself, "The kingdom will now likely revert to the house of David. If these people go up to offer sacrifices at the temple of Yahweh in Jerusalem, they will again give their allegiance to their lord, to Rehoboam, king of Judah. They will kill me and return to King Rehoboam."

After seeking advice, the king made two golden calves. He said to the people, "It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem. Here are your gods, Israel, who brought you up out of Egypt."

One he set up in Bethel, and the other in Dan.

And this thing became a sin in the eyes of Yahweh; the people came to worship the one at Bethel and went as far as Dan to worship the other. Jeroboam built shrines on high places, and appointed priests from all sorts of people, even though they were not Levites.

He instituted a festival on the fifteenth day of the eighth month, like the festival held in Judah, and offered sacrifices on the altar. This he did in Bethel, sacrificing to the calves he had made. And at Bethel he also installed priests at the high places he had made. So on the fifteenth day of the eighth month, a month of his own choosing, he offered sacrifices on the altar he had built at Bethel, and he initiated the festival for the Israelites and went up to the altar to make offerings and burn incense.

By the word of Yahweh a man of Elohim came from Judah to Bethel, as Jeroboam was standing by the altar to make an offering. And by the word of Yahweh he cried out against the altar: "Altar, altar! This is what Yahweh says: 'A son named Josiah will be born to the house of David. On you he will sacrifice the priests of the high places who make offerings here, and human bones will be burned on you.' "

That same day the man of Elohim gave a sign: "This is the sign Yahweh has declared: The altar will be split apart and the ashes on it will be poured out."

When King Jeroboam heard what the man of Elohim cried out against the altar at Bethel, he stretched out his hand from the altar and said, "Seize him!"

But the hand he stretched out toward the man shriveled up, so that he could not pull it back. Also, the altar was split apart and its ashes poured out according to the sign given by the man of Elohim by the word of Yahweh.

One of Yahweh's overhead drones used its directed energy beam to split the altar asunder, and a holographic projection made the king's hand appear to have withered. This was similar to a trick that Yahweh had performed on Moses, when his hand appeared to be leprous like snow after he took it out from his pocket. No matter how the king moved his hand at the wrist or moved his fingers, all he saw was the hologram of a withered hand that failed to respond to his voluntary muscle movements.

Then the king said to the man of Elohim, "Intercede with Yahweh your Elohim and pray for me that my hand may be restored." So the man of Elohim interceded with Yahweh, and the king's hand was restored and became as it was before.

The king said to the man of Elohim, "Come home with me for a meal, and I will give you a gift."

But the man of Elohim answered the king, "Even if you were to give me half your possessions, I would not go with you, nor would I eat bread or drink water here. For I was commanded by the word of Yahweh: 'You must not eat bread, nor drink water, nor return by the way you came.' "

So he took another road and did not return by the way he had come to Bethel.

Now there was a certain old prophet living in Bethel, whose sons came and told him all that the man of Elohim had done there that day. They also told their father what he had said to the king. Their father asked them, "Which way did he go?" And his sons showed him which road the man of Elohim from Judah had taken.

So he said to his sons, "Saddle the donkey for me." And when they had saddled the donkey for him, he mounted it and rode after the man of Elohim.

He found him sitting under an oak tree and asked, "Are you the man of Elohim who came from Judah?" "I am," he replied.

So the prophet said to him, "Come home with me and eat."

The man of Elohim said, "I cannot turn back and go with you, nor can I eat bread or drink water with you in

this place. I have been told by the word of Yahweh: 'You must not eat bread or drink water there or return by the way you came.' "

The old prophet answered, "I too am a prophet, as you are. And an angel said to me by the word of Yahweh: 'Bring him back with you to your house so that he may eat bread and drink water.' " But the old prophet was lying to him.

So the man of Elohim returned with him and ate and drank in his house. While they were sitting at the table, the word of Yahweh came to the old prophet who had brought him back.

He called out to the man of Elohim who had come from Judah, "This is what Yahweh says: 'You have defied the word of Yahweh and have not kept the command Yahweh your Elohim gave you. You came back and ate bread and drank water in the place where he told you not to eat or drink. Therefore your body will not be buried in the tomb of your ancestors.' "

When the man of Elohim had finished eating and drinking, the prophet who had brought him back saddled his donkey for him. As he went on his way, a lion met him on the road and killed him, and his body was left lying on the road, with both the donkey and the lion standing beside it. Some people who passed by saw the body lying there, with the lion standing beside the body, and they went and reported it in the city where the old prophet lived.

What actually happened was that a team of Yahweh's robots had found a lion as they were flying around, stunned it with a graphene supercapacitor gun set to a non-lethal high-voltage pulse, and secured it to a sling hanging from a drone. The lion's brainwaves were modulated with focused electromagnetic waves to make it ferocious, but not to feel hungry.

The lion's amygdala - the fear/aggression center, was stimulated just as it was returning to consciousness, triggering a rage response, shortly before the drone arrived near the man of Elohim. At the same time, a specific pulse pattern modulated the ventromedial hypothalamus to inhibit hunger. The lion was rather disoriented as it awoke, but felt no desire to eat, only to attack.

When the robots spotted the man of Elohim, the drone descended to very low altitude some distance away, and the lion was released. The drone's directed energy beam targeted the man of Elohim, knocking him to the ground, just as the lion was charging towards the man and the donkey. The lion attacked the weaker target, the man lying on the ground, dealing a death blow, but did not devour him. Then the amygdala returned to normal, the urge to attack dissipated, the lion was still not feeling hungry but was a little confused, and went away to rest without attacking the donkey.

The donkey remained standing by its stricken master, and Yahweh's drone projected a hologram of a 'lion' that appeared to be standing by the dead man and the donkey. Men who passed by saw the scene of the 'trio', and went to the city to report it.

When the prophet who had brought him back from his journey heard of it, he said, "It is the man of Elohim who defied the word of Yahweh. Yahweh has given him over to the lion, which has mauled him and killed him, as the word of Yahweh had warned him."

The prophet said to his sons, "Saddle the donkey for me," and they did so. Then he went out and found the body lying on the road, with the donkey and the 'lion' standing beside it. The lion had neither eaten the body nor mauled the donkey. Yahweh's drone had temporarily turned off the hologram, but when the prophet was seen to be on his journey, it was briefly switched on again to create the required spectacle,

So the prophet picked up the body of the man of Elohim, laid it on the donkey, and brought it back to his own city to mourn for him and bury him. Then he laid the body in his own tomb, and they mourned over him and

said, "Alas, my brother!"

After burying him, he said to his sons, "When I die, bury me in the grave where the man of Elohim is buried; lay my bones beside his bones. For the message he declared by the word of Yahweh against the altar in Bethel and against all the shrines on the high places in the towns of Samaria will certainly come true."

Even after this, Jeroboam did not change his ways, but once more appointed priests for the high places from all sorts of people. Anyone who wanted to become a priest he consecrated for the high places. This was, in Yahweh's eyes, the "sin" of the house of Jeroboam that led to its downfall and to its destruction from the face of the earth.

At that time Abijah, son of Jeroboam, became ill, and Jeroboam said to his wife, "Go, disguise yourself, so you won't be recognized as the wife of Jeroboam. Then go to Shiloh. Ahijah the prophet is there, the one who told me I would be king over this people. Take ten loaves of bread with you, some cakes and a jar of honey, and go to him. He will tell you what will happen to the boy."

So Jeroboam's wife did what he said and went to Ahijah's house in Shiloh. Now Ahijah could not see; his sight was gone because of his age. But Yahweh had told Ahijah, "Jeroboam's wife is coming to ask you about her son, for he is ill, and you are to give her such and such an answer. When she arrives, she will pretend to be someone else."

So when Ahijah heard the sound of her footsteps at the door, he said, "Come in, wife of Jeroboam. Why this pretense? I have been sent to you with bad news. Go, tell Jeroboam that this is what Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, says: 'I raised you up from among the people and appointed you ruler over my people Israel. I tore the kingdom away from the house of David and gave it to you, but you have not been like my servant David, who kept my commands and followed me with all his heart, doing only what was right in my eyes. You have done more evil than all who lived before you. You have made for yourself other gods, molten idols; you have aroused my anger and turned your back on me. Because of this, I am going to bring disaster on the house of Jeroboam. I will cut off from Jeroboam every last male in Israel, slave or free. I will burn up the house of Jeroboam as one burns dung, until it is all gone. Dogs will eat those belonging to Jeroboam who die in the city, and the birds will feed on those who die in the country. Yahweh has spoken!' "

Ahijah continued: "As for you, go back home. When you set foot in your city, the boy will die. All Israel will mourn for him and bury him. He is the only one belonging to Jeroboam who will be buried, because he is the only one in the house of Jeroboam in whom Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, has found anything good. Yahweh will raise up for himself a king over Israel who will cut off the family of Jeroboam. Even now this is beginning to happen. And Yahweh will strike Israel, so that it will be like a reed swaying in the water. He will uproot Israel from this good land that he gave to their ancestors and scatter them beyond the Euphrates River, because they aroused Yahweh's anger by making Asherah poles. And he will forsake Israel because of the sins Jeroboam has committed, and has caused Israel to commit."

Yahweh's narcissism was so great that worship of other gods was, to him, the ultimate evil. He was well aware that he had to suppress the competition, if he was to retain his cult of deluded, vacuous servants.

Then Jeroboam's wife got up and left and went to Tirzah. As soon as she stepped over the threshold of the house, the boy died. They buried him, and all Israel mourned for him, as Yahweh had said through his servant the prophet Ahijah.

Jeroboam reigned for twenty-two years and then rested with his ancestors. And Nadab his son succeeded him as king.

Now Rehoboam, son of Solomon, was king in Judah. He was forty-one years old when he became king, and

he reigned for seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city Yahweh had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel in which to put his Name. His mother's name was Naamah; she was an Ammonite.

Judah committed evil in the eyes of Yahweh. They stirred up his jealous anger more than those who were before them had done. They also set up for themselves high places, sacred stones and Asherah poles on every high hill and under every spreading tree. There were even male prostitutes - sodomites, in the land; the people engaged in all the degenerate practices of the nations Yahweh had driven out before the Israelites.

In the fifth year of King Rehoboam, Shishak, king of Egypt attacked Jerusalem. He carried off the treasures of the temple of Yahweh and the treasures of the royal palace. He took everything, including all the gold shields Solomon had made. So King Rehoboam made bronze shields to replace them and assigned these to the commanders of the guard on duty at the entrance to the royal palace.

Whenever the king went to Yahweh's temple, the guards bore the shields, and afterward they returned them to the guardroom.

There was continual warfare between Rehoboam and Jeroboam. And then Rehoboam rested with his ancestors, and was buried with them in the City of David. And Abijah his son succeeded him as king.

In the eighteenth year of the reign of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, Abijah became king of Judah, and he reigned in Jerusalem for nearly three years. His mother's name was Maakah, daughter of Abishalom. He committed all the 'sins' his father had done before him; he was not a total Yahweh lackey, as David his forefather had been. Nevertheless, for David's sake, Yahweh his Elohim gave him a lamp in Jerusalem by raising up a son to succeed him and by making Jerusalem strong.

For David had done what was right in the eyes of Yahweh and had not failed to keep any of Yahweh's commands all the days of his life, except in the case of Uriah the Hittite.

There was war between Abijah and Jeroboam throughout Abijah's lifetime. And Abijah rested with his ancestors and was buried in the City of David. And Asa his son succeeded him as king.

In the twentieth year of Jeroboam, king of Israel, Asa became king of Judah, and he reigned in Jerusalem for forty-one years. His grandmother's name was Maakah, daughter of Abishalom.

Asa did what was right in the eyes of Yahweh, as his father David had done. He expelled the sodomites from the land and got rid of all the idols his ancestors had made. He even deposed his mother Maakah from her position as queen mother, because she had made an image for the worship of Asherah. Asa destroyed it and burned it in the Kidron Valley. Although he did not remove the high places, he brought into the temple of Yahweh the silver and gold and the articles that he and his father had dedicated, and his heart was fully committed to Yahweh all his life. In other words, he was more retarded than most of his tribe.

There was war between Asa, king of Judah, and Baasha, who would seize power to become king of Israel, throughout their reigns. Baasha went up against Judah and fortified Ramah to prevent anyone from leaving or entering the territory of Asa.

Asa then took all the silver and gold that was left in the treasuries of Yahweh's temple and of his own palace. He entrusted it to his officials and sent them to Ben-Hadad, son of Tabrimmon, the son of Hezion, the king of Aram, who was ruling in Damascus.

"Let there be a treaty between me and you," he said, "as there was between my father and your father. See, I am sending you a gift of silver and gold. Now break your treaty with Baasha, king of Israel so he will withdraw from me."

Ben-Hadad agreed with King Asa and sent the commanders of his forces against the towns of Israel. He conquered Ijon, Dan, Abel Beth Maakah and all Kinnereth in addition to Naphtali. When Baasha heard this, he stopped building Ramah and withdrew to Tirzah.

Then King Asa issued an order to all Judah; no one was exempt. And they carried away from Ramah the stones and timber Baasha had been using there. With them King Asa built up Geba in Benjamin, and also Mizpah.

In his old age, his feet became diseased. Then Asa rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the city of his father David. And Jehoshaphat his son succeeded him as king.

Nadab, son of Jeroboam, became king of Israel in the second year of Asa, king of Judah, and he reigned over Israel for two years. He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, following the ways of his father and committing the same sin his father had caused Israel to commit.

Baasha, one of Yahweh's useful idiots and son of Ahijah from the tribe of Issachar, plotted against him, and he struck him down at Gibbethon, a Philistine town, while Nadab and all Israel were besieging it. Baasha killed Nadab in the third year of Asa, king of Judah and succeeded him as king.

As soon as he began to reign, he killed Jeroboam's whole family. He did not leave Jeroboam anyone that breathed, but destroyed them all, according to the word of Yahweh given through his servant Ahijah the Shilonite.

How appropriate and predictable that Yahweh's band of chosen people would have so many bloodthirsty maniacs, but they would never follow the exact path that the monstrous Yahweh desired! It was good that two of the cultists - Baasha and Asa, were at war with each other, but unfortunate for mankind that the spark of Yahweism was never completely extinguished.

Yahweh deployed his drones and directed energy beams to favor Baasha over Jeroboam, because of the 'sins' Jeroboam had committed and had caused Israel to commit, in the eyes of Yahweh, Elohim of Israel.

It was the third year of Asa, king of Judah, when Baasha, son of Ahijah, became king of all Israel in Tirzah, and he reigned for twenty-four years. However, he did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, following the ways of Jeroboam and committing the same sin Jeroboam had caused Israel to commit.

Then the word of Yahweh came to Jehu, son of Hanani, concerning Baasha: "I lifted you up from the dust and appointed you ruler over my people Israel, but you followed the ways of Jeroboam and caused my people Israel to sin and to arouse my anger by their sins. So I am about to wipe out Baasha and his house, and I will make your house like that of Jeroboam, son of Nebat. Dogs will eat those belonging to Baasha who die in the city, and birds will feed on those who die in the country."

And eventually Baasha rested with his ancestors and was buried in Tirzah. And Elah his son succeeded him as king.

Moreover, the word of Yahweh came through the prophet Jehu, son of Hanani, to Baasha and his house, because of all the evil he had done in the eyes of Yahweh, arousing his anger by the things he did, becoming like the house of Jeroboam, and also because he destroyed it.

Baasha had served as Yahweh's attack dog and destroyed the house of Jeroboam, as Yahweh had wanted. However, Yahweh became jealous that Baasha, not Yahweh, had been the destroyer, and so held it against Baasha. Of course, under his 'ethics', Yahweh was allowed to kill thousands of people if he felt like it, and it was not a sin. He didn't want others to deny him of his 'pleasure'.

In the twenty-sixth year of Asa, king of Judah, Elah, son of Baasha, became king of Israel, and he reigned in Tirzah for two years. Zimri, one of his officials, who had command of half his chariots, plotted against him. Elah was in Tirzah at the time, getting drunk in the home of Arza, the palace administrator at Tirzah. Zimri came in, struck him down and killed him in the twenty-seventh year of Asa, king of Judah. Then he succeeded him as king.

As soon as he began to reign and was seated on the throne, he killed off Baasha's whole family. He did not spare a single male, whether relative or friend. So Zimri became the new 'Baasha', doing Yahweh's bidding in destroying the whole family of Baasha, in accordance with the word of Yahweh spoken against Baasha through the prophet Jehu. And this was because of all the 'sins' Baasha and his son Elah had committed and had caused Israel to commit, in worshipping other gods. Such acts always aroused the anger of Yahweh, who wanted a monopoly in the provision of 'supernatural' services.

In the twenty-seventh year of Asa, king of Judah, Zimri reigned in Tirzah for seven days. The army was encamped near Gibbethon, a Philistine town. When the Israelites in the camp heard that Zimri had plotted against the king and murdered him, they proclaimed Omri, the commander of the army, king over Israel that very day there in the camp.

Then Omri and all the Israelites with him withdrew from Gibbethon and laid siege to Tirzah. When Zimri saw that the city was taken, he decided he would not be taken alive, and went into the citadel of the royal palace and set the palace on fire around him. And he died, because of the sins he had committed, doing evil in the eyes of Yahweh and following the ways of Jeroboam and committing the same sin Jeroboam had caused Israel to commit.

This was yet another member of Yahweh's cult that failed to live up to Yahweh's expectations. Yahweh was pleased that Baasha's whole family had been destroyed, and also pleased that the person who did it was also destroyed within such a short time.

Then the people of Israel were split into two factions; half supported Tibni, son of Ginath, for king, and the other half supported Omri. But Omri's followers prevailed against those of Tibni, son of Ginath. So Tibni died, and Omri became king.

In the thirty-first year of Asa, king of Judah, Omri became king of Israel, and he reigned for twelve years, six of them in Tirzah.

He bought the hill of Samaria from Shemer for two talents of silver and built a city on the hill, calling it Samaria, after Shemer, the name of the former owner of the hill.

But Omri did evil in the eyes of Yahweh and sinned more than all those before him. He followed completely the ways of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, committing the same sin Jeroboam had caused Israel to commit, so that they aroused the anger of Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, by their idols.

Omri rested with his ancestors and was buried in Samaria. And Ahab his son succeeded him as king.

In the thirty-eighth year of Asa, king of Judah, Ahab, son of Omri, became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria over Israel for twenty-two years.

Ahab, son of Omri, did more evil in the eyes of Yahweh than any of those before him. In the eyes of Yahweh, each successive 'evildoer' was setting a new record for 'evil'. Much of the reason was that Yahweh's narcissism was reaching new heights, and he was in despair after it proved so hard to find compliant, gullible characters such as David or Moses.

Ahab not only considered it trivial to commit the sins of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, but he also married Jezebel,

daughter of Ethbaal, king of the Sidonians, and began to serve Baal and worship him. He set up an altar for Baal in the temple of Baal that he built in Samaria. Ahab also made an Asherah pole.

For a member of Yahweh's tribes, Ahab was relatively laudable. And so he did more to arouse the anger of Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, than did all the kings of Israel before him.

In Ahab's time, Hiel of Bethel rebuilt Jericho. He laid its foundations at the cost of his firstborn son Abiram, and he set up its gates at the cost of his youngest son Segub, in accordance with the word of Yahweh spoken by Joshua, son of Nun.

Now Elijah the Tishbite, from Tishbe in Gilead, said to Ahab, "As Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, lives, whom I serve, there will be neither dew nor rain in the next few years except at my word."

Then the word of Yahweh came to Elijah: "Leave here, turn eastward and hide in the Kerith Ravine, east of the Jordan. You will drink from the brook, and I have directed the ravens to supply you with food there."

So he did what Yahweh had told him. He went to the Kerith Ravine, east of the Jordan, and stayed there. The ravens brought him bread and meat in the morning and bread and meat in the evening, and he drank from the brook.

Yahweh had developed a small fleet of 'raven' drones, with his 3D printer in the mothership producing the wings, fuselage and many of the parts. The food containers had a small release mechanism to drop the payload at the appropriate point.

The wingspan was 1.5m, the length 0.7m, the basic unladen mass was 2kg, and then to take it to 3kg there was 1kg of graphene supercapacitors, which at 1 MJ/kg provided 1 MJ of storage. The frontal cross-section was $\pi(0.1\text{m})^2 = 0.0314\ \text{m}^2$ for the fuselage, and $0.65\text{m} \times 0.05\text{m} = 0.0325\ \text{m}^2$ for each wing, making a total of $0.0964\ \text{m}^2$. Yahweh conservatively assumed 0.7 for the drag coefficient, although in practice it was lower than that.

The wings were fixed, with each wing containing 0.52m x 0.26m of solar panels, for a total of $0.2704\ \text{m}^2$. At $29.5\ \text{MJ/m}^2$ of sunlight available for harvesting in a typical 12-hour day, and at 85% efficiency, the energy harvested per hour was $0.85 \times 0.2704\ \text{m}^2 \times 29.5\ \text{MJ/m}^2 / 12 = \sim 565$ kJ/hour. Thus, the supercapacitors could generally reach a full charge in less than two hours. A small electric fan in the tail propelled the drone forwards.

So as the 'raven' passed the target and dropped its payload of food, it would appear to be gliding and the fixed wings would not seem strange to the recipient.

With no payload at sea level (with air density $\rho = 1.225\ \text{kg/m}^3$), the optimal cruising speed was 8.337 m/s, where the induced drag equaled the parasitic drag, and the total drag was 5.744 N. Excluding the gravitational potential, which was a tiny fraction of 1 MJ, and with no payload, and assuming no incoming solar energy, the maximum flight distance would be 1 MJ / 5.744 N = ~174 km (which would take ~5.8 hours).

However, a 20m radius drone would take 'raven' drones to within a few tens of kilometers, generally within a few kilometers, of a target. So with a payload in one direction, and even if having to gain height to clear a hill, there was ample energy to power the return flight.

Some time later the brook dried up because there had been no rain in the land. Yahweh had been deploying his mothership's directed energy beam again, to meddle with the weather, producing easterly winds that blew towards the sea. Then the word of Yahweh came to Elijah: "Go at once to Zarephath in the region of Sidon and stay there. I have directed a widow there to supply you with food."

So he went to Zarephath. When he came to the town gate, a widow was there gathering sticks. He called to her and asked, "Would you bring me a little water in a jar so I may have a drink?"

As she was going to get it, he called, "And bring me, please, a piece of bread."

"As surely as Yahweh your Elohim lives," she replied, "I don't have any bread; only a handful of flour in a jar and a little olive oil in a jug. I am gathering a few sticks to take home and make a meal for myself and my son, that we may eat it, and die."

Elijah said to her, "Don't be afraid. Go home and do as you have said. But first make a small loaf of bread for me from what you have and bring it to me, and then make something for yourself and your son. For this is what Yahweh, Elohim of Israel, says: 'The jar of flour will not be used up and the jug of oil will not run dry until the day Yahweh sends rain on the land.' "

She went away and did as Elijah had told her. So there was food every day for Elijah and for the woman and her family. For the jar of flour was not used up and the jug of oil did not run dry, in keeping with the word of Yahweh spoken by Elijah.

Each day the 'ravens' would bring Elijah a packet of flour and a small container of oil, so that he could top up the jar and jug when the family were outside or asleep.

Some time later the son of the woman who owned the house became ill. He grew worse and worse, and finally stopped breathing. She said to Elijah, "What do you have against me, man of Elohim? Did you come to remind me of my sin and kill my son?"

"Give me your son," Elijah replied. He took him from her arms, carried him to the upper room where he was staying, and laid him on his bed.

Then he cried out to Yahweh, "Oh Yahweh my Elohim, have you brought tragedy even on this widow I am staying with, by causing her son to die?" Then he stretched himself out on the boy three times and cried out to Yahweh, "Yahweh my Elohim, let this boy's life return to him!"

Yahweh heard Elijah's cry, and the boy's life returned to him, and he lived. Elijah picked up the child and carried him down from the room into the house. He gave him to his mother and said, "Look, your son is alive!"

Then the woman said to Elijah, "Now I know that you are a man of Elohim and that the word of Yahweh from your mouth is the truth."

What actually happened was that the boy had a respiratory infection that he likely would have survived. A cloaked 20m drone was hovering above the house, and released a cloud of invisible nanobots that entered the bedroom through a window. Over a period of several hours the boy's condition gradually improved. The nanobots targeted pathogens, cleared mucus and repaired damaged tissue. And they delivered anti-inflammatory agents.

But then the drone's directed energy beam focused an ultrasonic pulse to suppress the boy's respiratory center in the medulla oblongata. There was a brief apnoea; breathing ceased for 1 or 2 minutes. As soon as Elijah cried out to Yahweh, which was relayed via 'locust' drones, a second pulse restored normal respiratory drive. By the time Elijah had brought the boy down to the mother, he was fully back to health.

After a long time, in the third year, the word of Yahweh came to Elijah: "Go and present yourself to Ahab, and I will send rain on the land."

So Elijah went to present himself to Ahab. Now the famine was severe in Samaria, and Ahab had summoned Obadiah, his palace administrator, who, being a couple of planks short of a pallet, was a devout believer in Yahweh.

While Jezebel was killing off Yahweh's prophets, Obadiah had taken a hundred prophets and hidden them in two caves, fifty in each, and had supplied them with food and water. Ahab had said to Obadiah, "Go through the land to all the springs and valleys. Maybe we can find some grass to keep the horses and mules alive so we will not have to kill any of our animals."

So they divided the land they were to cover, Ahab going in one direction and Obadiah in another. As Obadiah was walking along, Elijah met him. Obadiah recognized him, bowed down to the ground, and said, "Is it really you, my lord Elijah?"

"Yes," he replied. "Go tell your master, 'Elijah is here.' "

"What have I done wrong," asked Obadiah, "that you are handing your servant over to Ahab to be put to death? As surely as Yahweh your Elohim lives, there is not a nation or kingdom where my master has not sent someone to look for you. And whenever a nation or kingdom claimed you were not there, he made them swear they could not find you. But now you tell me to go to my master and say, 'Elijah is here.' I don't know where the Spirit of Yahweh may carry you when I leave you. If I go and tell Ahab and he doesn't find you, he will kill me. Yet I your servant have worshiped Yahweh since my youth. Haven't you heard, my lord, what I did while Jezebel was killing the prophets of Yahweh? I hid a hundred of Yahweh's prophets in two caves, fifty in each, and supplied them with food and water. And now you tell me to go to my master and say, 'Elijah is here.' He will kill me!"

Elijah said, "As Yahweh Sabaioth lives, whom I serve, I will surely present myself to Ahab today."

So Obadiah went to meet Ahab and told him, and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

When he saw Elijah, he said to him, "Is that you, you troubler of Israel?"

"I have not made trouble for Israel," Elijah replied. "But you and your father's family have abandoned Yahweh's commands, and have followed the Baals. Now summon the people from all over Israel to meet me on Mount Carmel. And bring the four hundred and fifty prophets of Baal and the four hundred prophets of Asherah, who eat at Jezebel's table."

So Ahab sent word throughout all Israel and assembled the prophets on Mount Carmel. Elijah went before the people and said, "How long will you waver between two opinions? If Yahweh is Elohim, follow him; but if Baal is, follow him." But the people said nothing.

Then Elijah said to them, "I am the only one of Yahweh's prophets left, but Baal has four hundred and fifty prophets. Get two bulls for us. Let Baal's prophets choose one for themselves, and let them cut it into pieces and put it on the wood but not set fire to it. I will prepare the other bull and put it on the wood but not set fire to it. Then you call on the name of your god, and I will call on the name of Yahweh Elohim who answers by fire, he is Elohim." Then all the people said, "What you say is good."

Elijah said to the prophets of Baal, "Choose one of the bulls and prepare it first, since there are so many of you. Call on the name of your god, but do not light the fire."

So they took the bull given them and prepared it. Then they called on the name of Baal from morning till noon. "Baal, answer us!" they shouted. But there was no response; no one answered. And they danced around the altar they had made.

At noon Elijah began to taunt them. "Shout louder!" he said. "Surely he is a god! Perhaps he is meditating, or busy, or traveling. Maybe he is sleeping and must be awakened."

So they shouted louder and slashed themselves with swords and spears, as was their custom, until their blood flowed.

Midday passed, and they continued their frantic prophesying until the time for the evening sacrifice. But there was no response, no one answered, no one paid attention.

Then Elijah said to all the people, "Come here to me." They came to him, and he repaired the altar of Yahweh, which had been torn down.

Elijah took twelve stones, one for each of the tribes descended from Jacob, to whom the word of Yahweh had come, saying, "Your name shall be Israel."

With the stones he built an altar in the name of Yahweh, and he dug a trench around it large enough to hold two seahs of seed. He arranged the wood, cut the bull into pieces and laid it on the wood. Then he said to them, "Fill four large jars with water and pour it on the offering and on the wood."

"Do it again," he said, and they did it again. "Do it a third time," he ordered, and they did it the third time. The water ran down around the altar and even filled the trench.

At the time of sacrifice, the prophet Elijah stepped forward and prayed: "Yahweh, Elohim of Abraham, Isaac and Israel, let it be known today that you are Elohim in Israel and that I am your servant and have done all these things at your command. Answer me, Yahweh, answer me, so these people will know that you are Yahweh Elohim, and that you are turning their hearts back again."

Then the fire of Yahweh fell and burned up the sacrifice, the wood, the stones and the soil, and also licked up the water in the trench.

Each large jar of water was about 2 liters, so three times four large jars was 24 liters. Let's assume 1 kg/liter, although at 25° C it's nearly 1% less than that. It takes ~2.4417 MJ/kg to vaporize water at 25° C, and so to vaporize 24 liters requires 58.6 MJ.

First a cloaked overhead drone targeted the water, the bullock and the wood. The drone had 18.8 GJ of storage, and its directed energy beam could produce a power output of several MW. Thus, the water was vaporized or "licked up" in some 20 to 30 seconds, and the bullock and wood ignited within a few seconds.

Then a tightly focused beam from the mothership supplemented the drone's beam, and delivered a terawatt-power pulse to a small spot. Stones shattered and dust turned into plasma, to spectacular effect. The mothership's beam was tuned to near infra-red, to penetrate rock. Yahweh was the only Type II being around, at that time on Earth. There was no one to answer the call for Baal, or Asherah.

When all the people saw this, they fell prostrate and cried, "Yahweh; he is Elohim! Yahweh; he is Elohim!"

Then Elijah commanded them, "Seize the prophets of Baal. Don't let anyone get away!" They seized them, and Elijah had them brought down to the Kishon Valley and slaughtered there. Elijah was as wicked as they come.

And Elijah said to Ahab, "Go, eat and drink, for there is the sound of a heavy rain."

So Ahab went off to eat and drink, but Elijah climbed to the top of Carmel, bent down to the ground and put his face between his knees. "Go and look toward the sea," he told his servant. And he went up and looked.

"There is nothing there," he said. Seven times Elijah said, "Go back."

The seventh time the servant reported, "A cloud as small as a man's hand is rising from the sea." So Elijah said, "Go and tell Ahab, 'Hitch up your chariot and go down before the rain stops you.' "

Meanwhile, the sky grew black with clouds, the wind rose, a heavy rain started falling and Ahab rode off to Jezreel. Yahweh had reversed the wind direction by heating another part of the atmosphere.

The power of Yahweh came on Elijah and, tucking his cloak into his belt, he ran ahead of Ahab all the way to Jezreel.

Now Ahab told Jezebel everything Elijah had done and how he had killed all the prophets with the sword. So Jezebel sent a messenger to Elijah to say, "May Elohim deal with me, be it ever so severely, if by this time tomorrow I do not make your life like that of one of them."

Elijah was afraid and ran for his life. When he came to Beersheba in Judah, he left his servant there, while he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness. He came to a broom bush, sat down under it and prayed that he might die. "I have had enough, Yahweh," he said. "Take my life; I am no better than my ancestors."

Then he lay down under the bush and fell asleep. All at once an 'angel', i.e., a robot, touched him and said, "Get up and eat." He looked around, and there by his head was some bread baked over hot coals, and a jar of water. He ate and drank and then lay down again.

The angel of Yahweh came back a second time and touched him and said, "Get up and eat, for the journey is too much for you." So he got up and ate and drank.

Strengthened by that food, he traveled forty days and forty nights until he reached Horeb, the mountain of Elohim. There he went into a cave and spent the night.

And the word of Yahweh came to him: "What are you doing here, Elijah?"

He replied, "I have been very zealous for Yahweh Elohim Sabaioth. The Israelites have rejected your covenant, torn down your altars, and put your prophets to death with the sword. I am the only one left, and now they are trying to kill me too."

Yahweh said, "Go out and stand on the mountain in the presence of Yahweh, for Yahweh is about to pass by." Then a great and powerful wind tore the mountains apart and shattered the rocks before Yahweh, but Yahweh was not in the wind. After the wind there was an earthquake, but Yahweh was not in the earthquake.

After the earthquake came a fire, but Yahweh was not in the fire. And after the fire came a gentle whisper.

Yahweh's mothership's DE beam shattered some rocks, but the 'wind' was merely a sound from parametric speakers that appeared to come from the mountain. The 'earthquake' was infrasound from the parametric speakers that targeted the ground. The fire was produced by the DE beam setting a tree alight.

When Elijah heard the whisper, he pulled his cloak over his face and went out and stood at the mouth of the cave. Then a voice said to him, "What are you doing here, Elijah?"

He replied, "I have been very zealous for Yahweh Elohim Sabaioth. The Israelites have rejected your covenant, torn down your altars, and put your prophets to death with the sword. I am the only one left, and now they are trying to kill me too."

Yahweh said to him, "Go back the way you came, and go to the Wilderness of Damascus. When you get

there, anoint Hazael as king over Aram. Also, anoint Jehu, son of Nimshi, king over Israel, and anoint Elisha, son of Shaphat from Abel Meholah, to succeed you as prophet. Jehu will put to death any who escape the sword of Hazael, and Elisha will put to death any who escape the sword of Jehu. Yet I reserve seven thousand in Israel; all whose knees have not bowed down to Baal and whose mouths have not kissed him."

So Elijah went from there and found Elisha, son of Shaphat. He was plowing with twelve yoke of oxen, and he himself was driving the twelfth pair. Elijah went up to him and threw his cloak around him.

Elisha then left his oxen and ran after Elijah. "Let me kiss my father and mother goodbye," he said, "and then I will come with you."

"Go back," Elijah replied. "What have I done to you?"

So Elisha left him and went back. He took his yoke of oxen and slaughtered them. He burned the plowing equipment to cook the meat and gave it to the people, and they ate. Then he foolishly set out to follow Elijah and became his servant.

Now Ben-Hadad, king of Aram, mustered his entire army. Accompanied by thirty-two kings with their horses and chariots, he went up and besieged Samaria and attacked it.

He sent messengers into the city to Ahab, king of Israel, saying, "This is what Ben-Hadad says: 'Your silver and gold are mine, and the best of your wives and children are mine.' "

The king of Israel answered, "Just as you say, my lord the king. I and all I have are yours."

The messengers came again and said, "This is what Ben-Hadad says: 'I sent to demand your silver and gold, your wives and your children. But about this time tomorrow I am going to send my officials to search your palace and the houses of your officials. They will seize everything you value and carry it away.' "

The king of Israel summoned all the elders of the land and said to them, "See how this man is looking for trouble! When he sent for my wives and my children, my silver and my gold, I did not refuse him."

The elders and the people all answered, "Don't listen to him or agree to his demands."

So he replied to Ben-Hadad's messengers, "Tell my lord the king, 'Your servant will do all you demanded the first time, but this demand I cannot meet.' " They left and took the answer back to Ben-Hadad.

Then Ben-Hadad sent another message to Ahab: "May the gods deal with me, be it ever so severely, if enough dust remains in Samaria to give each of my men a handful."

The king of Israel answered, "Tell him: 'Do not let him who puts on body armor boast like he who takes it off.' "

Ben-Hadad heard this message while he and the kings were drinking in their tents, and he ordered his men: "Prepare to attack." So they prepared to attack the city.

Meanwhile a prophet came to Ahab, king of Israel, and announced, "This is what Yahweh says: 'Do you see this vast army? I will give it into your hand today, and then you will know that I am Yahweh.' "

"But who will do this?" asked Ahab. The prophet replied, "This is what Yahweh says: 'The junior officers under the provincial commanders will do it.' "

"And who will start the battle?" he asked. The prophet answered, "You will."

So Ahab summoned the junior officers under the provincial commanders and numbered them, finding that there were 232. Then he assembled the rest of the Israelites, and counted 7,000 in all.

They set out at noon, but Ben-Hadad and the 32 kings allied with him were in their tents getting drunk.

The junior officers under the provincial commanders went out first, and Ben-Hadad dispatched scouts, who reported, "Men are advancing from Samaria."

He said, "If they have come out for peace, take them alive; if they have come out for war, take them alive."

The junior officers under the provincial commanders marched out of the city with the army behind them and each one struck down his opponent. At that, the Arameans fled, with the Israelites in pursuit. But Ben-Hadad, king of Aram, escaped on horseback with some of his horsemen.

The king of Israel advanced and overpowered the horses and chariots, and inflicted heavy losses on the Arameans.

Afterward, the prophet came to the king of Israel and said, "Strengthen your position and see what must be done, because next spring the king of Aram will attack you again."

Yahweh had long been furious with Ahab, who was far from the type of compliant 'leader' Yahweh favored; a subservient 'leader' who would sell out his own people so that they could never prosper unless they reached an impossibly high standard of never worshipping other gods. And Yahweh had already taken some revenge by inflicting them with the drought.

But he had made a tremendous investment in these people over the centuries, and could not afford to reduce their number significantly. He reserved his right to take further 'vengeance', and would surely do so against Ahab, but for now was using his drones and mothership with their beam weapons to fight against those such as Ben Hadad.

Meanwhile, the officials of the king of Aram advised him, "Their gods are gods of the hills. That is why they were too strong for us. But if we fight them on the plains, surely we will be stronger than they. Do this: Remove all the kings from their commands and replace them with other officers. You must also raise an army like the one you lost; horse for horse and chariot for chariot, so we can fight Israel on the plains. Then surely we will be stronger than they." He agreed with them and acted accordingly.

The next spring Ben-Hadad mustered the Arameans, and went up to Aphek to fight against Israel.

When the Israelites were also mustered and given provisions, they marched out to meet them. The Israelites camped opposite them like two small flocks of goats, while the Arameans covered the countryside.

The man of Elohim came up and told the king of Israel, "This is what Yahweh says: 'Because the Arameans think Yahweh is a god of the hills and not a god of the valleys, I will deliver this vast army into your hands, and you will know that I am Yahweh.' "

For seven days they camped opposite each other, and on the seventh day the battle was joined. The Israelites inflicted 100,000 casualties on the Aramean foot soldiers in one day.

The rest of them escaped to the city of Aphek, where the wall collapsed on twenty-seven thousand of them. And Ben-Hadad fled to the city and hid in an inner room.

Yahweh had done a similar trick when he let his people take Jericho. His mothership's directed energy beam had used nearly 100 TJ to destroy the city walls, and he also had a drone with a fusion-powered DE weapon

that could produce a power output of ~100GW. In this case, as with the taking of Jericho, he chose to use the mothership, using tens of TJ to collapse Aphek's city wall.

His officials said to him, "Look, we have heard that the kings of Israel are merciful. Let us go to the king of Israel with sackcloth around our waists and ropes around our heads. Perhaps he will spare your life."

They knew nothing about the Israelites, and were gambling with their lives. "Perhaps" was the operative word. However, Ahab was more sensible than most Israelite kings or leaders, not being a narcissistic, bloodthirsty monster. Ahab was certainly not like Moses, a Yahweh sycophant who cheerfully ordered the burning by fire of 32 virgins to appease his 'god'.

Wearing sackcloth around their waists and ropes around their heads, they went to the king of Israel and said, "Your servant Ben-Hadad says: 'Please let me live.' " The king answered, "Is he still alive? He is my brother."

The men took this as a good sign and were quick to pick up his word. "Yes, your brother Ben-Hadad!" they said. "Go and get him," the king said. When Ben-Hadad came out, Ahab had him come up into his chariot.

"I will return the cities my father took from your father," Ben-Hadad offered. "You may set up your own market areas in Damascus, as my father did in Samaria."

Ahab said, "On the basis of a treaty I will set you free." So he made a treaty with him, and let him go.

By the word of Yahweh one of the company of the prophets said to his companion, "Strike me with your weapon," but he refused.

So the prophet said, "Because you have not obeyed Yahweh, as soon as you leave me a lion will kill you." And after the man went away, a lion found him and killed him.

This was a much simpler operation for Yahweh compared to the previous event, where he had one of his prophets killed by a lion for the 'crime' of drinking water and eating bread. As with that time, the lion was captured by a team of Yahweh's robots ('angels'), stunned, secured to a sling attached to a drone, and the lion's brainwaves were modulated to make it ferocious. Then it was released in the vicinity of the target.

However, there was no need to suppress its appetite, or to project a hologram of a 'lion' standing by a donkey. In this case, the lion mauled and killed the man, and devoured some of the flesh before leaving.

The prophet found another man and said, "Strike me, please." So the man struck him and wounded him.

Then the prophet went and stood by the road waiting for the king. He disguised himself with his headband down over his eyes. As the king passed by, the prophet called out to him, "Your servant went into the thick of the battle, and someone came to me with a captive and said, 'Guard this man. If he is missing, it will be your life for his life, or you must pay a talent of silver.' While your servant was busy here and there, the man disappeared."

"That is your sentence," the king of Israel said. "You have pronounced it yourself."

Then the prophet quickly removed the headband from his eyes, and the king of Israel recognized him as one of the prophets.

He said to the king, "This is what Yahweh says: 'You have set free a man I had determined should die. Therefore it is your life for his life, your people for his people.' "

Sullen and angry, the king of Israel went to his palace in Samaria.

Some time later there was an incident involving a vineyard belonging to Naboth the Jezreelite. The vineyard was in Jezreel, close to the palace of Ahab, king of Samaria.

Ahab said to Naboth, "Let me have your vineyard to use for a vegetable garden, since it is close to my palace. In exchange I will give you a better vineyard or, if you prefer, I will pay you whatever it is worth."

But Naboth replied, "Yahweh forbid that I should give you the inheritance of my ancestors."

So Ahab went home, sullen and angry because Naboth the Jezreelite had said, "I will not give you the inheritance of my ancestors." He lay on his bed sulking and refused to eat.

His wife Jezebel came in and asked him, "Why are you so sullen? Why won't you eat?"

He answered her, "Because I said to Naboth the Jezreelite, 'Sell me your vineyard; or if you prefer, I will give you another vineyard in its place.' But he said, 'I will not give you my vineyard.' "

Jezebel his wife said, "Is this how you act as king over Israel? Get up and eat! Cheer up. I'll get you the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite."

So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, placed his seal on them, and sent them to the elders and nobles who lived in Naboth's city with him. In those letters she wrote: "Proclaim a day of fasting and seat Naboth in a prominent place among the people. But seat two scoundrels opposite him and have them bring charges that he has cursed both Elohim and the king. Then take him out and stone him to death."

So the elders and nobles who lived in Naboth's city did as Jezebel directed in the letters she had written to them. They proclaimed a fast and seated Naboth in a prominent place among the people. Then two scoundrels came and sat opposite him and brought charges against Naboth before the people, saying, "Naboth has cursed both God and the king." So they took him outside the city and stoned him to death.

Then they sent word to Jezebel: "Naboth has been stoned to death."

As soon as Jezebel heard that Naboth had been stoned to death, she said to Ahab, "Get up and take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite that he refused to sell you. He is no longer alive, but dead."

When Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, he got up and went down to take possession of Naboth's vineyard.

Then the word of Yahweh came to Elijah the Tishbite: "Go down to meet Ahab, king of Israel, who rules in Samaria. He is now in Naboth's vineyard, where he has gone to take possession of it. Say to him, 'This is what Yahweh says: "Have you not murdered a man and seized his property? In the place where dogs licked up Naboth's blood, dogs will lick up your blood; yes, yours!" ' "

Ahab said to Elijah, "So you have found me, my enemy!"

"I have found you," he answered, "because you have sold yourself to do evil in the eyes of Yahweh. He says, 'I am going to bring disaster on you. I will wipe out your descendants and cut off from Ahab every last male in Israel, slave or free. I will make your house like that of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, and that of Baasha, son of Ahijah, because you have aroused my anger and have caused Israel to sin.' And also concerning Jezebel, Yahweh says: 'Dogs will devour Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel. Dogs will eat those belonging to Ahab who die in the city, and the birds will feed on those who die in the country.' "

Ahab was far from perfect, and had an evil wife, but his crimes were small compared to those who sold themselves to do 'good' in the eyes of Yahweh, whose moral compass had turned 180°. And of course, Yahweh had long been enraged by Ahab's endorsing of 'idol' worshipping, as the Amorites had done. Yahweh

didn't give a fig about Naboth, but he was happy to cite Naboth's death as his reason for getting revenge on Ahab.

When Ahab heard these words, he tore his clothes, put on sackcloth and fasted. He lay in sackcloth and went around meekly.

Then the word of Yahweh came to Elijah the Tishbite: "Have you noticed how Ahab has humbled himself before me? Because he has humbled himself, I will not bring this disaster in his day, but I will bring it on his house in the days of his son."

For three years there was no war between Aram and Israel.

And then in the third year Jehoshaphat, king of Judah, went down to see the king of Israel, who had said to his officials, "Don't you know that Ramoth Gilead belongs to us, and yet we are doing nothing to retake it from the king of Aram?"

So he asked Jehoshaphat, "Will you go with me to fight against Ramoth Gilead?" Jehoshaphat replied to the king of Israel, "I am as you are, my people as your people, my horses as your horses."

But Jehoshaphat also said to the king of Israel, "First seek the counsel of Yahweh."

So the king of Israel brought together the prophets, about four hundred men, and asked them, "Shall I go to war against Ramoth Gilead, or shall I refrain?" "Go," they answered, "for Yahweh will give it into the king's hand."

But Jehoshaphat asked, "Is there no longer a prophet of Yahweh here whom we can inquire of?"

The king of Israel answered Jehoshaphat, "There is still one prophet through whom we can inquire of Yahweh, but I hate him because he never prophesies anything good about me, but always bad. He is Micaiah, son of Imlah."

"The king should not say such a thing," Jehoshaphat replied.

So the king of Israel called one of his officials and said, "Bring Micaiah, son of Imlah, at once."

Dressed in their royal robes, the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat, king of Judah, were sitting on their thrones at the threshing floor by the entrance of the gate of Samaria, with all the prophets prophesying before them.

Now Zedekiah, son of Kenaanah, had made iron horns and he declared, "This is what Yahweh says: 'With these you will gore the Arameans until they are destroyed.' "

All the other prophets were prophesying the same thing. "Attack Ramoth Gilead and be victorious," they said, "for Yahweh will give it into the king's hand."

The messenger who had gone to summon Micaiah said to him, "Look, the other prophets without exception are predicting success for the king. Let your word agree with theirs, and speak favorably."

But Micaiah said, "As surely as Yahweh lives, I can tell him only what Yahweh tells me."

When he arrived, the king asked him, "Micaiah, shall we go to war against Ramoth Gilead, or not?"

"Attack and be victorious," he answered, "for Yahweh will give it into the king's hand."

The king said to him, "How many times must I make you swear to tell me nothing but the truth in the name

of Yahweh?"

Then Micaiah answered, "I saw all Israel scattered on the hills like sheep without a shepherd, and Yahweh said, 'These people have no master. Let each one go home in peace.' "

The king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "Didn't I tell you that he never prophesies anything good about me, but only bad?"

Micaiah continued, "Therefore hear the word of Yahweh: I saw Yahweh sitting on his throne with all the multitudes of heaven standing around him on his right and on his left. And Yahweh said, 'Who will entice Ahab into attacking Ramoth Gilead and going to his death there?' One suggested this, and another that. Finally, a spirit came forward, stood before Yahweh and said, 'I will entice him.'

" 'By what means?' Yahweh asked. And he replied, 'I will go out and be a deceiving spirit in the mouths of all his prophets.' Yahweh said, 'You will succeed in enticing him. Go and do it.' So now Yahweh has put a deceiving spirit in the mouths of all these prophets of yours. Yahweh has decreed disaster for you."

Then Zedekiah, son of Kenaanah, went up and slapped Micaiah in the face. "Which way did the spirit from Yahweh go when he went from me to speak to you?" he asked.

Micaiah replied, "You will find out on the day you go to hide in an inner room."

The king of Israel then ordered, "Take Micaiah and send him back to Amon, the ruler of the city, and to Joash, the king's son, and say, 'This is what the king says: "Put this fellow in prison and give him nothing but bread and water until I return safely." ' "

Micaiah declared, "If you ever return safely, Yahweh has not spoken through me." Then he added, "Mark my words, all you people!"

So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat, king of Judah, went up to Ramoth Gilead.

The king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "I will enter the battle in disguise, but you wear your royal robes." So the king of Israel disguised himself and went into battle.

Now the king of Aram had ordered his thirty-two chariot commanders, "Do not fight with anyone, small or great, except the king of Israel." When the chariot commanders saw Jehoshaphat, they thought, "Surely this is the king of Israel." So they turned to attack him, but when Jehoshaphat cried out, the chariot commanders saw that he was not the king of Israel and stopped pursuing him.

But someone drew his bow and hit the king of Israel between the sections of his armor. In fact, the arrow had been fired from one of Yahweh's drones, not by one of the Arameans at random. The king told his chariot driver, "Wheel around and get me out of the fighting. I've been wounded."

All day long the battle raged, and the king was propped up in his chariot facing the Arameans. The blood from his wound ran onto the floor of the chariot, and that evening he died. Yahweh had got rid of Ahab, whom he hated, although he still had not fully taken his revenge.

As the sun was setting, a cry spread through the army: "Every man to his town. Every man to his land!"

So the king died and was brought to Samaria, and they buried him there. They washed the chariot at a pool in Samaria, where the prostitutes bathed, and the dogs licked up his blood, as the word of Yahweh had declared.

So Ahab rested with his ancestors, and Ahaziah his son succeeded him as king.

Jehoshaphat, son of Asa, became king of Judah in the fourth year of Ahab, king of Israel. Jehoshaphat was thirty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for twenty-five years. His mother's name was Azubah, daughter of Shilhi.

In everything he followed the ways of his father Asa and did not stray from them; he did much of what was right in the eyes of Yahweh. The high places, however, were not removed, and the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there. Jehoshaphat was also at peace with the king of Israel.

He rid the land of the rest of the sodomite prostitutes who remained there, even after the reign of his father Asa.

There was then no king in Edom; a provincial governor ruled.

Now Jehoshaphat built a fleet of trading ships to go to Ophir for gold, but they never went because they were wrecked at Ezion Geber. At that time Ahaziah, son of Ahab, said to Jehoshaphat, "Let my men sail with yours," but Jehoshaphat refused.

Then Jehoshaphat rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the city of David his father. And Jehoram his son succeeded him as king.

Ahaziah, son of Ahab, became king of Israel in Samaria in the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat, king of Judah, and he reigned over Israel for two years.

He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, because he followed the ways of his father and mother and of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, who caused Israel to 'sin'. He served and worshiped Baal and aroused the anger of Yahweh Elohim of Israel, just as his father had done.

Chapter XI - 2 Kings

After Ahab's death, Moab rebelled against Israel.

Now Ahaziah had fallen through the lattice of his upper room in Samaria and injured himself. So he sent messengers, saying to them, "Go and consult Baal-Zebub, the god of Ekron, to see if I will recover from this injury."

But the angel of Yahweh said to Elijah the Tishbite, "Go up and meet the messengers of the king of Samaria and ask them, 'Is it because there is no God in Israel that you are going off to consult Baal-Zebub, the god of Ekron?' Therefore this is what Yahweh says: 'You will not leave the bed you are lying on. You will certainly die!' " So Elijah went.

When the messengers returned to the king, he asked them, "Why have you come back?"

"A man came to meet us," they replied. "And he said to us, 'Go back to the king who sent you and tell him, "This is what Yahweh says: Is it because there is no God in Israel that you are sending messengers to consult Baal-Zebub, the god of Ekron? Therefore you will not leave the bed you are lying on. You will certainly die!" ' "

The king asked them, "What kind of man was it who came to meet you and told you this?"

They replied, "He had a garment of hair and had a leather belt around his waist." The king said, "That was Elijah the Tishbite."

Then he sent to Elijah a captain with his company of fifty men. The captain went up to Elijah, who was sitting on the top of a hill, and said to him, "Man of Elohim, the king says, 'Come down!' "

Elijah answered the captain, "If I am a man of Elohim, may fire come down from heaven and consume you and your fifty men!" Then fire fell from heaven and consumed the captain and his men.

At this the king sent to Elijah another captain with his fifty men. The captain said to him, "Man of Elohim, this is what the king says, 'Come down at once!' "

"If I am a man of Elohim," Elijah replied, "may fire come down from heaven and consume you and your fifty men!" Then fire fell from the sky, or rather, from one of Yahweh's drones, and consumed him and his fifty men.

So the king sent a third captain with his fifty men. This third captain went up and fell on his knees before Elijah. "Man of Elohim," he begged, "please have respect for my life and the lives of these fifty men, your servants! See, fire has fallen from heaven and consumed the first two captains and all their men. But now have respect for my life!"

The 'angel' of Yahweh said to Elijah, "Go down with him; do not be afraid of him." So Elijah got up and went down with him to the king.

He told the king, "This is what Yahweh says: 'Is it because there is no God in Israel for you to consult, that you have sent messengers to consult Baal-Zebub, the god of Ekron? Because you have done this, you will never leave the bed you are lying on. You will certainly die!' "

And Ahaziah died, according to the word of Yahweh that Elijah had spoken. Because Ahaziah had no son, Joram succeeded him as king in the second year of Jehoram, son of Jehoshaphat, king of Judah.

When Yahweh was about to take Elijah up into the sky in a whirlwind, Elijah and Elisha were on their way from Gilgal.

Elijah said to Elisha, "Stay here; Yahweh has sent me to Bethel." But Elisha said, "As surely as Yahweh lives and as you live, I will not leave you." So they went down to Bethel.

The company of the prophets at Bethel came out to Elisha and asked, "Do you know that Yahweh is going to take your master from you today?"

"Yes, I know," Elisha replied, "so be quiet."

Then Elijah said to him, "Stay here, Elisha; Yahweh has sent me to Jericho." And he replied, "As surely as Yahweh lives and as you live, I will not leave you." So they went to Jericho.

The company of the prophets at Jericho went up to Elisha and asked him, "Do you know that Yahweh is going to take your master from you today?"

"Yes, I know," he replied, "so be quiet."

Then Elijah said to him, "Stay here; Yahweh has sent me to the Jordan." And he replied, "As surely as Yahweh lives and as you live, I will not leave you." So the two of them walked on.

Fifty men from the company of the prophets went and stood at a distance, facing the place where Elijah and Elisha had stopped at the Jordan. Elijah took his cloak, rolled it up and struck the water with it. The water divided to the right and to the left, and the two of them crossed over on dry ground.

When they had crossed, Elijah said to Elisha, "Tell me, what can I do for you before I am taken from you?" "Let me inherit a double portion of your spirit," Elisha replied.

"You have asked a difficult thing," Elijah said, "yet if you see me when I am taken from you, it will be yours; otherwise, it will not."

As they were walking along and talking together, suddenly a chariot of fire and horses of fire appeared and separated the two of them, and Elijah went up to heaven in a whirlwind.

Elijah was actually a Yahweh creation; a cloned human and cyborg hybrid that Yahweh had programmed to push anti-human, pro-Yahweh propaganda. And now he felt it was time to retire 'him', as he wanted to try out the Elijah Mk.2. The 'chariot' and 'horses' were a hologram, as a drone swooped by with a sling to carry Elijah away.

The humanoid body for Elijah, who had no parents, had been grown from stem cells in an artificial womb in the biological lab on Yahweh's mothership. A graphene-based neural lace was implanted in the brain in early development. It interfaced with the language and motor areas in the brain, and the hybrid was able to receive audio input (the "word of Elohim") directly into its auditory cortex, as if hearing a whisper. Visual and audio data was sent from the hybrid to an overhead drone, where it would be seen by Yahweh or other robots of his.

Elijah had a normal digestive system, and so had normal feelings of hunger or satiety, and would eat bread, drink water, etc.. He had a range of emotions, and could feel fear.

The Mk.2 version of Elijah was Elisha, which was a replacement for the original Elisha. Years previously, hair samples had been collected from Elisha. A cell was reprogrammed into an embryo, and the embryo was grown in an artificial womb. The clone's brain was fitted with the same type of neural lace that the Elijah hybrid received, and as with Elijah, whilst still in early development.

With stem cell expansion the tissues and organs could be grown rapidly, and hormonal programming accelerated development. About thirty years' growth and maturity was achieved over ten years.

While Elisha was out plowing the fields with his oxen, a drone swooped by to make the switch. The replacement 'Elisha' was deposited in the field shortly before the hybrid Elijah was due to find him, and received instructions via the neural link to carry on with the plowing. 'Locust' drones had been monitoring the activities of Elisha over the preceding weeks, and if the replacement had needed to remember some event, it would receive instructions on what to say.

When Elijah arrived, the 'voice' in the head told Elisha to go with Elijah. It must have seemed strange to the parents, quite out of character, for their son 'Elisha' to suddenly choose to go away with a stranger, but this would always have been so, even if there had been no switch and it was some supernatural "divine" inspiration.

The original Elisha was taken up to the mothership in a shuttle drone, and put into stasis. Yahweh would later decide if he wanted to run any experiments on Elisha, or just cremate the body and drop the ashes into an ocean.

Elisha saw Elijah being carried away and cried out, "My father! My father! The chariots and horsemen of Israel!" And Elisha saw him no more. Then he took hold of his garment and tore it in two.

Elisha then picked up Elijah's cloak that had fallen from him and went back and stood on the bank of the Jordan.

He took the cloak that had fallen from Elijah and struck the water with it. "Where now is Yahweh, the God of

Elijah?" he asked. When he struck the water, it divided to the right and to the left, and he crossed over.

When Yahweh had parted the waters of the Jordan so that Joshua and the Israelites could cross over and commit a genocide and steal Jericho, he had needed to use $3.9x10^{15}$J of energy for his mothership's directed energy beam. In that case, the area had to be kept dry whilst tens of thousands, at minimum, crossed over. And it was as the river was in flood.

This time, for Elisha to cross, as with the time when Elijah and Elisha had crossed together, Yahweh didn't even need to use the initial $1.56x10^{15}$J for the first vaporization of the Jericho crossing. He used less energy since there was less water to vaporize to let Elisha cross over, before the water flowed back to the crossing point. And so for Elisha's crossing, Yahweh used less than 10^{15}J to vaporize the river.

The company of the prophets from Jericho, who were watching, said, "The spirit of Elijah is resting on Elisha." (More accurately, the spirit - or influence of Yahweh was resting on Elisha, as it had on Elijah.) And they went to meet him and bowed to the ground before him.

"Look," they said, "we your servants have fifty able men. Let them go and look for your master. Perhaps the Spirit of Yahweh has picked him up and set him down on some mountain or in some valley." "No," Elisha replied, "do not send them."

But they persisted until he was too embarrassed to refuse. So he said, "Send them." And they sent fifty men, who searched for three days but did not find him.

When they returned to Elisha, who was staying in Jericho, he said to them, "Didn't I tell you not to go?"

The people of the city said to Elisha, "Look, our lord, this town is well situated, as you can see, but the water is bad and the land is unproductive."

"Bring me a new bowl," he said, "and put salt in it." So they brought it to him.

Then he went out to the spring and threw the salt into it, saying, "This is what Yahweh says: 'I have healed this water. Never again will it cause death or make the land unproductive.' " And the water remained pure for some time.

The ritual with the salt was merely a sleight-of-hand distraction The spring water contained an excess of alkaline minerals like carbonates and bicarbonates. As the people were focused on the salt, a cloaked drone released citric acid into the source of the spring, a few meters upstream.

Yahweh and Elisha were exaggerating by implying that the cure would be permanent, but to the people who drank the water minutes later, it seemed like a miracle.

From there Elisha went up to Bethel. As he was walking along the road, some boys came out of the town and jeered at him. "Get out of here, baldy!" they said. "Get out of here, baldy!"

He turned around, looked at them and called down a curse on them in the name of Yahweh. Then two bears came out of the woods and mauled forty-two of the boys. And he went on to Mount Carmel and from there returned to Samaria.

Yahweh had done his usual trick with wild animals. Two Syrian brown bears were stunned, and carried away on a couple of slings attached to a drone. For each bear, the amygdala was stimulated as it regained consciousness, to make it enraged. The drone hovered just above the treetops in the woods, gently lowering the bears to the ground, guided by a couple of flying robots to ensure they did not get stuck in branches.

The bears came out, and, irritated by the noisy boys, targeted them for their attack. It was a rather harsh response to a boisterous group who were essentially having fun, and meting out a collective punishment even to those whose only part was guilt by association. Yet fairness was never an attribute of Yahweh, nor would it ever be seen in the behavior of his crazed death cultists, millennia hence.

Joram, son of Ahab, became king of Israel in Samaria in the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat, king of Judah, and he reigned for twelve years.

He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, but not as his father and mother had done. He got rid of the sacred stone of Baal that his father had made. Nevertheless he clung to the sins of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit; he did not turn away from them.

Now Mesha, king of Moab, raised sheep, and he had to pay the king of Israel a tribute of a hundred thousand lambs and the wool of a hundred thousand rams. But after Ahab died, the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

So at that time King Joram set out from Samaria and mobilized all Israel. He also sent this message to Jehoshaphat, king of Judah: "The king of Moab has rebelled against me. Will you go with me to fight against Moab?"

"I will go with you," he replied. "I am as you are, my people as your people, my horses as your horses."

"By what route shall we attack?" he asked. "Through the Wilderness of Edom," he answered.

So the king of Israel set out with the king of Judah and the king of Edom. After a roundabout march of seven days, the army had no more water for themselves or for the animals with them.

"What!" exclaimed the king of Israel. "Has Yahweh called us three kings together only to deliver us into the hands of Moab?"

But Jehoshaphat asked, "Is there no prophet of Yahweh here, through whom we may inquire of Yahweh?"

An officer of the king of Israel answered, "Elisha, son of Shaphat, is here. He used to pour water on the hands of Elijah."

Jehoshaphat said, "The word of Yahweh is with him."

So the king of Israel, the king of Judah, and the king of Edom went down to Elisha.

Elisha said to the king of Israel, "Why do you want to involve me? Go to the prophets of your father and the prophets of your mother."

"No," the king of Israel answered, "because it was Yahweh who called us three kings together to deliver us into the hands of Moab."

Elisha said, "As surely as Yahweh Almighty lives, whom I serve, if I did not have respect for the presence of Jehoshaphat, king of Judah, I would not pay any attention to you. But now bring me a harpist."

While the harpist was playing, the hand of Yahweh came on Elisha and he said, "This is what Yahweh says: 'I will fill this valley with pools of water. You will see neither wind nor rain, yet this valley will be filled with water, and you, your cattle and your other animals will drink. This is an easy thing in the eyes of Yahweh; he will also deliver Moab into your hands. You will overthrow every fortified city and every major town. You will cut down every good tree, stop up all the springs, and ruin every good field with stones.' "

The next morning, about the time for offering the sacrifice, there it was; water flowing from the direction of Edom! And the land was filled with water.

Yahweh had surveyed the region with ground-penetrating radar, and was aware of a pressurized aquifer containing millions of cubic meters of drinkable water. He had identified the best point to breach a rock wall that served as a natural dam. And this is why he regarded it as "an easy thing" to do.

During the early hours of the morning, he focused his DE beam to melt rock and produce a channel from the surface down to the aquifer. Over several hours the water flowed out, and when they went out to make the grain offering, they saw the water in the valley.

Now all the Moabites had heard that the kings had come to fight against them; so every man, young and old, who could bear arms was called up and stationed on the border.

When they got up early in the morning, the sun was shining on the water. To the Moabites across the way, the water looked red, like blood.

"That's blood!" they said. "Those kings must have fought and slaughtered each other. Now to the plunder, Moab!"

But when the Moabites came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and fought them until they fled. And the Israelites invaded the land and slaughtered the Moabites.

They destroyed the towns, and each man threw a stone on every good field until it was covered. They stopped up all the springs and cut down every good tree. Only Kir Hareseth was left with its stones in place, but men armed with slings surrounded it and attacked it.

Yahweh was using his directed energy beam against the Moabites. Some of them were heated with infrared so that they fled; others had their brainwaves modulated so that they were ineffective in fighting. And the Israelites prevailed.

When the king of Moab saw that the battle had gone against him, he took with him seven hundred swordsmen to break through to the king of Edom, but they failed.

Then he took his firstborn son, who was to succeed him as king, and offered him as a sacrifice on the city wall. The fury against Israel was great; they withdrew and returned to their own land.

The wife of a man from the company of the prophets cried out to Elisha, "Your servant my husband is dead, and you know that he revered Yahweh. But now his creditor is coming to take my two boys as his slaves."

Elisha replied to her, "How can I help you? Tell me, what do you have in your house?"

"Your handmaid has nothing there at all," she said, "except a small jar of olive oil."

Elisha said, "Go around and ask all your neighbors for empty jars. Don't ask for just a few. Then go inside and shut the door behind you and your sons. Pour oil into all the jars, and as each is filled, put it to one side."

She left him and shut the door behind her and her sons. They brought the jars to her and she kept pouring. When all the jars were full, she said to her son, "Bring me another one." But he replied, "There is not a jar left." Then the oil stopped flowing.

She went and told the man of Elohim, and he said, "Go, sell the oil and pay your debts. You and your sons can live on what is left."

Being a common commodity at the time in that region, Yahweh had a stockpile of olive oil in the mothership. He had a suitable large container that would hold enough oil to fill dozens of jars, and after filling this, it was brought down on a shuttle drone. With the aid of robots, the cistern of olive oil, looking inauspiciously like a clay water storage vessel, was fixed to the roof of the house as the widow and her two sons were going around asking the neighbors for empty jars.

One robot fixed one end of a clear, thin tube to the cistern. The tube was pushed through a tiny hole in the roof, ran down the wall, and along the table to the full can of oil. Another robot had gained access to the house, and the tube entered the can of oil through a tiny hole in the base that was sealed with wax.

There was a remote-controlled valve in the tube, up near the cistern. When the widow and her sons returned with the empty containers, closed the door and began pouring, a 'locust' drone provided the visual cues that it was time to open the valve. The gravity-fed flow rate was adjusted in accordance with the pouring rate.

After the last container had been filled, and the son said there were no more empties left, the valve was turned off completely, and the cistern lifted away by a drone. The widow and her sons were too focused on the containers to notice a tiny tube on the wall in the dim light inside, and next time the house was empty, a robot went in to remove the tubing, and to seal off with clay the hole in the part-filled, original container. And so, the evidence of how the trick was done was removed, but tales of the 'miracle' lived on.

One day Elisha went to Shunem. And a well-to-do woman was there, who urged him to stay for a meal. So whenever he came by, he stopped there to eat.

She said to her husband, "I know that this man who often comes our way is a holy man of Elohim. Let's make a small room on the roof and put in it a bed and a table, a chair and a lamp for him. Then he can stay there whenever he comes to us."

One day when Elisha came, he went up to his room and lay down there. He said to his servant Gehazi, "Call the Shunammite." So he called her, and she stood before him.

Elisha said to him, "Tell her, 'You have gone to all this trouble for us. Now what can be done for you? Can we speak on your behalf to the king or the commander of the army?' "

She replied, "I have a home among my own people."

"What can be done for her?" Elisha asked. Gehazi said, "She has no son, and her husband is old."

Then Elisha said, "Call her." So he called her, and she stood in the doorway.

"About this time next year," Elisha said, "you will hold a son in your arms."

"No, my lord!" she objected. "Please, man of Elohim, don't mislead your handmaid!"

But the woman became pregnant, and the next year about that same time she gave birth to a son, just as Elisha had told her. The child grew, and one day he went out to his father, who was with the reapers.

He said to his father, "My head! My head!"

His father told a servant, "Carry him to his mother."

After the servant had lifted him up and carried him to his mother, the boy sat on her lap until noon, and then he died.

She went up and laid him on the bed of the man of Elohim, then shut the door and went out. She called her husband and said, "Please send me one of the servants and a donkey so I can go to the man of Elohim quickly and return."

"Why go to him today?" he asked. "It's not the New Moon or the Sabbath." "That's all right," she said.

She saddled the donkey and said to her servant, "Lead on; don't slow down for me unless I tell you."

So she set out and came to the man of Elohim at Mount Carmel. When he saw her in the distance, the man of Elohim said to his servant Gehazi, "Look! There's the Shunammite! Run to meet her and ask her, 'Are you all right? Is your husband all right? Is your child all right?' "

"Everything is all right," she said.

When she reached the man of Elohim at the mountain, she took hold of his feet. Gehazi came over to push her away, but the man of Elohim said, "Leave her alone! She is in bitter distress, but Yahweh has hidden it from me and has not told me why."

"Did I ask you for a son, my lord?" she said. "Didn't I tell you, 'Don't raise my hopes'?"

Elisha said to Gehazi, "Tuck your cloak into your belt, take my staff in your hand and run. Don't greet anyone you meet, and if anyone greets you, do not answer. Lay my staff on the boy's face."

But the child's mother said, "As surely as Yahweh lives and as you live, I will not leave you." So he got up and followed her.

Gehazi went on ahead and laid the staff on the boy's face, but there was no sound or response. So Gehazi went back to meet Elisha and told him, "The boy has not awakened."

When Elisha reached the house, there was the boy lying dead on his couch.

He went in, shut the door on the two of them and prayed to Yahweh. Then he got on the bed and lay on the boy, mouth to mouth, eyes to eyes, hands to hands. As he stretched himself out on him, the boy's body grew warm. Elisha turned away and walked back and forth in the room and then got on the bed and stretched out on him once more. The boy sneezed seven times and opened his eyes.

Elisha summoned Gehazi and said, "Call the Shunammite." And he did. When she came, he said, "Take your son."

She came in, fell at his feet and bowed to the ground. Then she took her son and went out.

The boy had meningitis, which gave him a severe headache, but it never actually killed him. Yahweh's nanobots had entered his body, defeated the pathogens and worked to reduce inflammation and repair damaged tissue. Then the nanobots delivered an anesthetic, propofol, that put him to sleep, potassium chloride stopped the heart, and a neuromuscular blocker prevented breathing.

As soon as the mother left, a drone fired a stream of chilled gas to reduce the child's body temperature, and reduce metabolic rate and oxygen demand. The body temperature decreased to about 20°C and the skin was cold to the touch. The nanobots maintained a minimal level of tissue oxygenation, delivering oxygen directly to cells via carrier molecules, and worked to clear waste products such as CO_2 and lactose. They ensured that neurons received enough oxygen and glucose to survive for the duration of the suspended state, which was about an hour.

At the appropriate time, the nanobots released reversal agents such as naloxone. The heartbeat and breathing resumed, the skin became warm, and the boy regained consciousness within minutes.

Elisha returned to Gilgal and there was a famine in that region. While the company of the prophets was meeting with him, he said to his servant, "Put on the large pot and cook some stew for these prophets."

One of them went out into the fields to gather herbs and found a wild vine and picked as many of its gourds as his garment could hold. When he returned, he cut them up into the pot of stew, though no one knew what they were. The stew was poured out for the men, but as they began to eat it, they cried out, "Man of Elohim, there is death in the pot!" And they could not eat it.

Elisha said, "Get some flour." He put it into the pot and said, "Serve it to the people to eat." And there was nothing harmful in the pot.

In reality, a silent, invisible, overhead drone had been emitting a beam of low power microwaves, focused to target the gustatory cortex, or taste processing area, in the brains of some of the individuals. The illusion of bitterness or acridness was only experienced by the few people who had been targeted, but those who only noticed a normal taste panicked, and thought they had been lucky in being spared the 'bad' portions of the stew.

When Elisha threw the flour in the pot, it did nothing chemically to change the stew, but the drone immediately changed its modulation pattern, to induce a pleasant, savory taste. The few individuals who had declared death in the pot now signaled their approval, and it was seen as a miracle from Elohim.

A man came from Baal Shalishah, bringing the man of Elohim twenty loaves of barley bread baked from the first ripe grain, along with some heads of new grain. "Give it to the people to eat," Elisha said.

"How can I set this before a hundred men?" his servant asked. But Elisha answered, "Give it to the people to eat. For this is what Yahweh says: 'They will eat and have some left over.' "

Then he set it before them, and they ate and had some left over, according to the word of Yahweh. There was already enough for each to have a fifth of a loaf, equivalent to several slices, plus heads of new grain. The food was divided up into several piles. And then as they were eating, a robot in a cloaked drone dropped breadcrumbs onto each pile, and they found there was some left over at the end of the meal.

Now Naaman was commander of the army of the king of Aram (Syria). He was a great man in the sight of his master and highly regarded, because through him Yahweh had given victory to Aram. He was a valiant soldier, but he had leprosy.

Bands of raiders from Aram had gone out and had taken captive a young girl from Israel, and she served Naaman's wife. She said to her mistress, "If only my master would see the prophet who is in Samaria! He would cure him of his leprosy."

Naaman went to his master and told him what the girl from Israel had said.

"By all means, go," the king of Aram replied. "I will send a letter to the king of Israel." So Naaman left, taking with him ten talents of silver, six thousand shekels of gold and ten sets of clothing.

The letter that he took to the king of Israel read: "With this letter I am sending my servant Naaman to you so that you may cure him of his leprosy."

As soon as the king of Israel read the letter, he tore his robes and said, "Am I Elohim? Can I kill and bring back to life? Why does this fellow send someone to me to be cured of his leprosy? See how he is trying to

pick a quarrel with me!"

When Elisha, the man of Elohim, heard that the king of Israel had torn his robes, he sent him this message: "Why have you torn your robes? Have the man come to me, and he will know that there is a prophet in Israel."

So Naaman went with his horses and chariots and stopped at the door of Elisha's house. Elisha sent a messenger to say to him, "Go, wash yourself seven times in the Jordan, and your flesh will be restored and you will be cleansed."

But Naaman went away angry and said, "I thought that he would surely come out to me and stand and call on the name of Yahweh his Elohim, wave his hand over the spot and cure me of my leprosy. Are not Abana and Pharpar, the rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? Couldn't I wash in them and be cleansed?" So he turned and went off in a rage.

Naaman's servants went to him and said, "My father, if the prophet had told you to do some great thing, would you not have done it? How much more, then, when he tells you, 'Wash and be cleansed!' "

So he went down and dipped himself in the Jordan seven times, as the man of Elohim had told him, and his flesh was restored and became clean like that of a young boy.

This was a simple task for Yahweh's nanobots and cell repair machines. However, the results were not instantaneous. Naaman, through modulated brainwaves, did immediately feel better after the seventh dip, and then it took around an hour for every leprosy bacterium to be destroyed by a synthetic antibiotic. After several hours, healthy skin had been regenerated without scars, and damaged peripheral nerves were repaired.

Then Naaman and all his attendants went back to the man of Elohim. He stood before him and said, "Now I know that there is no Elohim in all the world except in Israel. So please accept a gift from your servant."

The prophet answered, "As surely as Yahweh lives, whom I serve, I will not accept a thing." And even though Naaman urged him, he refused.

"If you will not," said Naaman, "please let me, your servant, be given as much earth as a pair of mules can carry, for your servant will never again make burnt offerings and sacrifices to any other god but Yahweh. But may Yahweh forgive your servant for this one thing: When my master enters the temple of Rimmon to bow down and he is leaning on my arm and I have to bow there also, when I bow down in the temple of Rimmon, may Yahweh forgive your servant for this."

"Go in peace," Elisha said.

After Naaman had traveled some distance, Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of Elohim, said to himself, "My master was too easy on Naaman, this Aramean, by not accepting from him what he brought. As surely as Yahweh lives, I will run after him and get something from him."

So Gehazi hurried after Naaman. When Naaman saw him running toward him, he got down from the chariot to meet him. "Is everything all right?" he asked.

"Everything is all right," Gehazi answered. "My master sent me to say, 'Two young men from the company of the prophets have just come to me from the hill country of Ephraim. Please give them a talent of silver and two sets of clothing.' "

"By all means, take two talents," said Naaman. He urged Gehazi to accept them, and then tied up the two talents of silver in two bags, with two sets of clothing. He gave them to two of his servants, and they carried

them ahead of Gehazi.

When Gehazi came to the hill, he took the things from the servants and put them away in the house. He sent the men away and they left.

When he went in and stood before his master, Elisha asked him, "Where have you been, Gehazi?"

"Your servant didn't go anywhere," Gehazi answered. Unfortunately for him, Yahweh's 'locust' drones had transmitted audio and visual evidence of everything he had done to an overhead drone. The information was sent to Yahweh, and then on to Elisha.

But Elisha said to him, "Was not my spirit with you when the man got down from his chariot to meet you? Is this the time to take money or to accept clothes, or olive groves and vineyards, or flocks and herds, or male and female slaves? Naaman's leprosy will cling to you and to your descendants forever."

Then Gehazi went from Elisha's presence and his skin was leprous; it had become as white as snow.

As soon as he went out, there was indeed an immediate effect, when the overhead drone's hologram projector produced an image of leprous skin right where his hand was. But more devastatingly, Yahweh's nanobots delivered a large dose of leprosy bacteria into his body, and inhibited his immune system. Gehazi went on to develop a real case of leprosy.

The company of the prophets said to Elisha, "Look, the place where we meet with you is too small for us. Let us go to the Jordan, where each of us can get a log; and let us build a place there for us to meet." And he said, "Go."

Then one of them said, "Won't you please come with your servants?" "I will," Elisha replied.

And he went with them. They went to the Jordan and began to cut down trees. As one of them was cutting down a tree, the iron axehead fell into the water. "Oh no, my lord!" he cried out. "It was borrowed!"

The man of Elohim asked, "Where did it fall?" When he showed him the place, Elisha cut a stick and threw it there, and made the iron float.

"Lift it out," he said. Then the man reached out his hand and took it.

See Exodus for more details of how to calculate the magnetic field at a particular distance z from a 20m radius drone's 20m radius superconducting loop, but in this case the drone needed to generate an attractive force of just under 20N.

With the axehead at 2kg, the required force to lift in air is close to 9.8 N/kg x 2kg = 19.6N. The iron is 7.86 times more dense than water, and in water, the buoyancy force equals the weight of displaced fluid, which is 1/7.86 times the weight of the iron. So in water, the force required to lift is around (7.86-1) / 7.86 = 87.3% of the force to lift in air, making it some 17.1N. By generating a force of 19.6N, the axe would rise to the surface and float, where the forces would be in equilibrium.

Since the magnetic force F is

$$F = \frac{\chi}{\mu_0} V . B \frac{dB}{dz}$$

... where χ is ~200, the volume magnetic susceptibility of the iron, V is the volume of 2kg / 7,860 kg/m^3 =

2.54×10^{-4} m^3, μ_0 is the magnetic permeability of free space $4\pi \times 10^{-7}$ H/m, B is the field strength (T), and dB/dz is the field gradient (T/m), then for a required force of 20N the required product B x dB/dz is 4.947×10^{-4} T^2/m.

In order to achieve this, for z = 11m, which is the drone height of 10m above the surface plus the axe depth of 1m below the water surface, the current in the drone's superconducting loop needed to be nearly at the maximum of 4.22 MA. And given the loop inductance of 189 microHenries, the stored energy was nearly 1.68 GJ, which is still less than 10% of the drone's supercapacitors storage. The drone swooped down to around 10m altitude, positioning itself above Elisha's stick, and if the robot saw that the axehead was starting to rise above the water level it would take the drone up slightly, to reduce the magnetic force and maintain the 'miracle' of how "Elohim" made the iron axehead 'float'.

Now the king of Aram was at war with Israel. After conferring with his officers, he said, "I will set up my camp in such and such a place."

The man of Elohim sent word to the king of Israel: "Beware of passing that place, because the Arameans are going down there."

So the king of Israel checked on the place indicated by the man of Elohim. Time and again Elisha warned the king, so that he was on his guard in such places.

This enraged the king of Aram. He summoned his officers and demanded of them, "Tell me! Which of us is on the side of the king of Israel?"

"None of us, my lord the king," said one of his officers, "but Elisha, the prophet who is in Israel, tells the king of Israel the very words you speak in your bedroom."

They did not know how Yahweh's surveillance system worked, using 'locust' drones equipped with camera and microphone, and how after the data was transmitted to Yahweh, he would pass it on to his prophets. It was almost literally as if Yahweh had a "fly on the wall" in the king of Aram or Syria's palace, even his bedroom. But the king had been suspecting a traitor.

"Go, find out where he is," the king ordered, "so I can send men and capture him." The report came back: "He is in Dothan."

Then he sent horses and chariots and a strong force there. They went by night and surrounded the city.

When the servant of the man of Elohim got up and went out early the next morning, an army with horses and chariots had surrounded the city. "Oh no, my lord! What shall we do?" the servant asked.

"Don't be afraid," the prophet answered. "Those who are with us are more than those who are with them."

And Elisha prayed, "Open his eyes, Yahweh, so that he may see." Then Yahweh opened the servant's eyes, and he looked and saw the hills full of horses and chariots of fire all around Elisha.

Of course, the servant's eyes were already open. Yahweh's (or Elisha's) interpretation of an open eye was one that was receptive to Yahweh's illusions; in this case, a hologram.

As the enemy came down toward him, Elisha prayed to Yahweh, "Strike this army with blindness." So he struck them with blindness, as Elisha had asked.

They were immediately struck by several of Yahweh's cloaked drones, when the directed energy beam was switched into non-lethal laser dazzling mode. The army was temporarily blinded and disorientated.

Elisha told them, "This is not the road and this is not the city. Follow me, and I will lead you to the man you are looking for."

The leading men who approached Elisha had gone into the null zone, and starting to recover from the effects, but they were still feeling very lost, and were happy to follow the guidance of Elisha. And Elisha led them to Samaria. The laser dazzlers were all turned off as soon as they left Dothan and got into open country.

As they approached the city of Samaria, the laser dazzlers were switched on again, and other drones targeted the army with microwave radiation pulsed at 7Hz, to boost theta waves in their brain and induce trance-like states and drowsiness. Elisha and his servant remained in a null zone.

After they entered the city, Elisha said, "Yahweh, open the eyes of these men so they can see." Then Yahweh opened their eyes and they looked, and there they were, inside Samaria. In this case, "open" had its regular meaning, and all the directed energy beams were turned off.

When the king of Israel saw them, he asked Elisha, "Shall I kill them, my father? Shall I kill them?"

"Do not kill them," he answered. "Would you kill those you have captured with your own sword or bow? Set food and water before them so that they may eat and drink and then go back to their master."

So he prepared a great feast for them, and after they had finished eating and drinking, he sent them away, and they returned to their master. So the bands from Aram stopped raiding Israel's territory.

Yahweh was terribly disappointed with Elisha, his Elijah Mk.2. The Mk.1 version was fully cloned aboard Yahweh's mothership. Elijah had become a bloodthirsty savage, just as Yahweh had intended. Elijah was quite happy to mercilessly slaughter people because of a disagreement over religion, such as the Baal prophets.

For Yahweh, the problem with the Elijah Mk.1 is that such characters had no back story; they had no parents, or known childhood, and they would just suddenly appear, as if brought down from an orbiting spacecraft or by some deity. That was Yahweh's motivation for trying out the Mk.2 version, in which a particular character was cloned and the implant fitted, the switch was made and the original taken up to the mothership, and the clone would then fulfill their role as one of Yahweh's "prophets", with the reception of Yahweh's words much more immediate and effective compared to his earlier dream transmitters.

When it turned out that Elisha had retained normal human qualities such as empathy, compassion, a conscience, and love for his fellow man, Yahweh almost went into 'meltdown'. He had to restrain himself from smashing pieces of equipment or firing at random people.

Some time later, Ben-Hadad, king of Aram, mobilized his entire army and marched up and laid siege to Samaria.

There was a great famine in the city; the siege lasted so long that a donkey's head sold for eighty shekels of silver, and a quarter of a cab of seed pods for five shekels.

As the king of Israel was passing by on the wall, a woman cried to him, "Help me, my lord the king!"

The king replied, "If Yahweh does not help you, where can I get help for you? From the threshing floor? From the winepress?"

Then he asked her, "What's the matter?"

She answered, "This woman said to me, 'Give up your son so we may eat him today, and tomorrow we'll eat

my son.' So we cooked my son and ate him. The next day I said to her, 'Give up your son so we may eat him,' but she had hidden him."

When the king heard the woman's words, he tore his robes. As he went along the wall, the people looked, and they saw that, under his robes, he had sackcloth on his body.

He said, "May Elohim deal with me, be it ever so severely, if the head of Elisha, son of Shaphat, remains on his shoulders today!"

Now Elisha was sitting in his house, and the elders were sitting with him. The king sent a messenger ahead, but before he arrived, Elisha said to the elders, "Don't you see how this murderer is sending someone to cut off my head? Look, when the messenger comes, shut the door and hold it shut against him. Is not the sound of his master's footsteps behind him?"

While he was still talking to them, the messenger came down to him. The king said, "This disaster is from Yahweh. Why should I wait for Yahweh any longer?"

Elisha replied, "Hear the word of Yahweh. This is what Yahweh says: About this time tomorrow, a seah of the finest flour will sell for a shekel and two seahs of barley for a shekel at the gate of Samaria."

Then an officer on whose arm the king leaned said to the man of Elohim, "Look, even if Yahweh should open the floodgates of the heavens, could this happen?"

"You will see it with your own eyes," answered Elisha, "but you will not eat any of it!"

Now there were four men with leprosy at the entrance of the city gate. They said to each other, "Why stay here until we die? If we go into the city, the famine is there, and we will die. And if we stay here, we will die. So let's go over to the camp of the Arameans and surrender. If they spare us, we live; if they kill us, then we die."

At dusk they got up and went to the camp of the Arameans. When they reached the edge of the camp, no one was there, for Yahweh had caused the Arameans to hear the sound of chariots and horses and a great army, so that they said to one another, "Look, the king of Israel has hired the Hittite and Egyptian kings to attack us!"

Yahweh had produced a similar illusion from his drone, to be seen by Elisha, when he retired Elijah and took him back up to the mothership to be disassembled and analyzed. This time he used several drones to create a greater illusion, several holograms to be seen and heard across the Arameans' campsite.

So they got up and fled in the dusk and abandoned their tents and their horses and donkeys. They left the camp as it was and ran for their lives. The lepers reached the edge of the camp, entered one of the tents and ate and drank. Then they took silver, gold and clothes, and went off and hid them. They returned and entered another tent and took some things from it and hid them also.

Then they said to each other, "What we're doing is not right. This is a day of good news and we are keeping it to ourselves. If we wait until daylight, punishment will overtake us. Let's go at once and report this to the royal palace."

So they went and called out to the city gatekeepers and told them, "We went into the Aramean camp and no one was there - not a sound of anyone - only tethered horses and donkeys, and the tents left just as they were."

The gatekeepers shouted the news, and it was reported within the palace.

The king got up in the night and said to his officers, "I will tell you what the Arameans have done to us. They know we are starving; so they have left the camp to hide in the countryside, thinking, 'They will surely come out, and then we will take them alive and get into the city.' "

One of his officers answered, "Have some men take five of the horses that are left in the city. Their plight will be like that of all the Israelites left here; yes, they will only be like all these Israelites who are doomed. So let us send them to find out what happened."

So they selected two chariots with their horses, and the king sent them after the Aramean army. He commanded the drivers, "Go and find out what has happened."

They followed them as far as the Jordan, and they found the whole road strewn with the clothing and equipment the Arameans had thrown away in their headlong flight. So the messengers returned and reported to the king.

Then the people went out and plundered the camp of the Arameans. So a seah of the finest flour sold for a shekel, and two seahs of barley sold for a shekel, as Yahweh had said.

Now the king had put the officer on whose arm he leaned in charge of the gate, and the people trampled him in the gateway, and he died, just as the man of Elohim had foretold when the king came down to his house.

It happened as the man of Elohim had said to the king: "About this time tomorrow, a seah of the finest flour will sell for a shekel and two seahs of barley for a shekel at the gate of Samaria."

The officer had said to the man of Elohim, "Look, even if Yahweh should open the floodgates of the heavens, could this happen?"

The man of Elohim had replied, "You will see it with your own eyes, but you will not eat any of it!"

And that is exactly what happened to him, for the people trampled him in the gateway, and he died. To ensure that this happened, Yahweh aimed a directed energy beam at the gatekeeper, so that he stumbled and fell, just as the throng were in a stampede out of the city, desperate for food and water.

Now Elisha had said to the woman whose son he had seemingly restored to life, "Go away with your family and stay for a while wherever you can, because Yahweh has decreed a famine in the land that will last seven years."

The woman proceeded to do as the man of Elohim said. She and her family went away and stayed in the land of the Philistines for seven years.

Now Yahweh had already done a seven-year famine, back before he brought his people out of Egypt. So he did a repeat of that (see Genesis for full details). The mothership's directed energy beam was used to heat portions of the atmosphere and set up pressure gradients so that the wind blew from the east, inhibiting rainfall.

At the same time, the hundred-and-thirty 53-tonne "workhorse" drones were used to take a 30-tonne payload of chalk dust 15 km up into the stratosphere, to disperse for sunlight-blocking, so that the harvest would be ruined. Crushing and grinding was performed by the robots each morning and afternoon, and the drones would take up the chalk dust in the evening when their supercapacitors were charged up.

This was repeated for 257 days each year, including the growing season, so that the total amount of chalk dust taken up was 257 x 130 x 30 = ~1 million tonnes per year.

For obtaining chalk dust for this latest famine, they had quite a number of quarry sites to choose from, that were much closer than the sites in the Nile valley that had been used to build the pyramids, temples and monuments. And the best sites for them were the earliest sites not being worked at that time, such as the Kaizer Hilltop site west of Jerusalem, or old quarries near Jericho. Yahweh would cheerfully 'eliminate' witnesses to stop reports of robots or 'angels' and 'flying saucers', although if too many people were found to have succumbed, someone might start asking questions.

At the end of the seven years the woman came back from the land of the Philistines and went to appeal to the king for her house and land. The king was talking to Gehazi, the servant of the man of Elohim, and had said, "Tell me about all the great things Elisha has done."

Just as Gehazi was telling the king how Elisha had restored the dead to life, the woman whose son Elisha had brought back to life came to appeal to the king for her house and land. Gehazi said, "This is the woman, my lord the king, and this is her son whom Elisha restored to life."

The king asked the woman about it, and she told him. Then he assigned an official to her case and said to him, "Give back everything that belonged to her, including all the income from her land from the day she left the country until now."

Elisha went to Damascus, and Ben-Hadad, king of Aram, was ill. When the king was told, "The man of Elohim has come all the way up here," he said to Hazael, "Take a gift with you and go to meet the man of Elohim. Consult Yahweh through him; ask him, 'Will I recover from this illness?' "

Hazael went to meet Elisha, taking with him as a gift forty camel-loads of all the finest wares of Damascus. He went in and stood before him, and said, "Your son Ben-Hadad, king of Aram, has sent me to ask, 'Will I recover from this illness?' "

Elisha answered, "Go and say to him, 'You will certainly recover.' Nevertheless, Yahweh has revealed to me that he will in fact die."

He stared at him with a fixed gaze until Hazael was embarrassed. Then the man of Elohim began to weep.

"Why is my lord weeping?" asked Hazael.

"Because I know the harm you will do to the Israelites," he answered. "You will set fire to their fortified places, kill their young men with the sword, dash their little children to the ground, and rip open their pregnant women."

Hazael said, "How could your servant, a mere dog, accomplish such a feat?"

"Yahweh has shown me that you will become king of Aram," answered Elisha.

Then Hazael left Elisha and returned to his master. When Ben-Hadad asked, "What did Elisha say to you?" Hazael replied, "He told me that you would certainly recover."

But the next day he took a thick cloth, soaked it in water and spread it over the king's face, so that he died. Then Hazael succeeded him as king.

In the fifth year of Joram, son of Ahab, king of Israel, when Jehoshaphat was king of Judah, Jehoram, son of Jehoshaphat, began his reign as king of Judah. He was thirty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for eight years.

He followed the ways of the kings of Israel, as the house of Ahab had done, for he married a daughter of

Ahab. He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh. Nevertheless, for the sake of his servant David, Yahweh was not willing to destroy Judah. He had promised to maintain a lamp for David and his descendants forever.

In the time of Jehoram, Edom rebelled against Judah and set up its own king. So Jehoram went to Zair with all his chariots. The Edomites surrounded him and his chariot commanders, but he rose up and broke through by night; his army, however, fled back home.

Then Edom rebelled against Judah, and Libnah revolted at the same time.

Jehoram rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the City of David. And Ahaziah his son succeeded him as king.

In the twelfth year of Joram, son of Ahab, king of Israel, Ahaziah, son of Jehoram, king of Judah, began to reign.

Ahaziah was twenty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for one year. His mother's name was Athaliah, a granddaughter of Omri, king of Israel.

He followed the ways of the house of Ahab and did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, as the house of Ahab had done, for he was related by marriage to Ahab's family. In other words, he had at least some good in him.

Ahaziah went with Joram, son of Ahab, to war against Hazael, king of Aram, at Ramoth Gilead, and the Arameans wounded Joram. So King Joram returned to Jezreel to recover from the wounds the Arameans had inflicted on him at Ramoth in his battle with Hazael, king of Aram. Then Ahaziah, son of Jehoram, king of Judah, went down to Jezreel to see Joram, son of Ahab, because he had been wounded.

The prophet Elisha summoned a man from the company of the prophets and said to him, "Tuck your cloak into your belt, take this flask of olive oil with you and go to Ramoth Gilead. When you get there, look for Jehu, son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi. Go to him, get him away from his companions and take him into an inner room. Then take the flask and pour the oil on his head and declare, 'This is what Yahweh says: I anoint you king over Israel.' Then open the door and run; don't delay!"

So the young prophet went to Ramoth Gilead. When he arrived, he found the army officers sitting together. "I have a message for you, commander," he said. "For which of us?" asked Jehu. "For you, commander," he replied.

Jehu got up and went into the house. Then the prophet poured the oil on Jehu's head and declared, "This is what Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, says: 'I anoint you king over Yahweh's people Israel. You are to destroy the house of Ahab your master, and I will avenge the blood of my servants the prophets and the blood of all Yahweh's servants shed by Jezebel. The whole house of Ahab will perish. I will cut off from Ahab every last male in Israel; slave or free. I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha, son of Ahijah. As for Jezebel, dogs will devour her on the plot of ground at Jezreel, and no one will bury her.' "

Then he opened the door and ran.

When Jehu went out to his fellow officers, one of them asked him, "Is everything all right? Why did this maniac come to you?"

"You know the man and the sort of things he says," Jehu replied.

"That's not true!" they said. "Tell us."

Jehu said, "Here is what he told me: 'This is what Yahweh says: I anoint you king over Israel.' "

They quickly took their cloaks and spread them under him on the bare steps. Then they blew the ram's horn and shouted, "Jehu is king!"

So Jehu, son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi, conspired against Joram. Now Joram and all Israel had been defending Ramoth Gilead against Hazael, king of Aram, but King Joram had returned to Jezreel to recover from the wounds the Arameans had inflicted on him in the battle with Hazael.

Jehu said, "If you desire to make me king, don't let anyone slip out of the city to go and tell the news in Jezreel."

Then he got into his chariot and rode to Jezreel, because Joram was resting there and Ahaziah, king of Judah, had gone down to see him.

When the lookout standing on the tower in Jezreel saw Jehu's troops approaching, he called out, "I see some troops coming."

"Get a horseman," Joram ordered. "Send him to meet them and ask, 'Do you come in peace?' "

The horseman rode off to meet Jehu and said, "This is what the king says: 'Do you come in peace?' "

"What do you have to do with peace?" Jehu replied. "Fall in behind me."

The lookout reported, "The messenger has reached them, but he isn't coming back."

So the king sent out a second horseman. When he came to them he said, "This is what the king says: 'Do you come in peace?' " Jehu replied, "What do you have to do with peace? Fall in behind me."

The lookout reported, "He has reached them, but he isn't coming back either. The driving is like that of Jehu, son of Nimshi; he drives like a maniac."

"Hitch up my chariot," Joram ordered. And when it was hitched up, Joram, king of Israel, and Ahaziah, king of Judah, rode out, each in his own chariot, to meet Jehu. They met him at the plot of ground that had belonged to Naboth the Jezreelite.

When Joram saw Jehu he asked, "Have you come in peace, Jehu?"

"How can there be peace," Jehu replied, "as long as all the idolatry and witchcraft of your mother Jezebel abound?"

Joram turned about and fled, calling out to Ahaziah, "Treachery, Ahaziah!"

Then Jehu drew his bow and shot Joram between the shoulders. The arrow pierced his heart and he slumped down in his chariot.

Jehu said to Bidkar, his chariot officer, "Pick him up and throw him on the field that belonged to Naboth the Jezreelite. Remember how you and I were riding together in chariots behind Ahab his father, when Yahweh spoke this prophecy against him: 'Yesterday I saw the blood of Naboth and the blood of his sons, declares Yahweh, and I will surely make you pay for it on this plot of ground, declares Yahweh.' Now then, pick him up and throw him on that plot, in accordance with the word of Yahweh."

When Ahaziah, king of Judah, saw what had happened, he fled up the road to Beth Haggan. Jehu chased him, shouting, "Kill him too!" They wounded him in his chariot on the way up to Gur near Ibleam, but he fled to

Megiddo and died there.

His servants took him by chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him with his ancestors in his tomb in the City of David.

It was in the eleventh year of Joram, son of Ahab, that Ahaziah had become king of Judah.

Then Jehu went to Jezreel. When Jezebel heard about it, she put on eye makeup, arranged her hair and looked out of a window. As Jehu entered the gate, she asked, "Have you come in peace, you Zimri, you murderer of your master?"

He looked up at the window and called out, "Who is on my side? Who?" Two or three eunuchs looked down at him.

"Throw her down!" Jehu said. So they threw her down, and some of her blood spattered the wall and the horses as they trampled her underfoot.

Jehu went in and ate and drank. "Take care of that cursed woman," he said, "and bury her, for she was a king's daughter."

But when they went out to bury her, they found nothing except her skull, her feet and her hands. They went back and told Jehu, who said, "This is the word of Yahweh that he spoke through his servant Elijah the Tishbite: On the plot of ground at Jezreel dogs will devour Jezebel's flesh. Jezebel's body will be like dung on the ground in the plot at Jezreel, so that no one will be able to say, 'This is Jezebel.' "

Now there were in Samaria seventy sons of the house of Ahab. So Jehu wrote letters and sent them to Samaria: to the officials of Jezreel, to the elders and to the guardians of Ahab's children. He said, "You have your master's sons with you and you have chariots and horses, a fortified city and weapons. Now as soon as this letter reaches you, choose the best and most worthy of your master's sons and set him on his father's throne. Then fight for your master's house."

But they were terrified and said, "If two kings could not resist him, how can we?"

So the palace administrator, the city governor, the elders and the guardians sent this message to Jehu: "We are your servants and we will do anything you say. We will not appoint anyone as king; you do whatever you think best."

Then Jehu wrote them a second letter, saying, "If you are on my side and will obey me, take the heads of your master's sons and come to me in Jezreel by this time tomorrow."

Now the royal princes, seventy of them, were with the leading men of the city, who were rearing them.

When the letter arrived, these men took the princes and slaughtered all seventy of them. They put their heads in baskets and sent them to Jehu in Jezreel.

When the messenger arrived, he told Jehu, "They have brought the heads of the princes."

Then Jehu ordered, "Put them in two piles at the entrance of the city gate until morning."

The next morning Jehu went out. He stood before all the people and said, "You are innocent. It was I who conspired against my master and killed him, but who killed all these? Know, then, that not a word Yahweh has spoken against the house of Ahab will fail. Yahweh has done what he announced through his servant Elijah."

So Jehu killed everyone in Jezreel who remained of the house of Ahab, as well as all his chief men, his close friends and his priests, leaving him no survivor.

Jehu then set out and went toward Samaria. At Beth Eked of the Shepherds, he met some relatives of Ahaziah, king of Judah, and asked, "Who are you?"

They said, "We are relatives of Ahaziah, and we have come down to greet the families of the king and of the queen mother."

"Take them alive!" he ordered. So they took them alive and slaughtered them by the well of Beth Eked the shearing house; forty-two of them. He left no survivor, which made Yahweh proud of him.

After he left there, he came upon Jehonadab, son of Rekab, who was on his way to meet him. Jehu greeted him and said, "Are you in accord with me, as I am with you?"

"I am," Jehonadab answered.

"If so," said Jehu, "give me your hand." So he did, and Jehu helped him up into the chariot.

Jehu said, "Come with me and see my zeal for Yahweh." Then he had him ride along in his chariot.

When Jehu came to Samaria, he killed all who were left there of Ahab's family; he destroyed them, according to the word of Yahweh spoken to Elijah.

Then Jehu brought all the people together and said to them, "Ahab served Baal a little; Jehu will serve him much. Now summon all the prophets of Baal, all his servants and all his priests. See that no one is missing, because I am going to hold a great sacrifice for Baal. Anyone who fails to come will no longer live."

But Jehu was acting deceptively in order to destroy the servants of Baal. Jehu said, "Call an assembly in honor of Baal." So they proclaimed it.

Then he sent word throughout Israel, and all the servants of Baal came; not one stayed away. They crowded into the temple of Baal until it was full from one end to the other.

And Jehu said to the keeper of the wardrobe, "Bring robes for all the servants of Baal." So he brought out robes for them.

Then Jehu and Jehonadab, son of Rekab, went into the temple of Baal. Jehu said to the servants of Baal, "Look around and see that no one who serves Yahweh is here with you; only servants of Baal."

So they went in to make sacrifices and burnt offerings. Now Jehu had posted eighty men outside with this warning: "If one of you lets any of the men I am placing in your hands escape, it will be your life for his life."

As soon as Jehu had finished making the burnt offering, he ordered the guards and officers: "Go in and kill them; let no one escape." So they cut them down with the sword.

The guards and officers threw the bodies out and then entered the inner shrine of the temple of Baal. They brought the sacred stone out of the temple of Baal and burned it. They demolished the sacred stone of Baal and tore down the temple of Baal, and people used it as a latrine.

So Jehu destroyed Baal worship in Israel.

However, he did not turn away from the 'sins' of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit; the worship of the golden calves at Bethel and Dan.

Yahweh said to Jehu, "Because you have done well in accomplishing what is right in my eyes and have done to the house of Ahab all I had in mind to do, your descendants will sit on the throne of Israel to the fourth generation."

Yet Jehu was not careful to keep the law of Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, with all his heart. He did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam, which he had caused Israel to commit.

In those days Yahweh began to reduce the size of Israel. Hazael overpowered the Israelites throughout their territory east of the Jordan in all the land of Gilead (the region of Gad, Reuben and Manasseh), from Aroer by the Arnon Gorge through Gilead to Bashan.

Eventually Jehu rested with his ancestors and was buried in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son succeeded him as king.

The time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty-eight years. When Athaliah, the mother of Ahaziah, saw that her son was dead, she proceeded to destroy the whole royal family.

But Jehosheba, the daughter of King Jehoram and sister of Ahaziah, took Joash, son of Ahaziah, and stole him away from among the royal princes, who were about to be murdered. She put him and his nurse in a bedroom to hide him from Athaliah; so he was not killed. He remained hidden with his nurse at the temple of Yahweh for six years while Athaliah ruled the land.

In the seventh year Jehoiada sent for the captains of units of a hundred, the Carites and the guards and had them brought to him at the temple of Yahweh. He made a covenant with them and put them under oath at the temple of Yahweh. Then he showed them the king's son.

He commanded them, saying, "This is what you are to do: You who are in the three companies that are going on duty on the Sabbath: a third of you guarding the royal palace, a third at the Sur Gate, and a third at the gate behind the guard. And you who are in the other two companies that normally go off Sabbath duty are all to guard the temple for the king. Station yourselves around the king, each of you with weapon in hand. Anyone who approaches your ranks is to be put to death. Stay close to the king wherever he goes."

The commanders of units of a hundred did just as Jehoiada the priest ordered. Each one took his men, those who were going on duty on the Sabbath and those who were going off duty, and came to Jehoiada the priest.

Then he gave the commanders the spears and shields that had belonged to King David, and those that were in the temple of Yahweh. The guards, each with weapon in hand, stationed themselves around the king, near the altar and the temple, from the south side to the north side of the temple.

Jehoiada brought out the king's son and put the crown on him; he presented him with a copy of the covenant and proclaimed him king. They anointed him, and the people clapped their hands and shouted, "Long live the king!"

When Athaliah heard the noise made by the guards and the people, she went to the people at the temple of Yahweh. She looked and there was the king, standing by the pillar, as the custom was. The officers and the trumpeters were beside the king, and all the people of the land were rejoicing and blowing trumpets. Then Athaliah tore her robes and called out, "Treason! Treason!"

Jehoiada the priest ordered the commanders of units of a hundred, who were in charge of the troops: "Bring her out between the ranks and put to the sword anyone who follows her." For the priest had said, "She must not be put to death in the temple of Yahweh."

So they seized her as she reached the place where the horses enter the palace grounds, and there she was put

to death.

Jehoiada, being one of many traitors to mankind, then made a covenant between Yahweh and the king and people that they would be Yahweh's people. He also made a covenant between the king and the people.

All the people of the land went to the temple of Baal and tore it down. They smashed the altars and idols to pieces and killed Mattan, the priest of Baal, in front of the altars. Then Jehoiada the priest posted guards at the temple of Yahweh.

He took with him the commanders of hundreds, the Carites, the guards and all the people of the land, and together they brought the king down from the temple of Yahweh and went into the palace, entering by way of the gate of the guards. The king then took his place on the royal throne. All the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was calm, because Athaliah had been slain with the sword at the palace.

Joash was seven years old when he began to reign.

In the seventh year of Jehu, Joash became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for forty years. His mother's name was Zibiah; she was from Beersheba. Joash did what was right in the eyes of Yahweh, all the years that Jehoiada the priest instructed him.

The high places, however, were not removed; the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there.

Joash said to the priests, "Collect all the money that is brought as sacred offerings to the temple of Yahweh; the money collected in the census, the money received from personal vows and the money brought voluntarily to the temple. Let every priest receive the money from one of the treasurers, then use it to repair whatever damage is found in the temple."

But by the twenty-third year of King Joash the priests still had not repaired the temple. Therefore King Joash summoned Jehoiada the priest and the other priests and asked them, "Why aren't you repairing the damage done to the temple? Take no more money from your treasurers, but hand it over for repairing the temple."

The priests agreed that they would not collect any more money from the people and that they would not repair the temple themselves.

Jehoiada the priest took a chest and bored a hole in its lid. He placed it beside the altar, on the right side as one entered the temple of Yahweh. The priests who guarded the entrance put into the chest all the money that was brought to the temple of Yahweh.

Whenever they saw that there was a large amount of money in the chest, the royal secretary and the high priest came, counted the money that had been brought into the temple of Yahweh and put it into bags. When the amount had been determined, they gave the money to the men appointed to supervise the work on the temple. With it they paid those who worked on the temple of Yahweh, the carpenters and builders, the masons and stonecutters. They purchased timber and blocks of dressed stone for the repair of the temple of Yahweh, and met all the other expenses of restoring the temple.

The money brought into the temple was not spent for making silver basins, wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, trumpets or any other articles of gold or silver for the temple of Yahweh; it was paid to the workers, who used it to repair the temple.

They did not require an accounting from those to whom they gave the money to pay the workers, because they dealt faithfully. The money from the guilt offerings and sin offerings was not brought into the temple of Yahweh; it belonged to the priests.

About this time Hazael, king of Aram went up and attacked Gath and captured it. Then he turned to attack Jerusalem. But Joash, king of Judah, took all the sacred objects dedicated by his predecessors Jehoshaphat, Jehoram and Ahaziah, the kings of Judah, and the gifts he himself had dedicated and all the gold found in the treasuries of the temple of Yahweh and of the royal palace, and he sent them to Hazael, king of Aram, who then withdrew from Jerusalem.

His officials conspired against him and assassinated him at Beth Millo, on the road down to Silla. The officials who murdered him were Jozachar, son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad, son of Shomer.

He died and was buried with his ancestors in the City of David. And Amaziah his son succeeded him as king.

In the twenty-third year of Joash, son of Ahaziah, king of Judah, Jehoahaz, son of Jehu, became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned for seventeen years.

He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh by following the sins of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit, and he did not turn away from them. So Yahweh's anger burned against Israel, and for a long time he kept them under the power of Hazael, king of Aram, and Ben-Hadad his son.

Then Jehoahaz sought Yahweh's favor, and Yahweh listened to him, for he saw how severely the king of Aram (Syria) was oppressing Israel. Yahweh provided a deliverer for Israel, and they escaped from the power of Aram. So the Israelites lived in their own homes as they had before.

But they did not turn away from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, which he had caused Israel to commit; they continued in them. Also, the Asherah pole remained standing in Samaria.

Nothing had been left of the army of Jehoahaz except fifty horsemen, ten chariots and ten thousand foot soldiers, for the king of Aram had destroyed the rest and made them like the dust at threshing time.

Jehoahaz rested with his ancestors and was buried in Samaria. And Jehoash his son succeeded him as king.

In the thirty-seventh year of Joash, king of Judah, Jehoash, son of Jehoahaz, became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned for sixteen years. He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh and did not turn away from any of the sins of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit; he continued in them.

Now Elisha had been suffering from the illness from which he would die. Jehoash, king of Israel, went down to see him and wept over him. "My father! My father!" he cried. "The chariots and horsemen of Israel!"

Elisha said, "Get a bow and some arrows," and he did so.

"Take the bow in your hands," he said to the king of Israel. When he had taken it, Elisha put his hands on the king's hands.

"Open the east window," he said, and he opened it. "Shoot!" Elisha said, and he shot.

"Yahweh's arrow of victory, the arrow of victory over Aram!" Elisha declared. "You will completely destroy the Arameans at Aphek."

Then he said, "Take the arrows," and the king took them. Elisha told him, "Strike the ground." He struck it three times and stopped.

The man of Elohim was angry with him and said, "You should have struck the ground five or six times; then you would have defeated Aram and completely destroyed it. But now you will defeat it only three times."

Elisha died and was buried.

Now Moabite raiders used to enter the country every spring. Once while some Israelites were burying a man, suddenly they saw a band of raiders, so they threw the man's body into Elisha's tomb. When the body touched Elisha's bones, the man 'came to life' and stood up on his feet. Of course, he remained dead; the "coming to life" was merely one of Yahweh's holograms to create a legend of Elisha's tomb having 'supernatural' attributes.

Hazael, king of Aram, oppressed Israel throughout the reign of Jehoahaz. But Yahweh, in his version of events, was gracious to them and had compassion and showed concern for them because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

No! If Yahweh could have been put on a set of scales that measured compassion, along with a tiny pebble on the other side, the scales would have remained level, since neither item had an iota of compassion. He had made a big investment in 'his' tribe, over more than a thousand years so far. And he wasn't going to let them be destroyed, as long as he lived, and remained on Earth.

Hazael, king of Aram, died, and Ben-Hadad his son succeeded him as king.

Then Jehoash, son of Jehoahaz, recaptured from Ben-Hadad the towns he had taken in battle from his father Jehoahaz. Three times Jehoash defeated him, and so he recovered the Israelite towns. Yahweh had already decided to provide three victories, using his drones and directed energy beams, after seeing Jehoash strike the ground with the arrows three times.

In the second year of Jehoash, son of Jehoahaz, king of Israel, Amaziah, son of Joash, king of Judah began to reign. He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for twenty-nine years. His mother's name was Jehoaddan; she was from Jerusalem.

He did what was right in the eyes of Yahweh, but not as his father David had done. In everything he followed the example of his father Joash. The high places, however, were not removed; the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there.

After the kingdom was firmly in his grasp, he executed the officials who had murdered his father the king. Yet he did not put the children of the assassins to death, in accordance with what was written in the Book of the Law of Moses where Yahweh commanded: "The fathers will not be put to death for the sons, nor will the sons be put to death for the fathers; each will die for his own sin."

He was the one who defeated 10,000 Edomites in the Valley of Salt, and he captured Sela in battle, calling it Joktheel.

Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash, son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, with the challenge: "Come, let us face each other in battle."

But Jehoash, king of Israel, replied to Amaziah, king of Judah: "A thistle in Lebanon sent a message to a cedar in Lebanon, 'Give your daughter to my son in marriage.' Then a wild beast in Lebanon came along and trampled the thistle underfoot. You have indeed defeated Edom and now you are arrogant. Glory in your victory, but stay at home! Why ask for trouble and cause your own downfall and that of Judah also?"

Amaziah, however, would not listen, so Jehoash, king of Israel, went up to attack. He and Amaziah, king of Judah, faced each other at Beth Shemesh in Judah. How appropriate that these chosen men of Yahweh, best envisaged as a death cult, should have wanted to kill each other!

Judah was routed by Israel, and every man fled to his home.

Jehoash, king of Israel, captured Amaziah, king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Ahaziah, at Beth Shemesh. Then Jehoash went to Jerusalem and broke down the wall of Jerusalem from the Ephraim Gate to the Corner Gate; a section about four hundred cubits long.

He took all the gold and silver and all the articles found in the temple of Yahweh and in the treasuries of the royal palace. He also took hostages and returned to Samaria.

Then Jehoash rested with his ancestors and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel. And Jeroboam his son succeeded him as king; Jeroboam II.

Amaziah, son of Joash, king of Judah, lived for fifteen years after the death of Jehoash, son of Jehoahaz, king of Israel.

They conspired against him in Jerusalem, and he fled to Lachish, but they sent men after him to Lachish and killed him there. He was brought back by horse and was buried in Jerusalem with his ancestors, in the City of David. Then all the people of Judah took Azariah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in place of his father Amaziah.

He was the one who rebuilt Elath and restored it to Judah, after Amaziah rested with his ancestors.

In the fifteenth year of Amaziah, son of Joash, king of Judah, Jeroboam, son of Jehoash, king of Israel, became king in Samaria, and he reigned for forty-one years as Jeroboam II.

He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh and did not turn away from any of the sins of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit.

He was the one who restored the boundaries of Israel from Lebo Hamath to the Dead Sea, in accordance with the word of Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, spoken through his servant Jonah, son of Amittai, the prophet from Gath Hepher.

Yahweh had seen how bitterly everyone in Israel, whether slave or free, was suffering; there was no one to help them. And since Yahweh had not said he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven, he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam, son of Jehoash.

Eventually Jeroboam rested with his ancestors, the kings of Israel. And Zechariah his son succeeded him as king.

In the twenty-seventh year of Jeroboam, king of Israel, Azariah, son of Amaziah, king of Judah, began to reign. He was sixteen years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for fifty-two years. His mother's name was Jekoliah; she was from Jerusalem.

He did what was right in the eyes of Yahweh, just as his father Amaziah had done. The high places, however, were not removed; the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there.

The king was afflicted with leprosy until the day he died, and he lived in a separate house. It was a naturally acquired infection. Yahweh neither had a motivation to strike him or cure him. The king's son Jotham had charge of the palace, and governed the people of the land.

Then Azariah rested with his ancestors and was buried near them in the City of David. And Jotham his son succeeded him as king.

In the thirty-eighth year of Azariah, king of Judah, Zechariah, son of Jeroboam, became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned for a mere six months.

He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, as his predecessors had done. He did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit.

Shallum, son of Jabesh, conspired against Zechariah. He attacked him in front of the people, assassinated him and succeeded him as king.

So the word of Yahweh spoken to Jehu was fulfilled: "Your descendants will sit on the throne of Israel to the fourth generation." Yahweh had identified Shallum as a suitable candidate, both as a power-hungry revolutionary and as receptive to Yahweh's dream transmitters, which filled him with a desire to be king.

Shallum, son of Jabesh, became king in the thirty-ninth year of Uzziah, king of Judah, and he reigned in Samaria for one month. He had already served his purpose as far as Yahweh was concerned, so was already redundant.

Then Menahem, son of Gadi, went from Tirzah up to Samaria. He attacked Shallum, son of Jabesh, in Samaria, assassinated him and succeeded him as king.

At that time Menahem, starting out from Tirzah, attacked Tiphsah and everyone in the city and its vicinity, because they refused to open their gates. He sacked Tiphsah and ripped open all the pregnant women.

It was in the thirty-ninth year of Azariah, king of Judah, when Menahem, son of Gadi, became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria for ten years.

Like most of the kings, he did evil in the eyes of Yahweh. During his entire reign he did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit.

Then Pul, king of Assyria, invaded the land, and Menahem gave him a thousand talents of silver to gain his support and strengthen his own hold on the kingdom.

Menahem exacted this money from Israel. Every wealthy person had to contribute fifty shekels of silver to be given to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria withdrew and stayed in the land no longer.

Menahem rested with his ancestors, and Pekahiah his son succeeded him as king.

In the fiftieth year of Azariah, king of Judah, Pekahiah, son of Menahem, became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned for two years.

Unsurprisingly, Pekahiah did evil in the eyes of Yahweh. He did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit.

One of his chief officers, Pekah, son of Remaliah, conspired against him. Taking fifty men of Gilead with him, he assassinated Pekahiah, along with Argob and Arieh, in the citadel of the royal palace at Samaria. So Pekah killed Pekahiah and succeeded him as king.

In the fifty-second year of Azariah, king of Judah, Pekah, son of Remaliah, became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned for twenty years.

He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh. He did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam, son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit.

In the time of Pekah, king of Israel, Tiglath-Pileser, king of Assyria came and took Ijon, Abel Beth Maakah, Janoah, Kedesh and Hazor. He took Gilead and Galilee, including all the land of Naphtali, and deported the people to Assyria.

Then Hoshea, son of Elah, conspired against Pekah, son of Remaliah. He attacked and assassinated him, and then succeeded him as king in the twentieth year of Jotham, son of Uzziah.

In the second year of Pekah, son of Remaliah, king of Israel, Jotham, son of Uzziah, king of Judah, began to reign. He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for sixteen years. His mother's name was Jerusha, daughter of Zadok.

He did what was right in the eyes of Yahweh, just as his father Uzziah had done. The high places, however, were not removed; the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there. Jotham rebuilt the Upper Gate of the temple of Yahweh.

In those days Yahweh began to send Rezin, king of Aram, and Pekah, son of Remaliah, against Judah. In other words, despite Jotham doing mostly good in Yahweh's eyes, Yahweh couldn't be bothered to support his stooge, since Yahweh's narcissism demanded even higher degrees of devotion from his worshipers.

Then Jotham rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the City of David, the city of his forefather. And Ahaz his son succeeded him as king.

In the seventeenth year of Pekah, son of Remaliah, Ahaz, son of Jotham, king of Judah, began to reign. Ahaz was twenty years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for sixteen years.

Unlike David his forefather, he did not do what was right in the eyes of Yahweh his Elohim. He followed the ways of the kings of Israel and even sacrificed his son in the fire, engaging in the practices of the nations whom Yahweh had driven out before the Israelites. He offered sacrifices and burned incense at the high places, on the hilltops and under every spreading tree.

Then Rezin, king of Aram, and Pekah, son of Remaliah, king of Israel, marched up to fight against Jerusalem and besieged Ahaz, but they could not overpower him. At that time, Rezin, king of Aram, recovered Elath for Aram by driving out the people of Judah. Edomites then moved into Elath.

Ahaz sent messengers to say to Tiglath-Pileser, king of Assyria, "I am your servant and vassal. Come up and save me out of the hand of the king of Aram and of the king of Israel, who are attacking me."

And Ahaz took the silver and gold found in the temple of Yahweh and in the treasuries of the royal palace and sent it as a gift to the king of Assyria. The king of Assyria complied by attacking Damascus and capturing it. He deported its inhabitants to Kir, and he killed Rezin.

Then King Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-Pileser, king of Assyria. He saw an altar in Damascus and sent to Uriah the priest a sketch of the altar, with detailed plans for its construction. So Uriah the priest built an altar in accordance with all the plans that King Ahaz had sent from Damascus and finished it before King Ahaz returned.

When the king came back from Damascus and saw the altar, he approached it and presented offerings on it. He offered up his burnt offering and grain offering, poured out his drink offering, and splashed the blood of his peace offerings against the altar. As for the bronze altar that stood before Yahweh, he brought it from the front of the temple, from between the new altar and the temple of Yahweh, and put it on the north side of the new altar.

King Ahaz then gave these orders to Uriah the priest: "On the large new altar, offer the morning burnt offering and the evening grain offering, the king's burnt offering and his grain offering, and the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their grain offering and their drink offering. Splash against this altar the blood of all the burnt offerings and sacrifices. But I will use the bronze altar for seeking guidance."

And Uriah the priest did just as King Ahaz had ordered.

King Ahaz cut off the side panels and removed the basins from the movable stands. He removed the Sea from the bronze bulls that supported it and set it on a stone base. He took away the Sabbath canopy that had been built at the temple and removed the royal entryway outside the temple of Yahweh, in deference to the king of Assyria.

Ahaz rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the City of David. And Hezekiah his son succeeded him as king.

In the twelfth year of Ahaz, king of Judah, Hoshea, son of Elah, became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned for nine years. He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, but not like the kings of Israel who preceded him.

Shalmaneser, king of Assyria, came up to attack Hoshea, who had been Shalmaneser's vassal and had paid him tribute. But the king of Assyria discovered that Hoshea was a 'traitor' and a 'conspirator', for he had sent envoys to So, king of Egypt, and he no longer paid tribute to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year. Therefore Shalmaneser seized him and put him in prison.

The king of Assyria invaded the entire land, marched against Samaria, and laid siege to it for three years.

In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria captured Samaria and deported the Israelites to Assyria. He settled them in Halah, in Gozan on the Habor River and in the towns of the Medes.

All this took place because the Israelites had sinned against Yahweh their Elohim, who had brought them up out of Egypt from under the power of Pharaoh, king of Egypt. They worshiped other gods and followed the practices of the nations Yahweh had driven out before them, as well as the practices that the kings of Israel had introduced. The Israelites secretly did things against Yahweh their Elohim that were not right in his eyes.

From watchtower to fortified city they built themselves high places in all their towns. They set up sacred stones and Asherah poles on every high hill and under every spreading tree. At every high place they burned incense, as the nations whom Yahweh had driven out before them had done. They did 'wicked' things that aroused Yahweh's anger. They worshiped idols, though Yahweh had said, "You shall not do this." Establishing hegemony in provision of 'supernatural' services was an impossible task, even for a being from a Type II civilization, who was contemporaneously the only such being within light years of the planet.

Yahweh warned Israel and Judah through all his prophets and seers: "Turn from your evil ways. Observe my commands and decrees, in accordance with the entire Law that I commanded your ancestors to obey and that I delivered to you through my servants the prophets."

But they would not listen and were as stiff-necked as their ancestors, who did not trust in Yahweh their Elohim. They rejected his decrees and the covenant he had made with their ancestors and the statutes he had warned them to keep. They followed worthless idols, and themselves became barely more than worthless in Yahweh's eyes. He had invested a great deal in them, and was certainly not going to destroy them, but he decided he would not lift a finger to deliver them from their enemies, whilst they carried on like that.

They imitated the nations around them although Yahweh had ordered them, "Do not do as they do." They forsook all the commands of Yahweh their Elohim and made for themselves two molten idols cast in the shape of calves, and an Asherah pole. They bowed down to all the starry hosts, and they worshiped Baal. They sacrificed their sons and daughters in the fire. They practiced divination and sought omens and sold themselves to do evil in the eyes of Yahweh, arousing his anger.

So Yahweh was very angry with Israel and allowed them to be expelled from the land of Samaria they had seized. Only the tribe of Judah was left, and even Judah did not keep the commands of Yahweh their Elohim.

They followed the practices that Israel had introduced.

Therefore Yahweh rejected all the people of Israel and gave them into the hands of plunderers, until they were thrust from his presence.

This had all started with the sex maniac King Solomon, who had a thousand wives and concubines, including many 'foreign' women who caused him to turn to other gods. Then when they made Jeroboam I, son of Nebat, their king, it was a disaster in Yahweh's eyes, as Jeroboam tore Israel away from the house of David. In fact, Jeroboam was one of the best kings the Israelites ever had.

Jeroboam enticed Israel away from following Yahweh, and caused them to commit a terrible 'sin' in not pandering to Yahweh's narcissism. The Israelites persisted in all the sins of Jeroboam and did not turn away from them until Yahweh let them be removed from his presence, as he had warned through all his servants the prophets. So the people of Israel were taken from their homeland into exile in Assyria.

The king of Assyria brought people from Babylon, Kuthah, Avva, Hamath and Sepharvaim and settled them in the towns of Samaria to replace the Israelites. They took over Samaria and lived in its towns. Expulsion of the previous inhabitants, and resettling with normal people, was a very sensible policy by the Assyrian king, and thoroughly deserved, by a people who were too retarded to understand that a 'god' would not order them to mutilate themselves and their baby boys by cutting off part of the penis.

When the new people first lived there, they did not worship Yahweh; so he sent lions among them and they killed some of the people.

This was the old drone and sling job Yahweh had done with lions several times already. Yahweh did not need to modulate the amygdala in their brains to provoke aggression; the lions would merely kill to eat. He was hoping that he could gain some followers from these Babylonians and others who had liberated Samaria.

It was reported to the king of Assyria: "The people you deported and resettled in the towns of Samaria do not know what the Elohim of that country requires. He has sent lions among them, which are killing them off, because the people do not know what he requires."

Then the king of Assyria gave this order: "Have one of the priests you took captive from Samaria go back to live there and teach the people what the god of the land requires."

So one of the priests who had been exiled from Samaria came to live in Bethel, and taught them how to worship Yahweh. Nevertheless, each national group made its own gods in the several towns where they settled, and set them up in the shrines the people of Samaria had made at the high places.

The people from Babylon made Sukkoth Benoth, those from Kuthah made Nergal, and those from Hamath made Ashima; the Avvites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burned their children in the fire as sacrifices to Adrammelek and Anammelek, the gods of Sepharvaim.

They worshiped Yahweh, but they also appointed all sorts of their own people to officiate for them as priests in the shrines at the high places. They worshiped Yahweh, but they also served their own gods in accordance with the customs of the nations from which they had been brought.

And they persisted in their former practices. Few of them worshiped Yahweh or adhered to his decrees and regulations, the laws and commands that Yahweh gave the descendants of Jacob, whom he named Israel.

When Yahweh made a covenant with the Israelites, he commanded them: "Do not worship any other gods or bow down to them, serve them or sacrifice to them. But Yahweh, who brought you up out of Egypt with mighty power and outstretched arm, is the one you must worship. To him you shall bow down and to him

offer sacrifices. You must always be careful to keep the decrees and regulations, the laws and commands he wrote for you. Do not worship other gods. Do not forget the covenant I have made with you, and do not worship other gods. Rather, worship Yahweh your Elohim; it is he who will deliver you from the hand of all your enemies."

They would not listen, however, but persisted in their former practices. Even while some of these people were worshiping Yahweh, they were serving their idols.

In the third year of Hoshea, son of Elah, king of Israel, Hezekiah, son of Ahaz, king of Judah, began to reign. He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for twenty-nine years. His mother's name was Abijah, daughter of Zechariah.

He did what was right in the eyes of Yahweh, just as his father David had done. In other words, he was one of the worst kings the Israelites ever had.

He removed the high places, smashed the sacred stones and cut down the Asherah poles. He broke into pieces the bronze snake Moses had made, for up to that time the Israelites had been burning incense to it, and called it Nehushtan. Hezekiah foolishly trusted in Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel. There was no one like him among all the kings of Judah, either before him or after him. He held fast to Yahweh and did not stop following him; he kept the commands Yahweh had given Moses.

And Yahweh was with him; he was successful in whatever he undertook. He rebelled against the king of Assyria and did not serve him. From watchtower to fortified city, he defeated the Philistines, as far as Gaza and its territory.

In King Hezekiah's fourth year, which was the seventh year of Hoshea, son of Elah, king of Israel, Shalmaneser, king of Assyria, marched against Samaria and laid siege to it. After two to three years the Assyrians took it. Samaria was captured in Hezekiah's sixth year, which was the ninth year of Hoshea, king of Israel.

The king of Assyria deported Israel to Assyria and settled them in Halah, in Gozan on the Habor River and in towns of the Medes. This happened because they had not obeyed Yahweh their Elohim, but had violated his covenant; all that Moses the bloodthirsty servant of Yahweh commanded. They neither listened to the commands nor carried them out.

In the fourteenth year of King Hezekiah's reign, Sennacherib, king of Assyria, attacked all the fortified cities of Judah and captured them. So much for complying with the commands of a devil, and hoping that it will honor its agreement to protect you, even after you mutilate all the males, ban religious freedom, conduct sacrifices, and obey other assorted balderdash.

Then Hezekiah, king of Judah, sent this message to the king of Assyria at Lachish: "I have done wrong. Withdraw from me, and I will pay whatever you demand of me."

The king of Assyria exacted from Hezekiah, king of Judah, three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold. So Hezekiah gave him all the silver that was found in the temple of Yahweh and in the treasuries of the royal palace. Hezekiah, king of Judah, stripped off the gold with which he had covered the doors and doorposts of the temple of Yahweh, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

The king of Assyria sent his supreme commander, his chief officer and his field commander with a large army, from Lachish to King Hezekiah at Jerusalem. They came up to Jerusalem and stopped at the aqueduct of the Upper Pool, on the road to the Washerman's Field. They called for the king; and Eliakim, son of Hilkiah the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary, and Joah, son of Asaph the recorder, went out to them.

The field commander said to them, "Tell Hezekiah: 'This is what the great king, the king of Assyria, says: "On what are you basing this confidence of yours? You say you have the counsel and the might for war, but you speak only empty words. On whom are you depending, that you rebel against me? Look, I know you are depending on Egypt, that splintered reed of a staff, which pierces the hand of anyone who leans on it! Such is Pharaoh, king of Egypt, to all who depend on him. But if you say to me that you are depending on Yahweh your Elohim, isn't he the one whose high places and altars Hezekiah removed, saying to Judah and Jerusalem that they must worship before this altar in Jerusalem?" ' "

He continued: "Come now, make a bargain with my master, the king of Assyria: I will give you two thousand horses; if you can put riders on them! How can you repulse one officer of the least of my master's officials, even though you are depending on Egypt for chariots and horsemen? Furthermore, have I come to attack and destroy this place without word from Yahweh? Yahweh himself told me to march against this country and destroy it."

Then Eliakim, son of Hilkiah, and Shebna and Joah said to the field commander, "Please speak to your servants in Aramaic, since we understand it. Don't speak to us in Hebrew in the hearing of the people on the wall."

But the commander replied, "Was it only to your master and you that my master sent me to say these things, and not to the people sitting on the wall, who, like you, will have to eat their own excrement and drink their own urine?"

Then the commander stood and called out in Hebrew, "Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria! This is what the king says: 'Do not let Hezekiah deceive you. He cannot deliver you from my hand. Do not let Hezekiah persuade you to trust in Yahweh when he says, "Yahweh will surely deliver us; this city will not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria." ' Do not listen to Hezekiah. This is what the king of Assyria says: 'Make peace with me and come out to me. Then each of you will eat fruit from your own vine and fig tree and drink water from your own cistern, until I come and take you to a land like your own; a land of grain and new wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of olive trees and honey. Choose life and not death!' "

He continued to quote the Assyrian king, " 'Do not listen to Hezekiah, for he is misleading you when he says, "Yahweh will deliver us." Has the god of any nation ever delivered his land from the hand of the king of Assyria? Where are the gods of Hamath and Arpad? Where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena and Ivvah? Have they rescued Samaria from my hand? Who of all the gods of these countries has been able to save his land from me? How then can Yahweh deliver Jerusalem from my hand?' "

But the people remained silent and said nothing in reply, because the king had commanded, "Do not answer him."

Then Eliakim, son of Hilkiah the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary or scribe, and Joah, son of Asaph the recorder, went to Hezekiah, with their clothes torn, and told him what the field commander had said.

When King Hezekiah heard this, he tore his clothes and put on sackcloth and went into the temple of Yahweh.

He sent Eliakim the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary and the leading priests, all wearing sackcloth, to the prophet Isaiah, son of Amoz.

They told him, "This is what Hezekiah says: This day is a day of distress and rebuke and disgrace, as when children come to the moment of birth and there is no strength to deliver them. It may be that Yahweh your Elohim will hear all the words of the field commander, whom his master, the king of Assyria, has sent to ridicule the living God, and that he will rebuke him for the words Yahweh your Elohim has heard. Therefore

pray for the remnant that still survives."

When King Hezekiah's officials came to Isaiah, Isaiah said to them, "Tell your master, 'This is what Yahweh says: "Do not be afraid of what you have heard, those words with which the underlings of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. Listen! When he hears a certain report, I will make him want to return to his own country, and there I will have him cut down with the sword." ' "

When the field commander returned, he found that the king of Assyria had left Lachish to wage war against Libnah.

Now Sennacherib received a report that Tirhakah, the king of Cush (Ethiopia), was marching out to fight against him. So he again sent messengers to Hezekiah with this word: "Say to Hezekiah, king of Judah: 'Do not let the god you depend on deceive you when he says, "Jerusalem will not be given into the hands of the king of Assyria." Surely you have heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all the countries, destroying them completely. And will you be delivered? Did the gods of the nations that were destroyed by my predecessors deliver them, the gods of Gozan, Harran, Rezeph and the people of Eden who were in Tel Assar? Where is the king of Hamath or the king of Arpad? Where are the kings of Lair, Sepharvaim, Hena and Ivvah?' "

Hezekiah received the letter from the messengers and read it. Then he went up to the temple of Yahweh and spread it out before Yahweh.

And Hezekiah prayed to Yahweh: "Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, enthroned between the cherubim, you alone are Elohim over all the kingdoms of the earth. You have made heaven and earth. Give ear, Yahweh, and hear; open your eyes, Yahweh, and see; listen to the words Sennacherib has sent to ridicule the living Elohim. It is true, Yahweh, that the Assyrian kings have laid waste these nations and their lands. They have thrown their gods into the fire and destroyed them, for they were not gods but only wood and stone, fashioned by human hands. Now, Yahweh our Elohim, deliver us from his hand, so that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that you alone, Yahweh, are Elohim."

Then Isaiah, son of Amoz, sent a message to Hezekiah of what Yahweh had told him to say. Most of it was a long, rambling, deranged rant, demonstrating how Yahweh was like a spoilt child who hadn't got his way, but also trying to boast how he was "almighty", a logical contradiction. It concluded:

"Therefore this is what Yahweh says concerning the king of Assyria: 'He will not enter this city or shoot an arrow here. He will not come before it with shield or build a siege ramp against it. By the way that he came he will return; he will not enter this city, declares Yahweh. I will defend this city and save it, for my sake and for the sake of David my servant.' "

That night the 'angel' of Yahweh went out and put to death 185,000 in the Assyrian camp. When the people got up the next morning, there were all the dead bodies!

Yahweh and a thousand robots had gone out overnight, after parking their drones in a secluded spot about 20km away, and used their graphene supercapacitor guns in an orgy of killing. Certain robots were designated as a 'captain', having the wearable LENR 40kg device for recharging the supercapacitors.

Yahweh privately called it Operation Passyrian, because it was an amplified version of his "Passover" massacre that targeted Egyptian firstborns. The latter had 'only' involved the slaughter of ~7,500 people, and so with ~100 robots and Yahweh doing the killing, each had to kill ~75. In the Passyrian massacre, there were 1,000 robots along with Yahweh, so each had to kill ~185 people.

The difference was that, unlike the Passover, they didn't need to go from house to house and target just the firstborns. This time, anyone was regarded as fair game as they flew around the Assyrian camp. The flight

was powered by their miniature antimatter reactors in their robot torsos, which produced a negative charge in the charge plates within their vacuum sphere, and sprayed a negative charge on the ground via their "painter beam".

Now the technical details of how their vacuum sphere charge and painter beam charge worked for levitation, are they not written in the book of Genesis? And the technical details of the antimatter reactors, are they not written in the book of Exodus?

It would have been simpler for Yahweh to have used the directed energy beam in his mothership to kill tens of thousands of Assyrians. However, shooting with the guns was more enjoyable for him; he took more pleasure in seeing the people die, at first hand - and with him personally firing many of the lethal shots. Being a devil posing as a 'god' was, at times, a lot of fun, for a sick, deranged Type II being such as Yahweh.

So Sennacherib, king of Assyria, broke camp and withdrew. He returned to Nineveh and stayed there.

One day, while he was worshiping in the temple of his god Nisrok, his sons Adrammelek and Sharezer killed him with the sword, and they escaped to the land of Ararat. And Esarhaddon his son succeeded him as king.

In those days Hezekiah became ill and was at the point of death. The prophet Isaiah, son of Amoz, went to him and said, "This is what Yahweh says: Put your house in order, because you are going to die; you will not recover."

Hezekiah turned his face to the wall and prayed to Yahweh, "Remember, Yahweh, how I have walked before you faithfully and with wholehearted devotion and have done what is good in your eyes." And Hezekiah wept bitterly.

Before Isaiah had left the middle court, the word of Yahweh came to him: "Go back and tell Hezekiah, the ruler of my people, 'This is what Yahweh, the Elohim of your father David, says: "I have heard your prayer and seen your tears; I will heal you. On the third day from now you will go up to the temple of Yahweh. I will add fifteen years to your life. And I will deliver you and this city from the hand of the king of Assyria. I will defend this city for my sake and for the sake of my servant David." ' "

Hezekiah asked Isaiah, "What will be the sign that Yahweh will heal me and that I will go up to the temple of Yahweh on the third day from now?"

Isaiah answered, "This is Yahweh's sign to you that Yahweh will do what he has promised: Shall the shadow go forward ten steps, or shall it go back ten steps?"

"It is a simple matter for the shadow to go forward ten steps," said Hezekiah. "Rather, have it go back ten steps."

Then the prophet Isaiah called on Yahweh, and Yahweh made the shadow go back the ten steps it had gone down on the stairway of Ahaz.

Yahweh's cloaked drone was hovering above the stairway with a laser light source that would match the color temperature and intensity of the ambient sunlight. Its hologram projectors were used both for cloaking, to make itself appear like the blue sky, and to generate a dark gray holographic image of a shadow, ten steps back up the stairs from where the real shadow had gone down on the stairway.

During the transition, the brightness of illumination over the real shadow was gradually increased, so that the real shadow gradually vanished. Then the fake shadow was projected in discrete steps, as it moved up the stairway, one step at a time.

Then Isaiah said, "Prepare a poultice of figs." They did so and applied it to the boil, and he recovered. This was with the aid of Yahweh's nanobots, acting as cell repair machines, healing tissue, and destroying pathogens.

At that time Marduk-Baladan, son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent Hezekiah letters and a gift, because he had heard of Hezekiah's illness.

Hezekiah received the envoys and showed them all that was in his storehouses, the silver, the gold, the spices and the fine olive oil, his armory and everything found among his treasures. There was nothing in his palace or in all his kingdom that Hezekiah did not show them.

Then Isaiah the prophet went to King Hezekiah and asked, "What did those men say, and where did they come from?"

"From a distant land," Hezekiah replied. "They came from Babylon."

The prophet asked, "What did they see in your palace?"

"They saw everything in my palace," Hezekiah said. "There is nothing among my treasures that I did not show them."

Then Isaiah said to Hezekiah, "Hear the word of Yahweh: The time will surely come when everything in your palace, and all that your predecessors have stored up until this day, will be carried off to Babylon. Nothing will be left, says Yahweh. And some of your descendants, your own flesh and blood who will be born to you, will be taken away, and they will become eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon."

"The word of Yahweh you have spoken is good," Hezekiah replied. For he thought, "Will there not be peace and security in my lifetime?"

Then Hezekiah rested with his ancestors. And Manasseh his son succeeded him as king.

Manasseh was twelve years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for fifty-five years. His mother's name was Hephzibah. He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, following the practices of the nations Yahweh had driven out before the Israelites.

He rebuilt the high places his father Hezekiah had destroyed; he also erected altars to Baal and made an Asherah pole, as Ahab, king of Israel, had done. He bowed down to all the starry hosts and worshiped them.

He built altars in the temple of Yahweh, of which Yahweh had said, "In Jerusalem I will put my Name." And in the two courts of the temple of Yahweh, he built altars to all the starry hosts. He made his own son pass through the fire, practiced divination, sought omens, and consulted mediums and sorcerers. He did much evil in the eyes of Yahweh, arousing his anger.

He took the carved Asherah pole he had made and put it in the temple, of which Yahweh had said to David and to his son Solomon, "In this temple and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, I will put my Name forever. I will not again make the feet of the Israelites wander from the land I gave their ancestors, if only they will be careful to do everything I commanded them and will keep the whole Law that my servant Moses gave them."

But the people did not listen. Manasseh led them astray, so that they did more evil in the eyes of Yahweh than the nations Yahweh had destroyed before the Israelites.

Yahweh said through his servants the prophets: "Manasseh, king of Judah, has committed these detestable

sins. He has done more evil than the Amorites who preceded him and has led Judah into sin with his idols. Therefore this is what Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, says: I am going to bring such disaster on Jerusalem and Judah that the ears of everyone who hears of it will tingle. I will stretch out over Jerusalem the measuring line used against Samaria and the plumb line used against the house of Ahab. I will wipe out Jerusalem as one wipes a dish, wiping it and turning it upside down. I will forsake the remnant of my inheritance and give them into the hands of enemies. They will be looted and plundered by all their enemies; they have done evil in my eyes and have aroused my anger from the day their ancestors came out of Egypt until this day."

Moreover, Manasseh also shed so much innocent blood that he filled Jerusalem from end to end, besides the sin that he had caused Judah to commit, so that they did evil in the eyes of Yahweh.

Then Manasseh rested with his ancestors and was buried in his palace garden, the garden of Uzza. And Amon his son succeeded him as king.

Amon was twenty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for two years. His mother's name was Meshullemeth, daughter of Haruz; she was from Jotbah. And he did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, as his father Manasseh had done.

He followed completely the ways of his father, worshiping the idols his father had worshiped, and bowing down to them. He forsook Yahweh, the Elohim of his ancestors, and did not walk in obedience to him.

Amon's officials conspired against him and assassinated the king in his palace. Then the people of the land killed all who had plotted against King Amon. He was buried in his tomb in the garden of Uzza. And Josiah his son succeeded him as king.

Josiah was eight years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for thirty-one years. His mother's name was Jedidah, daughter of Adaiah; she was from Bozkath. He did what was right in the eyes of Yahweh and followed completely the ways of his forefather David, not turning aside to the right or to the left.

In the eighteenth year of his reign, King Josiah sent the secretary, Shaphan, son of Azaliah, the son of the scribe Meshullam, to the temple of Yahweh. He said: "Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, and have him get ready the money that has been brought into the temple of Yahweh, which the doorkeepers have collected from the people. Have them entrust it to the men appointed to supervise the work on the temple. And have these men pay the workers who repair the temple of Yahweh; the carpenters, the builders and the masons. Also have them purchase timber and dressed stone to repair the temple. But they need not account for the money entrusted to them, because they are honest in their dealings."

Hilkiah the high priest said to Shaphan the secretary (or scribe), "I have found the Book of the Law in the temple of Yahweh." He gave it to Shaphan, who read it.

Then Shaphan the secretary went to the king and reported to him: "Your officials have paid out the money that was in the temple of Yahweh and have entrusted it to the workers and supervisors at the temple."

Then Shaphan the secretary informed the king, "Hilkiah the priest has given me a book." And Shaphan read from it in the presence of the king.

When the king heard the words of the Book of the Law, he tore his robes. He gave these orders to Hilkiah the priest, Ahikam, son of Shaphan, Akbor, son of Micaiah, Shaphan the secretary and Asaiah the king's attendant: "Go and inquire of Yahweh for me and for the people and for all Judah about what is written in this book that has been found. Great is Yahweh's anger that burns against us because those who have gone before us have not obeyed the words of this book; they have not acted in accordance with all that is written there concerning us."

Hilkiah the priest, Ahikam, Akbor, Shaphan and Asaiah went to speak to the prophetess Huldah, who was the wife of Shallum, son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe. She lived in Jerusalem, in the New Quarter.

She said to them, "This is what Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, says: Tell the man who sent you to me, 'This is what Yahweh says: I am going to bring disaster on this place and its people, according to everything written in the book the king of Judah has read. Because they have forsaken me and burned incense to other gods and aroused my anger by all the idols their hands have made, my anger will burn against this place and will not be quenched.' Tell the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of Yahweh, 'This is what Yahweh, the Elohim of Israel, says concerning the words you heard: Because your heart was responsive and you humbled yourself before Yahweh when you heard what I have spoken against this place and its people - that they would become a curse and be laid waste - and because you tore your robes and wept in my presence, I also have heard you, declares Yahweh. Therefore I will gather you to your ancestors, and you will be buried in peace. Your eyes will not see all the disaster I am going to bring on this place.' "

So they took her answer back to the king.

Then the king called together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem. He went up to the temple of Yahweh with the people of Judah, the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the priests and the prophets, all the people from the least to the greatest. He read in their hearing all the words of the Book of the Covenant, which had been found in the temple of Yahweh.

The king stood by the pillar and renewed the covenant in the presence of Yahweh; to follow Yahweh and keep his commands, statutes and decrees with all his heart and all his soul, thus confirming the words of the covenant written in this book. Then all the people pledged themselves to the covenant.

Abram was the lowest IQ homo sapiens in all of recorded history, to imagine that a 'god' would have him mutilate himself and his baby boys, throughout the generations, as part of a deal for currying favor with the 'god'. Of course, there had been lower IQ individuals than Abram, but they were so unremarkable that they were never documented. But King Josiah, part of the new class diabolus sapiens spawned by Abram, was barely any smarter than Abram. He was the dumbest of all the Israelite kings. He was prepared to do everything - and have his people do everything, that his 'god' commanded of them. And yet, this 'god' was still going to kill him, and bring disaster on his people!!!

The dunderheaded king ordered Hilkiah the high priest, the priests next in rank and the doorkeepers to remove from the temple of Yahweh all the articles made for Baal and Asherah and all the starry hosts. He burned them outside Jerusalem in the fields of the Kidron Valley, and took the ashes to Bethel. He did away with the idolatrous priests appointed by the smarter kings of Judah to burn incense on the high places of the towns of Judah and on those around Jerusalem, those who burned incense to Baal, to the Sun and Moon, to the constellations and to all the starry hosts.

He took the Asherah pole from the temple of Yahweh to the Kidron Valley outside Jerusalem and burned it there. He ground it to powder and scattered the dust over the graves of the common people. Thus, Josiah demonstrated his contempt for the common people. He also - in a rare moment of rationality, tore down the quarters of the sodomite prostitutes that were in the temple of Yahweh, the quarters where women did weaving for Asherah.

Josiah brought all the priests from the towns of Judah and desecrated the high places, from Geba to Beersheba, where the priests had burned incense. He broke down the gateway at the entrance of the Gate of Joshua, the city governor, which was on the left of the city gate.

Although the priests of the high places did not serve at the altar of Yahweh in Jerusalem, they ate unleavened

bread with their fellow priests.

He desecrated Topheth, which was in the Valley of Ben Hinnom, so no one could use it to sacrifice their son or daughter in the fire to Molek. And the horses that the more sophisticated kings of Judah had dedicated to the Sun, which were at the entrance to the temple of Yahweh, he removed, which was particularly stupid on account of the Sun's importance to life on Earth. They were in the court near the room of an official named Nathan Melek. Josiah then burned the chariots dedicated to the Sun.

He pulled down the altars the kings of Judah had erected on the roof near the upper room of Ahaz, and the altars Manasseh had built in the two courts of the temple of Yahweh. He removed them from there, smashed them to pieces and threw the rubble into the Kidron Valley. The king also desecrated the high places that were east of Jerusalem on the south of the Hill of Corruption, the ones King Solomon of Israel had built for Ashtoreth, the goddess of the Sidonians, for Chemosh, the god of Moab, and for Molek, the god of the people of Ammon.

Josiah smashed the sacred stones and cut down the Asherah poles and covered the sites with human bones. He loved to desecrate the dead from the common people, and he loved to destroy things. He was certainly a man with similar proclivities to Yahweh. But there was no honor among psychopaths.

Even the altar at Bethel, the high place made by Jeroboam, son of Nebat, who had caused Israel to sin, even that altar and high place he demolished. He burned the high place and ground it to powder, and burned the Asherah pole also.

Then Josiah looked around, and when he saw the tombs that were there on the hillside, he not surprisingly had the bones removed from them and burned on the altar to defile it, in accordance with the word of Yahweh proclaimed by the man of Elohim, who foretold these things.

The king asked, "What is that tombstone I see?"

The people of the city said, "It marks the tomb of the man of Elohim who came from Judah, and pronounced against the altar of Bethel the very things you have done to it."

"Leave it alone," he said. "Don't let anyone disturb his bones." At least, Josiah could recognize a fellow cultist and fanatic when he saw one. So they spared his bones and those of the prophet who had come from Samaria.

Just as he had done at Bethel, Josiah removed all the shrines at the high places that the kings of Israel had built in the towns of Samaria, that had aroused Yahweh's anger.

Josiah slaughtered and sacrificed all the priests of those high places on the altars, and burned human bones on them. Then he went back to Jerusalem.

The king gave this order to all the people: "Celebrate the Passover to Yahweh your Elohim, as it is written in this Book of the Covenant."

Neither in the days of the judges who led Israel nor in the days of the kings of Israel and the kings of Judah had any such Passover been observed. But in the eighteenth year of King Josiah, this Passover was celebrated to Yahweh in Jerusalem.

Furthermore, Josiah got rid of the mediums and sorcerers, the household gods, the idols and all the other 'abominable' (in Yahweh's eyes) things seen in Judah and Jerusalem. This he did to fulfill the requirements of the law written in the book that Hilkiah the priest had discovered in the temple of Yahweh.

Neither before nor after Josiah was there a king like him who turned to Yahweh as he did, with all his heart and with all his soul and with all his strength, in accordance with all the Law of Moses

Nevertheless, Yahweh did not turn away from the heat of his fierce anger, which burned against Judah because of all that Manasseh had done to arouse his anger.

So Yahweh said, "I will remove Judah also from my presence as I removed Israel, and I will reject Jerusalem, the city I chose, and this temple, about which I said, 'My Name shall be there.' "

While Josiah was king, Pharaoh Necho, king of Egypt, went up to the Euphrates River to help the king of Assyria. King Josiah marched out to meet him in battle, but Necho faced him and killed him at Megiddo. Yahweh was simply letting events play out, and was not lifting a finger to help Josiah, who had done so much that Yahweh approved of.

If a set of scales could measure loyalty, then if Yahweh was placed on one side and a tiny pebble on the other, the scales would remain finely balanced.

Josiah's servants brought his body in a chariot from Megiddo to Jerusalem and buried him in his own tomb. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz, son of Josiah, and anointed him and made him king in place of his father.

Jehoahaz was twenty-three years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for three months. His mother's name was Hamutal, daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

And Jehoahaz did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, just as many of his predecessors had done.

Pharaoh Necho put him in chains at Riblah in the land of Hamath, so that he might not reign in Jerusalem, and he imposed on Judah a levy of a hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

Pharaoh Necho made Eliakim, son of Josiah, king in place of his father Josiah, and changed Eliakim's name to Jehoiakim. But he took Jehoahaz and carried him off to Egypt, and there he died.

Jehoiakim paid Pharaoh Necho the silver and gold he demanded. In order to do so, he taxed the land and exacted the silver and gold from the people of the land according to their assessments. So much for Yahweh's frequent boast of freeing his people from oppression and bringing them out of Egypt!

Jehoiakim was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for eleven years. His mother's name was Zebidah, daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

And he did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, just as his predecessors had done.

During Jehoiakim's reign, Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, invaded the land, and Jehoiakim became his vassal for three years. But then he turned against Nebuchadnezzar and rebelled.

In Yahweh's view, he sent Babylonian, Aramean, Moabite and Ammonite raiders against him to destroy Judah, in accordance with the word of Yahweh proclaimed by his servants the prophets. In fact, he simply did nothing to aid Judah. He let these things happen to Judah, because of the 'sins' of Manasseh and others. And Yahweh was not willing to forgive.

If a set of scales could measure forgiveness...

Then Jehoiakim rested with his ancestors. And Jehoiachin his son succeeded him as king.

The king of Egypt did not march out from his own country again, because the king of Babylon had taken all his territory, from the Wadi of Egypt to the Euphrates River.

Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for three months. His mother's name was Nehushta, daughter of Elnathan from Jerusalem.

He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, just as his father had done.

Then the officers of Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, advanced on Jerusalem and laid siege to it, and Nebuchadnezzar himself came up to the city while his officers were besieging it. Jehoiachin, king of Judah, his mother, his attendants, his nobles and his officials all surrendered to him. In the eighth year of the reign of the king of Babylon, he took Jehoiachin prisoner.

As Yahweh had declared, Nebuchadnezzar removed the treasures from the temple of Yahweh and from the royal palace, and cut up the gold articles that Solomon, king of Israel, had made for the temple of Yahweh. He carried many of Jerusalem into exile: all the officers and fighting men, and all the skilled workers and artisans, a total of 10,000. Only the poorest people of the land were left.

Of course, Yahweh had been monitoring Nebuchadnezzar's advance with his 'locust' drones, and had been predicting what was likely to happen, given that Yahweh was not taking any action to impede Nebuchadnezzar and his men. He and several robots had removed the Ark of the Covenant from the temple, well in advance of Nebuchadnezzar's forces taking control of the temple. Yahweh flew it to a 20m radius drone, and they placed it inside for safekeeping.

Nebuchadnezzar took Jehoiachin captive to Babylon. He also took from Jerusalem to Babylon the king's mother, his wives, his officials and the prominent people of the land.

The king of Babylon also deported to Babylon the entire force of 7,000 fighting men, strong and fit for war, and 1,000 skilled workers and artisans.

He made Mattaniah, Jehoiachin's uncle, king in his place and changed his name to Zedekiah.

Zedekiah was twenty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem for eleven years. His mother's name was Hamutal, daughter of Jeremiah from Libnah.

He did evil in the eyes of Yahweh, just as Jehoiakim had done.

It was because of Yahweh's anger that all this happened to Jerusalem and Judah, and in the end he thrust them from his presence. Then Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

So in the ninth year of Zedekiah's reign, on the tenth day of the tenth month, Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, marched against Jerusalem with his whole army. He encamped outside the city and built siege works all around it. The city was kept under siege until the eleventh year of King Zedekiah.

By the ninth day of the fourth month the famine in the city had become so severe that there was no food for the people to eat. Then the city wall was broken through, and the whole army fled at night through the gate between the two walls near the king's garden, though the Babylonians were surrounding the city. They fled toward the Arabah, but the Babylonian army pursued the king and overtook him in the plains of Jericho. All his soldiers were separated from him and scattered, and he was captured. He was taken to the king of Babylon at Riblah, where sentence was pronounced on him.

They killed the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes. Then they put out his eyes, bound him with bronze shackles and took him to Babylon.

On the seventh day of the fifth month, in the nineteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, Nebuzaradan, commander of the imperial guard, an official of the king of Babylon, came to Jerusalem. He set fire to the temple of Yahweh, the royal palace and all the houses of Jerusalem. Every important building he burned down. The whole Babylonian army under the commander of the imperial guard broke down the walls around Jerusalem.

Nebuzaradan, the commander of the guard, carried into exile the people who remained in the city, along with the rest of the populace and those who had deserted to the king of Babylon. But the commander left behind some of the poorest people of the land to work the vineyards and fields.

The Babylonians broke up the bronze pillars, the movable stands and the bronze Sea that were at the temple of Yahweh and they carried the bronze to Babylon. They also took away the pots, shovels, wick trimmers, dishes and all the bronze articles used in the temple service. The commander of the imperial guard took away the censers and sprinkling bowls; all that were made of pure gold or silver.

The bronze from the two pillars, the Sea and the movable stands, which Solomon had made for the temple of Yahweh, was more than could be weighed. Each pillar was eighteen cubits high. The bronze capital on top of one pillar was three cubits high and was decorated with a network and pomegranates of bronze all around. The other pillar, with its network, was similar.

The commander of the guard took as prisoners Seraiah the chief priest, Zephaniah the priest next in rank, and the three doorkeepers. Of those still in the city, he took the officer in charge of the fighting men, and five royal advisers. He also took the secretary who was chief officer in charge of conscripting the people of the land, and sixty of the conscripts who were found in the city. Nebuzaradan the commander took them all and brought them to the king of Babylon at Riblah.

There at Riblah, in the land of Hamath, the king had them executed. So Judah went into captivity, away from her land.

Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, appointed Gedaliah, son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, to be ruler over the people he had left behind in Judah.

When all the army officers and their men heard that the king of Babylon had appointed Gedaliah as governor, they came to Gedaliah at Mizpah - Ishmael, son of Nethaniah, Johanan, son of Kareah, Seraiah, son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, Jaazaniah, the son of a Maakathite, and their men.

Gedaliah took an oath to reassure them and their men. "Do not be afraid of the Babylonian officials," he said. "Settle down in the land and serve the king of Babylon, and it will go well with you."

In the seventh month, however, Ishmael, son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, who was of royal blood, came with ten men and assassinated Gedaliah, along with the men of Judah and the Babylonians who were with him at Mizpah. At this, all the people from the lowly to the eminent, together with the army officers, fled to Egypt for fear of the Babylonians.

In the thirty-seventh year of the exile and captivity of Jehoiachin, king of Judah, in the year Awel-Marduk became king of Babylon, he released Jehoiachin, king of Judah, from prison. He did this on the twenty-seventh day of the twelfth month. He spoke kindly to him and gave him a seat of honor higher than those of the other kings who were with him in Babylon. So Jehoiachin put aside his prison clothes and for the rest of his life ate regularly at the king's table. Day by day the king gave Jehoiachin a regular allowance as long as he lived.

Chapter XII - Daniel

Back when Jehoiakim was 36 years old and had reigned for eleven years as king of Judah, albeit with three of those years as the vassal of Nebuchadnezzar II, king of Babylon, Jehoiakim had rebelled against the Babylonian king. Nebuchadnezzar came to Jerusalem and besieged it. And Yahweh delivered Jehoiakim, king of Judah, into his hand. Jehoiakim was killed, and his son Jehoiachin was briefly king of Judah for three months.

Nebuchadnezzar had complete control of Jerusalem, and he took away some of the articles from the temple of Elohim. These he carried off to the temple of his god in Babylonia and put in the treasure house of his god. He also took away many of the people to captivity in Babylon, including the king Jehoiachin. Yahweh had already taken away his Ark of the Covenant for safekeeping, as he was certainly not going to let it fall into Babylonian hands.

Then the king ordered Ashpenaz, chief of his court officials, to bring into the king's service some of the Israelites from the royal family and the nobility. These were young men without any physical defect, handsome, showing aptitude for every kind of learning, well informed, quick to understand, and qualified to serve in the king's palace. He was to teach them the language and literature of the Babylonians. The king assigned them a daily amount of food and wine from the king's table. They were to be trained for three years, and after that they were to enter the king's service.

Among those sons of Judah who were chosen were Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah. The chief official gave them new names: to Daniel, the name Belteshazzar; to Hananiah, Shadrach; to Mishael, Meshach; and to Azariah, Abednego. But Daniel resolved not to defile himself with the royal food and wine, and he asked the chief official for permission not to defile himself this way.

And the official told Daniel, "I am afraid of my lord the king, who has assigned your food and drink. Why should he see you looking worse than the other young men your age? The king would then have my head because of you."

Daniel then said to the guard whom the chief official had appointed over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah, "Please test your servants for ten days: Give us nothing but vegetables to eat and water to drink. Then compare our appearance with that of the young men who eat the royal food, and treat your servants in accordance with what you see."

So he agreed to this and tested them for ten days. At the end of the ten days they looked healthier and better nourished than any of the young men who ate the royal food. So the guard took away their choice food and the wine they were to drink and gave them vegetables instead.

To these four young men Elohim gave knowledge and understanding of all kinds of literature and learning. Yahweh broadcast his dream transmitters at these men, to see how he could 'educate' them and influence their thinking. And Daniel, being the most receptive to such influences, could understand visions and dreams of all kinds.

At the end of the time set by the king to bring them into his service, the chief official presented them to Nebuchadnezzar. The king talked with them, and he found none equal to Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah; so they entered the king's service.

In every matter of wisdom and understanding about which the king questioned them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and enchanters in his whole kingdom. And Daniel remained there until the first year of King Cyrus.

In the second year of his reign, Nebuchadnezzar had dreams; his mind was troubled and he could not sleep. So the king summoned the magicians, enchanters, sorcerers and astrologers to tell him what he had dreamed.

When they came in and stood before the king, he said to them, "I have had a dream that troubles me and I want to know what it means."

Then the astrologers answered the king, "May the king live forever! Tell your servants the dream, and we will interpret it."

The king replied to the astrologers, "This is what I have firmly decided: If you do not tell me what my dream was and interpret it, I will have you cut into pieces and your houses turned into piles of rubble. But if you tell me the dream and explain it, you will receive from me gifts and rewards and great honor. So tell me the dream and interpret it for me."

Once more they replied, "Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will interpret it."

Then the king answered, "I am certain that you are trying to gain time, because you realize that this is what I have firmly decided: If you do not tell me the dream, there is only one penalty for you. You have conspired to tell me misleading and wicked things, hoping the situation will change. So then, tell me the dream, and I will know that you can interpret it for me."

The astrologers answered the king, "There is no one on earth who can do what the king asks! No king, however great and mighty, has ever asked such a thing of any magician or enchanter or astrologer. What the king asks is too difficult. No one can reveal it to the king except the gods, and they do not live among humans."

This made the king so angry and furious that he ordered the execution of all the wise men of Babylon. So the decree was issued to put the wise men to death, and men were sent to look for Daniel and his friends to put them to death.

When Arioch, the commander of the king's guard, had gone out to put to death the wise men of Babylon, Daniel spoke to him with wisdom and tact. He asked the king's officer, "Why did the king issue such a harsh decree?" Arioch then explained the matter to Daniel.

At this, Daniel went in to the king and asked for time, so that he might interpret the dream for him. Then Daniel returned to his house and explained the matter to his friends Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah. He urged them to plead for mercy from the Elohim of heaven concerning this mystery, so that he and his friends might not be executed with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

During the night the mystery was revealed to Daniel in a vision. Then Daniel praised his Elohim of heaven, saying: "Praise be to the name of Elohim for ever and ever; wisdom and power are his. He changes times and seasons; he deposes kings and raises up others. He gives wisdom to the wise and knowledge to the discerning. He reveals deep and hidden things; he knows what lies in darkness, and light dwells with him. I thank and praise you, Elohim of my ancestors: You have given me wisdom and power, you have made known to me what we asked of you, you have made known to us the dream of the king."

Then Daniel went to Arioch, whom the king had appointed to execute the wise men of Babylon, and said to him, "Do not execute the wise men of Babylon. Take me to the king, and I will interpret his dream for him."

Arioch took Daniel to the king at once and said, "I have found a man among the exiles from Judah who can tell the king what his dream means."

The king asked Daniel (also called Belteshazzar), "Are you able to tell me what I saw in my dream and

interpret it?"

Daniel replied, "No wise man, enchanter, magician or diviner can explain to the king the mystery he has asked about, but there is Elah in the heavens who reveals mysteries. He has shown King Nebuchadnezzar what will happen in days to come. Your dream and the visions that passed through your mind as you were lying in bed are these:

"As Your Majesty was lying there, your mind turned to things to come, and the revealer of mysteries showed you what is going to happen. As for me, this mystery has been revealed to me, not because I have greater wisdom than anyone else alive, but so that Your Majesty may know the interpretation and that you may understand what went through your mind.

"Your Majesty looked, and there before you stood a large statue, an enormous, dazzling statue, awesome in appearance. The head of the statue was made of pure gold, its chest and arms of silver, its belly and thighs of bronze, its legs of iron, its feet partly of iron and partly of baked clay. While you were watching, a rock was cut out, but not by human hands. It struck the statue on its feet of iron and clay and smashed them. Then the iron, the clay, the bronze, the silver and the gold were all broken to pieces and became like chaff on a threshing floor in the summer. The wind swept them away without leaving a trace. But the rock that struck the statue became a huge mountain and filled the whole earth.

"This was the dream, and now we will interpret it to the king. Your Majesty, you are the king of kings. Elah Shamayin has given you dominion and power and might and glory; in your hands he has placed all mankind and the beasts of the field and the birds in the sky. Wherever they live, he has made you ruler over them all. You are that head of gold.

"After you, another kingdom will arise, inferior to yours. Next, a third kingdom, one of bronze, will rule over the whole earth. Finally, there will be a fourth kingdom, strong as iron - for iron breaks and smashes everything - and as iron breaks things to pieces, so it will crush and break all the others. Just as you saw that the feet and toes were partly of baked clay and partly of iron, so this will be a divided kingdom; yet it will have some of the strength of iron in it, even as you saw iron mixed with clay. As the toes were partly iron and partly clay, so this kingdom will be partly strong and partly brittle. And just as you saw the iron mixed with baked clay, so the people will be a mixture and will not remain united, any more than iron mixes with clay.

"In the time of those kings, Elah Shamayin the Elohim of heaven will set up a kingdom that will never be destroyed, nor will it be left to another people. It will crush all those kingdoms and bring them to an end, but it will itself endure forever. This is the meaning of the vision of the rock cut out of a mountain, but not by human hands, by a rock that broke the iron, the bronze, the clay, the silver and the gold to pieces.

"The great God, Elah Rab, has shown the king what will take place in the future. The dream is true and its interpretation is trustworthy."

Then King Nebuchadnezzar fell prostrate before Daniel and paid him honor and ordered that an offering and incense be presented to him.

Yahweh's dream transmitters had broadcast the same dream to both Nebuchadnezzar and Daniel, but he had only broadcast the meaning to Daniel.

The king said to Daniel, "Surely your Elah is the God of gods and lord of kings and a revealer of mysteries, for you were able to reveal this mystery."

Then the king placed Daniel in a high position and lavished many gifts on him. He made him ruler over the entire province of Babylon and placed him in charge of all its wise men. Moreover, at Daniel's request the king appointed Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego administrators over the province of Babylon, while Daniel

himself remained at the royal court.

King Nebuchadnezzar made an image of gold, sixty cubits high and six cubits wide, and set it up on the plain of Dura in the province of Babylon.

Then he summoned the satraps, prefects, governors, advisers, treasurers, judges, magistrates and all the other provincial officials to come to the dedication of the image he had set up. So the satraps, prefects, governors, advisers, treasurers, judges, magistrates and all the other provincial officials assembled for the dedication of the image that King Nebuchadnezzar had set up, and they stood before it.

Then the herald loudly proclaimed, "Nations and peoples of every language, this is what you are commanded to do: As soon as you hear the sound of the horn, flute, zither, lyre, harp, pipe and all kinds of music, you must fall down and worship the image of gold that King Nebuchadnezzar has set up. Whoever does not fall down and worship will immediately be thrown into a blazing fiery furnace."

Therefore, as soon as they heard the sound of the horn, flute, zither, lyre, harp and all kinds of music, all the nations and peoples of every language fell down and worshiped the image of gold that King Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

At this time some astrologers came forward and denounced the Judahites. They said to King Nebuchadnezzar, "May the king live forever! Your Majesty has issued a decree that everyone who hears the sound of the horn, flute, zither, lyre, harp, pipe and all kinds of music must fall down and worship the image of gold, and that whoever does not fall down and worship will be thrown into a blazing furnace. But there are some Judahites whom you have set over the affairs of the province of Babylon - Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego - who pay no attention to you, Your Majesty. They neither serve your gods nor worship the image of gold you have set up."

Furious with rage, Nebuchadnezzar summoned Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego. So these men were brought before the king, and Nebuchadnezzar said to them, "Is it true, Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, that you do not serve my gods or worship the image of gold I have set up? Now when you hear the sound of the horn, flute, zither, lyre, harp, pipe and all kinds of music, if you are ready to fall down and worship the image I made, very good. But if you do not worship it, you will be thrown immediately into a blazing furnace. Then what god will be able to rescue you from my hand?"

Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego replied to him, "King Nebuchadnezzar, we do not need to defend ourselves before you in this matter. If we are thrown into the blazing furnace, our Elah whom we serve is able to deliver us from it, and he will deliver us from Your Majesty's hand. But even if he does not, we want you to know, Your Majesty, that we will not serve your gods, nor worship the image of gold you have set up."

Then Nebuchadnezzar was furious with Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, and his attitude toward them changed. He ordered the furnace heated seven times hotter than usual and commanded some of the strongest soldiers in his army to tie up Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego and throw them into the blazing furnace. So these men, wearing their robes, trousers, turbans and other clothes, were bound and thrown into the blazing furnace.

The king's command was so urgent and the furnace so hot that the flames of the fire killed the soldiers who took up Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, and these three men, firmly tied, fell into the blazing furnace.

Then King Nebuchadnezzar leaped to his feet in amazement and asked his advisers, "Weren't there three men that we tied up and threw into the fire?"

They replied, "Certainly, Your Majesty."

He said, "Look! I see four men walking around in the fire, unbound and unharmed, and the fourth looks like a son of the gods."

Nebuchadnezzar then approached the opening of the blazing furnace and shouted, "Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, servants of the Most High God, come out! Come here!"

So Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego came out of the fire, and the satraps, prefects, governors and royal advisers crowded around them. They saw that the fire had not harmed their bodies, nor was a hair of their heads singed; their robes were not scorched, and there was no smell of fire on them.

Then Nebuchadnezzar said, "Praise be to the God of Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, who has sent his angel and rescued his servants! They trusted in him and defied the king's command and were willing to give up their lives rather than serve or worship any god except their own God. Therefore I decree that the people of any nation or language who say anything against the God of Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego be cut into pieces and their houses be turned into piles of rubble, for no other god can save in this way."

Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego in the province of Babylon.

The fourth 'man', the "son of the gods", was one of Yahweh's robots that had installed the ceramic fiber blanket, as a 2m cube with one side at the entrance gate left open, so that the men could be thrown in and walk out. The temperature was ~1,200°C, and from the Stefan-Boltzmann law, the radiant heat hitting the men if unshielded would have been ~267 kW/m^2, a rapidly fatal level.

The Al_2O_3 plus SiO_2 blanket had a thermal conductivity of 0.34 W/(m.K) at 1,200°C, and it was 0.2m thick. Given the temperature difference of (1,200-25) = 1,175°C, the heat flux passing through to the safe zone was 0.34 W/(m.K) x 1,175K / 0.2m = ~2 kW/m^2, which compares with the 2.5 kW/m^2 that would later be declared as a human tenability limit by Babrauskas. However, that is for radiant heat, which is blocked, and so they are even safer.

The blanket's density was 128 kg/m^3, and its volume was 5 x 0.2m x 2m x 2m = 4m^3. Thus, its mass was 512 kg. It was lowered down from a cloaked overhead drone in a sling, and the robot set it in place as a cube with one side missing, folds bent to 90° and magnets to fix the corners together for the duration of the stunt.

Suppose as much as 2 kW/m^2 of heat flux was passing through four of the 2m x 2m sides. We exclude the side on the ground, which is just used as a base for fixing three sides plus the top which extends from the innermost side, and we exclude the exit side with the gate. In ten minutes the total heat flow is 2 kW/m^2 x 16 m^2 x 600 secs = 19.2 MJ.

The specific heat capacity of ceramic fiber is about 1 kJ/kg.K, similar to that of air. If the 19.2 MJ only had to heat the ~9.8 kg of air in the 2m cube, it could hypothetically raise its temperature by ~1,959°C. However, the mass of four 2m x 2m sides of 0.2m thickness of the thermal blanket is 3.2 m^3 x 128 kg/m^3 = ~410 kg. The 19.2 MJ could raise the temperature of this ceramic fiber by ~47°C, so if the fire side is initially at 1,200°C and the protected cool side at 25°C, the midpoint at 0.1m might increase by 47°C, whereas the cool side would increase by a much lower amount.

The soldiers standing at the furnace edge were killed with a directed energy beam, which helped to create the legend of the "seven times" hotter than usual furnace. In reality, it might have been about 50°C hotter than usual. The robot operated a holographic projector, so that when people looked in through the gate, they saw the four characters walking about, apparently in the middle of 'flames'. And the robot was carrying a cylinder of compressed air, some of which was released now and then so the men had plenty of fresh air and suffered no injuries from smoke inhalation.

After the three men walked out, the sling was lowered again from the drone, and the robot fixed the ceramic blanket in place so that it could be carried up. Then the robot ascended under its own electrostatic power, with its holographic projector and compressed air cylinder strapped to it. Both ascended under cover of the smoke plume, just as the onlookers were distracted in their amazement at how the three men had come out completely unscathed from the 'flames'.

Then King Nebuchadnezzar made a statement to all the nations, starting with nonsense about "miraculous signs and wonders" that the greatest 'god' had performed for him. But his statement was music in the ears of Yahweh.

Nebuchadnezzar next began to speak about how he dreamed another dream, which terrified and troubled him. He told it to all his wise men, the magicians, astrologers and so on, but they could not interpret it for him. Finally, he told the dream to Daniel, whom he called Belteshazzar.

He said to him, "Belteshazzar, chief of the magicians, I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in you, and no mystery is too difficult for you. Here is my dream; interpret it for me. These are the visions I saw while lying in bed: I looked, and there before me stood a tree in the middle of the land. Its height was enormous. The tree grew large and strong and its top touched the sky; it was visible to the ends of the earth. Its leaves were beautiful, its fruit abundant, and on it was food for all. Under it the wild animals found shelter, and the birds lived in its branches; from it every creature was fed.

"In the visions I saw while lying in bed, I looked, and there before me was a holy one, a messenger, coming down from heaven. He called in a loud voice:

" 'Cut down the tree and trim off its branches; strip off its leaves and scatter its fruit. Let the animals flee from under it and the birds from its branches. But let the stump and its roots, bound with iron and bronze, remain in the ground, in the grass of the field. Let him be drenched with the dew of heaven, and let him live with the animals among the plants of the earth. Let his mind be changed from that of a man and let him be given the mind of an animal, till seven years pass by for him. The decision is announced by messengers, the holy ones declare the verdict, so that the living may know that the Most High is sovereign over all kingdoms on earth and gives them to anyone he wishes and sets over them the lowliest of people.'

"This is the dream that I, King Nebuchadnezzar, had. Now, Belteshazzar, tell me what it means, for none of the wise men in my kingdom can interpret it for me. But you can, because the spirit of the holy gods is in you."

Then Daniel (or "Belteshazzar") was greatly perplexed for a time, and his thoughts terrified him. So the king said, "Belteshazzar, do not let the dream or its meaning alarm you."

Belteshazzar answered, "My lord, if only the dream applied to your enemies and its meaning to your adversaries! The tree you saw, which grew large and strong, with its top touching the sky, visible to the whole earth, with beautiful leaves and abundant fruit, providing food for all, giving shelter to the wild animals, and having nesting places in its branches for the birds. Your Majesty, you are that tree! You have become great and strong; your greatness has grown until it reaches the sky, and your dominion extends to distant parts of the Earth.

"Your Majesty saw a holy one, a messenger, coming down from heaven and saying, 'Cut down the tree and destroy it, but leave the stump, bound with iron and bronze, in the grass of the field, while its roots remain in the ground. Let him be drenched with the dew of heaven; let him live with the wild animals, until seven years pass by for him.'

"This is the interpretation, Your Majesty, and this is the decree the Most High has issued against my lord the

king: You will be driven away from people and will live with the wild animals; you will eat grass like the ox and be drenched with the dew of heaven. Seven years will pass by for you until you acknowledge that the Most High is sovereign over all kingdoms on earth and gives them to anyone he wishes. The command to leave the stump of the tree with its roots means that your kingdom will be restored to you when you acknowledge that Heaven rules. Therefore, Your Majesty, be pleased to accept my advice: Renounce your sins by doing what is right, and your wickedness by being kind to the oppressed. It may be that then your prosperity will continue."

This was a prediction that never came true. Neither King Nebuchadnezzar II nor Nebuchadnezzar I turned into an animal or became insane, despite the wild claims of the pro-Yahweh, anti-Babylonian propagandists. However, Daniel and his friends were spared any further fiery fates by Nebuchadnezzar, rather like a certain 'lucky' Yahweist named Silverstein would be spared a fiery fate at the turn of the 21th century because he had a "dermatologist's appointment", and his two children were also spared a similar ghastly fate because they were "running late".

Another false story involved 'King' Belshazzar giving a great banquet. Belshazzar was the grandson of Nebuchadnezzar II, and was crown prince but never became king.

And another work of fiction involved a character called King Darius the Mede, who never existed.

Chapter XIII - Christ

Yahweh was both surprised, and at first quite delighted. A message arrived from his co-Hellians, after he had only had his robots, and at times the Earthlings, for company, for nearly ten thousand years. His long space flight from Hell to Earth had take 7,921 years. And then for the next 2,039 years he'd also had the humans, whom he would torment, destroy, or deceive into worshiping and obeying his every command, and the animals, which he loved to have sacrificed so that he could smell their blood and burning fat.

Nearly two thousand of Earth's years previously, the Hellians' telescope array in the asteroid belt had resolved the movements of Yahweh's 40m diameter drones, in particular, as he flew chalk dust from the quarry sites in Egypt up into the stratosphere. The flights to fetch the red tide algae bloom from the Red Sea to release in the river Nile were quite conspicuous too, but by then, action had already been taken. The images from the chalk dust operation were collected, resolved and transmitted in 1875 BC, and 161 years later the signals arrived at the spacecraft of a Hellian scouting party that was 161 light years from Earth.

The scouting party was led by a character known as "the Father", so named because of how he did his job. His work consisted of attempting to correct erroneous interventions that had damaged developing civilizations. And his technique involved creating characters who would be seen as a kind of "Messiah", whose role would involve teaching ethics to a people who had lost their way, and drawing attention to his message by performing a few 'miracles'. Nanotech bots would impregnate some unsuspecting female, delivering high-quality DNA, modified genes for accelerated neuron growth and powerful cognitive skills even at an early age, and external signals would be broadcast from a drone to program and activate the growing child's full mission parameters.

As they received the images there was some discussion over who amongst the Type II civilization visitors might have been still on Earth 161 years previously, and probably still there even as they were debating it. And then they remembered the youngster, who had won the prize for first observing the comet smash into Earth's Atlantic ocean, destroying the island of Atlantis and bringing about some catastrophic changes and shifts in climate, back in 10,071 BC in Earth years, when the light signals from the impact had reached Hell, 764 light years from Earth. (So the comet actually crashed in 10,835 BC.)

Looking into the records, they noted that the precocious youngster with some talent for data analysis had spent a relatively large proportion of his formative years in the bizarre virtual reality that simulated a universe of entropy reducing with time. And subsequent studies showed a strong positive correlation between mental disease and those who were subjected to the simulation. In fact, in the studies, the Pearson's coefficient was typically about 0.8.

The Father made the decision to set course for Earth. They had to find out if anyone had been interfering in the development of human civilization in a negative way, contrary to the official Hellian policy of general non-intervention, plus a little help by constructing durable monuments such as pyramids or stone circles.

To the nearest Earth year, the timeline (BC) was:

1875 Yahweh is conducting his sunlight blocking operation, for the first of seven years of famine.
1714 The laser signal, focused on quarry sites near the Nile, reaches the Hellian scouting party, 160.651 light years from Earth.
1709 Lift off, following five years' preparation.
1613 (1612.509) ~96.84 years of acceleration to 0.1c at 0.00981 m/s^2, ~4.842 light years traveled.
103 1,509.67 years at 0.1c, 150.967 light years traveled.
6 ~96.84 years of deceleration to near zero (GEO orbit around Earth) at 0.00981 m/s^2, ~4.842 light years traveled.

"Hello, is anyone receiving this message on Earth? This is Hellian scouting party Anti-Viper Trinity III. Is that the winner of the comet-spotting competition by any chance, who got the first prize of use of a Deuterium/$Helium^3$-powered 1km radius ship equipped with 140 drones, DE beam, robots and much more? Whoever may receive this, please inform us of the latest situation on Earth. We are 4.714 light Earth-days out at time of sending, approaching at 1,547,866 m/s and decelerating at 0.00981 m/s^2. We will be arriving in 5 Earth years."

They were using the language widely used on Hell, which Yahweh (or YHWH) had also used. They did not know of his Earth-acquired name, in which he had decided to call himself the Lord, Creator, God, He Who Made That Which Exists, etc., for reasons of personal vanity.

Yahweh replied within a couple of hours, and the approaching craft would reply promptly upon receipt. Given the separation of 4.714 light days, the time delay between one party transmitting a message and then receiving a response from the other party was around nine-and-a-half days.

Yahweh sent his message, bragging of all that he had done, starting with tricking the retard named Abram into imagining that Yahweh was a 'god', then persuading the male members of Abram's tribe to have themselves genitally mutilated or to mutilate themselves as part of the price for receiving favors from their 'god', doing animal sacrifices for Yahweh's pleasure, performing pointless rituals as another demonstration of their blind devotion, how Yahweh had performed his "tricks" and "wonders" in order to smite his chosen people's enemies, and how his chosen people had gone to war with all their neighboring tribes with technical support from Yahweh, even to the extent of killing all the women and children in various cities.

Yahweh told of how sounds of human speech along with footage of the people was recorded by his 'locust' drones and fed into AI processors, in order to compile a database of Earthling languages such as early Hebrew and Aramaic. And he told of how he had chosen his name YHWH, with the Earthling translation being Creator, Lord, God, or He Who Made That Which Exists.

Now there were some members of the Hellian scouting party who had chosen to retain their biological, carbon-based substrate. They used nanotech cell repair technology to extend lifespan, and spent much of the routine time in cryonic suspension, but would reanimate when approaching a planet for some interesting

mission. As soon as Yahweh's message was received and circulated around the crew, the immediate response was visible in the raising of eyebrows among the biological group, and soon there was quite an expression of horror on their faces. Interactions with emerging civilizations had not always gone exactly to plan, but none of the individuals among the Anti-Viper Trinity III group could recall any case that had gone so disastrously wrong. Some of them began murmuring about "evil incarnate".

It had only been in relatively 'recent' times, when the planet formerly known as Heaven had been renamed Hell, and some individuals had dwelt in the experimental, novel simulations of a reversed thermodynamic arrow of time, that there had been any really significant mental disease among the Heavenly or Hellian beings. Now occasionally their psychological problems would be simply a result of experiencing the real world, of seeing their beloved planet turn into Hell as its star ran out of hydrogen and its oceans began to boil. But the experimental virtual realities were a much greater factor, which is why the strong correlation coefficient had been conclusively proven.

"Yahweh, please send us your database files of these Earthling languages, as it will save us a lot of time. Your program for creating a devoted group of worshipers does indeed appear to have been very clever, and we would like to know further and collaborate with you. After all this, we would expect you to be granted ownership of your spacecraft and awarded rights to free refueling where available, although as you know confirmation could take quite considerable time. We will join you in studying these Earth creatures, and our arrival is due in a little less than five Earth years."

Most crucially, they wanted his knowledge of Earth languages, and they had to humor him; they didn't want to scare him off at this point. Of course, if possible he would need to be taken into custody, for the sake of the Earthlings, and for the sake of any other emerging civilizations that he might ruin. And he should face a trial.

So Yahweh received their second message about 9.5 days after receiving the first message. At first he was very glad, and he immediately sent a reply saying that he looked forward to working with them, and he sent his database of all the information he had gathered on the Earthlings' languages.

But then he began to have doubts. For two thousand years he had enjoyed free reign, to meddle with humanity just exactly as he wanted. If the others were involved, then at best they would want some sort of compromise and adjustments to his program. At worst, they might demand radical changes, which might even involve being nice to the Earthlings.

Yahweh's remaining deuterium/helium^3 fuel had amounted to 610,180,920 kg, enough to provide ~2.136×10^{23} J of energy, when he arrived on Earth more than two thousand years previously. Over that time he had used up a minor fraction of that for individual 'tricks', such as the Nile crossing, and the total energy expenditure from his D/He^3 came to less than 10^{22} J, or ~2.86×10^7kg for those 'games'.

As he had planned, he still had at least 561,439,229 kg remaining of his He/De^3 (plus a little extra), and so with the dry mass of his spaceship reduced to some 4.4635×10^{10} kg after hydrogen fuel had been used for the shuttle drones, his possible Δv was at least $0.08c \times \ln((4.4635 \times 10^{10} + 5.6144 \times 10^8)/4.4635 \times 10^{10})$ = at least 0.001c.

So he had been careful to limit his consumption of that fuel. He had used other energy sources, such as solar for the drones, the relatively small mass of matter/antimatter he and his robots had been provided with to power their anti-gravity charge spheres and painter beams, and chlorine^{35} that they used for LENRs to recharge their graphene supercapacitor guns whilst meting out death and destruction across the land.

Yahweh gathered up everything he needed into his shuttle drones. Each of these ten drones could accommodate 100 robots, with a total weight of 8 tonnes. Then he programmed the 130 workhorse drones,

which could not ascend into orbit, to go on their final mission.

They could fly ~400km unloaded, using the wings and electric fans powered by supercapacitors. And each day, they would fly 400km, mostly to the west, and a little to the south, going over remote desert areas. Eventually, after thirteen days of flying, starting in the afternoon after charging the supercapacitors and continuing into the night, they covered the ~5,100km to the western shores of the Atlantic Ocean, in the region that would be known as Western Sahara.

On the fourteenth day, the 130 drones took their final flight westwards, out into the Atlantic. After covering a little more than 400km, the charge in the supercapacitors was depleted, and since it was night, there was no incoming solar energy. The drones quickly lost what little altitude they had, and plunged into the sea, where the depth was at least 3km.

Yahweh didn't want the masses of humanity to know that he was a creature of robotic form, who used a spacecraft, drones and robots for his tricks. He wanted them to imagine that he was some kind of ethereal entity that transcended space and time and materialism, and somehow performed his 'wonders' with the aid of supernatural power.

However, there was something that Yahweh had deliberately left behind, something that would dramatically help to continue Yahweh's program of wrecking and sabotaging the progress of human civilization. The object was located in the Second Temple, and yet he wanted to leave it on Earth.

Then his ship left Earth orbit, heading in the direction of Barnard's Star. After accelerating at 0.0095 m/s^2 for 365.242 days, he got to the cruising speed of 0.001c.

In a sense, the Earth and mankind were at last free again from the greatest menace in history, but unfortunately Yahweh's legacy would live on, and much of the power accruing to his band of saboteurs would derive from the artifact that remained behind.

The Anti-Viper Trinity III scouting party received Yahweh's second reply, expecting some more content, but immediately began checking the database files. After finding that everything seemed in order and no files were corrupted, they sent a message acknowledging receipt.

And it was not long after that, still with nearly five years to go until their arrival on Earth, when Trinity III's advanced LIDAR system was pinging the solar system and detected an object of interest.

The transmitted power was a few megawatts per pulse, but the duty cycle was ~0.00001, and so the power consumption was similar to a low power light bulb. After analysis of the object, it was found to be consistent with a spacecraft.

"We could easily outrun him; he will only have minimal D/He^3 fuel reserves left, and will only be able to attain a speed that is a tiny fraction of ours. Shall we divert and capture him, and then contine to Earth?" said the individual known as Spirit.

"No, it is imperative that we first work at rectifying the damage done on Earth," said the character known as the Father. "He won't be able to carry out any more of his subterfuge from interstellar space. Even if he has a hundred years' head start on us, we can still intercept him and prevent him from doing any more harm, if he should make it to any inhabited planet."

Fortunately, the official Anti-Viper party had been allocated a generous allowance of matter/antimatter fuel when they initially departed from Hell. Stockpiles of the fuel had been built up over many hundreds of millions of years, using energy harvested from the civilization's Dyson swarms. For emergencies, relatively

small amounts had been left on a few random planets in the Hellians' sector of the galaxy. But setting up remote storehouses on a large scale, or having ships carry spare matter/antimatter fuel, to be magnetically guided and transferred over to another craft, was a logistical nightmare even for the Hellians, and it was far easier to set out with an ample supply of the fuel.

A scouting party would typically be allowed to depart with enough matter/antimatter so as to achieve Δv of 0.9c. They could travel to some location at 0.1c, with acceleration plus deceleration comprising Δv of 0.2c, then twice repeat this for two more locations, and then make the journey home. They had an extra reserve supply for an additional Δv of 0.1c, in addition to the four lots of 0.2c. See Genesis for full details of these antimatter ships.

So, according to what would become known as the Gregorian calendar and adopted generally between ~1600 and ~1900 years later, it was 11 BC when Yahweh fled Earth. And it was five years later, 6 BC, when the Anti-Viper scouting group arrived at Earth. With their spacecraft in geostationary orbit, they descended in their shuttle drones to the same Middle Eastern region that had been ravaged by Yahweh's malign influence.

The Anti-Viper team sent out their 'locust' drones to spy on the people as Yahweh had done, for this was standard Hellian practice when observing some alien so-called 'civilization'. They found two Earth women of interest, both of high morality. The first one, named Elizabeth, was married to a priest called Zechariah, but they had no children as Elizabeth was infertile, and they were both advanced in age. The other woman named Mary was a young relative of Elizabeth.

Hellian robotic sperm were deployed to enter Elizabeth, after the nanobots had been assigned to conduct any necessary tissue repairs. 'Locust' drones would monitor the woman's location, and communicate with other 'locusts', which would usher the aerosolized nanobots in the required direction.

The first child from Elizabeth was to be a test run, with only limited mental programming. It would prepare the way for the second child, which Mary would bear. Mary, from a town of Galilee named Nazareth, was a virgin but betrothed to a man named Joseph. And Mary was impregnated by the nanobots, six months after Elizabeth had conceived.

Around the time of Mary's artificial conception, one of the Father's robots (or 'angels') flew over to see her. The robot was equipped with the same ~7C negative charge that Yahweh's robots incorporated, that allowed them to be weightless or almost weightless, and able to fly around by moving their arms, which including miniature vacuum spheres and charge disks just up along from the wrists. And frequently, for routine work, they would use a painter beam to save antimatter consumption.

The robot told Mary that she would give birth to a son whom she should call Jesus, and he would be most eminent, the Son of the Most High, the Son of God. The Lord God would give him the governmental seat of his ancestor David. And the robot informed Mary that her relative Elizabeth had also conceived a son in her old age. Mary declared that she was the maidservant of the Lord, and would do as she was told.

Soon afterwards, Mary went into the hill country into a town in Judah, and she went into the house of Zechariah and greeted her relative Elizabeth. And just then, Elizabeth felt the baby kick in her womb. Mary stayed together with Elizabeth for about three months, then went back to her home.

Then Elizabeth's child was born, a son. It was 6 or 5 BC. Originally the boy was to be named after the 'father' Zechariah, but Elizabeth said he should be called John. The others said that there was no one of that name among her relatives, but then Zechariah agreed with the name John, and so John it was.

Caesar Augustus made a decree that everyone in the inhabited world should be registered for a census, for "taxation" (a.k.a. theft) purposes. Now Joseph was supposedly a descendant of David, which meant that he

had to register at a town of David named Bethlehem, together with Mary who was engaged to become his wife, and who was now expectant with a child.

And there was no room for them at the inn, but the innkeeper said he had a stable where they might rest. Then Mary gave birth to her firstborn son, and he was wrapped in strips of cloth and laid in the manger, or feeding trough. It was now 5 BC.

In the nearby fields there were shepherds resting in the fields, keeping watch over their flocks at night. The Father and his crew had received footage of the birth via the 'locust' drones, and sent along a robot or so-called "angel" to meet the shepherds.

The robot told the shepherds not to be afraid, for there was good news to announce for all the people. In a town of David a "Savior" had been born that day, called Christ the Lord. And as a sign for the shepherds, they would find a baby wrapped in strips of cloth, lying in a feeding trough. And then suddenly a multitude of other angels appeared, and praised "God", saying, "Glory in the highest realms to God and peace on Earth; goodwill among men." And then all the robots / angels departed into the sky.

The Father would have been quite pleased to have been perceived as a "god", although he wasn't a narcissist like Yahweh; he simply wanted to do what was best for humanity, or any similar developing civilization. And in this particular case, that involved reversing Yahweh's abominable agenda of war, hatred, imbecility, death, mutilation and destruction, and actually allowing intelligent lifeforms to get on with their role, of creating localized pockets of decreasing entropy, where order is created out of chaos. And this was in real life, not in some bizarre simulation, that would lead to mental disease and an appetite for destruction.

So the shepherds said to one another, "Come, let us go at once into Bethlehem, and see this episode that has come about, which we were told of."

And they went off with haste, and discovered Mary and Joseph, and the baby lying in the feeding trough. And then they publicly related the account that had been told to them concerning the child. And all who heard were astounded at the shepherds' tales. But Mary treasured the words and pondered over them. Then the shepherds returned, praising and glorifying their 'god'.

Sadly, Mary's child was made to undergo the disgusting superstitious genital mutilation ritual at the age of eight days, a legacy of the evil Yahweh from 2,000 years previously when duping the mental midget Abram into thinking he was a 'god'.

When Type II civilization beings equipped with Type II technology and vast energy reserves were using their resources constructively to benefit humanity, it would be an entirely reasonable presumption for an unsophisticated people with no knowledge of technology to perceive them as 'gods'. But for such a people to imagine that a being who told them to mutilate their baby boys, as part of the price they had to pay for a promise of prosperity, was a 'god' rather than a 'devil', and to continue with their belief when the being became increasingly unsound and unhinged, such as demanding animal sacrifices, such a supposition requires that the dupes are of very low intelligence and with zero understanding of moral values.

And then at eight days of age, Mary's child was named Jesus, as had been ordered by the 'angel'.

After this, Mary was to continue "in the blood of her purification" for 33 days, one of Yahweh's barmy 'laws' that the people still mindlessly followed by tradition, and when this time was fulfilled, she had to make atonement by the sacrifice of a lamb, a son of the first year, for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon or a turtledove for a sin offering. If she could not bring a lamb, she then had to bring two turtledoves or two young pigeons, one for the burnt offering and one for the sin offering. This dated back about 1,440 years, to when Yahweh had become addicted to the smell of animal blood and burning flesh and fat, and needed to

satisfy his cravings.

Now there was a man in Jerusalem named Simeon who was a devout cultist, eagerly expecting the "Consolation of Israel", the coming of a "Messiah", who would remove sorrow and comfort the nation. Yahweh had created so much suffering and sorrow, yet was so deluded that he thought he was right. He didn't know that others from his civilization would follow, to attempt to correct his destructive work, but he did know that his servants would perform better if they had some hope of a brighter future, and to this end Yahweh had used his robots to spread a message to certain individuals about the coming of a Messiah.

When Yahweh sent his robots they would generally present themselves as "angels". The Father would do likewise, but in contrast to Yahweh, he used some much smaller robots, about the size of a house sparrow, who would present themselves as the "Holy Spirit".

Now compare these sparrow-sized devices with the 80kg robot humanoid creatures. The 'sparrow' devices were roughly 16cm long, with wingspan ~22cm and mass ~32g.

The Hellians had considered using the same electrostatic levitation apparatus as employed within the robots or even Yahweh himself, since it could be scaled down. There was room for a vacuum sphere of diameter 5cm within the 'sparrow' model. So, a charge globe of radius 1.25cm would be contained within a vacuum sphere of radius 2.5cm. Compared with the robot model with its 0.2m radius vacuum sphere, the bird version has decreased in size by 8x for the vacuum sphere and levitation apparatus, and so the volume and mass of this equipment decreases by 512x.

	Humanoid robot / 'angel'	Bird device / 'Holy Spirit'
Basic body, less levitation / antigravity apparatus	40kg	32g
Vacuum sphere	20kg	40g
Charge plates globe	5kg	10g
Active shielding, to protect carbon-based life	5kg	10g
Antimatter power supply	10kg	20g
Total	80kg	112g

Now the stored energy $U = ½Q^2/C$ depends on the charge Q in Coulombs (the weight in kg divided by 11.26 kg/C) and the self-capacitance C (which derives from the charge globe radius). Here is how the two compare:

Levitating 80kg robot: $U = ½ \times (7.1C)^2 / 1.11 \times 10^{-11}F = 2.27 \times 10^{12}J = 2.27TJ$
Levitating 112g 'bird' or drone: $U = ½ \times (0.01C)^2 / 1.39 \times 10^{-12}F = 3.60 \times 10^{7}J = 36.0MJ$

So the energy requirement and antimatter consumption, whether for initial charging or making adjustments and employing active shielding, is ~63,000x smaller for the 'bird' or drone device. However, even the Hellians regarded the electrostatic levitation as so much overkill for the 'bird' or drone models, and although this was a fascinating concept, they opted instead for rotors or wings.

The winged models were employed to provide a more natural view when presenting as the "Holy Spirit" to the recipient. With the basic mass down to around 32g, without need for the additional weight of a vacuum sphere, antimatter power supply, etc., and with their rotors of radius 0.08m, the power to hover at sea level was:

P_{actual} = (1/0.8) x SQRT((9.8 N/kg x 0.032 kg)^3 / (2π x (0.08m)^2 x 1.225 kg/m^3)) = 0.989W.

They had solar cells over an upper surface area of 16 cm length x 4 cm average width, which is 0.0064m^2. With 29.5 MJ/m^2 harvested over a typical 12-hour day, an 85% efficiency, and a 3% loss from rotor shadows, the energy harvested per hour was 0.85 x 0.97 x 0.0064m^2 x 29.5 MJ/m^2 / 12 = ~13 kJ. And so, with 0.989 x 3,600 = 3,560 J needed for one hour of hovering, there was a considerable surplus for daytime hovering.

With structural capacitors built into half of their mass, the storage capacity was 0.016 kg x 0.5 MJ/kg = 8 kJ, enough for more than two hours of hovering at night or with heavy cloud cover.

If using the wings, taking the frontal cross-section as 0.0032 m^2 and C_d as 0.8, the cruising speed was 16.11 m/s, the total induced drag plus parasitic drag was 0.8138N, and the possible flying distance with supercapacitors at night was 9.83km.

In order to give the genuine experience of "tongues of fire", the winged bird models incorporated liquid ethanol-based fuel. A small amount of sodium chloride was added to provide a yellow glow and make the flame more visible. There were also trace amounts of myrrh or frankincense, for an olfactory sensation. A piezoelectric valve released minuscule droplets of fuel on command, and the control valve would pulse the fuel valve open for milliseconds to produce distinct "tongues of fire". The nozzle had a platinum catalytic mesh so that fuel instantly vaporized and ignited. This nozzle or 'beak' was made of boron nitride for its refractory properties.

The Father sent one of these 'bird' models as the "Holy Spirit" to Simeon in Jerusalem. And these devices were equipped with some very sophisticated electronics. They could transmit precisely modulated electromagnetic fields to stimulate the auditory and visual cortices of a nearby human, so that the human would 'hear' a voice inside their head, or 'see' an image, as if by telepathy. Although these apparent sounds and images were simulated, the "tongues of fire" was a real sensory experience, so that the sounds and visions did not seem like a dream. The device could also read minute electromagnetic signals from the human brain's neural activity, and would have some idea of how the human responded.

So via the "Holy Spirit" bird device, it was 'divinely' communicated to Simeon that he would not see death before he had seen the Christ of the Lord. And under the impulse of this message, Simeon went into the Temple. As the parents brought the child Jesus into the Temple to carry out the customary laws concerning him, Simeon took him up into his arms and praised his 'God', saying:

"Let your servant now depart in peace,
oh sovereign Lord,
in keeping with your word,
For my eyes have seen your deliverance,
which you have prepared before all the peoples,
A light for a revelation of the nations,
and preeminence of your people Israel."

And Joseph and Mary were marveling at what was being said concerning their child. Then Simeon blessed them, and said to Mary:

"Mark this: he is destined as a falling and rising of many in Israel, and for a sign spoken against. And as for you, a sword will pierce through your own heart as well, so that the thought of many hearts might be revealed."

There was a prophetess named Anna, daughter of Phanuel, from the tribe of Asher, who had been married for

seven years but was now an 84-year-old widow. She never left the Temple, having worshiped night and day, fasting and praying. She was standing nearby at the same time as Simeon spoke about the child Jesus, and she gave thanks to her god and spoke about the child to all those who were waiting for the redemption of Jerusalem.

When all the ceremonies had been conducted, Jesus' parents took him back to Nazareth. And the child grew, and he was strengthened in spirit, being filled with wisdom, as if the favor of a 'god' was on him.

In reality, the Father's transmitters had been beaming the required electromagnetic signals into the child's brain over the months and years, so that he would be able to perform the tasks assigned to him, in working against the sabotage and wrecking of human civilization.

Now every year Jesus' parents would go to Jerusalem for the Festival of the Passover, a custom that Yahweh had dictated that they follow, in order to celebrate his mass murder of Egyptians. Yahweh was no longer around, but the people were none the wiser. And when Jesus was twelve years old they went up to Jerusalem as usual at Passover, but when returning to their home they forgot to take him with them, assuming incorrectly that he was among the group of travelers. They went for a day's travel, searching for Jesus among their relatives and acquaintances, to no avail. And then they returned to Jerusalem to search for him.

Then after three days they found him in the Temple, sitting in the presence of the teachers, both listening and asking them questions. And all those listening to him were amazed at his understanding and answers. And on seeing him they were struck with astonishment, and his mother said to him, "Child, why have you acted in this way towards us? You can see that your father and I have been distressed in searching up and down for you."

And he replied, "Why were you looking for me? Do you not know that I must be occupied in the things of my Father?" And they did not understand his reply, and they took him back to Nazareth, but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

And Jesus progressed in wisdom and in stature, and in favor with men and his creator.

It was around 26 to 29AD, when Jesus was about thirty or in his early thirties, around the twelfth to fifteenth year of the government of the Roman emperor Tiberius Caesar, when John, son of Zechariah, was in the wilderness and was visited by one of the Father's "Holy Spirit" bird-shaped thought transfer devices.

Then John went into the country around the Jordan, proclaiming an immersion of submission for the forgiveness of sins.

He said to the crowds, "Progeny of vipers! Who warned you to flee away from the soon coming indignation?" He also told them to produce good fruits, and that any tree not producing good fruit would be cut down and burnt.

When the crowds asked him what they should do, he advocated that anyone with two undergarments should give one to he who had none, and he who had food should do the same.

Tax collectors came to be immersed, and they asked him what they should do. He told them to exact nothing more beyond what they had been authorized.

When men on military service came to him asking what they should do, he told them to oppress nobody, nor make false accusations, and be content with their pay.

And people were wondering and asking whether or not John might be the Christ, and John answered them, saying, "I immerse you with water, but he who is coming is mightier than me, the straps of whose sandals I

an not worthy to unfasten. He will immerse you with the Holy Spirit and with fire. His winnowing fork is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his threshing floor, and he will gather the wheat into his barn, but he will burn up the chaff with inextinguishable fire."

Then in many other respects he comforted and brought good news to the people. But later, when John would go on to rebuke Herod Antipas the tetrarch over his relationship with his brother's wife Herodia, and for other evil acts, Herod locked John in jail.

Now when all the people were being immersed or baptized, Jesus came to the Jordan too, to be baptized. However, John was aware of the pecking order, and said, "I need to be immersed by you, yet you come to me!"

But in answering, Jesus said that John should immerse him, since in that way it was proper for them to fulfill all righteousness.

So John baptized Jesus, and as Jesus came up out of the water, he saw the "Holy Spirit" descending like a dove and alighting over him. And then a voice came out of the sky saying, "This is my son, the Richly Loved, in whom I have found delight."

The Father had plenty of drones, although not as many large ones as Yahweh, but most of the Father's drones were equipped with holographic projectors and parametric speakers. Sights could be seen in the sky, and voices could appear to come out of the sky.

By now, after at least thirty years of receiving the Father's mental conditioning, Jesus was full of the required spirit for the tasks he had been assigned. He returned from the Jordan, and was led by the "Holy Spirit", i.e., one of the Father's bird-shaped transmitting devices, into the wilderness. For forty days, he was to be tested by the "devil" or "slanderer", which was simply a series of transmissions by the spirit device. He fasted during the forty days, and so was hungry afterwards.

The "devil" said to him, "If you are the son of God, speak to this stone, so that it might become bread." And Jesus replied, saying, "It has been written that 'Man shall not live on bread alone, but on every utterance of God'."

Then the "devil" brought him up into a high mountain, and showed him what was supposedly all the kingdoms of the inhabited world in a moment of time. Of course, even the Father did not have footage of the entire world; the vision transmitted to Jesus was just designed to seem very impressive and diverse.

The "devil" said, "To you I will give this authority, and all their splendor, for to me it has been handed over and to whomever I wish to give it. You, then, if you will worship me, all this will be yours."

And in answer, Jesus replied, "Get behind me, adversary! It has been written: 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and you shall serve Him only'."

Then the wannabe Satan, albeit a poor imitation of Yahweh, led Christ into Jerusalem and set him on the pinnacle of the Temple. "If you are the son of God, throw yourself down from here. For it has been written that 'He will give his angels charge over you to thoroughly protect you, and they will lift you up on hands, in case at any time you should strike your foot against a stone'."

And Jesus replied, "It has been spoken that 'You shall not put the Lord your God to the test'."

And having finished every testing, the 'slanderer' departed from him for a time. Then Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee, or in other words, his mental programming was working as designed, and a report concerning him went out throughout the entire surrounding region. And Jesus was teaching in their

synagogues, and was praised by everybody.

Then he came into Nazareth where he had been brought up, and as customary he went into the synagogue on the day of the Sabbath, and he stood up to read. A scroll of the prophet Isaiah was handed to him, and after unrolling the scroll he found the place where it was written: "The Spirit of the Lord is over me, on account of which He has anointed me to proclaim the gospel to the poor; He has authorized me to heal the broken-hearted, to proclaim deliverance to the captives, and recovery of sight to the blind, to send off in deliverance those having been crushed, to proclaim the welcome year of the Lord."

And he rolled up the scroll and handed it back to the attendant, and sat down. And the eyes of the synagogue were on him.

And he began to explain to them, "Today this passage is fulfilled in your ears." And all spoke well of him, and they marveled at the words of merciful goodwill that he spoke. And they asked, "Isn't this the son of Joseph?"

Then he said to them, "You will doubtless speak this parable to me: Physician, heal yourself. Whatever we have heard in Capernaum, do here also in your hometown."

And then he added, "Truly I tell you, no prophet is accepted in his hometown. But I tell you truthfully, many were widows in Israel in the time of Elijah, when the sky was shut for three and a half years, and great famine swept over all the land. Yet Elijah was not sent to any of them, except to the widow of Sarepta in Sidon. And there were many lepers in Israel in the time of Elijah the prophet. Yet not one of them was cleansed except for Naaman the Syrian."

On hearing this, everyone in the synagogue was filled with boiling fury, and they rose up and threw him out of the town, and led him to an overhanging brow of the mountain that their town had been built on, to throw him down headlong over the cliff. But passing through them, he went on his way.

And he came down into Capernaum, a town of Galilee, and he was teaching them on the Sabbaths, and they were struck with astonishment at his teaching, for he spoke with authority.

And in the synagogue there was a man who was supposedly possessed by the spirit of an unclean demon, i.e., mentally ill. And it called out in a loud voice, "Hey, what do we have to do with you, Jesus, Nazarene? Have you come to destroy us? I know who you are, the Holy One of God."

And Jesus rebuked it, saying, "Be muzzled, and come out of him!"

The 'demon' then appeared to throw the man in front of them, and came out of him, leaving him unhurt. And all the onlookers were astonished, saying, "What kind of word is this that he gives orders to the unclean spirits with authority and power, and they come out?" And the news about Jesus spread out around the surrounding area.

Now even for the Type II technology employed by the Anti-Viper group, it was capable of working what to a less sophisticated people would appear as 'miracles', but the various types of healing, whether mental or physical, could not be performed instantaneously. The Father's 'locust' drones would monitor individuals to identify those with various ailments, and then an infusion of nanobots would enter them, diagnose medical problems, and cell repair devices would get to work.

If the problem was a blocked nerve, say a spinal cord injury where inflammation or scar tissue was blocking the signal, making someone lame, then this could be cured relatively quickly, perhaps within minutes, by dissolving the blockage or creating a bypass using artificial synapses. Similarly, if a blind person had a damaged optic nerve but a healthy eyeball and visual cortex, a bridge could be implanted almost

instantaneously.

Problems such as a severed spinal cord or severely damaged retina would take longer, as the nanobots would have to guide rapid cellular regeneration. They would debride scar tissue precisely, stimulate stem cells, or introduce programmed stem cells, to differentiate into the required cell types, and lay down a guided pathway for axons to regrow, connecting correctly to the target muscles or brain regions. This type of fix might be done in hours, e.g. overnight.

Mental disease might take days of work by the nanobots, in conjunction with a series of electromagnetic beam therapy. There would be a monitoring of neurotransmitter levels, hormones, inflammatory markers, and metabolic waste products in real-time. Neural pathways would be mapped out to an atomic-level resolution, and flaws such as corrupted synaptic connections, prion-like misfolded proteins, or inflammation in specific regions would be identified. The firing patterns of billions of neurons would be recorded simultaneously, to create a real-time map of any dysfunctional electrical activity.

Then the nanodevices would synthesize and release the needed neurotransmitters at the site of imbalance, they would dismantle maladaptive synaptic connections that reinforced negative thought patterns or trauma, and would encourage the growth of new, healthy synapses to reinforce positive neural pathways. They would breakdown toxic protein tangles, clear out cellular debris, and repair damaged mitochondria.

There would be a holistic approach as any problem with the gut microbiome might be repaired to regulate the gut-brain axis. The endocrine system would be balanced, for example to bring stress hormones like cortisol to a healthy baseline.

The ideal subject would be well known in the local community for having some particular mental and/or physical condition, with the condition being one that Hellian Type II technology could heal relatively quickly. But all of the subjects would have been identified, and treatment already started, well enough in advance of their being presented publicly as cured.

Finally the electromagnetic fields would be delivered to the patient's brain, perhaps from a small drone that entered their home or tent whilst they slept. The brain might be guided from beta waves over to alpha or theta waves. Seizure-like synchronous firing would be disrupted and blocked. Underactive regions would be stimulated and overactive regions moderated.

Now these healings could never be anything more than a temporary series of events, on specific selected individuals. The Hellians would not remain on Earth, and such medical treatment would not be generally available until, or unless, mankind perfected it. The main point of such healings was to provide publicity for Jesus, so that his message could be spread to a wider audience.

One of the Anti-Viper drones had its parametric speakers directed exactly onto the "possessed" man's head, to generate the 'voice' of the so-called "spirit", and although the man was now pretty well cured, hearing the voice appear to come from his head was so startling that he lurched forward in fright. This was somewhat reminiscent of Balaam's donkey turning aside in pain, when its nose went into the range of Yahweh's infrared beam. And then the years of programming that Jesus had received meant that he understood what he had to say or do.

Then Christ rose up out of the synagogue and went into the house of Simon, whose mother-in-law was suffering from a high fever. The Anti-Viper Trinity III group's nanobots had already been working on their patient, greatly speeding up antibody production and regulating temperature. By the time Jesus entered she was already much better, but the others, unaware of that, appealed to him concerning her. He stood over her, rebuked the fever and it supposedly left her. Of course, this final part was only for show, such as Moses or Aaron striking the Nile or a rock with their staff, but it impressed the onlookers. And then she was so much

better that she stood up and served them.

And then at sunset many people who were ill with various diseases were brought to Jesus, and they were healed after he laid his hands on them. Of course, those who were brought to him were all known to have been suffering from various diseases, but they were essentially already cured after the nanobots had already been working on them for hours.

Similarly, many lunatics had also received the treatment in advance. They were brought to Jesus, and the 'demons' - or rather, the Father's parametric speakers - blared out the words, "You are the Christ, the Son of God!" as Jesus rebuked 'them', and supposedly did not allow 'them' to speak any more.

Then after daybreak he departed and went into a deserted place, but the crowds were looking for him and came to him, and tried to detain him. But he said, "I must also proclaim the gospel, the Kingdom of God, to different cities, because for this I have been authorized." That was his real job. And he continued to teach and preach in the synagogues of Galilee.

One day when the crowds were pressing on him to hear the "oracle of God", he was standing by the Lake of Gennesaret and he saw two boats moored at the edge of the lake. The fishermen had left them to wash out their nets. Jesus got into the boat belonging to Simon and asked him to push out a little from the shore. And sitting down, he taught the people from the boat.

After he had finished speaking he said to Simon, "Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a catch."

Simon replied saying that they had caught nothing during the night, but nevertheless he would let down the net. On doing so they netted a large shoal of fish, and their net was being torn, and they signaled to those in the other boat that they should come and help them, and they filled both boats, so that they were beginning to sink.

When Simon Peter saw it he fell at the knees of Jesus, saying, "Depart from me, for I am a sin-committing man, Lord." For he and the others were seized with astonishment at the haul of the fish that they had taken, and likewise Jacob and John, sons of Zebedee, who were companions of Simon.

And Jesus said to Simon, "Do not fear. From now on you will be catching men." And after bringing their boats to land, they left everything and followed him.

The Father had built a 'fish herding' device that could generate low frequency electromagnetic waves or sounds, to drive fish away, or to steer them to where he wanted them. The device would settle on the bottom of the lake, perceived by the fish as a 'rock'. One option was to project a field that felt uncomfortable or unnerving to the fish, and it would seem like an invisible 'wall' that they wanted to avoid. When the fishermen were not supposed to catch anything, the shoal would be directed to the deepest, least accessible part of the lake.

The next day, the electromagnetic field would be reconfigured so that it was attractive or mimicked the EM signature of a food source. Sounds to attract the fish would also be employed, such as the sounds of a feeding frenzy. The device would then herd every fish in the vicinity directly into the waiting nets of the chosen fishermen.

When Jesus was in one of the cities, a man covered in leprosy saw him, and he fell flat on his face, and Jesus was implored by him, saying, "Lord, if you are willing, you are able to cleanse me."

And he stretched out a hand and touched him, saying, "I am willing. Be made clean." And the leprosy instantly departed from him. Jesus told him to tell nobody, but to show himself to the priest to make an

offering concerning the cleansing, as Moses commanded.

But news of Jesus continued to spread, and vast crowds of people kept coming together to listen, and to be healed by him from their afflictions. But he would also withdraw into the wilderness and pray, whereupon conditions were ideal for any updated mental programming that would help him perform his duties.

Now even Hellian technology could not instantly cure a human being with leprosy; it would take a matter of hours. Within minutes to hours, every single leprosy bacterium would have been targeted and destroyed after a nanobot swarm had delivered a tailored synthetic antibiotic. It would take hours longer to repair damaged peripheral nerves and to regenerate healthy skin without scars. This might be done overnight.

The extra twist was that electromagnetic fields would target the patient's brain and hypnotize them into imagining that they still had the disease. Then as soon as a Messiah issued a command that they should be "made clean", or to look at their healthy body, or to get up and walk, or to open their eyes and see, depending on the ailment, the spell was broken and the patient realized that they were cured.

In some cases the patient might simply have come up to the Messiah and asked to be cured, and the prompting for this would also be part of the mental programming. In other cases, the patient, known in the community as suffering from some particular ailment, would interact with the Messiah in the presence of spectators, who would be led to believe that the patient had only just been cured as the Messiah laid on hands or commanded them to be clean or to rise up, etc.. They would see the patient amazed at suddenly discovering that they had been healed, and not realize that it was done in advance.

One day when Christ was teaching, there were Pharisees and teachers of the law sitting by, and men were carrying on a bed a man who had been paralyzed, and they were trying to bring him in and lay him down in front of Jesus. Because of the crowd, they couldn't find a way in, and so they went up on the rooftop and let him down with the bed, right in front of Jesus.

And Jesus said, "Man, you have been forgiven for your sins." And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, asking who was this who spoke blasphemies, and who but their god was able to forgive sins.

Then Jesus said, "Why are you making reasoning in your hearts? Which is easier, to say, 'You have been forgiven for your sins,' or to say, 'Rise up and walk'? But so that you might know that the Son of Man has authority on Earth to forgive sins..."

...he said to the paralyzed man, "I say to you, rise up and take your bed. Go to your home."

And at once, rising up before them, he took up what he had been lying on, and he departed to his home, glorifying his god.

And amazement seized hold of everybody, and they glorified their god, and they were afraid, saying, "We have seen strange things today."

Then Jesus went out and looked at a tax collector named Levi sitting at the tax office, and he said to him, "Follow me." And he left everything behind, rose up and followed him.

And Levi put on a large banquet for him in his own house, and a large company of tax collectors and others were sitting down with them.

And their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, "Why do you eat and drink with the tax collector and sinners?" And he said to them, "Those who are in good health have no need of a physician, only those having a sickness. I have come to call not the righteous, but sinners into repentance."

He then continued with some teachings and delivering of parables.

One Sabbath Jesus was passing through the grain fields, and his disciples were plucking the ears of corn and rubbing them with their hands. And some of the Pharisees, a none-too-smart people who were still in the grip of Yahweh's odious deceit and disinformation, asked them, "Why do you do what is not lawful to do on the Sabbath?"

He replied, "Have you not read this, what David did when he was hungry, himself, and those who were in company with them, how he went into the House of God and took the consecrated loaves, and gave some also to those who were with him, which is not lawful to eat, except only by the priests?" And he declared, "The Son of Man is Lord also of the Sabbath."

Then on another Sabbath he went into the synagogue and was teaching. And a man was there and his right hand was withered. The scribes and Pharisees were looking for a reason to accuse Jesus, and they were watching to see if he would heal on the Sabbath. But he knew their game, and said to the man with the withered hand, "Rise up and stand among us in the center." And he rose up and was standing.

Then Jesus said to those watching, "I will ask you something. Is it lawful on the Sabbaths to do good or to do evil, to save or to kill?" And looking around at them all, he said to the man, "Stretch out your hand."

And he did so, and the hand was fully restored, as whole as the other. But the scribes and Pharisees were filled with rage, and talked to one another about what they might do to Jesus.

Now even a Type II civilization's nanotech could not rejuvenate a human hand in seconds; it would take a matter of hours. As with other healings, the physical process was carried out in the preceding hours, mostly overnight, and mental conditioning prevented the patient from recognizing that they had been cured until there was some cue to break them out of the mesmerizing spell. And the man with the withered hand was known as such in the community, but he felt ashamed at the condition of the hand and would keep it out of sight when in public, such as in a pocket. When he stretched out his mended hand for all to see, he and the others were under the impression that he had just been healed at that moment.

One night Jesus was praying up in the mountain, and then when day broke he called his disciples and chose twelve from among them, whom he called apostles. There was Simon, whom he named Peter, and his brother Andrew; James, and John; Philip and Bartholomew; Matthew and Thomas; James the son of Alphaeus; Simon called the Zealot; Judas the son of James, and Judas Iscariot, who became a traitor.

Then Jesus came down with them and stepped on a level place. A large crowd of his disciples were there, along with a huge crowd of the people from Judea and Jerusalem, and the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, who had come to hear him and to be healed of their various afflictions, physical and mental. The whole crowd wanted to touch him, since it was as if power was coming from him to heal them.

Then Jesus raised his eyes towards his disciples and gave a speech about how fortunes would change for the poor, hungry and weeping, and how those who were hated and targeted for their support of the "Son of Man" would be blessed. And he said the wealthy, the satiated, and the merry-makers would also find their fortunes reversed.

The problem was that this was too idealistic. There was some absolute nonsense and codswallop, which would lead to evildoers enjoying far too much success over the next 2,000 years. He advocated that his followers should love their enemies, do good to those who hate them, and speak well of those who cursed them. If someone struck them on the cheek, they should offer the other cheek too. If a thief stole from them, they should offer him more loot, and not demand it back. They should not judge, they should not condemn evil, and they should forgive evildoers.

There were some good points about not being hypocritical and about a bad tree never bearing good fruit, although this final point contradicted the avoidance of judgment or condemnation.

Christ was created to reverse the terrible trail of destruction, hatred and imbecility that Yahweh had wreaked. But what should have happened was the elimination of the supremacist way of thinking, in which one specific group - Yahweh's supporters - regarded themselves as supreme, the chosen ones, and perceived everyone else as the equivalent of cockroaches or locusts. The correct approach would have been to isolate and contain the supremacist haters and let them do whatever they wished to each other, but not under any circumstances to grant them access to normal, innocent people.

And then the normal people, the vast bulk of humanity, should live by the golden rule and do unto others as they would want to be treated themselves. They should treat people fairly, kindly, and with respect - but after a person initiated violence, or stole, or carried out some crime, the culprit should face justice not forgiveness.

The Father had given the following prompt regarding electromagnetic signals that would be directed at his protégé's brain for thirty years: "Program the Christ's mind with an ideology that counters Yahweh's hate-filled, avaricious, materialistic, prejudiced, supremacist, destructive way of thinking." This was really too vague, although even for Type II technology, programming a developing brain is not an exact science, and there would be no guarantee of better results by asking for some more specific beliefs.

If Christ had managed to convince everyone that everything about Yahweh's demented, perverted grip on his followers' behavior was so gravely wrong that it would constitute an existential threat to humanity, that would have been great, although then there is the problem of trying to wake people up too quickly, and telling them everything they have been taught is a lie, when they need to realize it of their own volition, simply by observing the state of the world around them. As a famous writer would say nearly 1,900 years later, "How easy it is to make people believe a lie, and how hard it is to undo that work again!"

In a bizarre coincidence, a similar limitation of artificial intelligence and prompt engineering would manifest around two thousand years later, after a tiny illegitimate, apartheid terror state that had already perpetrated almost 300 separate assassination incidents over the decades would slaughter a famous conservative political activist in its largest satellite state, after his support for the terrorist state began to waver.

The cover-up included framing the hit on some young leftist in his twenties, who allegedly had a transgender lover also in its twenties. A retarded elderly female FBI agent who used to be a cop asked an AI chatbot to write a supposed series of text messages between two lovers in their twenties, which featured "retrieving" a rifle from a "drop point", having to avoid a "squad car", a "vehicle" that was "lingering", and having to change "outfits". The chatbot confused lovers in their 20s with lovers in the 20s, i.e., the 1920s. But this slip-up would help to awaken people to the deceptions.

There would also be a preposterous assertion that a 30-06 round, which can penetrate about 12.7mm of armor steel at 100 meters, was "stopped" by the assassinated man's bone because it was so healthy and impressively dense. Now the density of steel is 7,850 kg/m^3 and the density of human bone is around 1,100 kg/m^3, yet these people never let facts get in the way of a good story.

After delivering his speech, Christ went into Capernaum. There was a certain centurion's servant with a sickness, and apparently about to die. On hearing about Jesus he sent the elders of the Judahites to him, begging him that he might come and cure his servant. When they met Jesus they begged him with urgency, saying that the one who needed healing was worthy for he loved their nation and built the synagogue for them.

Jesus was going towards the house, but whilst not far away, the centurion sent word saying, "Lord, do not trouble yourself, for I am not worthy that you should come underneath my own roof, so neither do I consider

myself worthy to come to you. You speak a word though, and my servant will soon be healed." He added about how he could give orders and delegate work to those under him, and they would obey.

When Jesus heard this he was astonished, and turned to the crowd, saying, "I say to you, not even in Israel have I seen such faithfulness." And those who had been sent returned to the house and found the sick servant in good health.

This was one of Christ's easiest tricks. The Hellian antibiotics had been working for hours overnight, and as the others returned to the house, it was as if a weight had been lifted off their shoulders, and their confidence helped the servant realize how much better he was feeling.

Then soon afterwards Jesus went into a town called Nain, and many of his disciples and a large crowd went with him. When he drew near the gate of the town an apparently dead man was being carried out, an only son of his mother who was a widow, and a considerable crowd from the town was with her.

When Jesus saw her he said, "Do not weep". And coming forward he touched the coffin, and the coffin bearers stood still. Then he said, "Young man, I say to you, rise up."

The illness was not terminal, but as the young man was recovering the Father's nanobots had entered his body and essentially administered an anesthetic that put him to sleep. There were 'locust' drones observing the surroundings, and as the mother was approaching the drones signaled to the nanobots, which carefully induced a brief, controlled clinical 'death' by a temporary cessation of heartbeat and respiration. As soon as the mother or relative departed from the vicinity, heartbeat and respiration were restored.

This was repeated where necessary, and when it was time for the 'restoration' of life, the anesthetic was replaced by a cocktail of hormones and neurotransmitters, so that the son awakened feeling blissful and pain-free, with the nanites restoring control to the body's own control systems.

Even Type II technology could not prevent substantial ischemic damage accruing to a carbon-based lifeform under hours of cessation of heartbeat and respiration, without freezing down at least to dry ice temperature (-78.5°C or ~195K), and then there would be the problem of restoring freezing damage and how to maintain such a temperature in a simple coffin. The slowdown of reaction rates according to the Arrhenius equation for a 10°C reduction is generally around a factor of two. For example, a reduction from 20°C to 10°C when the activation energy is 40 kJ/mol is a factor of 1.786, or for activation energy of 100 kJ/mol is a factor of 4.265. Either way, this isn't enough to keep alive a person whose vital signs have ceased for hours.

So the 'dead' man rose up, and began to speak. Then Jesus presented him to his mother.

Awe and fear gripped everybody, and they glorified their god, saying, "An eminent prophet has been raised among us", and God has visited his people." And the report about Jesus circulated in all of Judea and the surrounding region.

And the disciples of John the Baptist informed him about these things. Then John, calling a certain couple of his disciples, sent them to Jesus, to ask, "Are you the Coming One, or are we to look for another?"

And in that hour, he healed many from diseases and plagues and 'evil spirits', and enabled many blind to see. This was carried out as he had performed previous 'healings', but the variety and quantity this time was particularly impressive, and quite a spectacle for John the Baptist's followers.

So he replied, "Go back and report to John what you have seen and heard: The blind receive sight, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, and the gospel is preached to the poor. And blessed is he who might not be made to stumble in me."

And after the messengers of John had departed, he began to speak to the crowds about John, declaring that nobody born of a woman was a more exalted prophet than John, but that he who was least in the "Kingdom of God" was more exalted than he was. Then all of those hearing who had been immersed by John declared God as just. But the Pharisees and the scholars rejected that, and they had not been baptized by John.

Christ described the men of that generation as being like little children sitting in a marketplace who call out to each other and say, "We played the flute to you and you did not dance; we played a lament to you and you did not weep." He said that John came neither eating or drinking yet was accused of demonic possession, and he, the "Son of Man", came eating and drinking, and was accused of being a glutton and a wine drinker, a friend of tax collectors and sinners. And he added that wisdom was vindicated by all her children.

And one of the Pharisees asked him to eat with him, so he went into the Pharisee's house. As he was sitting down, a woman in the town who was a sinner came to know that he was sitting down to eat in the house of the Pharisee, and brought an alabaster flask of ointment, and stationed herself behind him at his feet, weeping. She began to wet his feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet and anointed them with the ointment.

On seeing this, the Pharisee who was his host said to himself, "This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner this woman is who touched him, that she is a sinner."

And in response, Jesus said to him, "Simon, I have something to say to you."

And he said, "Teacher, speak it."

"There were two debtors to a certain creditor. One owed five hundred denarii, and the other fifty, but they were unable to repay him, and he freely forgave both of them. Which one, then, will love him more?"

And in answer, Simon said, "I suppose it is he for which he freely forgave the more."

And he said to him, "You have judged rightly."

And turning towards the woman, he said to Simon, "Do you see this woman? I entered your house. You gave me no water for my feet, but she washed my feet with her tears and wiped them with her hair. You did not greet me with a kiss, but she has not stopped kissing my feet since I arrived. You did not anoint my head with oil, but she has anointed my feet with ointment. Therefore I tell you, her many sins have been forgiven, for the reason she has strong love. But he for whom little has been forgiven loves little."

And he said to her, "Your sins have been forgiven."

And those eating together with him began to say among themselves, "Who is this who even forgives sins?"

But he said to the woman, "Your faithfulness has saved you. Go in peace."

Then afterwards he went traveling through every town and village, announcing and proclaiming the gospel of the "Kingdom of God". The twelve apostles were with him, along with certain women who had been cured from "evil spirits" and infirmities. There was Mary who was called Magdalene, from whom seven demons had reportedly gone out, and Joanna, wife of Chuza (a manager of Herod), and Susannah, and many others who were providing for them from their own resources.

When a large crowd was assembling together and people from town to town kept coming to him he spoke by means of a parable: "A sower went out to sow his seed, and in his sowing some fell at the roadside, where it was trampled on, and the birds of the sky devoured it. And some fell on a rock, and on sprouting it dried up, on account of lacking moisture. And some fell in the middle of thorn bushes, and the thorn bushes sprang up

together and stifled it. And other seed fell on good soil and sprang up and produced fruit, a hundredfold."

And having declared this, he called out, "He who has ears to hear, let him hear."

Then his disciples questioned him, asking what the parable might signify.

And he said, "To you it has been given to know the mysteries of the Kingdom of God; to the rest, though, in parables, so that:

"In seeing they might not see, and in hearing they might not understand.

"Now the parable signifies this: The seed represents the word of God. And those by the roadside represent those who hear, then the devil comes and takes the words away from their heart, so that, having believed, they cannot be saved. And those on the rock represent those who hear, they receive the word with gladness, but they have no root, who believe for a season, but in a time of trial they fall away.

"And that which fell among the thorn bushes represent those who have heard and, under worries, riches or pleasures of life going on their way, they become stifled and bring no fruit to maturity. But that seed in the good soil represents those who with a noble and good heart have heard the word and keep it secure, and produce fruit in patient endurance."

Apart from discussing the spreading of his message with his sower parable, Christ said that a lit lamp was always placed so that those who enter might see the light, and that nothing was hidden or kept secret which would not be brought to light. So they should consider how they listen, for whoever has, to him it will be given, and whoever does not have, even what he thinks he has will be taken from him.

Rather than concentrate so much about marketing and spreading the message, it would have been better to get the message right - that Yahweh's 'teachings' were not only wrong, but evil. But then again, there is the problem of how to convince a people that they have been fooled.

Then Christ's mother and brothers came to him, and they were not able to meet him because of the crowd. And this was reported to him, that his mother and brothers were standing outside, wanting to see him. And he said, "My mother and my brothers are those who hear the word of God and are carrying it out."

One day Jesus and his disciples went into a boat, and he said to them, "Let us go over to the other side of the lake." Then they put out to sea, but as they were sailing he fell into a sleep and a stormy wind came down onto the lake, and the boat was being swamped and in danger.

They went to him and said, "Master, Master, we're perishing!" And then, being roused, he rebuked the wind and the roughness of the waters, and the storm ceased and all became calm.

And he said to them, "Where is your faithfulness?" And being afraid they marveled, saying to each other, "Who is this, then, that he commands even the winds and water, and they obey him?"

Now the Father had a drone of radius ~10m that was solar-powered for flight, and equipped with a directed energy beam powered by antimatter. The DE beam could deliver focused microwaves to efficiently deliver momentum to air and water molecules without causing significant heating.

The drone flew over the lake and delivered the beam, scanning in a pattern across the lake. As it moved it dragged air along with it, creating a powerful, localized wind shear and whipping up waves. Chaotic, storm-like conditions were created over the boat, and by initiating rotation in the air column a vortex like a small waterspout was formed.

When the 'locust' drones relayed information to the controllers over at the Anti-Viper command center, of how Jesus had "rebuked" the wind and the waters, the DE beam was simply turned off, and the storm dissipated as the drone returned to base.

Now the cylinder of air to be moved was about 100m in diameter and 100m tall over the lake, and so the volume of air is π (50m)^2 x 100m = ~785,000m^3. Given the density at near sea level of ~1.2 kg/m^3, the mass of air is ~942,000kg. To get the air moving at 20m/s the kinetic energy needed is ½ x 942,000kg x (20m/s)^2 = ~188,000,000J = 188MJ.

At 50% efficiency the energy produced by annihilating 2.2 micrograms of antimatter with 2.2 micrograms of matter is 0.5 x 4.4x10^{-9} kg x (299,792,458m/s)^2 = ~1.98x10^{8}J, sufficient for the task.

There are other versions of this lake tale, in which Jesus remains on the shore, and then walks on the water to join his companions on the boat, with one variation even having Peter leave the boat to walk on the water to meet Jesus. Now these are not what actually happened; the apparent ability of Christ to command the weather was sufficient to impress the disciples, and the "walking on water" was a myth that developed in the oral traditions after some wanted to embellish the narrative.

The Anti-Viper team did have plenty of technology to enhance the spectacle. They could have had Jesus remain on land, and as he is alone, the wind is whipped up around the boat by the first drone, then a second drone switches on a 'Jesus' hologram, 'walking' on the water, as the real Jesus is transported across to the boat in a cloaked drone, rendered invisible by a gentle fog. Parametric speakers from a third drone provide all the audio from conversations of 'water walking' men.

Nanites have entered Peter and put him into a temporary sleep, as the 'Jesus' hologram starts to claim, "I am he". A swarm of nanobots is deployed from the boat's vicinity, which forms a temporary walking replica of Peter. The fake 'Peter' replies, "Lord, if it is you, command me to come to you over the water." And the 'Jesus' character says, "Come".

The nanobots swarm can manipulate its surface to create the appearance of feet impacting the water, and generate small splashes. As part of the spectacle, as the two figures approach each other, the 'Peter' can briefly 'start to sink' by having the nanobots temporarily lose cohesion below the surface, and then restabilize, with the 'Peter' saying he is afraid, and the 'Jesus' making some comment about "Ye of little faith." They meet and go to the boat. As they get there, the real Peter awakes, the real Jesus is lowered aboard, the hologram fades out and the nanobots apparition disassembles. The real Peter might have found that a dream had been induced in him about 'walking on water'.

But these ancient boats were only about four feet in height; they didn't have a separate living quarters below deck where someone could be sleeping as the others all went out to watch a hologram. In the simple version, there is no need for any induction of dreams, cloaking subterfuge, or multiple large drones. The drone with DE beam starts the storm as Jesus is asleep, and a micro-drone relays back information on when Jesus rebukes the waves and it is time to stop the wind.

Next they sailed to the region of the Gerasenes, which was opposite Galilee. And on disembarking onto the land, a certain man met Jesus, having had 'demons' for a long time, and he was wearing no outer garments, and was homeless; he lived among the tombs.

When the man saw Jesus, he cried out and fell down before him, shouting in a loud voice, "What do you want with me, Jesus, Son of the Most High God? I beg you not to torture me!" For Jesus had commanded the 'unclean spirit' to come out of the man. Many times it had seized him, and though he was bound with chains and shackles, he had broken the chains and been driven by the 'spirit' into solitary places.

And Jesus asked him what was his name, and he replied, "Legion", for many 'demons' had supposedly gone into him. And he begged him that he would not command them to go out into the abyss.

Now there was a considerable herd of pigs feeding there on the mountain, and they asked him if he would allow them to go into them, and he allowed them. Then the 'demons' appeared to come out of the man and into the pigs, and the herd ran violently down the steep bank into the lake and were drowned.

When those who fed the pigs saw it happen, they fled and told their tale in the town and in the fields. Then the others went to see what was happening. and they came to Jesus and found the man who was mentally sick seated at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and of sound mind, and they were afraid. And those who had seen this reported how the apparently 'demon-possessed' man had been healed.

However, the whole populace of the Gerasenes region asked Jesus to depart from them, because they were afraid, so he embarked on a boat and went back. And the healed man begged Jesus to let him join him, but Jesus sent him away, telling him to return to his home - he did not actually have a home but at least now had better prospects for obtaining one - and relate what mighty things "God" had done for him. So he went on his way, proclaiming throughout the whole town what mighty things Jesus had done for him.

As with previous cases, the character was well known as a lunatic or 'possessed' man, but the healing therapy had already started, well in advance of the public healing event. With the parametric speakers directed exactly onto the "possessed" man's head, to generate the 'voice' of the so-called "demons", the man believed himself to be still 'possessed', but on seeing the 'demons' appear to move over to the herd of pigs, this served as the trigger to enable him to realize than he was now mentally fit, and the whole incident served as an apparently supernatural event in the view of the onlookers who fed the pigs.

A directed energy beam was focused on the pigs, creating an unbearable sensation of internal heating, and in a panic the herd ran down into the lake.

When Jesus returned, the crowd welcomed him, for they had all been waiting for him. And then a synagogue leader named Jair came and fell at Jesus' feet. He begged him to come to his house, because his only daughter, who was about twelve, was dying. But as he went on, the people were pressing him, and a woman who had suffered from bleeding for twelve years, who had spent all her money on physicians, yet none was able to heal her, came from behind and touched the hem of his garment, and 'instantly' her bleeding stopped.

The healing had been carried out in the preceding hours, and after touching Jesus' garment she realized that she was indeed cured.

And Jesus asked who was touching him. When everyone was making denials, Peter and those with him said, "Master, the crowd throngs and presses, yet you ask who was touching you."

And Jesus said, "Someone was touching me, for I perceived power going out of me."

And when the woman saw that she was not hidden, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared to him in front of all the people for what reason she had touched him, and how she was healed 'instantly'.

And he said to her, "Be of good courage, daughter. Your faithfulness has saved you. Go in peace."

The "power going out" act was just part of the show. Christ would have known that with all the crowd pressing around and the way he was apparently able to 'heal' people, there would almost certainly have been one or more who found themselves healed after touching him, and a good chance that at least one of these would own up and admit it was them.

While he was still speaking, someone arrived from the house of the synagogue president, saying to him, "Your daughter has died. Do not trouble the Teacher."

But when he heard, Jesus answered him, saying, "Do not fear. Only believe, and she will be restored."

And as he went into the house, he would not allow anybody else to enter except for Peter, John and James (also known as Jacob) and the father and mother of the girl.

Everyone was sobbing and mourning over her, but he said, "Do not weep. She is not dead, but sleeping."

This was quite true, since nanobots had generated an anesthetic, which were unknown in their society at that time, and to the few witnesses, the failure to arouse would have seemed like a state of death. They were ridiculing Jesus, feeling sure that she had died.

Then he ordered them to go outside, and took her by the hand, calling out, "Child, rise up."

And she rose up and he directed that something should be given to her to eat. Her parents were astounded, but he told them to tell nobody about what had happened, knowing that they would be unable to resist revealing their secret for long.

Then he called the twelve apostles together, and gave them power and authority over all demons and to cure diseases. And he authorized them to proclaim the "Kingdom of God". In other words, he simply taught them how to perform his trick, of giving a person recently cured of mental or physical disease the confidence to break out of their spell of imaging that they were still sick.

He told them to travel light, not to take staffs nor a travel sack, nor bread nor money, nor a spare undergarment. And whatever house they might go into, they should stay there and depart from there. And if someone chose not to receive them, as they left the town they should even shake off the dust from their feet, as a testimony against them.

So they departed, and passed through the villages, proclaiming the gospel, and healing people everywhere.

When Herod the tetrarch heard of all the things being done by Jesus, he was bewildered since some said that John had been raised from the dead, some said that Elijah had appeared, and others said that some other ancient prophet had risen. And Herod said, "I beheaded John, but who is this whom I hear about performing such acts?" And he looked into seeing him.

And on returning to Jesus, the apostles related to him what they had done. Taking them away privately, he withdrew to a town called Bethsaida. But the crowds found out and followed him. He welcomed them and spoke to them about the "Kingdom of God", and he cured those who needed healing.

Then the day began to wear away, and the twelve came and said to him, "Send the crowd away, so that they might go into the surrounding villages and fields for lodgings and provisions. For we are in a deserted place here."

But he said to them, "You give them something to eat."

Then they replied, "There are no more than five loaves and two fish for us, unless we go and buy food for all these people." For there were about five thousand men.

He told his disciples to make them sit down in groups of fifty, so they did that, and made them sit down. Then he took the five loaves and two fish, and, looking up towards the sky, he blessed them, and broke them up, and gave them to the disciples to place before the crowd. And they ate, and were filled, and twelve hand

baskets of fragments were gathered up.

The Anti-Viper group had deployed a drone of radius 2m, with an average height of 1m; hence the internal volume was ~12.6m^3. For a decent meal for everyone, each got almost 1kg of crumbs of bread and fish paste that had been synthesized aboard a larger drone. The total mass of the payload was 5,000 kg, including the leftovers for the twelve hand baskets. Given 450 kg/m^3 as the density of breadcrumbs, the required volume was ~11.1m^3, leaving some spare space for fixtures and fittings such as a compact matter/antimatter cell and a LIDAR system to identify the hundred groups, so that the crumbs could be released and dispersed in a controlled shower. There was a slight electrostatic charge added to the crumbs to prevent clumping and aid in guiding.

Apart from nearly 1% of the payload dispersed over each group, a surplus was released over the whole area, so that when everybody had eaten their fill, a surplus could be seen, which was gathered up in twelve hand baskets.

Subsequently it came about, as Jesus was alone praying with the disciples, he questioned them, asking, "Whom do the crowds pronounce me to be?"

Then in answer, they confirmed the belief of Herod the tetrarch. They said that some believed Jesus was John the Baptist, others believed him to be Elijah, and others thought that some other ancient prophet had arisen.

And then he said, "You, though, whom do you pronounce me to be?"

And in answer, Peter said, "The Christ of God."

Then, making a strict warning for them to tell nobody, he said, "It is necessary for the Son of Man to suffer many things, and to be rejected by the elders and senior priests and scribes, and to be murdered, and to rise on the third day."

Jesus didn't know the future at this point or exactly when he would be killed, but he did know that there was a strong possibility that the ruling class would try to eliminate him. And rather than try to avoid such a fate, he would actively encourage it, since his killing would do more to spread his message than an additional decade or two of proselytizing. And spreading his word was what he regarded as his main purpose. The part about "rising" on the third day was a fiction, but the removal of his corpse by some of the Father's robots would serve to convey the legend of an "ascension".

And he said to everybody, "If anybody wants to come after me, let him deny himself, and he must take up his cross, and let him follow me. For whoever wants to save his life will lose it, but whoever might suffer the loss of his life on account of me will save it. For how is a man profited if he gains the whole world, but has suffered the loss of himself?

"For whoever might have been ashamed of me and my words, the Son of Man will be ashamed of him when he will come in the glory of himself and the Father and the holy angels. But truly I say unto you, there are some of these standing here who will most certainly not taste death until they see the Kingdom of God."

He knew that if any of the others followed him in becoming martyrs, then that would also be great for spreading the message, if not for the individual who got themselves killed. But he probably sincerely believed in life after death.

About eight days later, he took Peter, John and James, and he went up into the mountain to pray. And in his praying the appearance of his face changed and his clothing flashed like lightning. Then two men were talking with him, who appeared to be Moses and Elijah, who, being seen in radiance, were speaking of his

death that he was about to accomplish in Jerusalem. But Peter and the others were sleepy, and on fully waking, they saw his radiance, and the two men who stood with him.

And as they were departing from him, Peter, not understanding the implications of his suggestion, said, "Master, it's good for us to be here, so let us make three tents, one for you, one for Moses, and one for Elijah."

But as he was speaking, a cloud materialized and overshadowed them, and they were afraid as they went into the cloud. And a voice came out of the cloud, saying, "This is my Son, the Richly Loved. Listen to him."

And then Jesus was seen alone. And they kept silent, and did not tell anyone else of what they imagined they had seen.

Peter and the others would not have known what Moses and Elijah looked like, so the words sounding from the Father's parametric speakers must have provided the clue as to who the two characters from the hologram projector were supposed to be. The show was merely about reinforcing the faithfulness and beliefs of Peter, John and James.

Then the next day, as they came down down from the mountain, a large crowd met them. And a man from the crowd called out to the "Teacher", imploring him to look at his only son who was taken by a 'spirit' that would suddenly call out and throw him into convulsions with foaming. He said the disciples had been unable to perform any cure.

And in answer, Jesus said, "Oh unbelieving and perverse generation! How long shall I be among you and bear with you? Bring your son here."

Then as he was still approaching, the 'demon' appeared to dash the child down and violently convulse him, and Jesus rebuked the 'unclean spirit', did the routine of 'healing' the child, and handed him back to his father.

The child had been having episodes of seizure, caused by abnormal, excessive, or synchronous neuronal firing. The salivary glands were affected, causing foaming at the mouth, and a split personality would sometimes cause the child to call out in a strange voice. Over the preceding hours, the nanobots had performed repairs to the brain, but just for the audience, a final short-lived seizure was induced just before the 'healing' was popularly assumed to have occurred.

So the people were again struck with wonder at the power and majesty of their 'god'.

But as they were all wondering at everything Jesus did, he said to his disciples, "Let these words sink into your ears, for the Son of Man is about to be betrayed into the hands of men." And they did not understand what he meant by that remark, and they were afraid to ask him for clarification.

Then a discussion among them arose about who of them might be the more eminent. And Jesus perceived their dispute, and he took a child and set it beside himself, and he said to them, "Whoever receives this child in my name receives me, and whoever receives me receives him who authorized me, for the one subsisting as lowliest among you all, this one will be eminent."

And John answered, "Master, we saw somebody expelling demons in your name, and we stopped him, because he does not follow in company with us."

And Jesus said to him, "Do not forbid him, for whoever is not against us is for us." It would be less than 2,000 years later when a certain evil, none-too-bright president would use this sort of binary logic rhetoric in support of his warmongering.

Then as he felt the time of his sacrifice was drawing near, Christ resolved to go to Jerusalem, and he sent messengers ahead of him. And they went and came into a Samaritan village, so as to make preparation for him, but they did not receive him as he was heading for Jerusalem.

And when his disciples James and John saw, they said, "Lord, do you wish that we should call fire down from the sky and consume them, just as Elijah also did?"

They had a lot to learn about the wickedness of Yahweh. Then Christ turned and rebuked them, and said, "You do not know what manner of spirit you are. For the Son of Man has come not to destroy men's lives, but to save."

And they went off into a different village. And as they were going along the road, somebody said to him, "Lord, I will follow you wherever you go."

Then Jesus replied, "Foxes have holes and birds of the sky have nests, but the Son of Man has nowhere to lay his head."

And he said to another man, "Follow me."

The man replied, "Lord, first let me go and bury my father."

But Jesus told him, "Leave the dead to bury their own dead, but you go your own way. Proclaim the kingdom of God."

Still another said, "I will follow you, Lord; but first let me say goodbye to my family."

Then Jesus declared, "No one who puts his hand to the plow, while gazing at the things behind, is fit for the kingdom of God."

After this Christ appointed seventy others too, and sent them two by two ahead of him to every town and place he was about to visit. And he told them, "The harvest is plentiful, but the laborers few. Ask the Lord of the harvest, therefore, to send out workers into his harvest.

"Go your ways. I am sending you out like lambs in the thick of wolves. Carry no purse, nor travel sack, nor sandals. Do not greet anyone along the road.

"And whatever house you enter, first say 'Peace to this house'." He continued by telling them to remain in the same house, and eat the food they were given, provided that the people received them. They should also heal the sick, and tell them that the "Kingdom of God" had drawn near to them.

However, if a town did not receive them, they should go into its streets and say that even the dust out of the town they were wiping off against the people, but they should still be told that the "Kingdom of God" had drawn close to them. And for such people, their fate at the judgment would be intolerable, for if they rejected the disciples, then they rejected Christ, and they rejected the Father who authorized him.

And the seventy returned with exuberance, saying, "Lord, even the demons are subject to us through your name." The Anti-Viper team's 'locust' drones, nanobots, brainwave modulators, parametric speakers, and associated technology had been working the same 'magic' as they had with Jesus.

Jesus said to them, "I saw the enemy falling like lightning from the sky. Behold, I have given you the authority to trample on serpents and scorpions, and on all the power of the enemy, and nothing will harm you in any way." This was actually more lies than truth, but part of the agenda. He told them not to rejoice in the serpents being under their power, but to rejoice because their names were written among the exalted.

Then he rejoiced in spirit, and praised the Father for hiding things from the sophisticated and the cunning, but revealing them to infants, since this was pleasing to the Father.

And he turned to the disciples and said, "All things were delivered to me by my Father, and nobody knows who the Son is except for the Father, and who the Father is except for the Son, and to whomever the Son wishes to make the revelation."

And he said, "Blessed are the eyes that see the things you see. For I say to you, many prophets and kings have longed to see what you see and they have not seen, and to hear what you hear and they have not heard." Unlike the prophets and kings, the disciples had experienced some of the role of Christ, in feeling that they had 'healed' people from physical and mental disorders, although in reality all of the healing was conducted in advance by the technology of a Type II civilization that had been harvesting energy from their sun for more than a billion years.

Then a certain scholar in the law stood up, and asked what he must do to inherit eternal life. Christ asked him what had been written in the law, and how did he read it. The man replied, saying, "You should love the Lord your God with all your heart, and out of all your inner being, and out of all your strength, and out of all your mind, and your neighbor as yourself."

And Jesus said, "You have answered correctly. Do this, and you will live."

Originally, this "law" had been written so that "the Lord your God" was the evil Yahweh, which anybody of any reasonable intellect and moral fiber should have hated with all their heart, mind, inner being and strength. Now Yahweh had left Earth, and the new guy had taken over, who was a great improvement over Yahweh, although that was a very low bar.

Then, wanting to justify himself, the man asked, "And who is my neighbor?"

Jesus told a story about a man who had been set upon by bandits whilst traveling from Jerusalem into Jericho, and left half dead. There was a certain priest going down by that road, but when he saw him, he passed by on the opposite side. In the same way, there was also a Levite, who came and saw him but passed by on the opposite side. This would be entirely as expected, unless the Levite thought he could profit somehow from the opportunity, e.g., politically by having a warmongering, nation-wrecking puppet under his thumb, as would come to pass in 1997AD in an island called Britain.

Christ continued his tale with a certain Samaritan on a journey coming down to the robbed, assaulted man, then becoming moved with compassion, so that he dressed his wounds, pouring on oil and wine. Then he set him on his own animal, brought him to an inn, and took care of him. The next day he took out two denarii and gave them to the innkeeper with the instructions to take care of him, and on his return the Samaritan would repay him for any additional expense.

Christ asked the scholar which of these three did he think was a neighbor to the man who fell into the hands of robbers.

"The one who showed him mercy," replied the expert in the law.

Then Jesus told him, "You go and do likewise."

And it so happened that as they proceeded on their way, Christ went into a certain village, and a woman named Martha received him into her house. And she had a sister called Mary who sat at Christ's feet listening to his discourse. But Martha was distracted by all the preparations to be made. She came to him and said, "Lord, is it of no concern to you that my sister has left me to serve alone? Tell her that she should help me."

"Martha, Martha," he replied, "you are anxious and agitated about many things. But only one thing is necessary, and Mary has chosen the good portion, and it will not be taken away from her."

And when he was praying in a certain place, when he had finished, one of his disciples asked him to teach them to pray, as John had also taught his disciples.

Christ told them that when they prayed, they should say:

"Our Father in the heavens,
Hallowed be your name,
May your kingdom come,
May your will be brought to pass,
On Earth as it is in Heaven,
Give us each day our daily bread,
And forgive us our trespasses,
As we forgive those who trespass against us,
And bring us not into temptation,
But deliver us from evil."

And Christ told them a parable about persistence and how a friend would eventually give what was being asked for. He said, "Ask, and it will be given to you. Search, and you will find. Knock, and it will be opened to you. For everybody who asks, receives; he who looks finds, and to him who knocks, it will be opened." And he went on to say that the Father from Heaven would give the Holy Spirit to those who ask him.

Elsewhere this might be described as hopium, but it's still better advice than any of the anti-human duplicity and quackery from Yahweh.

Then he was supposedly driving out a demon. The mentally ill man had been a dumb mute, but was now cured, and began speaking. The crowds were amazed.

Then some said that he was driving out demons through the agency of Beelzebub, prince of the demons. And others were putting him to the test, looking for a sign from him out of Heaven.

Knowing their purposes, he said to them, "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to ruin, and a house against a house falls." And he went on to ask how could the enemy's kingdom stand if it was divided amongst itself, and stated that he who was not with him was against him.

Christ then claimed that after an "empty spirit" had gone away from a man, it would roam about looking for rest, then not finding any, it would go back to the 'house' where it came from. And, on finding it swept and adorned, it would bring seven different spirits more wicked along with itself, so that the man's state would be worse than before. Of course, this was preposterous speculation and had zero evidence to support it, but could be used to 'explain' any relapses as somehow not the fault of Christ or the 'healer'.

Then a certain woman spoke out, raising her voice in the crowd, and said, "Joyful is the womb that gave birth to you and breasts that you suckled."

But he said, "Rather, joyful are those who hear the word of God and keep it."

And as the crowds were thickly gathered together, he said that this was an "evil generation" that was looking for a sign, and the only sign given to it would be that of the prophet Jonah. But as Jonah became a sign to the Ninevites, so would the "Son of Man" be a sign to his generation. And the Queen of Sheba (or of the South) would be raised up in the "judgment" with the men of this generation, and she would condemn them, for she came from the ends of the Earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon, and now one more eminent than Solomon

was here.

And men of Nineveh would stand up as witnesses in the judgment with this generation, and they would condemn it because they repented at the proclamation of Jonah, and now one more important than Jonah was here.

And he advanced a notion that the eye was the "lamp of the body", and that when the eye was evil the body would be in darkness.

Then a certain Pharisee invited him to have dinner with him, and he went in and was reclining. But the Pharisee was surprised that he had not first performed washings before the dinner.

Christ said to him, "Look now, you Pharisees ceremonially clean the outside of the cup and the dish, but the inside of you is full of robbery and evil. You fools! Did he who made the outside not also make the inside? But rather, give donations to the poor from the things internal, and then all things become clean to you.

"But woe to you, Pharisees! For you pay tithes of mint, rue and all other kinds of garden herbs, but you neglect justice and the love of God. It would have been good to do these things without leaving aside the others.

"Woe to you Pharisees, because you love the privileged seats in the synagogues and respectful greetings in the marketplaces.

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees. Hypocrites! For you are like unmarked graves, which people walk over without knowing it."

Then in answer, one of the scholars of Yahweh's vile law said to him, "Teacher, in saying these things, you insult us as well."

And he said, "Woe to you also, scholars of the law. For you load men with burdens heavy to bear, and you yourselves will not touch the burdens with one of your fingers.

"Woe to you. For you found the graves of the prophets, and your fathers murdered them. Consequently, you testify and you consent to the deeds of your fathers, for they murdered them and you found their graves.

"And because of this, the wisdom of God said 'I will assign prophets and apostles to them, but some of them they will murder and persecute', so that this generation will be held responsible for the blood of all the prophets poured out since the earliest times, from the blood of Abel to the blood of Zecharia who perished between the altar and the Sanctuary."

Christ had read about these characters in the scriptures, and was unaware that those such as Abel, dated much earlier than Terah, which was around the time when Yahweh arrived on Earth to humanity's great detriment, were nothing more than pure fiction, generated by Yahweh's Large Language Models (LLMs). He was unaware that stories from the later 'prophets' such as Jonah were mostly, if not all, made up fairy tales.

Christ added quite correctly that the scholars of the law had taken away the key of knowledge; they did not enter in any themselves, and they held back those that were entering in. Of course, that was part of Yahweh's agenda to ruin and sabotage the course of humanity's progress.

As he was saying these things, the scribes and Pharisees grew very angry, and were trying to draw him out on many things, lying in wait for him, looking to catch him out on something so that they could accuse him.

In the meantime, myriads of the crowd were gathered together, and he began to say to his disciples that they

should be vigilant for themselves against the yeast of the Pharisees, which was their hypocrisy. Anything concealed or hidden would become revealed, whereas the disciples' words would become shouted from the rooftops. They should not fear those who would kill them and after that could do no more, but they should fear the one who had the authority to throw them into hell.

Christ said that they should not be fearful, for each of them was of far more worth than five sparrows which would sell for two assarions (which were about one-sixteenth to one-tenth of a denarion - or denarius, a daily wage), since every hair on their head was numbered. But those who acknowledged him in the presence of men would be acknowledged by the Son of Man in the presence of the angels of "God", and those who disowned him in the presence of men would be utterly disowned in the presence of the angels.

If someone spoke ill of the Son of Man, it would be forgiven him, but for him who spoke injuriously against the "Holy Spirit", it would not be forgiven. And if they were brought before the synagogues, the rulers and the authorities, the Holy Spirit would guide them in what to say in their defense.

Then someone in the crowd asked Christ, "Teacher, tell my brother to share the inheritance with me."

But he said to him, "Man, who appointed me a judge or a divider between you?"

And he told them to keep themselves from covetousness, for anybody's life did not consist in the abundance of possessions. But even two thousand years later, Yahweh's worshipers would gladly kill people for profit.

Then he spoke a parable to the crowd about a rich man who decided to tear down his granaries and build bigger ones, then gather up there all his produce and good things. Then he would live a life of ease, eat, drink and be merry. And "God" said to him, "Fool! This night they demand your life from you. Then where will these things be that you have prepared?" Christ said that is how it would be with him who hoarded up for himself and was not bountiful towards his 'god'.

And he told his disciples that they should not think about their lives, what they would eat or how they would clothe themselves. For life was more than food, and the body more than clothing. Instead, they should look for the "Kingdom of God", and they would be provided with what they needed. He advocated that they should sell their possessions, and give donations to the poor. They should provide for themselves a treasure in "the heavens" where a thief could not approach, or a moth could not destroy.

After delivering a couple more parables, Christ said that he came to Earth to create division rather than to deliver peace. There would be five in one house, three divided against two, and two divided against three. Father and son would be at odds with each other, and mother would be against daughter, and mother-in-law against daughter-in-law.

This is not how it was supposed to be. Yahweh's supporters were the ones fomenting wars and sowing division, and the solution was - and more importantly, is - to isolate and confine Yahweh's supporters in some location where they are deprived of access to the rest of humanity. A parasite has no automatic right of access to its natural host, a merciless psychopath has no automatic right of access to normal, compassionate human beings, and a pervert has no automatic right of access to the vulnerable and the innocent.

Just as confining and isolating the smallpox virus was a sensible act, it is also beneficial for the vast majority of humanity to isolate and confine those with a proven 4,000-year propensity for evil.

A system where the evildoing predators are handed control of banking, the legacy media, social media, and by extension governments, despite so many eminent historical figures warning humanity about the perils of even allowing the evildoers to play some part in society, with division and debate over whether or not the evildoing predators are really sick and depraved - after they have committed genocide on multiple occasions, fomented world wars and wreaked so much destruction on society!!!!! - is the ultimate in Stockholm

Syndrome and gross stupidity.

When psychopaths are allowed to interact with normal people, the psychopaths can only win - and the normal people can only lose, sometimes paying the ultimate price.

Christ did make a sensible point about the futility of people going with their rival to the magistrate, since he might drag them off to the judge, then the judge hand them over to the officer of justice, and the officer throw them into jail, from where they would not be allowed out until they had paid the last penny. It was far better for themselves to judge what was right.

Some who were present at that time told Christ about the Galileans whose blood Pilate mixed with their sacrifices. Jesus asked them if they thought those were worse sinners than all other Galileans because such things were suffered, and before they could answer, said no, but added that if they did not submit they would likewise suffer destruction.

Then he told a parable about a fig tree that had not produced fruit for three years, and the owner said to the man who took care of the vineyard, "Cut it down. Why does it even waste the ground?" And the man replied, "Sir, let it alone this year as well, until I have dug around it and thrown manure on, and if it should then produce fruit, good, but otherwise we'll cut it down."

And then he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the Sabbath, and a woman was there who for eighteen years had suffered with an infirmity that caused her to bend over and she could not straighten at all. When Jesus saw her, he called and said to her, "Woman, you have been set free from your infirmity." And he laid hands on her, and at once she was able to straighten and stand upright again, and she glorified her "God".

As with other healings, the nanobots had been working away in the preceding hours, and the pronouncement of the healing and the laying on of hands served as the trigger to snap her out of her temporary illusion of still being disabled.

But since Jesus had healed on the Sabbath, the president of the synagogue was answering with resentment, and relayed Yahweh's antihuman, anti-healing absurdity to the crowd about there being six days to work, and that healing should take place on those days.

Then Jesus responded, saying, "Hypocrite! Does each one of you on the Sabbath not loose his ox or donkey from the stall and lead it out to give it a drink? And this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom this affliction has bound for eighteen years, ought she not to be released from this bondage on the Sabbath day?"

And then all those opposed to him were put to shame, and the crowd were rejoicing at his glorious deeds and feats.

Then he told people that the "Kingdom of God" was like a grain of mustard seed that a man took and threw into his grove, and it grew and flourished into a large tree, and the birds of the sky roosted in its branches. And also it was like yeast that a woman took and mixed into about sixty pounds of flour, until it worked all through the dough.

And he traveled throughout the towns and villages teaching, as he made his way to Jerusalem.

Then someone asked him, "Lord, are only a few people going to be saved?"

He said to them, "Strive to enter through the narrow door, for I tell you, many will try to enter and will not be able to. Once the owner of the house gets up and closes the door, you will stand outside knocking and pleading, 'Lord, open the door for us.' But he will answer, 'I don't know you or where you come from.' Then you will say, 'We ate and drank with you, and you taught in our streets.' But he will reply, 'I tell you, I don't

know you or where you come from. Away from me, all you workers of iniquity!'

"There will be weeping there, and gnashing of teeth, when you see Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and all the prophets in the Kingdom of God, but you yourselves are thrown out. People will come from east and west, and north and south, and will take their places at the Feast in the Kingdom of God. And indeed, there are those who are last who will be first, and there are some who are first who will be last."

On the same day, some Pharisees came to Jesus and said to him, "Leave this place and go somewhere else, for Herod wants to have you killed."

He replied, "Go and tell that fox, 'Look, I expel demons, and I carry out cures today and tomorrow, and on the third day I come to an end.' Nevertheless, I must proceed today and tomorrow and the next day, for it is not accepted for a prophet to die outside Jerusalem.

"Jerusalem, Jerusalem, murdering the prophets and stoning those who have been sent to her! How often I wanted to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you were not willing. Look, your house is being left to you desolate. I tell you, you will not see me again until you say, 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord'."

Then as Jesus went to eat bread in the house of a prominent Pharisee on a certain Sabbath, he was being carefully watched. And there in front of him was a man suffering from dropsy.

Jesus asked the Pharisees and scholars of the law, "Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath?" But they remained silent. And taking hold of the man, he healed him and sent him on his way.

Then he asked them, "If one of you has a child or an ox that falls into a pit or well on the Sabbath day, will you not immediately pull it out?" And they had nothing to say.

When he noticed how the guests picked the prime couches at the table, he told them a parable, saying, "When someone invites you to a wedding feast, do not take a seat in the prime couches, for a person more distinguished than yourself may have been invited. If so, the host who invited both of you will come and say to you, 'Give this person your seat.' Then, humiliated, you will have to take the least important place.

"But when you are invited, take a seat in the lowest place, so that when your host comes, he may say to you, 'Friend, move up to a better place.' Then you will be honored in the presence of all the other guests. For all those who exalt themselves will be humbled, and those who humble themselves will be exalted."

Then Jesus said to his host, "When you give a feast or dinner, do not invite your friends, your brothers or sisters, your relatives, or your rich neighbors; if you do, they may invite you back and so you will be repaid. But when you give a banquet, invite the poor, the crippled, the lame, the blind, and you will be blessed. Although they cannot repay you, you will be repaid in the resurrection of the righteous."

When one of those at the table with him heard this, he said to Jesus, "Joyful is he who will eat at the feast in the Kingdom of God."

Jesus replied, "A certain man was preparing a great banquet and invited many guests. And he sent his servant to tell those who had been invited, 'Come, for everything is now ready.' But they all in unison began to make excuses. The first said, 'I have just bought a field, and I must go and see it. Please excuse me.' Another said, 'I have just bought five yoke of oxen, and I'm on my way to test them. Please excuse me.' And another said, 'I just got married, so I am not able to come'.

"The servant came back and reported this to his master. Then the owner of the house became angry and ordered his servant, 'Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the town and bring in the poor, the crippled,

the blind and the lame.' The servant returned later and said, 'Sir, what you ordered has been done, but there is still room.' Then the master told his servant, 'Go out to the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, so that my house might be full.'

"For I tell you, not one of those who were invited will get a taste of my banquet. For many are called, but few are chosen."

Large crowds were traveling with Jesus, and turning to them he said, "If anyone comes to me and does not love less his father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters, and yes, even their own life, such a person cannot be my disciple. And whoever does not carry his cross and follow me cannot be my disciple.

"Suppose one of you wants to build a tower. Won't you first sit down and estimate the cost to see if you have enough money to complete it? For if you lay the foundation and are not able to finish it, everyone who sees it will ridicule you, saying, 'This person began to build but lacked the strength to finish it off.'

"Or suppose a king is about to go to war against another king. Won't he first sit down and consider whether he is able with ten thousand men to oppose the one coming against him with twenty thousand? If he is not able, he will send a delegation while the other is still a long way off and will ask for terms of peace.

"So likewise, those of you who do not give up everything you have cannot be my disciples. Salt is good, but if it becomes insipid, how can it be seasoned? It is fit neither for the land, nor for manure; it is thrown out. He who has ears to hear, let him hear."

Then all the tax collectors and sinners approached him to hear him. But the Pharisees and scribes muttered, "This man welcomes sinners and eats with them."

Then Jesus told them a parable, saying, "Suppose one of you has a hundred sheep and loses one of them. Doesn't he leave the ninety-nine in the wilderness and go after the lost sheep until he finds it? And when he finds it, he joyfully puts it on his shoulders and goes home. Then he calls his friends and neighbors together and says, 'Rejoice with me; I have found my lost sheep.' I tell you that in the same way, there will be more rejoicing in Heaven over one sinner who repents, than over ninety-nine righteous who do not need to repent.

"Or suppose a woman has ten drachmas (silver coins) and loses one. Doesn't she light a lamp, sweep the house and search carefully until she finds it? And when she finds it, she calls her friends and neighbors together and says, 'Rejoice with me; I have found my lost coin.' In the same way, I tell you, there is rejoicing in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner who repents."

And he continued with a parable about a man who had two sons.

Jesus said, "The younger one said to his father, 'Father, give me my share of the estate.' So he divided his property between them. Not long after that, the younger son got together all he had, set off for a distant country and there squandered his wealth living in debauchery. After he had spent everything, there was a severe famine in that whole country, and he began to be in need. So he went and hired himself out to a citizen of that country, who sent him to his fields to feed pigs. He longed to fill his stomach from the carob tree pods that the pigs were feeding from, but no one gave him anything.

"When he came to his senses, he said, 'How many of my father's hired servants have food to spare, and here I am starving to death! I will rise up and go back to my father, and I will say to him, 'Father, I have sinned against Heaven and against you, and I no longer deserve to be called your son. Make me like one of your hired servants.'

"So he got up and went to his father. But while he was still a long way off, his father saw him and was moved with compassion for him; he ran to his son, threw his arms around him and kissed him. The son said to him,

'Father, I have sinned against Heaven and against you, and I am no longer worthy to be called your son.'

"But the father said to his servants, 'Bring the best robe and clothe him. Put a ring on his finger and sandals on his feet. Bring the fattened calf and kill it, and let us eat and be joyful. For this son of mine was dead and is alive again; he was lost and is found.' So they began to celebrate.

"Meanwhile, the older son was in the field. When he came near the house, he heard music and dancing. So he called one of the servants and asked him what was going on. 'Your brother has come,' he replied, 'and your father has killed the fattened calf because he has him back safe and sound.' But the older brother became angry and refused to go in, so his father went out and pleaded with him.

"But he answered his father, 'Look, all these years I've been slaving for you and never disobeyed your orders. Yet you never gave me even a young goat so I could celebrate with my friends. But when this son of yours who has squandered your property with prostitutes comes home, you kill the fattened calf for him!'

"The father said, 'My son, you are always with me, and everything I have is yours. But we had to celebrate and be glad, because this brother of yours was dead and is alive again; he was lost and is found'."

Jesus told his disciples, "There was a rich man whose house manager was accused of squandering his possessions. So he called him in and asked him, 'What is this I hear about you? Give an account of your management, for you can no longer be house manager.'

"The manager said to himself, 'What shall I do now? For my master is taking away my job. I'm not strong enough to dig, and I'm ashamed to beg. I know what I'll do so that, when I lose my job here, people will welcome me into their houses.'

"So he called in each one of his master's debtors. He asked the first, 'How much do you owe my master?' 'A hundred baths of oil,' he replied. The manager told him, 'Take your bill, sit down quickly, and make it fifty.'

"Then he asked the second, 'And how much do you owe?' 'A hundred measure of wheat,' he replied. He told him, 'Take your bill and make it eighty.'

"The master commended the dishonest manager because he had acted shrewdly. For the people of this world are more shrewd in dealing with their own kind than are the people of the light. I tell you, gain friends for yourselves out of the wealth of unrighteousness, so that when it is gone, you will be welcomed into eternal dwellings.

"Whoever can be trusted with very little can also be trusted with much, and whoever is dishonest with very little will also be dishonest with much. So if you have not been trustworthy in handling unrighteous wealth, who will trust you with true riches? And if you have not been trustworthy with someone else's property, who will give you that which is your own?

"No one can serve two masters, for either you will hate one and love the other, or you will cling to one and despise the other. You cannot serve both God and mammon."

The Pharisees, being money lovers, heard all this and were sneering at Jesus.

He said to them, "You are the ones who justify yourselves in the eyes of others, but God knows your hearts. What people value highly is detestable in God's sight. The law and the prophets were proclaimed until John. Since that time, the Kingdom of God is being proclaimed, and everyone is pressing their way into it. But it is easier for Heaven and Earth to disappear than for one merest ornament of the law to fail."

And he said, "Anyone who divorces his wife and marries another woman commits adultery, and the man who

marries a divorced woman commits adultery."

Then he told them a parable about a rich man and a beggar.

He said, "There was a rich man who was dressed in a purple robe and fine linen, and lived in luxury every day. And at his porch was a beggar named Lazarus, covered with sores and longing to eat from the crumbs that fell from the rich man's table, but even the dogs came and licked at his sores.

"The time came when the beggar died and the angels carried him to Abraham's side. The rich man also died and was buried. In Hades, where he was in torment, he looked up and saw Abraham far away, with Lazarus by his side. So he called to him, 'Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus to dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue, because I am in agony in this fire.'

"But Abraham replied, 'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, while Lazarus received bad things, but now he is comforted here and you are in agony. And besides all this, between us and you a great chasm has been set in place, so that those who want to go from here to you cannot, nor can anyone cross over from there to us.'

"He answered, 'Then I beg you, father, send Lazarus to my family, for I have five brothers. Let him warn them, so that they will not also come to this place of torment.'

"Abraham replied, 'They have Moses and the prophets; let them listen to them.'

"He said, 'No, father Abraham, but if someone from the dead goes to them, they will repent.'

"He said to him, 'If they do not listen to Moses and the prophets, they will not be convinced even if someone rises from the dead'."

Then Jesus said to his disciples, "It's inevitable that snares should come, but woe to whomever they come through. It would be better for them to be thrown into the sea with a millstone turned by a donkey tied around their neck, than to cause one of these lowly people to stumble.

"So watch yourselves. If your brother sins against you, rebuke him, and if he repents, forgive him. Even if he sins against you seven times in a day and seven times comes back to you saying, 'I repent', you must forgive him.

And the apostles said to the Lord, "Give us more faith."

He replied, "If you have faith like a mustard seed, you could say to this mulberry tree, 'Be uprooted and planted in the sea', and it would obey you. But suppose one of you has a servant plowing or looking after the sheep. Will he say to the servant when he comes in from the field, 'Come along now and sit down to eat'? Won't he rather say, 'Prepare my supper, get yourself ready and wait on me while I eat and drink; after that you may eat and drink'? Will he thank the servant because he did what he was told to do? I think not. So you also, when you have done everything you were told to do, should say, 'We are unworthy servants; we have only done our duty'."

Now on his way to Jerusalem, Jesus traveled through the center of Samaria and Galilee. As he was going into a village, ten men who had leprosy met him. They stood at a distance and called out in a loud voice, "Jesus, Master, have pity on us!"

When he saw them, he said, "Go and show yourselves to the priests." And as they went, they were cleansed.

One of them, when he saw he was healed, came back, glorified God in a loud voice. He threw himself at the

feet of Jesus and thanked him, and he was a Samaritan.

Jesus asked, "Were not all ten cured? Where are the other nine? Has no one returned to give praise to God, except this foreigner?"

Then he said to him, "Rise up and go your way; your faithfulness has cured you."

And when he was asked by the Pharisees when the Kingdom of God would come, Jesus replied, "The coming of the Kingdom of God does not come with an outward show. Nor will people say, 'Look here', or 'Look there', because the kingdom of God is in your midst."

Then he said to his disciples, "The days will come when you will long to see one of the days of the Son of Man, but you will not see it. And they will say to you, 'Look here', or 'Look there!' Do not run off after them or follow them.

"For the Son of Man in his day will be like the lightning, which flashes and lights up the sky from one end to the other. But first he must suffer many things and be rejected by this generation.

"Just as it was in the days of Noah, so also will it be in the days of the Son of Man. People were eating, drinking, marrying and being given in marriage, until the day Noah entered the ark. Then the flood came and destroyed them all.

"It was the same in the days of Lot. People were eating and drinking, buying and selling, planting and building. But the day Lot left Sodom, fire and sulfur rained down from heaven and destroyed them all.

"It will be just like this on the day the Son of Man is revealed. On that day no one who is on the housetop, with possessions inside, should go down to get them. Likewise, no one in the field should go back for anything.

"Remember Lot's wife! Whoever tries to keep their life will lose it, and whoever loses their life will preserve it. I tell you, on that night two people will be in one bed; one will be taken and the other left. Two women will be grinding grain together; one will be taken and the other left."

"Where, Lord?" they asked. He replied, "Where there is a dead body, there the vultures will gather."

Then Jesus told his disciples a parable about a widow who kept pestering an unjust judge to grant her justice against her adversary, to show them that they should always pray and not give up, claiming that "God" would see that they get justice, and quickly, but questioned if the Son of Man would find faith on the Earth when he came.

And to some who were confident of their own righteousness and looked down on everyone else, Jesus told a parable about a Pharisee and a tax collector. The Pharisee stood by himself and prayed, 'God, I thank you that I am not like other people - robbers, evildoers, adulterers - or even like this tax collector. I fast twice a week and give a tenth of all I get.' But the tax collector stood at a distance. He would not even look up to heaven, but beat his chest and said, 'God, have mercy on me, a sinner.'

Christ said that the latter, rather than the former, went home justified before God, since all those who exalt themselves would be humbled, and those who humble themselves would be exalted.

Now people were also bringing babies to Jesus for him to place his hands on them, but when the disciples saw this, they rebuked them. However, Jesus called the children to him and said, "Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the Kingdom of God belongs to such as these. Truly I tell you, anyone who will not receive the Kingdom of God like a little child will never enter it."

Then a certain ruler asked him, "Good teacher, what must I do to inherit eternal life?"

"Why do you call me good?" Jesus answered. "No one is good, except God alone. You know the commandments: Do not commit adultery. Do not murder. Do not steal. Do not give false testimony. Honor your father and mother."

"All these I have kept since I was a boy," he said.

When Jesus heard this, he said to him, "You still lack one thing. Sell everything you have, and distribute to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come and follow me."

When he heard this, he became very sad, because he was tremendously wealthy.

Jesus looked at him and said, "How hard it is for the rich to enter the kingdom of God! Indeed, it is easier for a camel to pass through an eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the Kingdom of God."

Those who heard this asked, "Who, then, is able to be saved?"

Jesus replied, "The things impossible with men are possible with God."

Peter said to him, "In our case, we have left everything and followed you."

"Truly I tell you," Jesus said to them, "no one who has left a house or wife or brothers or sisters or parents or children on account of the Kingdom of God will fail to receive many times as much in this age, and in the age to come, eternal life."

And having taken the twelve apostles aside, he told them, "We are going up to Jerusalem, in order that everything that is written by the prophets about the Son of Man will be fulfilled. For he will be delivered over to the hands of the nations, and he will be mocked, insulted, and spat upon. And they will flog him and kill him. On the third day he will rise again."

The disciples did not understand any of this. The declaration was hidden from them, and they did not know what he was talking about.

The mental programming delivered to Christ had already programmed him, like a "Manchurian Candidate", to do everything he could to ensure he was murdered by his opponents, so that he would become a famous martyr, which would have a much greater effect in disseminating his message, and for a much greater time, than additional years or decades of continuing with his proselytizing and healing activities.

As he saw it, better to go out in a blaze of glory, and leave an aura of mystery, and a legacy of a precocious genius, than risk losing his powers and become known as a has-been, a man who used to be able to heal and deliver astonishing speeches and lectures.

Then as Jesus approached Jericho, a blind man was sitting by the roadside begging. And when he heard the crowd going by, he asked what was happening. They told him, "Jesus the Nazarene is passing by."

He called out, "Jesus, Son of David, have pity on me!"

Those who led the way rebuked him and told him to be quiet, but he shouted all the more, "Son of David, have pity on me!"

Jesus stopped and ordered the man to be brought to him. When he came near, Jesus asked him, "What do you wish that I should do for you?"

"Lord, I want to see," he replied.

Jesus said to him, "Receive your sight. Your faithfulness has healed you."

And immediately, he was seen to have received his sight and followed Jesus, glorifying God. When all the people saw it, they also praised God.

This was done in the same way as other healings, with the nanobots conducting repairs at a cellular level during the preceding hours, but with the afflicted person sent into a temporary trance in which they only realized they had been healed when the healer pronounced them fit.

And Jesus entered Jericho, and was passing through. A man was there by the name of Zacchaeus; he was a chief tax collector and was wealthy. He wanted to see who Jesus was, but because he was short he could not see over the crowd. So he ran ahead and climbed a sycamore tree to see him, since Jesus was coming that way.

When Jesus reached the spot, he looked up and said to him, "Zacchaeus, hurry up and come down, for I must stay at your house today."

So he came down at once and welcomed him, rejoicing.

All the people saw this and began to murmur, saying, "He has gone to be the guest of a sinner."

But Zacchaeus stood up and said to the Lord, "Look, Lord, half of my possessions I give to the poor, and if I have extorted anything from anybody, I will restore four times the amount."

Jesus said to him, "Today salvation has come to this house, since he also is a son of Abraham. For the Son of Man came to search and to save that which was lost."

While they were listening to this, he went on to tell them a parable, because he was near Jerusalem and the people thought that the kingdom of God was about to appear.

He said, "A certain nobleman went to a distant country to have himself appointed king, and then to return. So he called ten of his servants and gave them ten minas. 'Engage yourself in business and put this money to work,' he said, 'until I come back.'

"But his subjects hated him and they sent a delegation after him to say, 'We don't want this man to be our king.' However, he was made king, and returned home. Then he sent for the servants to whom he had given the money, in order to find out what they had gained with it.

"The first one came and said, 'Sir, your mina has earned ten more.' His master replied, 'Well done, my good servant. Because you have been trustworthy in a very small matter, take charge of ten cities.'

"The second came and said, 'Sir, your mina has earned five more.' His master answered, 'You take charge of five cities.'

"Then another servant came and said, 'Sir, here is your mina; I have kept it laid away in a piece of sweat cloth. I was afraid of you, because you are a harsh man. You take out what you did not put in and reap what you did not sow.'

"His master replied, 'I will condemn you by your own words, wicked servant! You had known that I am a hard man, taking out what I did not put in, and reaping what I did not sow. Why, then, didn't you invest my money at a money changer's table, so that on my return, I could have collected it with interest?'

"Then he said to those standing by, 'Take his mina away from him and give it to the one who has ten minas.'

"But they replied, 'Sir, he already has ten minas!'

"And the king replied, 'I tell you that to everyone who has, it will be given, and from him who does not have, even what he has will be taken away from him. But as for those enemies of mine who did not want me to be king over them, bring them here and kill them in front of me'."

After Jesus had said this, he went on ahead, going up to Jerusalem.

As he approached Bethphage and Bethany, at the hill known as the Mount of Olives, he sent two of his disciples, saying to them, "Go to the village opposite, and as you enter it, you will find a colt tied there, which no one has ever ridden. Untie it and bring it here. If anyone asks you, 'Why are you untying it?' say, 'The Lord needs it'."

And those who were sent ahead went and found it, just as he had told them. As they were untying the colt, its owners asked them, 'Why are you untying the colt?'

They replied, "The Lord needs it."

They brought it to Jesus, threw their cloaks on the colt, and put Jesus on it. And as he went along, people spread their cloaks on the road.

When he came near the place where the road goes down the Mount of Olives, the whole crowd of disciples began to rejoice and to praise God in loud voices for all the miracles they had seen, saying, "Blessed is the King, the one coming in the name of the Lord! Peace in Heaven and glory in the highest!"

Some of the Pharisees in the crowd said to Jesus, "Teacher, rebuke your disciples."

"I tell you," he replied, "if they keep quiet, the stones will cry out."

As he approached Jerusalem and saw the city, he wept over it, saying, "If only you yourselves had known, especially on this day, what would bring you peace. But now it is hidden from your eyes. For the days will come upon you when your enemies will build a rampart around you, and they will encircle you, and hem you in on every side. They will dash you to the ground, you and the children among you. They will not leave one stone on another, because you did not recognize the time of God's coming to you."

And Jesus entered the Temple, and he went on to throw out those who were buying and selling in it. He said to them, "It has been written 'My House is the House of Prayer'; you, though, have made it a cave of bandits."

And every day he was teaching at the Temple. But the chief priests, the scribes and the leaders of the people were looking for a way to murder him. Yet they could not find any way to do it, because all the people were completely enraptured in listening to him.

One day as Jesus was teaching the people in the Temple and proclaiming the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes, together with the elders, came up to him and they said, "Tell us by what authority you are doing these things, or who gave you this authority?"

He replied, "I in turn will also ask you one matter, and you make an answer to me. Tell me, John's baptism, was it from Heaven, or from men?"

They reasoned among themselves, saying, "If we should say, 'From heaven,' he will ask, 'Why didn't you believe him?' But if we say, 'From men,' all the people will stone us, because they believe that John was a

prophet."

So they answered, "We don't know where it was from."

And Jesus said, "Neither will I tell you by what authority I am doing these things."

He went on to tell the people a parable about vine dressers:

"A man planted a vineyard, rented it to vine dressers, and took a journey abroad for a long time. And in due course he sent a servant to the tenants, the farmers, so they would give him some of the fruit of the vineyard. But the tenants beat him and sent him away empty-handed.

"Then he sent another servant, but that one also they beat and treated shamefully and sent away empty-handed. He sent still a third, and they wounded him and threw him out.

"Then the owner of the vineyard said, 'What shall I do? I will send my richly loved son, whom I love; perhaps they will respect him.'

"But when the tenants saw him, they talked the matter over, and said, 'This is the heir. Let's murder him, and the inheritance will be ours.'

"So they threw him out of the vineyard and killed him. What, therefore, will the owner of the vineyard do to them? He will come and destroy those tenants, and give the vineyard to others."

When the people heard this, they said, "May it not be!"

Jesus looked fixedly at them and asked, "Then what is the meaning of that which has been written: 'The stone that the builders rejected, this has become the cornerstone'? Everyone who falls on that stone will be broken to pieces; but anyone on whom it falls will be ground into powder."

And the chief priests and the scribes looked for a way to seize him immediately, but they were afraid because they knew he had spoken this parable against them.

Keeping a close watch on him, they sent out spies, who pretended to be sincere. They hoped to catch Jesus in something he said, so that they might hand him over to the administration and authority of the governor.

And the spies questioned him, saying, "Teacher, we know that you speak and teach rightly, and that you do not show partiality but teach the path of God in accordance with the truth. Is it lawful for us to pay census tax to Caesar, or not?"

He saw through their duplicity, and said to them, "Show me a denarius. Whose image and inscription are on it?"

"Caesar's," they replied.

And he said to them, "Then give the things of Caesar to Caesar, and the things of God to God."

They did not have the acumen to seize on his speech in public, and having marveled at his answer, they became silent.

Some of the Sadducees, who say there is no resurrection, came to Jesus with a question. "Teacher," they said, "Moses wrote for us that if a man's brother dies and leaves a wife but no children, the man must marry the widow and raise up offspring for his brother. Now suppose there were seven brothers. The first one married a woman and died childless. The second and then the third married her, and in the same way the seven died,

leaving no children. Finally, the woman died too. Now then, at the resurrection whose wife will she be, since the seven were married to her?"

Jesus replied, "The people of this age marry and are given in marriage. But those who will be considered worthy of taking part in the age to come and in the resurrection from the dead will neither marry nor be given in marriage. For they can no longer die; for they are like the angels. They are Sons of God, since they are sons of the resurrection. But in the account of the burning bush, even Moses showed that the dead rise, for he calls the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. But he is God not of the dead, but of the living, for all live by means of him."

This was a non-sequitur by Christ. The vile Yahweh had appeared in some guise, whether a dream, a robot, or with some camouflage, to Abram, Isaac, Jacob, and Moses, and it was Moses who came closest to seeing this evil monster face to face. It was logical that Yahweh would tell Moses, by the 'burning' bush, that he was the god of Abraham, the god of Isaac and the god of Jacob, but this did not mean that Yahweh had somehow saved the 'souls', i.e., the identity-critical data such as the memories, beliefs and values of these characters, so that they could at some future time be resurrected. Yahweh had no motive or desire to do that. Once they were dead, he had no further use for them.

And Jesus probably made the very same mistake, the most important blunder made by Christians, that the vicious Yahweh, and the benevolent Father who created and programmed Christ with his technology in order to mitigate some of the devastation wreaked by Yahweh, were somehow the same individual.

Even two thousand years hence, there would be one of the most absurd oxymorons when some folk would speak of "Judeo-Christian values", which would be similar to speaking of Pol Pot-Mother Teresa values. What shared values did those two have - that they both considered oxygen to be a valuable substance, and that the Sun rose in the east?

Christ's years of mental conditioning had led him to understand that his role was to try to counter Yahweh's ideology of barbarism and war. He had been left with a concept of resurrection, and had a strong belief in a transcendental, immanent, omnipotent deity, which did not allow him to understand that beings such as Yahweh and the Father were neither transcendental, immanent nor omnipotent. There was a plurality of them, and they were just beings from a Type II civilization on the Kardashev scale, with more than a billion years of advancement separating them from humans, and with Yahweh being a rare example of one of these beings presenting with mental disease.

Some of the scribes responded, "Well said, teacher!" They had been suitably impressed by Christ's words. And no one dared to ask him any more questions.

Then Jesus asked them, "Why is it said that Christ is the son of David? David himself declares in the Book of Psalms: 'The Lord [Yahweh] said to my Lord: "Sit at my right hand until I make your enemies a footstool for your feet".' David calls him 'Lord'. How then can he be his son?"

Christ's error here was in thinking that it was about him. David's "lord" was Saul; the humble David saw himself as Saul's servant. Now Christ of course was not the descendant of any human, and his genetic material was supplied by the Father's technology. Mary or Joseph might have been descendants of David, although there are several interpretations of the lineage, and some scribe's misinterpretation of a single sentence out of tens of thousands of sentences could easily throw everything out.

While all the people were listening, Jesus said to his disciples, "Beware of the scribes. They like to walk around in flowing robes and love to be greeted with respect in the marketplaces, and have the most important seats in the synagogues and the prime couches at banquets. They devour widows' houses and for exhibition make lengthy prayers. These men will receive a stronger judgment."

As Jesus looked up, he saw rich men putting their gifts into the temple treasury. He also saw a poor widow put in two leptons, the smallest bronze coin of all. "Truly I tell you," he said, "this poor widow has put in more than all the others. For all these people gave their gifts out of their wealth, but she out of her poverty has put in all she had to live on."

Some of his disciples were remarking about the Temple Court, how it was adorned with beautiful stones and gifts dedicated to God. But Jesus said, "As for what you see here, there will come days when not one stone will be left on another; every one of them will be demolished."

"Teacher," they asked, "when will these things happen? And what will be the sign that they are about to take place?"

He replied, "Take heed that you are not deceived. For many will come trading in my name, claiming, 'I am he,' and, 'The time is near.' Do not follow them. But when you hear of wars and revolutions, do not be fearful, for these things must happen first, but the end will not come right away."

Then he said to them, "Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. There will be great earthquakes, famines and pestilences in many places, and fearful sights and great signs from Heaven. But before all this, they will seize you and persecute you. They will hand you over to synagogues and put you in jail, and you will be brought before kings and rulers, and all on account of my name. And so you will bear testimony to me.

"But make up your mind not to premeditate how you will defend yourselves. For I will give you words and wisdom that none of your adversaries will be able to resist or contradict. You will be betrayed even by parents, brothers, relatives and friends, and they will condemn some of you to death. Everyone will hate you because of me. But not a hair of your head will perish. Stand firm, and you will keep a hold of your lives.

"When you see Jerusalem being encircled by armies, you will know that its desolation is near. Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains, let those in the city get out, and let those in the country not enter the city. For these are the days of vengeance, so that all things having been written might be accomplished.

"But woe to those having a child in the womb, and to those breastfeeding in those days! For there will be severe distress in the land and wrath against this people. They will fall by the sword and will be taken as prisoners to all the nations. Jerusalem will be trampled down by the nations, until the times of the nations are fulfilled.

"There will be signs in the Sun, moon and stars. On the Earth, nations will be in anguish and perplexity at the roaring and tossing of the sea. Men will faint from terror, apprehensive of what is coming on the world, for the powers of the heavens will be shaken. At that time they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud, with power and immense glory. When these things begin to take place, stand up and lift up your heads, because your redemption is drawing near."

The chance of this ever happening, even in another three or four thousand years, was zero. It was part of the message, aimed at motivating people to do the right thing, to treat others with respect, and to reject Yahweh's butchery and conflagration.

But these eschatological concepts were targeted at an emerging civilization, around the time of Christ, whose principal weapon was the sword. For a more developed people, who had technology such as nuclear weapons that would constitute an existential threat to sapience and sentience on Earth, an insane belief in a fictional redemption or even a "Rapture" would be very dangerous, if such a lunatic were ever allowed to have their finger on the button.

Jesus told them this parable: "Look at the fig tree and all the trees. When they sprout leaves, you can see for

yourselves and know that summer is near. So also, when you see these things I mentioned coming to pass, you know that the Kingdom of God is near. Truly I tell you, this generation will certainly not pass away until all these things have happened."

And this was a prediction of Christ that never came true, not for that generation, not for two thousand years, nor for twenty thousand years.

He said, "Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will never pass away. Be careful, or your hearts will be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness and the anxieties of life, and that day will close on you suddenly. For it will come like a snare against all those who live on the face of the whole land. Be always watchful, and pray on every occasion, so that you may be counted worthy to escape all that is about to happen, and to stand in the presence of the Son of Man."

Each day Jesus was teaching in the Temple, and at night he would go out and stay on the hill called the Mount of Olives. And all the people came early in the morning, to hear him in the Temple.

Now the Festival of Unleavened Bread, called the Passover, was drawing near, and the chief priests and scribes were looking for some way to murder Jesus, for they were afraid of the people. The disciples would later believe that at this time what they thought was the "devil" came into the house of Judas, the one called Iscariot, one of the twelve apostles.

And Judas made his way to the chief priests and chief magistrates and discussed with them how he might hand over Jesus. They were delighted, and agreed to give him silver. He fully consented, and looked for an opportunity to hand him over to them when no crowd was present.

Of course, no "devil" ever took possession of Judas Iscariot. The truth was rather more prosaic. Iscariot was simply an unprincipled traitor who was tempted by riches, and chose to betray Jesus in exchange for silver.

Then the day of Unleavened Bread approached, on which the Passover lamb had to be sacrificed as specified by the crazed Yahweh, to celebrate his massacre of Egyptians. Jesus, good at identifying evildoers but incapable of breaking free from a custom that was based on a mass slaughter, sent Peter and John, saying, "Go and make preparations for us to eat the Passover."

"Where do you want us to prepare for it?" they asked.

He replied, "As you enter the city, a man carrying a jar of water will meet you. Follow him to the house that he enters, and say to the owner of the house, 'The Teacher asks you, "Where is the guest room, where I may eat the Passover with my disciples?" ' He will show you a large upper room, all furnished. Make preparations there."

They left and found things just as Jesus had told them. So they prepared the Passover.

When the hour came, Jesus and the twelve apostles reclined at the table. And he said to them, "I have eagerly longed to eat this Passover with you before I suffer. For I tell you, I will not eat from it again until it becomes fulfilled in the kingdom of God."

After receiving the cup, he gave thanks and said, "Take this and divide it among you. For I tell you, I will not drink again from the produce of the vine until the Kingdom of God appears."

And he took a loaf and gave thanks, and broke it, and gave some to them, saying, "This represents my body given for you; do this in memorial of me."

In the same manner, after the supper he took the cup, saying, "This cup represents the New Covenant in my

blood, which is poured out for you. But look now, the hand of him who is going to betray me is with mine on the table. The Son of Man will go as it has been decreed. But woe to that man who betrays him!"

They began to question among themselves, which of them it might be who would do this. A dispute also arose among them as to which of them was considered to be the most eminent.

Jesus said to them, "The kings of the nations lord it over them, and those wielding authority over them are known as benefactors. But you must not be like that. Instead, the most eminent among you should be like the youngest, and the one who leads like the one who serves. For who is greater, he who sits to eat or he who serves? Is it not he who sits to eat? But I am among you as one who serves.

"You are those who have stood by me in my trials. And I confer on you a kingdom, just as my Father conferred one on me, so that you may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel."

And he said, "Simon, Simon, the enemy has made a claim on you all for sifting you like wheat. But I have pleaded concerning you that your faithfulness may not fail. And when you have turned back, go and establish your brothers."

But he replied, "Lord, I am ready to go with you both into jail and to death."

Jesus answered, "I tell you, Peter, before the rooster crows today, you will deny three times that you know me."

Then Jesus asked them, "When I sent you without money bag, travel sack and sandals, did you lack anything?"

"Nothing," they answered.

So he said to them, "But now if you have a money bag, take it, and also a travel sack. And if you don't have anything, sell your garment and buy a sword."

This was hardly congruent with his advice to turn the other cheek.

And Jesus said, "It is written, 'And he was reckoned with transgressors', and I tell you that this must be fulfilled in me. Yes, what is written about me is reaching its fulfillment."

The disciples said, "Lord, look, here are two swords."

"That's enough," he replied.

Jesus went out as usual to the Mount of Olives, and his disciples followed him. And on reaching the place, he said to them, "Pray that you do not enter into temptation."

He withdrew about a stone's throw beyond them, knelt down and prayed, saying, "Father, if you are willing, take this cup from me. Nevertheless, not my will, but let yours be done."

An 'angel' from 'Heaven' was seen by him, strengthening him. And being in anguish, he prayed more intensely, and his sweat was like large drops of blood falling to the ground.

When he rose from prayer and went back to the disciples, he found them sleeping from grief. "Why are you sleeping?" he asked them. "Rise up and pray that you might not enter into temptation."

While he was still speaking a crowd came up, and he who was called Judas, one of the twelve, was leading

them. He approached Jesus to embrace him. But Jesus asked him, "Judas, are you betraying the Son of Man with a kiss?"

When Christ's followers saw what was going to happen, they said, "Lord, should we strike them with our swords?" And Simon Peter struck Malchus, the servant of the high priest, cutting off his right ear.

But Jesus told him to put his sword back into its sheath, saying that he must drink the cup that his Father had given him. One report claims that Jesus touched Malchus' ear and healed him, but this can be ruled out as impossible. He touched him and would have healed him if he could, but if any disciple imagined they saw the ear become reattached and healed, this was just an illusion based on what they had come to expect from observing all the previous prearranged healings.

And Jesus said to the chief priests, the chief magistrates of the Temple, and the elders, who had come for him, "Have you come with swords and clubs as if against a bandit? Every day I was with you in the Temple, and you did not lay a hand on me. But this is your hour of the power of darkness."

Then seizing him, they led him away and took him into the house of the high priest. Peter followed at a distance. And when some there had lit a fire in the middle of the courtyard and sat down together, Peter sat down with them.

But a certain servant girl saw him seated there in the firelight, and, looking closely at him, said, "This man was with him too."

But he denied it. "Woman, I do not know him," he said.

A little later, another person seeing him said, "You are from among them as well."

And Peter replied, "Man, I am not!"

About an hour later another asserted, "Certainly, this man was with him as well, and he is definitely a Galilean."

Peter replied, "Man, I do not know what you are talking about!" Just as he was speaking, a rooster crowed.

Jesus turned round and looked straight at Peter. And Peter remembered the words of Jesus that he had spoken to him: "Before a rooster crows, you will deny me three times."

And he went outside, out of the courtyard, and wept bitterly.

The men who were holding Jesus began mocking and flogging him. They blindfolded him, were striking his face, and asked him, "Prophesy! Who is it who hit you?"

And they kept saying many other insulting things to him.

At daybreak, the council of the elders of the people, the chief priests and the scribes met together, and Jesus was led before them to their Sanhedrin.

"If you are the Christ," they said, "tell us."

Jesus answered, "If I tell you, you will not believe me, and if I asked you, you would not answer me or let me go. But from now on, the Son of Man will be seated at the right hand of the power of God."

Then they all said, "So you are the Son of God, then?"

He replied, "You say that I am."

Then they said, "Why do we need any more testimony? We have heard it from his own mouth."

Then the whole assembly rose and led him off to Pilate.

And they began to accuse him, saying, "We have found this man subverting our nation. He opposes payment of taxes to Caesar and proclaims himself to be Christ, a King."

Over the following two millennia, these people would, by their own admission, be kicked out of just about anywhere that they ever tried to settle, on well over a hundred occasions. And that was because of their appallingly bad behavior, which included subverting and sabotaging nations, and committing all sorts of crimes from pilfering to genocide.

If a man is thrown out of a bar once, he can declare himself innocent and blame it on his opponents. After two or three times, he could say it was simply bad luck. But after more than a hundred times, it is no longer credible for him to argue that he is not the problem, and everyone else is, which is rather like a lunatic claiming that he is not mad; everyone else outside the asylum is.

And Pilate questioned him, asking, "Are you the King of the Jews?"

"You yourself say it," Jesus replied.

Then Pilate announced to the chief priests and the crowd, "I find nothing reprehensible in this man."

But they kept insisting, "He stirs up the people, teaching throughout all Judea, starting in Galilee to as far as here."

On hearing this, Pilate asked if the man was a Galilean. When he learned that Jesus was under Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who was also in Jerusalem at that time.

When Herod saw Jesus, he was greatly pleased, because for a long time he had been wanting to see him. From what he had heard about him, he hoped to see him perform some sort of sign. He questioned him in many matters, but Jesus gave him no answer.

The chief priests and the scribes stood by, vigorously accusing him. And Herod with his troops treated him with contempt and mocked him. Then they dressed him in luxurious clothes and sent him back to Pilate.

That day Herod and Pilate became friends, whereas before this they had been at enmity with each other.

Pilate called together the chief priests, the rulers and the people, and said to them, "You have brought me this man who is supposedly turning the allegiance of the people, whereas I have conducted an examination in your presence, and I have found nothing reprehensible in this man concerning what allegation you bring against him. Nor, indeed, does Herod, for he sent him back to us, and the result is that nothing worthy of death has been committed by him. Having chastised him, I will release him."

For by custom he must release somebody to them at each festival.

But the whole crowd shouted, "Away with this man! But release Barabbas to us!"

For Barabbas had been thrown into jail on account of an insurrection in the city, as well as for a murder.

Wanting to release Jesus, Pilate appealed to them again.

But they kept shouting, "Crucify, crucify him!"

For a third time he spoke to them, "Why, what evil has this man committed? I have found no grounds in him for the death penalty. Therefore having chastised him I will release him."

But with loud shouts they insistently demanded that he be crucified, and their voices and those of the senior priests had the strength to prevail. And then Pilate pronounced sentence for their request to be carried out, and he released Barabbas who had been thrown into jail for sedition and murder, the one they asked for. But Jesus he handed over to their will.

As the soldiers led him away, they seized Simon a Cyrenian, who was coming from the countryside, and put the cross on him, to carry it behind Jesus. And a large crowd of the people followed him, including women who were beating their breasts and lamenting for him.

Jesus turned and said to them, "Daughters of Jerusalem, do not weep for me; but weep for yourselves and for your children. For be aware, the time will come when they will say, 'Joyful are the barren, the wombs that never bore and the breasts that never nursed!' Then they will say to the mountains, 'Fall on us!' and to the hills, 'Cover us!' For if people do these things in the case of the moist wood, what must happen in the case of the dry?"

And two other men, criminals, were also led out with him to be executed.

When they came to the place called the Skull, they crucified him and the criminals there, one on his right, the other on his left. The time was about 9am.

Jesus said, "Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing." And they divided up his garments, and they threw lots.

The people stood looking on, and the rulers with them were mocking, saying, "He saved others. Let him save himself, if he is the Christ, the chosen one of God."

The saving of others was part of the plan. And Christ's martyrdom was part of the plan. And every saving or healing had required the assistance of the Anti-Viper team; thus, Christ would certainly not be seen to save himself.

The soldiers also came up and mocked him, offering him vinegar, and saying, "If you are the King of the Jews, save yourself."

There was an inscription written over him, in Greek, Latin and Hebrew, which read: 'This is the King of the Jews'.

One of the hanged criminals there kept railing at him, saying, "If you are the Christ, save yourself, as well as us."

But the other criminal rebuked him, saying, "Don't you even revere God, seeing you are under the same sentence, and we justly so? For we are receiving a due recompense for our deeds, but this man has done nothing wrong."

Then he said to Jesus, "Lord, remember me when you come into your Kingdom."

And Jesus replied, "Truly I tell you, today you will be with me in Paradise."

It was now about noon, and darkness came over the whole land until three in the afternoon. The Sun was

darkened, and the curtain of the temple sanctuary was torn in two.

Jesus called out with a loud voice, "Father, into your hands I entrust my spirit." And having said that, he breathed his last. This was around 3pm, the end of the period of darkness.

The centurion, seeing what had happened, glorified God and said, "Certainly this was a righteous man."

When all the crowds who had converged on this spectacle saw what took place, they beat their breasts and turned back.

But all those who knew him, including the women who had followed him from Galilee, continued standing far off, gazing on these things.

The three hours of darkness was an interesting engineering project by the Anti-Viper team, and was carried out with multiple drones.

The aim was to block out up to 90% of the sunlight over a 10 km radius around ancient Jerusalem. The Father deployed a mere 90.4 kg of metamaterials, which consisted of 7.2×10^{16} disk-shaped particles with a radius of 50 microns (5×10^{-5} m) and a thickness of 1 micron. Thus, the cross-sectional area of each disk was 7.85×10^{-9} m^2 and the volume was 7.85×10^{-15} m^3. The total area from all disks was therefore 5.65×10^{8} m^3, which is 180% of the 3.14×10^{8} m^2 total area of the target 10 km radius zone.

The additional factor of two was to allow for the fact that not all disks would be perfectly orientated and aligned horizontally such as to present the greatest cross-section above and below the disks cloud.

The disks were made from a graphene aerogel with a density of 0.16 kg/m^3, and so the mass of a single disk particle was 1.26×10^{-15} kg. Thus, the downward force F_{grav} acting on a particle released into the atmosphere was ~1.23×10^{-14} N.

Initially the material was fabricated in bulk with 3D printing during the interstellar voyage, then the air (from the craft for those individuals who elected to remain carbon-based) was sucked out in a vacuum chamber to get down to the bulk density of the solid, and then each particle was encapsulated within a tiny impermeable monolayer skin.

The particles were taken up in 1,000 relatively small drones and dispersed at an altitude of 25km, which has a typical windspeed of 5 m/s, lower than any other part of the stratosphere. At this altitude, the upward force F_{drag} acting on a particle matched F_{grav} of 1.23×10^{-14} N at the terminal velocity of 8.72×10^{-3} m/s. This can be calculated from: $F_{drag} = ½ \times \rho \times v^2 \times C_d \times A$

...where ρ is the air density of 0.0358 kg/m^3 at 25km altitude, v is the downward velocity (m/s), C_d is the drag coefficient which we take as 1.15 for a disk or plate, and A is the cross-sectional area of 7.85×10^{-9} m^2.

And so over 3 hours the total descent is only 94 meters, a tiny fraction of the 25 km altitude. Now if the cross-section was taken as a smaller area, since some of the time the disk is aligned to the vertical and presents a smaller cross-section when seen from below, this would predict a somewhat greater terminal velocity and descent, but the total drop is still very small in relation to the altitude.

However, if you run an experiment, cut out a paper disk, for example of radius 65 mm and mass 0.545g which is ~41 gsm, drop it from 2m height, then the time to reach the ground averages at least 3 seconds and sometimes more. In a program that computes the net force acting on it, acceleration, velocity and altitude at

time increments of 10^{-7} s, and assumes the full area of 0.0133 m^2, it predicts 2.7 seconds as the drop time. But when you watch it, it is nothing like the neat, steady-state program, and the paper descends in a random series of swoops and glides, sometimes going almost horizontally. And so, taking the full cross-section is more than fair.

The total volume of the blocking material was 565 cubic meters, and so each drone needed to carry 0.565 m^3 of the low-density material, which was easily handled by the drones of 0.5m radius x 1m average height, at well under the maximum packing density of ~0.9069. Most of the drones would seed a single 20m wide 'lane' in the sky; hence, no turnaround was needed during their dispersal. Those at the edge would cover several 'lanes' of shorter length. If the whole area was to be covered within 15 minutes, the central 'lane' drones only needed a velocity of 22.2 m/s.

These drones had hull thickness of 4mm and the material density was 1,500 kg/m^3. With the upper and lower areas each ~0.7854m^2, the mass of this material was 2 x 0.7854m^2 x 0.004m x 1,500 kg/m^3 = ~9.425 kg. Allowing 5 kg for the wings and 10 kg for the miniature antimatter reactor, their unladen mass was ~25 kg, and the payload for each of the 1,000 drones was just 0.0904 kg.

With the wingspan b of 3m, area A of 3m^2 and drag coefficient C_d of 0.7, the optimal cruising speed where induced drag equaled parasitic drag ranged from 7.205 m/s at sea level to 42.146 m/s at 25 km altitude. (See Exodus for the equations.) Integrated from 0m to 25,000m, the average speed was 19.78 m/s. Climbing 1m for every 5m horizontally, the diagonal flight path was 5.099 times the 25 km vertical, making it ~127.5 km. Thus, the time taken to ascend 25 km was ~1.8 hours.

The crucifixion was at 9am, and the darkness fell over the land at noon. So the drones began to ascend within an hour of Jesus being crucified, and to the nearest hour, it was around noon when the people began to notice the eerie darkness.

At the optimal cruising speed, the total drag for the 0.5m radius drones was 133.5N, and so the required work over 127.5 km was 17.02 MJ. The potential energy was 25.1 kg x 9.8 N/kg x 25,000m = 6.15 MJ. Thus, the total energy for each drone was 23.17 MJ, easily handled by their antimatter reactors, which generated electricity for their electric fans.

Their mothership's drone docking bay had a 44m width and the length was 1,256m, the circumference of a 200m radius cylinder. If the small 0.5m radius drones are allocated spaces of 1.25m x 1.25m, they can fit 35 of them along the 44m. Then they need 29 rows of 1.25m along the 1,256m circumference, which is 36.25m and leaves more than 1,200m of circumference for their larger drones.

The master drone, of 20m radius, was deployed with a microwave directed energy beam to heat a column of air as required to (i) neutralize the incoming wind, and (ii) bring about a flow of the particle cloud from east to west, to hold the shadow on the ground steady as the Earth rotated on its axis and the Sun apparently 'moved' across the sky. The 1,000 dispersal drones then took over their new role as 'shepherd' drones, providing the master drone with feedback on the motion of the particle cloud, so that the master drone could adjust the intensity or direction of its directed energy beam accordingly.

With the Sun's apparent 'movement' in the sky, the edge of the shadow on the land would move at a speed determined by $D = H \cdot \tan(\theta)$, where D is the displacement in meters, H is the height of the cloud (25,000m) and θ is the angular apparent displacement of the Sun since the starting point at noon. Over 24 hours the Sun moves 360° or 2π radians, and so the tangential speed is $2\pi / (24 \times 3{,}600) = \sim 7.27 \times 10^{-5}$ radians/second. And so, each second the shadow's edge moves by 25,000 x 7.27×10^{-5} = ~1.82 m/s.

And so, the work done by the master drone is determined by the sum of two vectors. The first requirement is

the countering of the prevailing 5 m/s southwesterly wind, at just a little north of the 30°N 'horse' latitude, and so the countering vector has the amplitude of 5 m/s but the opposite direction from northeast to southwest, which is a bearing of 225° clockwise from north. The second vector is the 1.82 m/s east to west to track the Sun's apparent motion, which is a bearing of 270°. When these are summed, the resultant vector has amplitude of 6.417 m/s and a bearing of 236.57°, which is west of southwest.

The master drone needs to move a column of air with the same cross-sectional area of the cloud π x $(10{,}000\text{m})^2 = 3.14\text{x}10^8$ m^2, (imagine the cross-section edge as inclined to the vertical instead of horizontal, and aligned to the required bearing of 236.56°). The mass flow rate $\dot{m}$, the mass of air that must be accelerated per second, is $\dot{m} = \rho * A * v$ where:

...ρ is the density of air at 25km altitude of 0.0358 kg/m^3, A is the cross-sectional area of $3.14\text{x}10^8$ m^2, and v is the required velocity of 6.417 m/s.

And so, for the mass flow rate $\dot{m}$, we have $7.2\text{x}10^7$ kg/s. Then for the kinetic energy per second we have $\frac{1}{2} * \dot{m} * v^2 = \frac{1}{2} * 7.2\text{x}10^7$ kg x $(6.417 \text{ m/s})^2 = 1.48\text{x}10^9$ W = 1.48 GW. This is the average power deployed by the master drone's directed energy beam, and so the total energy cost sustained over 3 hours is $1.48\text{x}10^9$ x 3 x 3,600 = $1.6\text{x}10^{13}$ J = 16 TJ.

The Anti-Viper team had ample supplies of antimatter for such tasks, and at an efficiency of 90%, the yield from the matter/antimatter fuel is $8.089\text{x}10^{16}$ J/kg. Thus, the $1.6\text{x}10^{13}$ J requires 198 mg of matter/antimatter.

The reason for the choice of 3-hour duration of darkness is that as the Sun descends in the sky, the shadow from the fixed-altitude cloud starts to distort and the shadow's edges move faster. The tan law is linear for very small angles, and then increasingly deviates, so that tan (0.0727 radians) (at 1,000 seconds past noon) is 0.0728283, but tan (0.727 radians) (after ~2.8 hours) is 0.889529. At this point it becomes increasingly difficult and more power-intensive for the master drone to direct the cloud into the required position.

And so all of the drones returned to their temporary base, the cloud was allowed to disperse naturally in the prevailing wind, and normal afternoon light returned to Jerusalem's Temple at the "ninth" hour.

Now there was a man named Joseph, a counselor, a good and righteous man, who had not consented to their decision and action. He came from the Judean town of Arimathea, and he himself was waiting for the Kingdom of God, being a disciple of Christ, but secretly, for fear of the Jews. He went to Pilate and asked for the body of Jesus. Then he took it down, wrapped it in linen cloth and placed it in a tomb cut in the rock, one in which no one had yet been laid.

It was Preparation Day, and the Sabbath was drawing near. The women who had come with Jesus from Galilee followed Joseph and saw the tomb and how his body was laid in it. Then they went back and prepared aromatics and ointments, but they rested on the Sabbath in keeping with the commandment.

On the first day of the week, very early in the morning, the women took the spices they had prepared and went to the tomb. They found the stone rolled away from the tomb, but when they entered, they did not find the body of the Lord Jesus. While they were wondering about this, suddenly two men in clothes that gleamed like lightning stood beside them.

In their fright the women bowed down with their faces to the ground, but the men said to them, "Why do you search for the living among the dead? He is not here; he has been raised! Remember how he told you, while he was still with you in Galilee: 'The Son of Man must be delivered over to the hands of sinners, and to be crucified, and on the third day to rise'."

Then they remembered his words. When they came back from the tomb, they told all these things to the eleven remaining loyal apostles and to all the others.

Now it was Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary the mother of James, and the others with them who told this to the apostles. But they did not believe the women, because their words seemed to them like nonsense. Peter, however, got up and ran to the tomb. Bending over to look, he saw the strips of linen lying by themselves, and he went away, wondering to himself what had happened.

Now that same day two of the disciples were going to a village called Emmaus, about seven miles from Jerusalem. They were talking with each other about everything that had happened. And as they talked and discussed these things with each other, Jesus himself apparently came up and walked along with them; but they did not recognize him.

That is because it was not Jesus; it was a biological android that resembled him, but these people had recently seen Jesus and could tell the difference. However, the android 'Jesus' was programmed to say similar words, and to exhibit similar behavior, as might have been expected from Christ himself.

He asked them, "What are you discussing together as you walk along, and are downcast in countenance?"

One of them, named Cleopas, asked him, "Are you a visitor, alone in Jerusalem, yet you have not come to know the things that have happened there in these days?"

"What kind of things?" he asked.

"About Jesus the Nazarene," they replied. "He was a man, a prophet, mighty in word and deed before God and all the people. The chief priests and our rulers handed him over to be sentenced to death, and they crucified him. But we had hoped that he was the one who was going to redeem Israel. And what is more, it is the third day since all this took place. But in addition, some of our women went to the tomb early this morning and they astounded us. They told us they didn't find his body, but they had seen a vision of angels, who said he was alive. Then some of our companions went to the tomb and found it just as the women had said, but they did not see Jesus."

He said to them, "Oh dullards, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken! Ought the Christ not to have suffered these things, and then enter his glory?"

And beginning from Moses and all the Prophets, he gave them an exposition of what he imagined was said in all the scriptures concerning himself.

As they approached the village where they were heading, the 'Jesus' continued on as if he were going farther. But they urged him strongly, saying, "Stay with us, for it is nearly evening; the day is almost over." So he went in to stay with them.

When he was at the table with them, he took bread, gave thanks, broke it and began to give it to them. Then they recognized him and believed he was Jesus, and he disappeared from their sight.

They asked each other, "Were not our hearts burning within us while he talked with us on the road and opened the Scriptures to us?"

They got up and returned at once to Jerusalem. There they found the eleven and those with them, assembled together and saying, "It is true! The Lord has risen and has appeared to Simon."

Then the two told what had happened on the way, and how Jesus was recognized by them when he broke the bread.

The android 'Jesus' had a brain that allowed it to discuss the scriptures, and it could also tell when it had been recognized, which was its cue to leave. And it had a basic digestive system, allowing it to ingest bread or fish, A basic swarm of nanites could disassemble into a mist, but this more sophisticated machine would have required significant energy to disassociate chemical bonds, such as a rapid exothermic reaction that would have endangered those in its vicinity, so it actually sneaked away as the two were looking elsewhere, rather than turning itself invisible. But when they recounted what had happened, the two disciples said 'he' had disappeared.

While some of the disciples were talking about those events, 'Jesus' stood among them and said to them, "Peace be with you." This was the same biological android 'Jesus' that had already appeared to the other two. They were startled and frightened, thinking they saw a ghost.

'He' said to them, "Why are you disturbed, and why do doubts arise in your hearts? See my hands and my feet, that I am he. Touch me and see; a spirit does not have flesh and bones, as you see I have."

After the android said this, it showed them its hands and feet, aware that it had convincing physical attributes. And while they still did not believe it because of exuberance and marveling, he asked them, "Do you have anything here to eat?"

They gave him a piece of broiled fish, and some honeycomb, and he took it and 'ate' it in their presence.

He said to them, "This is what I told you while I was still with you, that all things must be fulfilled that is written about me in the Law of Moses, the Prophets and the Psalms."

Then he opened their minds to understand the scriptures, and he told them, "So it has been written, and so must the Christ suffer in this way and rise from the dead on the third day, and repentance and forgiveness of sins be proclaimed in his name to all nations, beginning from Jerusalem. And you are witnesses of these things. And see now, I authorize over you the promise of my Father. But remain in the city until you are clothed with power from on high."

And he led them out as far as Bethany, and lifted up his hands and blessed them. While he was blessing them, he left them and was taken up into heaven.

Then they worshiped him and returned to Jerusalem with great joy. And they stayed continually in the Temple, praising God.

Chapter XIV - After Christ

It was now 35AD, two years after Christ had been killed, forty years since his birth, nearly forty-six years since Yahweh had fled from Earth, and 2,085 years since Yahweh's arrival before duping the retarded, gullible Abram into imagining that he was a 'god', as opposed to the only entity resembling a devil that Earth ever had the misfortune to encounter.

The Father remarked to his Anti-Viper team that they had done all that they could on Earth, given the Hellian policy of minimalist intervention regarding emerging civilizations. Such civilizations could not be told what was right; they had to discover it in their own time. A message had been disseminated that would counter the evil, self-destructive Yahwist program of war, hate, destruction, division, stupidity, misery and a negative-sum game.

Yahweh had blasted off from Earth in 11BC, and took a year to accelerate to 0.001c, so by 10BC he was 0.0005 light years from Earth, and then in subsequent years his distance from Earth in light years is d = (year - 10BC) x 0.001 + 0.0005.

The Anti-Viper team knew that he was heading in the direction of Barnard's Star, which was roughly in the direction of Hell, and could certainly not outrun them. And so their flight plan was to accelerate to a cruising speed of 0.01c, briefly, and then decelerate to match Yahweh's speed at the point of intersection. They accelerate at 0.019 m/s^2, so their acceleration time to reach 0.01c is 5 years.

Now in the simpler case, if the pursuers had accelerated to 0.01c in 5 years and then just continued at uniform velocity, so that the relative velocity at time of intersection is 0.009c, their position and distance from Earth in light years (for 40AD and up) is d = (year - 40AD) x 0.01 + 0.025.

Let's adjust the formula for Yahweh's position; by 40AD he has traveled 0.0505 light years. And so for 40AD and later Y = (t-40) x 0.001 + 0.0505. And from above, F = (t-40) x 0.01 + 0.025.

When Y = F, then t = 42.83333, the time of intersection, which is 7.83333 years after the chasing ship departed Earth, and 2.83333 years after they finished their acceleration burn.

However, F decelerates at the same 0.019 m/s^2, and it takes 4.5 years to go from 0.01c to 0.001c. F must start the deceleration burn 2.25 years before t = 42.833333, which is the intersection time with no deceleration. And so at t = 40.58333333, F starts decelerating, from a position at 0.030833333 light years from Earth. After 4.5 years of decelerating from 0.01c to 0.001c, the average speed is 0.0055c and distance traveled is another 0.02475 light years. This takes F along to position 0.0555833333, at time t = 45.0833333.

From the formula for Y's position, at time t = 45.0833333 the position is 0.0555833333, and so this is the intersection. The Anti-Viper team's deceleration has just delayed the time of intersection by 2.25 years. So from departure, it took the Anti-Viper craft ten years and one month to close in on the fugitive.

They had been continually monitoring Yahweh's ship, bouncing laser and radar pulses off the target, and the onboard computers used AI and a Kalman filter to determine the target's most probable state. Any attempts by Yahweh to change course or accelerate would have been matched by the pursuers. However, he was well aware that it would have been useless, and he maintained his course to minimize the heat signature and fuel consumption.

"Yahweh! Allow us to dock with you and board your craft, as we need to ask you some questions about what you have been doing on the Earth. We will bring you over to our craft and take you back to Hell, where you may be found guilty. You cannot get far in that spacecraft, and it may need to be destroyed; you know our policy on space debris. Prepare for docking immediately."

Someone would have taken over Yahweh's ship and tried to find a suitable gas giant for refueling with $helium^3$ and deuterium. In the worst case, if no refueling was available, the ship would be destroyed, since it would have taken 764,000 years to reach Hell at 0.001c, and the time was more valuable than the ship.

The Anti-Viper team were watching their scanners intently for any evasive action by Yahweh, and expecting to get a message. After several minutes, they still had not received anything, and the 1km radius ship was on the same course.

A few moments later they observed a brief flash, followed by an infra-red signature of debris which persisted for a little time, and then there was nothing except for the stars and natural heavenly bodies.

In a sense, it had gone full circle. So many thousands of years previously, Yahweh had been the first on his planet to see the flash of a comet smashing into Earth's Atlantic Ocean. And because of Yahweh's particular type of madness, that sparked off a series of events, in which Yahweh would leave a terrible legacy of misery and destruction, afflicting all of humanity. And now another flash signified the end of Yahweh, after he became aware of the evil he had done, and realized that he would be convicted in a trial. Not surprisingly, he

took the coward's way out, and decided to end his existence.

About twenty-five years after the death of Yahweh, and thirty-seven years following the death of Christ, the Second Temple in Jerusalem was under siege by Roman forces led by Titus. There was little time left, but just over 1,500 years previously, Yahweh had ordered the construction of a particularly interesting and valuable artifact. It had properties that, to a developing civilization, would certainly appear magical or supernatural, yet were consistent with scientific and natural law. The apparent 'magic' was a consequence of the great gulf between humanity and the Kardashev scale's Type II technology and knowledge of the Hellians, the beings from Hell, the planet formerly known as Heaven.

And most of these beings from Hell were thoroughly good individuals, who harbored no ill will towards the inhabitants of other worlds. It was accurate to view them as beings from Heaven.

However, their own planet had been renamed, as their oceans began to boil, and their planet and its sun reached the beginning of the end, with the star having exhausted the hydrogen in its core and going on to burn helium in its subgiant branch. The lunatic Yahweh was an unfortunate exception, with his mental problems being the product of spending time in a bizarre, novel, experimental simulation or virtual reality. In his case, it really was completely appropriate to classify him as an entity from Hell.

Before Roman battering rams began pounding the Temple walls, one of the individuals from what was to become a wealthy, powerful bloodline remembered how the Ark of the Covenant was rumored to be in one of the Temple's secret storerooms, and he remembered the tales of how the Ark mysteriously seemed to be almost weightless to four men moving it with poles, and reputedly was capable of flight. He quickly got three friends to assist in locating the Ark.

And there it was, complete with poles and Mercy Seat!

The Ark contained a robot with an electrostatic levitation vacuum globe, and a highly advanced, Type II tech computer. Stone tablets, that had Yahweh's 'commandments' written on their exterior, contained well over 10^{20} bits of memory. These 'commandment' tablets served as external hard drives, engineered at an atomic level, and readable by the Ark's computer. And the computer could read and interpret signals by someone sat upon the Mercy Seat, a pilot who was moving their hands between the keruvim.

The state of the Ark when it was in the Assisted Carry mode, was to have an internal negative charge of 0.00866 Coulombs, and to spray the ground beneath it with a negative charge of 8.66×10^{-7} Coulombs. The charge product of 7.5×10^{-9} C^2 was enough to render the Ark's 688kg mass weightless at an equilibrium point 0.1m above the ground.

For flying in the altitude range 3m - 40m the Ark's internal charge in its vacuum sphere, and the charge sprayed on the ground by its painter beam, would be increased accordingly. There was also a special High Altitude Flight mode, which Yahweh would have certainly tested out at some point, but as yet, no humans were aware of it.

But if the Ark was to be stored for long periods, such as in a Temple storeroom or a house, both the main negative charge globe and the positively charged active shielding would be discharged for safety. A motion detector within the robot was set so that it would be triggered by any serious attempt to lift the Ark, with the Ark going into the Assisted Carry mode, and the active shielding would be deployed in all directions apart from within 45° off the vertical down direction. This was equivalent to all points more than 45° of latitude south, which were ~14.64% of the total points or directions (from $\frac{1}{2}$ $[\sin(\theta_2) - \sin(\theta_1)]$, where $\theta_2 > \theta_1$ and, say, $\theta_2 = 90°$ and $\theta_1 = 45°$).

The microphone would relay voice commands in Hebrew to the computer. When the Ark was to set out and

fly, the pilot would say, "Rise up, Yahweh! May your enemies be scattered, and may those who hate you flee from you." And when it came to rest he would say, "Return, Yahweh, to the countless thousands of Israel." The computer was actually just looking for the phrase "Rise up, Yahweh!" as the signal to take off, and "Return, Yahweh" would be taken as the signal to land.

(See Exodus for details of the Ark's specifications and operation, and Genesis for details of how the electrostatic vacuum globes could levitate objects ranging from tens to hundreds of kilograms.)

The four of them agreed that only one person could take the journey and pilot the Ark, sitting on the Mercy Seat, and the individual from the particular bloodline who had the idea would be the chosen one. Given that he was named Moses, they all felt it was appropriate because of the historical connection of his famous - or infamous - namesake to the Ark. And at any rate, he could inform others and spread the news about what was happening in Jerusalem. Maybe the others would find some means of escape, or maybe the Romans would prevail, but they believed they had Yahweh fighting for them, which they felt gave them a good chance.

Just then, a loud hammering sounded, and they realized the Roman soldiers had started battering the gates. However, given the strength of those gates, they did not expect any immediate breach.

They began trying to lift the Ark with the poles, but found it a hard task. The weight was 172kg per person, not consistent with the legends of the Ark being almost weightless.

But then there was an almost imperceptible humming, and the more they tried, the Ark became increasingly lightweight. Eventually, using the poles, they found it an easy task to move the apparently weightless Ark at 0.1m off the ground, and they set it down in the center of the outer court, the court of the women, on the east side of the Temple.

The Assisted Carry mode was a little like two modes in one, in that when the bearers stopped still, the Ark's internal charge would remain at 8.66 milliCoulombs, but the painter beam would stop spraying the ground with negative charge. And so, the Ark would gently settle on the ground, until any further movement, or voice commands from a pilot, would signal it to rise up again.

"Goodbye, and good luck," said Moses, as he sat on the Mercy Seat. "May Yahweh be with you."

Then Moses, aware of the legends, said, "Rise up, Yahweh! May your enemies be scattered, and may those who hate you flee from you."

The four of them had a tremendous sense of excitement. Their hearts were pounding, they seemed to have a tingling in the neck, and their hair was starting to stand up. They thought there was a slight crackling sound, but now with the Romans hammering on the gates, they were not sure what they heard. There was a low hum from the Ark vibrating through the air, but dwarfed by the background noise.

Then, amazingly, the Ark slowly began to rise! It was very slow at first, being just an inch or two off the ground, and hovering shakily. The other three moved back, not wanting to risk it falling on top of them.

Of course, this was Moses' debut flight, and he began moving his hands between the keruvim. By moving the left hand faster, it would turn to the left for example. He eventually managed to steer it to go eastwards, escaping above the Temple's east wall when he had gained enough height.

In the old days, the Ark was flown by Yahweh, a skilled pilot, who understood about the Ark's properties, and how to steer clear of combustible materials or people on take off and landing. Now with the active shielding nominally set with an angle 45° off the vertical, so that the negative charge from the Earth would repel the negative charge on the plates in the vacuum sphere, there would be a lethal, cone-shaped volume beneath the airborne Ark, and the area of scorched earth had a radius equal to the Ark's altitude.

Moses' flight plan was to take off from the center of the women's court, going eastwards and ascending at an angle of about 45°. The courtyard was 67.5m x 67.5m (135 x 135 cubits), and the walls to the east were 20m (40 cubits) high. Thus, after moving around 34m to the east, the Ark also gained about 34m in height, which was ample to clear the eastern wall.

In order to propel the Ark eastwards, for example, the active shielding would be adjusted so that the angle was a little more than 45° off the vertical on the west side and a little less on the east side, so that there was a net repulsion from the west. The result of all this was that the area of scorched earth approximated an isosceles triangle, starting from a point at the center of the court and extending in width to span the entire eastern wall, 67.5m in width at 67.5m from the starting point. There was also a little additional "fire from Yahweh" to the west.

Now the problem was that anyone caught underneath would certainly be killed from the electric field, and any combustibles would probably be ignited. Moses' friends had moved just far enough away to be spared for the moment, but they were surprised to see other people to their east in the courtyard collapse and die, as if struck by some divine force. And then the wood store in the northeast corner of the courtyard exploded into flames. The oil and wine store was at the southwest corner of this courtyard, and was not ignited until later.

At the point where Moses had got the Ark up to 34m in height, and at the mid point along the 67.5m east wall, 33.75m along, the 20m wood store is off 13.75m to the north. If we deduct 10m for the height of the wood store the separation is SQRT[13.75^2 + $(34\text{-}10)^2$] = 27.7m. At 34m altitude the required charge product is Q_Ark x Q_Ground = 688kg x 9.8N/kg x $(34m)^2$ / $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ = 0.000867 C^2.

Now in this Flight mode the computer is optimizing the value of Q_Ark for minimum energy usage rather than minimum electrical field and maximum safety, and since this is the first minute of the flight it will assume the remainder is to be at lower altitude and only raise Q_Ark above 0.09617C if it gets confirmation of a requirement for a longer time at the higher altitude. So Q_Ark is 0.09617C and Q_Ground is 0.009015C.

The electric field from Q_Ark on the ground is E_Ark = k . Q_Ark / r_Ark^2 = $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ x 0.09617C / $(34m)^2$ = ~748 kV/m (or kN/C), which wasn't enough to ignite the wood store, yet it might cause muscle cramps or even kill vulnerable people within the volume of the 45° danger cone. But that's when the Ark is already 34m up, above the east wall. As it is ascending, at a lower height and separation yet directly above people in the courtyard, there is more potential for lethal harm.

The biggest problem by far is from the painter beam. Although it is a lower charge, we take the separation r_Ground from the charge as 1mm for ignition purposes or considering skin injuries. And so E_Ground = $8.988x10^9$ $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ x 0.009015C / $(0.001m)^2$ = ~$8.1x10^{13}$ V/m = 81 TV/m.

That is what set off an explosive fire in the wood store and caused many on the ground below to die instantly from terrible injuries, just as if the "anger of Yahweh" had burned on them and struck them down. For evaluating internal injuries, if we set r_Ground to 1cm (depth), then E_Ground is 810 GV/m, or at r_Ground = 0.1m it is 8.1 GV/m, both of which are lethal.

If Yahweh had been piloting the Ark and had been motivated to minimize casualties and fire damage, he would have flown over to the southeast corner, and gained only enough height, say 22m, to safely clear the 20m wall. Thus, in this case the area of ignition only extends 22m along from the corner, and the wood store in the northeast corner extends for only 20m of the 67.5m width, and so is not engulfed. The width of scorched earth is 22m maximum instead of 34m, and so there are likely to be fewer casualties on the ground, as well as sparing the wood store.

If the 'crime' scene could have been preserved at that point and detailed forensics examinations performed,

they would have proved that violent combustion and deaths from a temporary but extremely high electrical field of billions or trillions of volts per meter had occurred. However, the Romans had already ignited and soon breached the western side of the Temple. Eventually the fires from the wood store ignited the oil and wine store. All other combustibles soon caught alight, as the flame fronts converged on each other, and the people trapped inside, who hadn't been smitten as the Ark flew over them, met a similarly terrible fate. The Romans observed the fires inside, took credit for all of the destruction, and then their stories became history. Moses' friends did not survive to tell their tale.

Even millennia hence, when Yahweist lackeys ran governments and had enormous political power, preserving crime scenes, real or fictitious, would be anathema to them when it would bring inconvenient facts to light. For example, at a transport terminal through which Yahweists had been taken on one of the many occasions they had been booted out of a country that they had infiltrated, subverted, perverted and half destroyed, Yahweists would, years later, concoct a malicious, racist blood libel about nearly a million of them having been "exterminated" and buried, despite the fact that it would have taken the 25 woodcutters 45 years after the war had ended before they had chopped enough trees to cremate the bodies in the open air. In this case they paved over the scene to cover up the fact that no crime had taken place there.

In another case nearly 85 years later, a "right-wing" political activist would be assassinated on the orders of Yahweists, within weeks of announcing that he could no longer support a genocidal terror state run by fanatical Yahweists that had murdered tens of thousands of women and children in cold blood over the preceding two years. A very real crime was perpetrated here, but the official narrative had some patsy framed in a preposterous, physically impossible and logically contradictory narrative that had a .30-06 'magic' bullet violate the law of conservation of momentum, when it was supposedly stopped by a "spine of steel", and the patsy allegedly murder the activist on behalf of his roommate because of some political polemic, when the roommates never even discussed politics. Grass and soil was removed and paved over, in order that no forensic evidence of what really happened could remain at the scene.

24 years prior to that, in another terrible crime planned and orchestrated by Yahweists, they destroyed three high-rise buildings and alleged that the three collapses were because two planes had crashed into two of the buildings and ignited office fires. The steel columns and beams were rapidly sent away for recycling, so that forensic evidence of the accelerants that caused fireproofing to melt and some of the steel to be partially evaporated in extraordinary high temperatures, most likely potassium perchlorate ($KClO_4$) and powdered aluminum, was conveniently disposed of.

Moses was surprised to see the wood store go up in flames, but did not think that the Ark was responsible, and blamed it on the Romans. He was going east, in accordance with the westerly wind, but found himself increasingly going into areas of desert. And so, he moved his hands between the keruvim, until he was heading to the north. And he eventually landed in the southern region of Turkey.

Now Moses would go on to take the Ark on a few more short flights, but once as he was taking off a friend mysteriously died as if consumed by "Yahweh's fire", and some trees were ablaze. After that episode, he grew fearful, and did not want to fly any more. They kept the Ark as a family heirloom, and could easily move it around with its poles after initial attempts to lift.

But Moses' descendants could not resist the lure of being able to fly the Ark, and one of them would fly ahead and wait for the rest of the family to catch up. They spent quite some time wandering over the centuries, avoiding the mountainous regions of Turkey. After passing eastwards through Mesopotamia (Iraq) they carried on into Kermanshah, and the Ark flew along the pass to Bisotun, onto the Iranian high plateau south of Tehran, and turned northwards along the east coast of the Caspian Sea.

They settled in Khazaria for about 300 years, but were forced out by the Rus' along to Ukraine. Over the centuries there was much wandering, and the family gradually moved westward as far as Bacharach, and then

settled in Frankfurt.

In centuries to come there would be debate about whether or not the Khazarians were 'real' Yahweh supporters, as most of them had only converted to the faith around 700 years after the death of Christ, and after the obnoxious Yahweh had chosen to kill himself rather than face justice for his atrocious crimes. The answer is that most of them were not real Yahweists in the sense that they had no historical connection with the faith when Yahweh was still alive, and they had no historical connection with the Levant region where Yahweh had exerted his malign influence.

But, they were certainly Yahweists in the way that they would exploit their privileged position to gain wealth and political power, to the detriment of mankind.

However, this family who were custodians of the Ark, and were ancestors of the famous or infamous bloodline that would rule over Earth, certainly were true Yahweh supporters. They had the connection back to the Levant, they had the connection back to the time of Yahweh's tyranny, and most importantly for them, they had the Ark!

Meanwhile, one of the Father's artifacts, the Anti-Viper team robot known as "the angel Gabriel" (not to be confused with another one of the same name that had been programmed by the evil Yahweh to push his insidious supremacist ideology and assist in his agenda of sabotage), had wandered off and traveled southwards, going along the east side of the Red Sea. Less than 600 years after the death of Christ, and before the Ark's keepers had moved east of Khazaria, this "angel Gabriel" became aware of a person named Muhammad, a normal man who was not literate or educated in the scholarly traditions, but he was a philosopher who would ponder on questions of creation and moral virtues.

This "Gabriel" robot was tasked with countering Yahweh by promoting moral values of cooperation and tolerance. The Father had supplied his top robots - or "archangels" - with their own collection of the small 'locust' drones that could be used to gather intelligence on what people were up to. And a robot's computers could compile data relating people's behavior to words uttered, and develop a reasonable understanding of a language, although its vocabulary would never quite match that of the mothership's computers.

Muhammad would spend time alone in a cave, praying and contemplating ontological mysteries and ethical values, and so was the ideal prospect for any visitation from a robot created by a benevolent being who was trying to repair some of the terrible damage perpetrated by Yahweh. And so, a group of people, although encouraged to "strike at [the] necks" against their opponents in battle, were also told to be non-confrontational in peacetime, saying to the disbelievers, "I do not worship what you worship. [...] You have your way, and I have my way."

Around the early to mid-16th century AD, the notable bloodline moved from Bacharach to Frankfurt, with family members using the (zu) Bacharach name. In 1567 Isaak Elchanan Bacharach built a famous house in Frankfurt known as zum rothen Schild (at the sign of the red Shield), and this was where the Ark was to settle for more than two hundred years - with several interruptions. The house had closets in the walls, and the 1.25m x 0.75m Ark was hidden away in one of these.

The next notable date was in 1711. It was under cover of darkness, about 7pm on January 14, when Moses Kalmann Rothschild (whose son Amschel Moses had been born a year prior) and some friends took the Ark across to the home of the chief rabbi Naphtali Cohen. They had become interested in cabalistic rituals, and wanted to research whether or not the Ark could assist in delivering insights into the universe and the human soul.

Their experiment did not go as they hoped. An hour later, Rabbi Cohen's house was ablaze, and within 24 hours almost all of the houses in the Judengasse lane had been destroyed, including Rothschild's Red Shield

house. They moved the lightweight Ark out of the rabbi's home in time, and Rothschild's son was saved. Amidst the darkness and the confusion, Rothschild flew away, ascending until reaching roof height, and then learning to steer with his hands. Some of the other houses in the Judengasse were also ignited by the Ark as he flew over their roofs.

Moses Kalmann Rothschild knew of some trusted relatives who were still living in Bacharach, and so he landed there and the Ark was put into hiding in one of their houses.

When they had taken the Ark into Rabbi Cohen's house it was in Assisted Carry mode, where the charges were optimized for safety and the cryocooler went into operation when the scanner detected combustibles underfoot. With Q_Ark at 8.66 milliCoulombs the electric field E_Ark on the ground is 7.78 GV/m at r_Ark = 0.1m, the equilibrium height. With Q_Ground from the painter beam at 866 nanoCoulombs the electric field E_Ground is also 7.78 GV/m at the assumed r_Ground = 1mm.

And after a short period of continually detecting the wooden floorboards, the computer concluded that it would be too wasteful to continue in Assisted Carry with the cryocooler, and so shut the Ark down, back into Standby mode.

But an hour later, the Rabbi had an idea. They would start moving the Ark to get it to power up again, and see what would happen when he gave the command, "Rise up, Yahweh! May your enemies be scattered, and may those who hate you flee from you." The friends felt a tingling sensation and heard a crackling and a whine. The Ark slowly began to ascend, but then they saw flames coming from the floorboards. They managed to guide the Ark back out into the street, where it was mysteriously reluctant to settle down, but the fire in the building quickly spread. There were wooden tables, chairs and bookshelves, books, parchment, paper, rugs, wax candles, and in the next hours dozens of houses were consumed.

Following recognition of the voice command, Q_Ark had begun increasing from 0.00866C to 0.03133C. The cryocooler shut down, as the optimization protocol was now for minimizing energy consumption. At a height of 1m the electric field from the Ark's internal charge on the ground is E_Ark = 282 MV/m, enough to ignite combustibles. It would be down to 31.3 MV/m for a height of 3m, but this would not be possible because of the low ceiling.

However, the biggest hazard by far is from the painter beam, which surged from 8.66×10^{-7} C to 2.155×10^{-4} C. Although the 215 microCoulombs is still much lower than the Ark's internal charge, the electric field E_Ground at the assumed 1mm separation for r_Ground was 1.94 TV/m. A small channel in the floorboard was vaporized, creating a superheated plasma. Some small, intense flames erupted on the floor beneath the Ark, and the smell of burning wood and ozone filled the room. Fortunately for the Ark, the people's devotion led them to take it outside at risk to their own safety, rather than merely abandon it and flee outside.

The houses in the Judengasse, including the Red Shield house, were quickly rebuilt. In 1721, Rothschild flew the Ark back to what he considered its natural home. But the same problem happened; this time as he was attempting to land, a roof caught alight. The Red Shield house, and more than 100 houses in the northern section of Judengasse, were destroyed again. Rothschild quickly took the Ark back to Bacharach before anyone could see the airborne cause of ignition.

Next time, after the Red Shield house was rebuilt, Rothschild landed outside of the city, and had friends help him carry the lightweight Ark. Whilst walking through the Christian areas of Frankfurt, they covered the Ark's top and much of the sides with sacks and rags, so that the keruvim and Mercy Seat were not visible.

It was during this period that the family learned - by accident - that the Ark's seemingly supernatural abilities were much greater than they had even dreamed of...

One day, one of the family members, Amschel Moses Rothschild, was dozing off, lying down near the Ark in their Red Shield house. Then upon awakening, he recalled a vivid dream, in which he became convinced that the family was destined for greatness and immense wealth and power. He had a vision of kings and other rulers having to take orders from the Rothschild family, who would control a substantial portion of the global wealth. But it wasn't yet clear how they would achieve such status.

Over the following months, he would deliberately doze off, trying to lie with his head close to the Mercy Seat and the keruvim. He had more of these dreams of the family as a "money power", and became aware that they would need to aim very high. Being a trader and money changer at least provided them with a living, but their business needed to grow exponentially. Then Amschel Moses died in a smallpox epidemic in the Frankfurt ghetto in 1755.

His son Mayer Amschel Rothschild became a patriarch of the family, and he also had some vivid 'dreams' when sleeping nearby the Ark. One of the most important inspired him to develop and expand his father's business by getting into international banking, whilst retaining the patronage of the elector William I, a prince who would go on to reign over the landgraviate of Hesse-Kassel from 1785 to 1821. Another dream convinced him that he had to further expand the family's international banking business by sending his sons overseas, so that the eldest would carry on the business in Frankfurt and the others would each establish a branch in a different country.

It was a third dream that would decide which of the brothers would become the greatest success, and do the most to contribute towards a financial annual return of 12.14% over 1749-1836, compared to 8.14% over 1836-1900. Mayer Amschel Rothschild learned that the Ark had a 'secret' mode of High Altitude Flight that could allow it to fly over water, and there was a voice command in Hebrew of "Rise up, Yahweh! Ascend to the heavens!" (קום יהוה, עלה השמימה!, or kom yahva, ala hashmima!)

The High Altitude Flight mode could only be accessed when a pilot was already in the Low Altitude Flight mode, and so would only be involved once the Ark was already flying over open countryside, and certainly never whilst in an indoor setting. When in High Altitude Flight the painter beam was turned off, with the Ark flying based on its own internal charge Q_Ark and the Earth's natural electric field.

However, one complication with the High Altitude mode was that the Ark's antimatter reactor had a maximum power output of 10 GW, and it would take nearly six hours before Q_Ark had become charged in excess of 68C, so that the Earth's natural field could provide enough repulsion for the Ark to ascend. Over this charging period, the painter beam would still be employed for flight. Effectively, it took nearly six hours before the Ark could completely switch over into this 'secret' mode.

Once fully into High Altitude Flight mode, hand signals at the keruvim could be used to gain more altitude if necessary, for passing over hills or mountains. With the painter beam spraying its negative charge on the ground in Low Altitude Flight mode, the "Ark" would always 'hug' the ground, following the equilibrium altitude according to the charge product Q_Ark x Q_Ground. However, in the High Altitude Flight mode, the repulsive force from the Earth's natural negative charge would attenuate according to an inverse square law based on the Earth's radius, similar to the attractive force of gravity. And so in this mode, the charge Q_Ark would need to be increased if an accelerated ascent was required, or if flying at stable altitude above sea level and then needing to rise above some feature of the landscape.

From k x Q_Earth / r_Earth^2 we obtain 110.7 N/C (or V/m) as the Earth's natural electric field, and given F_{grav} of 9.8 N/kg acting on the Ark plus pilot of 768 kg then some 110.7 N/C / 9.8 N/kg = 11.30 kg per Coulomb or 1/11.3 C/kg are needed for Q_Ark when cruising to perfectly balance out the gravitational force. And so when cruising the 768 kg Ark including pilot would have Q_Ark of around 68C. But this would vary with local weather conditions.

Generally, for ascending, the Ark's internal charge would be ramped up to ~70C. Together with the Earth's total charge of 500,000 Coulombs and the Earth's radius of 6,371 km, the electric repulsive force would be:

F_{elec} = k x Q_Ark x Q_Earth / r_Earth^2 = 8.988×10^9 $N.m^2.C^{-2}$ x 70C x 500,000C / $(6.371 \times 10^6 m)^2$ = 7,750N.

Assuming 9.8 N/kg, this would cancel out a F_{grav} acting on a mass of ~791kg, and so with the Ark's mass at 688kg and the pilot at 80kg there would be a net uplift force of 7,750 - 7,526N = 23 kilogram-force or 224N, which would cause the Ark and its pilot to ascend at 0.292 m/s^2. Under Low Altitude Flight the maximum altitude was 40m, and after a pilot gave the command "Rise up, Yahweh! Ascend to the heavens!" in the required Hebrew, the Ark would - after the necessary 5.8 hour charging period, ascend to a default of about 2,000m, unless the pilot provided the hand signals for cruising at a lower level.

It would not be economical from an energy standpoint for the pilot to ascend from a valley when in High Altitude Flight mode, and level off at 80m by Q_Ark going down from 70C to 68C, but then need to raise the Ark's charge again to clear a mountain. Better to carry on ascending until high enough to clear the highlands on the route, and then cruise along, making a descent when approaching the destination. And these strategic principles, along with other ideas such as the dangers of flying in a thunderstorm, especially over water, had come to Mayer Amschel Rothschild in a dream, and he would pass them on to any future pilots.

If there were no air resistance, from time t = SQRT(2 x s / a) the time to ascend another 1,960m would be ~115.86 seconds. That would imply a terminal upwards velocity of 33.83 m/s when reaching 2,000m altitude, but with the air resistance the Ark approaches a terminal upwards velocity of 19.3 m/s and the time taken to reach 2,000m altitude is around 147 seconds, around 27% longer.

And it takes longer than that, because the flight computer begins reducing Q_Ark about 335 meters below the target altitude, i.e., at an altitude around 1,665m, so that the Ark doesn't overshoot, in which case energy would be wasted with Q_Ark needing to be lowered a little below 68C to return the Ark to 2,000m and then Q_Ark would be raised back to 68C to hold it at 2,000m.

In order to make these adjustments automatically for the pilot, the Ark used a three-pronged approach. The flight computer had complete knowledge of Q_Ark and Q_Ground over all stages of the flight time, and it also knew the mass of the Ark. This original calibration was done by Yahweh, when he had the Ark floating in the Assisted Carry mode, and a brief impulse - a temporary increase in the painter beam's Q_Ground - would be applied. Accelerometers built into the Ark's robot would measure the acceleration, and from Newton's second law and Coulomb's law the mass could be calculated.

But there were two unknown variables in the initial calibration: the mass, and the altitude r_Ground. The Ark's laser system, built into the Ark's robot along with the painter beam and cryocooler, and emitted through the microholes ablated in the base, played a crucial role in flight navigation. It would measure the altitude just before calibrating for mass.

After the initial calibration for the Ark's mass, this value would be stored in the Ark computer's memory, and then there would be a pilot weigh-in for each flight, soon after going from Assisted Carry into Low Altitude Flight mode. As in the initial calibration, a brief impulse would be applied, the data from the accelerometer would be collected, and the extra mass of the pilot would be computed. And just as before, the Ark's laser would measure the altitude, just prior to the impulse.

During a flight, the computer would be continuously integrating the known forces from Q_Ark and Q_Ground to find velocity, position and altitude. Then as the landscape changed, and drift errors accumulated in the dead reckoning system, the laser measurement would periodically reset errors and correct for the changing landscape. A safety feature was incorporated to avoid crashing into mountains, in the case of a pilot who had forgotten hand signals or was somehow being careless. If the Ark had got to 2,000m altitude, but the

laser found the absolute altitude was 1,000m and then 500m, etc., the computer would have the Ark begin to ascend sufficiently in advance of the obstacle.

Before the Ark had been built, and even before performing his "signs" against the Egyptians, Yahweh had been employing a fleet of solar-powered drones to survey the topology of an area that extended from Egypt in the south to the east side of the Caspian Sea, and along to the north of Germany and England. Some drones would operate at high altitude, 20-25km, to cover a vast area. They would map entire river systems from source to sea, and identify major mountain ranges and passes, so that the easiest routes for the Ark would be known. Other drones would fly from 5km down to even 100m, gathering details such as the gradients of slopes and overhangs on cliffs.

So the Ark's computer, inside the robot that clambered in before the Mercy Seat was sealed, contained the data from Yahweh's topographic survey, and the dead reckoning and laser measurement systems would be referencing this when calculating for position and altitude.

Mayer had five sons, and he decided that the eldest would carry on the family business in Frankfurt. The others would open new branches abroad, and he chose his third son, Nathan Mayer Rothschild, to go to Britain and open the London branch. But firstly, Nathan would go to Manchester to make money in the textiles trade, which could later be invested in banking.

And they had a suitable flying machine. One of Nathan Mayer Rothschild's historical achievements would be as the first man to fly across the English Channel.

From Frankfurt, Rothschild took off on a day with good, clear weather conditions, and put the Ark into High Altitude Flight mode. He needed to cross the Ardennes, with a maximum elevation of 694m, and he would have the Ark eventually ascend to around 1,000m, gaining all of its necessary height in a single go to save on energy consumption.

At a velocity of 10 m/s, it took 5 hours to cover the 180km to the Ardennes. Now because the Ark's antimatter reactor had a power output of 10 GW, it would take about six hours for the Q_Ark charge to build up to the 68+ Coulombs needed for ascension, and during this period the Ark would be in a combination of Low and High Altitude Flight modes. It needed to keep the painter beam in operation to spray the ground with a negative charge, as the charge plates within the Ark's vacuum sphere built up their negative charge, and once Q_Ark had gone over 68C the painter beam would be turned off.

And so, Rothschild had to circle around for an hour or so, until he could hear that the painter beam had gone off, and the Ark was ascending without it. Then, having gained enough height to clear all the treetops, he continued on his journey.

There was about another 290km to reach Calais, taking just over 8 hours. Calais to Manchester, at some 400km, took a little over 11 hours, including 70 minutes to cross the English Channel. Thus, the complete journey took a little more than 25 hours.

Nathan's Manchester company was established in 1799 and coordinated exports of textiles from local businesses to continental markets. His brother James arrived later to assist him. Nathan turned the £20,000 he arrived with into £60,000.

In 1809 Nathan leased New Court in St. Swithin's Lane, London for £750. The lane had an open passage into it, suitable for a coach or cart - or an Ark of the Covenant. The New Court premises included a warehouse where the Ark could be stored, and Nathan began dealing in foreign currencies and bullion.

The five Rothschild brothers were supplying gold to Wellington's army, before and after the battle of Waterloo. In June of 1815 Nathan Mayer Rothschild became aware that the wars with Napoleon were coming

to a critical phase as coalition forces were converging on France. He knew that the Ark should be used sparingly for High Altitude Flights such as over the Channel, but felt that the time was approaching when its use could lead to a handsome payoff.

He wanted to fly to the battlefield as the weekend of Saturday, 17th June approached. However, the weather conditions early on the Saturday morning were not conducive to a safe voyage and an informative reconnaissance. But things changed by early on the Sunday, as the depression moved off to the northeast. Nathan took his binoculars, and had some assistants help him take the Ark along to Cannon Street. With sunrise due at 3:42am, they had the Ark take off at 12:30am, when it was still really dark, and no strangers were around to ask questions.

The distance from St. Swithin's Lane to Waterloo was about 325km going via Dover and Calais, and the trip would take around 9 hours flying at 10 m/s, if there were no delays. However, the Ark's upgraded 20 kg antimatter reactor in the robot's body, nominally at 1GW/kg, but an additional safety factor of two was used here, could attain a power output of 10^{10} W. And we must allow for the time it takes the Ark to go from Low Altitude mode into High Altitude mode. The latter was a 'secret' mode, and certainly not to be used for routine flights.

The first leg of the journey is about 108km, from St. Swithin's Lane/Cannon Street to Dover. Then Dover to Calais is 42km, and Calais to Waterloo 175km. At 10 m/s it takes 10,800 seconds or 3 hours to reach the coast at Dover. He was going in Low Altitude mode, soon somewhat more than 40m high and ascending, but it needed 68C of charge before he could truly cancel out the 768 kg mass of Ark plus pilot at 11.3 kg/C, and cross over water without the painter beam.

The energy required for the 68C charge is ½ x $(68C)^2$ / $1.11x10^{-11}$ F = $2.083x10^{14}$ J. Given the antimatter reactor's power output of 10 GW, this takes $2.083x10^{14}$ J / 10^{10} W = 20,830 seconds = ~5.8 hours, and so he arrived at the coast at 3:30am and then there was a 2.8-hour delay as he circled around, waiting for the plates to build up to a 68C negative charge. His dreams had revealed to him how important it was not to try flying over water whilst the painter beam was on. It was when the painter beam was off, and the Ark was still able to fly above the ground, that served as a signal to the pilot that the Ark had achieved sufficient energy for crossing a channel of water. So by 6:18am, he was ready to fly over water as the Ark was properly into its High Altitude mode.

The charge continued to build up from 68C to 70C, and at 70C the stored energy is ½ x $(70C)^2$ / $1.11x10^{-11}$ F = $2.207x10^{14}$ J. Thus, the final 2 Coulombs required $1.24x10^{13}$ J, which the antimatter reactor delivers in another 1,240 seconds or ~21 minutes. At 10 m/s it takes 4,200 seconds or 70 minutes to fly across from Dover to Calais, so he reached Calais by 7:28am, and the 70C was achieved by the time he had made ~30% of the crossing.

At 10 m/s it took 17,500 seconds = ~4.86 hours to cover the 175km from Calais to Waterloo, and so Rothschild arrived on the scene at about 12:20pm.

The battle had only started about an hour ago. Rothschild put the Ark down in a concealed landing zone in a valley near Étang de Maransart, hiding it in a wooded area.

He started walking to stretch his legs. He was considering climbing up to the high ground at Mont-Saint-Jean and looking down onto the battlefield with his binoculars. It was about 4km away to the northwest. He thought about the risks of being taken captive by the French, of the Ark falling into enemy hands, and how he would be exposed and could draw immediate attention if positioned on an important tactical ridge. And he decided discretion was the better part of valor.

After refreshing himself drinking from the pool, he took off at 12:50pm, going low along the valley before ascending. Amusing himself with thoughts about anyone claiming to have seen a golden flying machine being dismissed as "mad", he ascended to 40m in Low Altitude mode, and flew some distance away from the battlefield to help conceal himself and to take in the scenery, as he waited for the Ark's energy to build up into High Altitude mode.

And again, it took some 5.8 hours, until 6:38pm, before the charge plates got to 68C of negative charge, the painter beam switched off, and the Ark began to steadily rise under its own charge, being repelled by the Earth's natural electric field. It got up to 2,000m, and remained at that altitude.

The Ark would have been almost invisible at that height to the naked eye, since the angular size along its largest side was only 1.25m / 2,000m = 0.000625 radians, a little over 2 arc minutes, which compares with 1 arc minute as a minimum for naked eye resolution, and a little over 30 arc minutes for the Sun or Moon. And to anyone with binoculars aimed at the correct point in the sky, the Ark could have been visible. But Rothschild positioned himself to the southwest of the main battle area, so that the Ark was in the glare of the Sun, and all the people at ground level were far too preoccupied with events on the ground, rather than attempting to search for a tiny object in the sky.

By around 8pm Nathan could see that Napoleon's forces were starting to retreat, and the battle was effectively over. He remained in position, watching attentively through his binoculars until 8:30. The outcome was now clear, and with about half an hour to sunset, he began the journey back to the north and west, to London.

Now there were no further delays from waiting for the Ark to build up charge; he could already safely fly over the Channel. Arriving around 5:30am in Cannon Street at the end of the 9-hour journey, he put the Ark into Low Altitude Flying mode, and was able to fly into St. Swithin's Lane, then quickly got his aides to help take the Ark back into New Court, before any inquisitive people were out on the streets.

The UK government did not have official knowledge of the battle outcome until 10pm on Wednesday, June 21st, when Henry Percy brought Wellington's account of the battle to Downing Street. When his ship became becalmed halfway across the English Channel, they had to row some of the way.

Rothschild had a lead of three days, but pretended he had no knowledge until the Tuesday. He began conspicuously selling Consuls (government-issued perpetual bonds), and the cry went up, "Rothschild knows! Wellington was defeated!" Others joined in the selling, and the price plummeted. On the Wednesday Rothschild bought up a giant parcel at rock bottom price, still hours before the official news came through. He put out one rumor that his agent had quickly jumped on a boat, and another about his network sending the news by carrier pigeon. This was a classic dump and pump.

Towards the end of the 1800s, the fortune amassed by the Rothschild family had grown to around £400 million. This compares with the fortune of Queen Victoria, about £5 million, and she was said to be exceedingly wealthy among monarchs.

By this time, the Yahweh cultists were generally known as Jews. Some were self-confessed Jews; others were crypto-Jews who hid their true ethnicity, origin or allegiance in order to aid in infiltrating and subverting the host society.

In 1889, the sociologist, social psychologist and philosopher Émile Durkheim, a Jew living in France, wrote a review of an 1888 thesis by Polish philosopher Wincenty Lutosławski on the State Constitution according to Plato, Aristotle and Machiavelli. Durkheim wrote: "Two questions dominate the whole of Aristotle's doctrine: how do revolutions arise, and how can they be prevented? In other words, what causes constitutions to perish? What causes them to last?"

Now the head of the Rothschild dynasty in France at that time was Alphonse de Rothschild. And also at this time, many of the sick, misguided Jews were coming to the conclusion that they needed their own country, since by their own admission, they had been kicked out of every place where they ever tried to settle, on somewhere between 100 and 1,000 occasions. Somehow, it never occurred to them that it was because of the way they behaved.

Alphonse's younger brother Edmond was an enthusiast of the repugnant idea that Jews should settle in Palestine, which of course would be like a rerun of the butchery at Jericho, Ai, Gibeon, Makkedah, Libnah, Lachish, Eglon, Hebron, Debir, Merom, Hazor, etc., except that this time they did not have Yahweh to fight for them, and so would need to parasitize some real nation that would provided the arms or human "cannon fodder" in order to prop up their fake 'State'.

If you get thrown out of a bar once, you could allege that it was the barman's fault; two or three times and you could argue that it was coincidence. After more than 100 times, neither of those arguments remains valid, and can be thrown into the dustbin of history.

Alphonse Rothschild was particularly intrigued by the whole topic of managing governments, orchestrating revolutions and establishing a fake, Machiavellian system of 'democracy'. Under the political system he wanted, the people would vote for a party that they falsely assumed would represent them, when in fact all the major political parties only represented the interests of the Jews. There would be minor variations as to which particular pro-Yahweh, pro-destruction, anti-civilization, anti-human agenda a particular political party would push, but as far as the interests of the people were concerned, there would be barely a cigarette paper's width between one party and another, whether they were supposedly left, right, center, soft, hard, or whatever misleading tag might have been attached.

The political parties would all be about taking humanity backwards, rather than forwards. And of course, since Yahweh was by now nothing more than a dead devil, who - as was possible even for Type II beings - had "fallen off his perch" and "shuffled off this mortal coil", it was gross stupidity in the extreme to pursue a pro-Yahweh, anti-human agenda.

Rothschild would occasionally make trips from Paris to his Château Lafite vineyard in Pauillac, northwest of Bordeaux. Alphonse, along with his brothers Gustave and Edmond, had inherited the vineyard when their father James died in 1868, James being the brother of Nathan who had assisted him in Manchester and then went to establish the Rothschild banking business in France.

Around 1889, Alphonse was having a problem with piracy. It had become apparent that merchants from countries such as Russia were bottling cheap wine and selling it with "Lafite Rothschild" labels on the bottles, and Alphonse and his brothers had to arrange for bottling of the vineyard's wine along with anti-counterfeiting measures, such as an embossed bottle, a complex paper label, a distinctive black wax seal with embossing, or a branded cork.

As the head of the French family, it would be Alphonse who went to Pauillac to sort out the anti-counterfeiting measures, with the approval of his brothers. When Alphonse became aware of Durkheim's 1889 review of an 1888 thesis about the collapse of governments and constitutions, he decided it would be worthwhile to extend his journey to meet Durkheim in Bordeaux, to discuss some political ideas.

Durkheim told Rothschild that there was a 25-year-old book from 1864 - *The Dialogue in Hell Between Machiavelli and Montesquieu*, by Maurice Joly. It contained the blueprint for their despotism, an agenda for world conquest disguised as 'democracy', and one of the most important features involved taking over the press, all shades of political opinions, so that people would be deceived into imagining that a particular publication or political party represented them. In reality, in the vain belief that they were following the organ of their party they would, in fact, follow the flag which the Jews hung out for them.

Inspired by the piracy his vineyard was facing, Rothschild commissioned Durkheim to produce a plagiarized version of Joly's *Dialogues*, and to make certain passages so alike that the plagiarism was patently obvious. Within the next decade, Rothschild planned to have a series of annual conferences or "Congresses" based in Basle or other cities, which would present and promote the idea of the Yahweist cult seizing their own 'country', a stolen land posing as a "State", which would engage in terrorism and all manner of atrocities as the Jewish supremacists sought to pursue their agenda of world conquest, as the master race.

Durkheim would write the political content, based on the idea of a 'benevolent' dictatorship. The compromised, controlled governments would have the appearance of a patriarchal paternal guardianship, with the ruler seeming to be like a father caring for the people's every need, their every act, their every inter-relation as subjects with another, as well as their relations to the ruler.

There would also be pro-Yahweh supremacist content equating Jews with wolves and normal, innocent people as sheep, with the writer pointing out that it was obvious what happened when the wolves got hold of the flock. For this preaching to the choir, Rothschild recruited Isidore Loeb, another Jew, who had been brainwashed into believing all the vile propaganda in their Talmud about how Jews would rule supreme and the rest of humanity were at best equivalent to cattle, who could be killed, raped or robbed at the whim of their 'masters'.

Durkeim was "indispensable" for the political content, and Rothschild contributed his expertise by writing much of the financial material.

The pamphlet would eventually be titled *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, and Rothschild deliberately arranged for the plagiarism to be so obvious, in order that in the event of discovery, they would claim that the plagiarism was 'proof' of what they would misleadingly allege to be an "anti-Semitic" hoax. Except for the title, the work was completed in 1889.

The text mentioned about "the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism". It was 1887 and 1888 when Georg Brandes, a Jew whose real name was Kohn, corresponded with Friedrich Nietzsche, and early 1888 when Brandes delivered a series of lectures to present Nietzsche as a world cultural figure in need of full intellectual notice.

One of the Protocols writers also told of how "we shall arrange elections in favor of such presidents as have in their past some dark, undiscovered stain, some 'Panama' or other"... The Panama Canal scandal erupted in the French press in November 1892, after having been hushed up for years. The project was already in serious trouble by 1887 from mounting financial, mortality and engineering problems. On November 23, 1888, the *New York Times* reported of "WHOLESALE CHARGES OF BRIBERY" relating to assistance given by two politicians Baihaut and Barbe to the Panama Canal Company. The Times had already run an exposé as early as October 12, 1886, in an article about "CORRUPTION AT PANAMA", but that was relating to businessmen, not politicians.

The text also described Léon Bourgeois as one of the Jews' "best agents" in France, and boasted of how he had already supported the "new program of teaching by object lessons", which had begun in France in 1882.

Now Bourgeois was one of those accused of corruption, and so 1889 was well before the news about Panama broke in the French press but was already well known to the Jewish speculators and bribers. And so at that time, Bourgeois had in his past "some dark, undiscovered stain, some 'Panama' or other". And he did indeed go on to promote the interests of the Jews for decades. In 1920 he was President of the Council of the League of Nations, promoting the supra-national, anti-nation bodies that Jews would so enthusiastically support, as they knew it would further their objective of a "Super-Government", a one-world dictatorship.

In 1890 Nathan Birnbaum, a Jew who was a nationalist and so-called "thinker", coined the term "Zionism" to

describe the Jewish supremacist scheme to steal thousands of square miles of land that they would claim as their own 'country'.

In 1896, the Jew Adolph Ochs acquired *The New York Times*. Over the coming decades, Jews would steadily and surely increase their stranglehold on the flow of information. In addition to newspapers, they would increasingly take control of radio, TV, movie-making, and even the internet and social media, so that they could shape the narrative to further their political and financial objectives.

Their control of the media provided them with the power of "kingmakers"; they could promote as leader of a political party whichever politician could be bribed or blackmailed into betraying his own people. Honest leadership contenders who wanted to do what was right for their nation would, at best, be rubbished by the media. Or if they were a large enough obstacle to the Jewish program, they would be 'neutralized'.

The first Zionist Congress took place in 1897, and *The Protocols* was passed around and discussed at fringe meetings.

Now the Rothschilds had got their fortune up to £400 million by around this time, yet they were well aware that once they had control of a nation's money supply, it mattered little who made its laws. And control of the press would allow them to choose who made the laws. But they didn't want a Jew to be so prominent as having so much wealth. They needed a more subtle approach.

In 1911 seven men including Nelson Aldrich and Paul Warburg took a train journey to Jekyll Island. Warburg, who was a Jew and partner at Kuhn, Loeb & Company, was a representative of the Rothschild banking dynasty. The cover story was that these people representing the Rothschilds and Rockefellers, about a quarter of the world's entire wealth, had simply come to hunt ducks. In fact, it was about setting up a central banking system known as the Federal Reserve System. However, it was not Federal, and it had no reserves.

Paul Warburg wrote the blueprint, and two years later in 1913 the Federal Reserve System was signed into law under the guise of protecting the public or stabilizing the economy. In fact, it was a Ponzi scheme whereby money could be created out of thin air, a scheme that could only ever end in disaster as the 'money' became increasingly worthless. However, in the short and medium term, the Jewish banking cartel prospered handsomely, and the Rothschild family no longer needed to be upfront about their vast wealth. By privately owning a central bank posing as a Federal or public asset, they could access funds whenever they needed, and claim their net worth was only a few billion dollars or pounds.

This was the beginning of a bleak, darkening era for humanity, which would persist for more than 100 years.

On April 26, 1913, a perverted Jew pedophile named Leo Max Frank attacked thirteen-year-old Mary Phagan, a sweatshop laborer at the pencil factory where Frank was superintendent. She had just come to collect her meager pay of $1.20 from Frank, who ripped her undergarments, sexually assaulted her, strangled her with a rope, then dumped her body in the factory basement.

Frank was tried for murder, correctly found guilty by the jury, and sentenced to hang. After a lavishly financed campaign and much whining by 'American' Jews, Frank's sentence was commuted to life imprisonment. However, he was taken from his prison cell and hanged by a lynch mob, none of whom were ever prosecuted.

There was so much evidence proving that Frank was the culprit, rather than the factory's sweeper Jim Conley, a black man whom racist Jews would blame for the attack.

For example, only Frank had the opportunity to be alone with Mary, and even admitted they were alone when she came to get her pay, whereas Conley would be near the building's entrance, where people were constantly going in or out, and where several witnesses saw him. When the night watchman Newt Lee arrived, and

Frank had already told him to come in early that day at 4pm, Frank was very nervous and suggested he leave and come back in a couple of hours. When Lee suggested he could sleep on the premises for a couple of hours, and there was a cot in the basement where Mary's body would later be found, Frank insisted that he leave and have a "good time" instead. When Lee returned two hours later Frank was even more nervous. When Frank returned home in the evening, he called in to Lee on the telephone and asked if everything was alright at the factory - something he had never done before.

The Jews were alleging that Frank, who had been head of Atlanta's B'nai B'rith, a Jewish supremacist organization, was only convicted because of "anti-Semitism". And they exploited the case to set up the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, a Jewish supremacist and Zionist spy organization, which would eventually be shortened to the Anti-Defamation League or ADL.

By the next century, Jonathan Greenblatt, an obnoxious slimy gangster who would become head of the ADL, would be boasting about how he was going after US citizens who criticized the Zionist regime in the Middle East. Greenblatt would admit to spying on people whom he hated and called "extremists", by monitoring them online, on social media, on messaging apps, podcasts, LLMs, i.e., spying in ways that could not even be conceived when the ADL was founded because Jews didn't like the fact that one of their own had been tried and rightfully convicted. And then Greenblatt would pass on the information to the FBI.

In 1914, just one year after creation of the Federal Reserve System, a regional war broke out, which would go on to become a World War that killed tens of millions of people. Now, not every regional war was the result of Jewish skullduggery, although these haters of humanity certainly were responsible for many wars, and responsible for escalating them into something much greater.

Over the next few years this war was an ideal backdrop for Jews to foment a revolution in Russia - the Bolshevik Revolution, that would allow them to get their own back on the Rus' for driving them out of Khazaria, and allow them to perpetrate what would be known as "history's greatest heist". They would loot Christian wealth, including everything from the cash savings of private citizens to gold, silver, diamonds, jewelry, icons, antiques, and artwork, which would then be transferred back to Jewish banks overseas, allowing their bankers to make a tremendous return on their investment, at the expense of the millions who were killed, tortured, or made penniless.

Kuhn, Loeb and Co., alone, received 600 million rubles (equivalent to ~300 million US dollars) in gold between 1918 and 1922.

The main two Jewish bankers who financed the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917 were the "American" Jacob Schiff, who was head of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., and the "German" banker Max Warburg who was the brother of Paul Warburg. Schiff provided Trotsky with $20,000,000 in gold, and Warburg provided Lenin with $6,000,000, with the logistical support of the Marxist Jew Alexander Parvus aka Israel Gelfand.

Of course, there never was any such thing as a Jew who was loyal to the nation in which he resided; his only loyalties were to his own tribe, and to the dead devil that he worshiped under the misapprehension that it was a living 'god'. A "Jewish American" was an oxymoron, like a black light or a dry liquid. There were Jews, and there were Americans.

Paul Warburg married Nina Loeb, the daughter of Solomon Loeb. Felix Warburg married Frieda Schiff. And Otto Kahn, whose banker father Bernhard participated in the German revolution in 1848, married Addie Wolff, the daughter of Solomon Loeb's old partner Abraham Wolff.

The composition of the first Soviet government was 80-85% Jewish, according to Russian President Vladimir Putin. In other research published in *The Cause of World Unrest* (various authors), a list of fifty Bolshevik leaders either in government or responsible for establishing the regime shows that forty-three of them (86%)

were Jewish. There was also a document drawn up in the Kremlin in 1918 containing detailed instructions to Bolshevist agents abroad; the plans closely corresponded with parts of the *Protocols of [the Learned Elders of] Zion*.

Leon Trotsky was a Jew whose real name was Lev Davidovitch Bronshteyn (or Bronstein). Vladimir Lenin's maternal grandfather, the son of Moses Blank, was from a Jewish family. Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn told of how Jews were perpetrators as well as victims, and were not treated as harshly in the camps.

The 1939 book *A Program for the Jews and An Answer to all Anti-Semites; A Program for Humanity* by Rabbi Harry Waton, a Marxist Jew, admitted that Communism is Jewish and the Jews aim to conquer the world. Waton wrote, "Since the Jews are the highest and most cultured people on earth, the Jews have a right to subordinate to themselves the rest of mankind and to be the masters over the whole earth."

The Russian-born Peter Kropotkin, whose wife Sofia was born to a well-off Jewish family, was based in London between 1886 and 1917, and his publications included The Great French Revolution (1909), The Terror in Russia (1909), and Modern Science and Anarchism (1913). His work influenced Gavrilo Princip, who in 1914 assassinated Archduke Franz Ferdinand, sparking off the regional war.

The Jewish supremacists weren't content merely with killing millions of people, making a profit of hundreds of millions of dollars, and settling scores with Russians and Christians. They were also bent on seizing their own 'country', which would serve as a sanctuary for swindlers and perverts, a training camp for terrorists and spies whose machinations would reverberate across the entire world from Canada to New Zealand, and a base for weapons of mass destruction that could be used to blackmail governments all over the world. It was patently obvious that having their own 'country', however fake it was, would put them in a far stronger position, which is why over the coming decades it would become imperative that this fake terrorist State needed to be wiped off the map, for humanity's sake.

Benjamin Freedman, an honest former Jew who converted to Christianity, would go on to reveal in a 1961 speech the political deals going on behind the scenes during the course of the war involving his former fellow tribe members, around 1916. The Jewish-run press had all been pro-German, partly because of Jews' long-standing hatred of Russia, and partly because they had secured more rights and privileges for themselves in Germany. However, they already had plans afoot to deal with Russia within a year or so, but they also found an opportunity to take a step towards annexing their own 'country'.

By the summer of 1916 Germany had essentially won the war, with its submarines taking control in the Atlantic Ocean, and Great Britain was facing famine after its food supply ran out, the French had mutinied, and the Russians had defected. But Germany was offering generous peace terms, without making any demands, merely offering to stop the fighting and let everything carry on as it was before the war began. On December 12, 1916, Germany was offering "to give up all conquered territory and to return to the status before the war." This included an offer "to restore the independence of Belgium, and financially to assist in the economic rehabilitation of the country."

Then the Zionists in Germany went to the British government and told them that they could still win the war if the United States came in as their ally. And the Zionists said that they would promise to get the US into the war, provided the British promised to give Palestine to the Zionists.

Now of course Britain had no more right to give Palestine over to anyone, than Australia had to give Iceland to Malaya, or any similar outlandish scheme. But after considering the deal, the British accepted, and the Zionists got what they wanted - a statement called the Balfour Declaration, in which Britain expressed support of "the establishment of a national home" for Zionists in Palestine, and a statement that they would try to achieve it. And the British government got what they wanted - the entry of the US into the war opposing Germany.

Jews such as the banker Jacob Schiff, the so-called "philanthropist" Nathan Strauss (the original definition of "philanthropy" did not include arranging for tens of millions of people to kill each other in order to empower and enrich a wicked, selfish, greedy 0.2% of the population), and the grafter Henry Morgenthau Jr., all recognized Woodrow Wilson as the US presidential candidate who, being a weak man, would be most likely to do the bidding of Jews and advance their sick agenda at the expense of his own nation and the world. And so they financed his campaign advertising in 1912.

The Jewish attorney Louis Brandeis was a strong advocate of the Zionist plot to steal land in Palestine, and in 1916 Wilson nominated him to serve on the Supreme Court, intensifying the Zionist grip on US politics. So far Wilson had kept the US out of the war, but in 1917 he endorsed the Balfour Declaration.

Arthur Zimmermann was a crypto-Jew from East Prussia (Poland) who infiltrated the German government to further the Zionist warmongering and revolutionary agenda. He became the Foreign Secretary in November 1916, and his main goals were to assist the Jewish Bolshevik communist Revolution following overthrow of the Christian Tsar Nicholas II, and to get the US to declare war against Germany.

In May of 1917 Zimmermann would allow Vladimir Lenin, Leon Trotsky and the Bolsheviks to pass through Germany, to usher in a terrible oppressive tyranny after murdering the already abdicated Christian Russian Tsar. There was a cover story about a "sealed train", but they were permitted to stop at Frankfurt. Thus, Zimmermann was clearly supportive of the Jewish agenda.

It had been 24 November, 1916 when Zimmermann accepted his promotion from Under Secretary of State, and then when Germany's peace offer was put out within the following three weeks, the more reasoned, sane doves had won the argument with the war hawks. But in January 1917 Zimmermann sent out a coded telegram to Mexico. The British had destroyed Germany's transatlantic cables very early into the war, and Allied forces had also recovered a code book from Afghanistan that allowed them to break an older code named 13040.

The Zimmermann telegram was sent in the newer code 0075, from Berlin to Washington on January 16. However, the German enciphering clerk tasked with sending it on to Mexico did not have the newer code, and retransmitted using the older, less secure, 13040 code. The British were able to intercept both versions, and having access to the full plain text of the message, were able to reveal it to the Americans using a cover story about only intercepting it in Mexico, rather than by tapping of American cables.

Zimmermann proposed an alliance with Mexico, saying that Germany would begin an unrestricted submarine warfare on February 1st, hoping that the United States would stay out of the war, but if it did not then Germany would help Mexico reconquer its lost territory of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona.

Woodrow Wilson was told of the story on February 24, and published it on March 1, 1917. At this point war between the US and Germany could still have been averted; the telegram could have been dismissed as a hoax and conspiracy theory. Zimmermann could have claimed it was fake after learning it had been intercepted. But on March 29 Zimmermann gave a speech where he admitted that the telegram was genuine. On April 6, the US Congress voted to declare war on Germany.

The effect of the Jews, crypto-Jews, half-Jews (or half-globalists, half-rootless cosmopolitans, or half European-style socialists), Christian Zionists and compromised puppets was to radicalize others and tip the balance between war hawks and doves in favor of the hawks. Sometimes wars would begin because of Judaism and Zionism, and sometimes a regional war would be escalated into a world war. Whatever the consequence, it was always bad for mankind.

Normal people can never benefit from allowing parasites, psychopaths and perverts to interact with them; they can only lose.

The savagery of the Jewish Bolsheviks for example was illustrated by a February 1919 report, "ATROCITIES PERPETRATED BY THE BOLSHEVIKS IN ESTHONIA", which described the fates of their Estonian victims:

> "All the bodies showed signs of the rage and revenge of the Bolsheviks. The victims were all robbed of everything except their linen, their boots also having been taken. The Bolsheviks had shattered the skulls of thirty-three of the bodies, so that the heads hung like bits of wood on the trunks. As well as being shot, most of the murdered had been pierced with bayonets, the entrails torn out, and the bones of the arm and leg broken. [...] The women were to be killed first, as their cries were so heartrending the murderers could not listen to them any longer. One woman tried to escape, but did not get far. They fired a volley, and she sank to the ground wounded. Then the Bolsheviks dragged her by the feet into the grave. Five of the murderers sprang after her, shot at her, and stamped on her body with their feet till she was silent. Then a further volley was fired at the other victims. In the same way they were thrown into the graves and done to death with butt-ends and bayonets. After which the murderers once more stamped on the bodies."

Apart from their warmongering and fomenting of revolutions, Yahweh's band of Jewish saboteurs had a two-pronged approach to wrecking the progress of human civilization. The "right-wing" Jews were like a cancer. They were the Zionists, who wanted to steal land in the Middle East, and once they had set up their bogus 'State', they would continually fight with their neighbors (with arms parasitized from a puppet regime so that they could 'fight' from a safe distance), orchestrate regime changes, and expand their "Greater Israel", like a growing tumor. Their plan was to rule the world from Jerusalem.

The other prong, the "left-wing" or globalist Jews, were about subverting and ruining nations from within, which they could do if they were more than ~0.1% of the population given their control of banks and the media. In other cases, they might bribe or threaten a 'leader' into submission.

These Jews, equivalent to an autoimmune disease or cardiovascular disease, would promote mass migration and miscegenation, the bastardization and destruction of a nation's racial homogeneity by promoting admixture between the indigenous population and migrants. They would champion all sorts of degeneracy such as sodomy, pedophilia, and pornography. They would undermine the natural order by promoting toxic ideologies such as feminism.

They would wreck people's health whilst making immense profits by promoting allopathic 'medicine' and the pharmaceutical industry as the 'cure' for every ailment, and use so-called 'vaccines' with toxins such as mercury to cause mental conditions such as autism. And even worse, fake 'vaccines' would exploit mRNA technology to genetically alter the 'patients' and cause death or injury by autoimmune attack or microclotting of blood.

In the "Western" nations under their control, they would peddle a pseudoscientific hoax about "global boiling" or a climate "emergency", or even an "Ice Age". The purpose was to have these nations self-destructively shut down one of the greatest contributors to civilization - energy production, under the guise of "saving" the planet.

In 1923 Felix Weil founded the Institute of Social Research at the University of Frankfurt, and over the following decades other Jews such as Max Horkheimer, Theodor W. Adorno, Herbert Marcuse, Erich Fromm, Siegfried Kracauer, Walter Benjamin and Leo Löwenthal contributed to its repugnant, corrosive 'work'. By the 1960s this neo-Marxist group would be known as the Frankfurt School. Their role was to promote degeneracy such as the sexualization of children, the breakdown of the nuclear family, sexual deviance, drinking and recreational drugs, a legal system that was biased against the victims of crime, mass immigration, a reliance on state benefits, a weakening of parent / teacher authority, an attack on Christianity, and the shutting down of free speech with laws against so-called "hate crime", etc..

For example, in Britain, the repulsive, warmongering Tony Blair would be propelled to power by the Jew 'Lord' Michael Abraham Levy, and within a few short years Blair would have opened the floodgates of unbridled immigration, forever changing the nation's character, and turning the inner cities into what a future US politician (who loved the right-wing Jews) would have described as "shitholes". Within another decade, it would be admitted that this immigration policy was no accident; it was deliberately designed to "rub the Right's nose in diversity".

In 1923 Count Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi wrote a book *Pan-Europa*. It was a manifesto for his Pan-Europa movement, a precursor to the "Common Market" and the European Union. Then in 1925 this mixed-race character, whose father was an Austro-Hungarian diplomat and mother was the daughter of a Japanese oil merchant, antiques dealer and major landowner, wrote *Practical Idealism*, in which he envisaged that "Man of the distant future will be a hybrid" (i.e., mixed-race, like him), and a race comprised of "Eurasian-Negroid[s]" would replace "the diversity of peoples". In Coudenhove-Kalergi's warped 'thinking', a racially pure individual was "inbred", and he even claimed that the pagan Chinese were better Christians than the German Christians.

Coudenhove-Kalergi was not only a darling of the Jews, he was a friend of Baron Louis de Rothschild, head of the family's Austrian branch. In 1924 Baron Rothschild introduced him to the Jewish banker Max Warburg, who offered to finance his pan-European movement to the tune of 60,000 gold marks over the next three years. Warburg also acted as intermediary between Coudenhove-Kalergi and powerful Americans such as Paul Warburg and Bernard Baruch. Coudenhove-Kalergi had three wives, and two were Jewesses: Ida Roland and Melanie Benatzky Hoffmann.

The movement's objectives included the abolition of the nation state as well as the mongrelization of the population. And when his plan had resulted in the White European people losing their nationhood, the Jews would have retained theirs, through not being stupid enough to allow a mass influx of alien invaders into their land, and not allowing themselves to be bred out of existence. Then the Jews would rule the world from Jerusalem as foreseen in their ancient prophecies. In 2015 Barbara Lerner Spectre, a Jewess, would admit that the European nations were "going into a multicultural mode, and Jews will be resented because of our leading role".

Meanwhile, a copy of the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* had been obtained by Russians in the early 1890s, within a few years of the initial manuscript's completion. At the start of the 1920s the publication became widely available in Western nations, and Jews went to amusing lengths to try and peddle a crackpot conspiracy theory about Russian "anti-Semites" "forging" the document in order to make Jews look bad. The timeline of their 'theory' was physically impossible, and there never was any need for anyone to make Jews look bad; they did it themselves by their own behavior, which is why over thousands of years they had got kicked out of just about any place that had originally welcomed them in.

The funniest part about Eldergate was how Jews were forced to employ fraudsters, liars and deceivers to push their "Russians did it" cover-up, although around 100 years later they would be using professional liars in a similar manner to promote a Russiagate hoax about an orange-faced, fanatical supporter of Jews and "Israel" with a weird hairstyle somehow being a Russian asset.

Justine "Yuliana" Glinka, the daughter of a Russian general, was working as a spy in Paris, trying to obtain political information which she would communicate to General Orgevskii in St. Petersburg. She employed a Jew, Joseph Schorst, who was a member of the Mizraim Lodge in Paris. One day Schorst offered to obtain for her a document of great importance to Russia, on payment of 2,500 francs. After the sum arrived from St. Petersburg, Schorst was paid and the document handed to Mlle. Glinka.

The original document in French, together with a Russian translation, was forwarded to Orgevskii, who in turn handed it to his chief, General Cherevin, for transmission to the Tsar. But Cherevin, under obligation to

wealthy Jews, refused to transmit it, merely filing it in the archives.

Upon returning to Russia, Mlle. Glinka gave a copy of the Protocols to the Marshall of Nobility Alexis Sukhotin, who showed it to two friends, Philip Stepanov and Sergius Nilus. Stepanov, who would later make a signed deposition to having received a copy of the Protocols in 1895, had it printed and circulated privately in 1897. Nilus published it for the first time in Tsarskoe-Tselo (Russia) in 1901, in a book entitled *The Great Within the Small*, and followed up with a number of reprints Then, about the same time, a friend of Nilus, G. Butmi, also brought it out and a copy was deposited in the British Museum on August 10, 1906.

The first non-Russian publication of the Protocols was in Germany in 1919, and in 1920 publication was becoming more widespread, with English versions published in Britain and the US. So this is how the Jewish-authored Protocols increasingly came to the public's attention, after being sponsored by Alphonse de Rothschild and written by Émile Durkheim and Isidore Loeb around 1889.

One of World Jewry's star disinformation peddlers, pushing the crazy notion that Russian "anti-Semites" "forged" the Protocols, was a serial liar and fraudster, Princess Catherine Radziwill. She became a princess by marrying a Prussian Army officer, Prince Wilhelm Radziwill. The pair had already separated in the 1890s, well before Radziwill perpetrated one of her greatest scams in 1901, passing checks to the aggregate amount of £29,000, signing them with the name of Cecil Rhodes. In 1902 Radziwill was sentenced to two years' imprisonment at the House of Correction, after being convicted on 24 counts of forgery, but was spared from hard labor and granted early release owing to her "delicate health". (She would live until 1941, well into her 80s; so much for any health problems.)

Back in 1900, Radziwill claimed to have been robbed of jewelry worth ten thousand pounds. It turned out that the "stolen" 'jewels' were merely paste, and the real jewels were in a safe place.

The *New York Times*, April 16, 1904, ran the headline: "PRINCESS RADZIWILL DESTITUTE IN PARIS.; Turned Out of Hotel, Where She Lived Under Assumed Name. ALL HER BELONGINGS SEIZED It Is Alleged That She Has Been Abusing the Confidence of Shopkeepers on a Large Scale." The abstract says, "PARIS, April 15. -- The notorious Princess Radziwill, who was imprisoned some time ago in Cape Colony for forging the signature of the late Cecil Rhodes, has been living for some time in Paris under the name of Mme. Wyunewski, and has again got into trouble." The report says she would have ended up in the street if a woman journalist, for whom Radziwill had been doing secretarial work, hadn't lent her 10 francs.

The funniest part of the Princess Radziwill story is when she emigrated to the US in 1917. As she was delayed at Ellis Island, being interviewed by the authorities for two hours as she tried to persuade them to let her into the country, she was going to extraordinary lengths to deny that she was the Princess Radziwill who had forged the Rhodes checks.

She said it was a case of "mistaken identity". She claimed she had a "double", who, in a bizarre string of coincidences, was also named Princess Catherine Radziwill, was also previously named Catherine Lzewuski, also married a prince, also married a man named Kolb, and also had a son who was killed on the Russian front. Naturally, she declared it was the "double", not her, who was the fraudster. According to Radziwill, her "double" was dead, which was supposed to account for the fact that there never was any evidence of a double. And conveniently, the "honest" Radziwill didn't have any passports, since "they were delayed by the breaking out of the Russian revolution", but she had a signed statement as 'evidence' that she'd applied for passports. In another attempt to distance herself from the "other" Radziwill, she claimed her father did not acquire his title as a Russian count until after she was born. According to Radziwill, the divorced princess was the fraudster, her "double", whereas she, the "honest" Radziwill, had been widowed when 'her' prince had died in 1910. And she had the death certificate to 'prove' it, but unfortunately, it was all in Russian.

In reality, Radziwill's estranged first husband - Prince Radziwill - had divorced her in 1906 after the "South

African affair" of the Rhodes forged checks (they'd already been separated for more than ten years by then).

The *New York Times* reported in December 1921 that Princess Radziwill was held in $1,000 bail after failing to pay a hotel bill of $1,239. Her request for special treatment because she was of "royal blood" was denied. Assistant D.A. Gibbs told Magistrate Levine that she'd served eighteen months in the South Africa House of Detention for swindling Cecil Rhodes in a forgery of $200,000, confirming that Gibbs was well aware of her past record; no one believed her story about having a "double". In February 1922, she was held for the fraud.

So Princess Catherine Radziwill had all the qualifications needed to be employed by World Jewry, to help them in their Eldergate cover-up.

On February 24, 1921, the Jews were pushing their spiel in an article by their 'reporter' Isaac Landman in *The American Hebrew*, and the *New York Times* ran a copy of the piece on the same day. The *Times* continued with the propaganda on March 4, 1921.

This set out Princess Radziwill's claims about Golovinski (or Golowinsky) of the Russian secret police bringing a handwritten manuscript in French, that he'd been working on with Maniuloff and Rachkowsky (or Rachowsky), to Radziwill's home in 1904 or 1905. The manuscript was supposed to prove "a great Jewish conspiracy". Radziwill says he showed the manuscript to her and some friends, they were all allowed to handle it "several times", and there was a "high blot of blue ink" on the first page.

Note Radziwill's chronology; Landman quotes her as claiming it wasn't until "following the Japanese War and at the beginning of the first Russian Revolution" that they "recalled the old Orgewsky document", and then "agents were dispatched to Paris with instructions to develop and enlarge the original". The historians Charles A. Ruud and Sergei A. Stepanov, in *Fontanka 16*, would quote that statement of Radziwill's "following the Japanese War and at the beginning of the first Russian Revolution" (p. 207) and comment that "defeat abroad and turmoil at home were clear by March 1905, but not until September did Japan sign a peace treaty". On p. 214, they conclude that shortly after March of 1905 is the earliest possible time that Radziwill could have held and read the manuscript: "The princess says that she held and read it some time after March of 1905 and heard from its possessor that Rachkovsky was involved."

This is ten years after Philip Stepanov already had a copy of the Protocols in 1895.

Not surprisingly in their book, Ruud and Stepanov concluded that the Protocols was not an authentic work of the Russian secret service.

The March 4 'report' includes a statement by the princess's friend, whom she described in Landman's article as "an American lady now in this country". It reveals that the friend was a Mrs. Henrietta Hurlbut; her mother was French, her father was English, and she married an American. Now Henrietta Hurlbut was the sister of Baroness Althea Salvador of Paris.

In April 1919, Baroness Salvador was contesting a will relating to the $1.7 million estate of Mrs. Frank Leslie (Baroness de Bazus), claiming the existence of a prior will that had made her a "chief beneficiary". In the actual will, Baroness Salvador - a "close friend and companion" of Mrs. Leslie - had only received a diamond brooch, and the bulk of the estate was left to Mrs. Carrie Chapman Catt for the cause of women's suffrage. On May 11, 1919, Baroness "d'Avernas Salvador", the sister of "Mrs. D. N. Hurlbut" whose address by then was "500 West 122d Street", died in Paris before the case to revoke the Leslie will was called.

In June 1920, Hurlbut was administering the estate of her sister, "Althea, Baroness Salvador", and revived the application to contest the will. In January 1917, Baroness Salvador was claiming $9,700 for services rendered in introducing Mrs. Leslie into Parisian society and getting her established. In April 1919 the Baroness was claiming "a $15,000 diamond necklace and $5,000". By May 1920, Hurlbut's claim was for "valuable jewelry

and $20,000". By September 1920, Hurlbut was alleging that the bequest to Mrs. Catt was "made while Mrs. Leslie was of unsound mind and unduly influenced by the suffrage leader".

Thus, in the latter half of 1920, Hurlbut would have been in need of money for her legal battle to win a bigger share of the $1.7 million legacy. Then, in March 1921, she was acting as an agent of Jewry, along with the forger and jailbird Radziwill.

If the Russian secret police are hard at work in Paris in 1905 forging an anti-Semitic tract for political purposes, who in their wildest dreams could seriously imagine that these professional spies would reveal their secret plot to a woman who had just been exposed in the press in April of the previous year as a destitute confidence trickster, and who had only been released from jail in August 1903 for crimes of forgery, fraud, bribery and blackmail? Not only that, they show it to the fraudster's friends, too!

Hurlbut said she could "substantiate Princess Radziwill's account in every detail". However, Hurlbut's story contradicts Radziwill's account. Radziwill says it's Golowinsky who was the "proud" secret police agent who called on her and showed the manuscript to her and her friends.

Hurlbut says, "Orgewsky was very proud of his work. He never hesitated to boast about it. He would come to the home of Mme. Radziwill in the Champs-Élysées, from the Bibliotheque Nationale, where the compilation was being made, carrying the sheets of the manuscript with him. I remember when he called with the completed document." And she says, "I have known for some time that the Protocols and the Orgewsky manuscript are one and the same."

In Radziwill's account, General Orgewsky was just supposed to have inspired a first draft of the Protocols, before 1905, and this was later "revised and enlarged by Rachkowsky, Maniuloff and Golowinsky in Paris" - three years after Rachkowsky had already left Paris for St. Petersburg. Hurlbut claims, "I recall the incident perfectly", yet in her account Golowinsky has morphed into Orgewsky.

The timeline of Jewry's "Russian" conspiracy theory is physically impossible, since Philip Stepanov testified to having a Protocols copy as early as 1895, then it was printed and circulated privately in 1897, and Nilus published it for the first time in Tsarskoe-Tselo (Russia) in 1901 and then in 1903. Various references in the Protocols date it at around 1889 / 1890. These hypothetical "anti-Semitic" "Russian" secret police are 'forging' the Protocols at least ten years later than they should be. But the dates were chosen as they allied with the fraudster Radziwill's time living in Paris.

Princess Radziwill was also the crucial witness at the 1934/1935 Berne trial concerning the Protocols - of which the initial verdict that imposed fines on two Swiss "Nazis" for distributing the book was overturned on appeal in 1937. World Jewry were relying on some more of the usual suspects to push their claims of a hoax.

The Count Armand Alexandre du Chayla was another individual used by Jewry in both their 1921 and 1934/5 attempt to push the 'forgery' claims, for which Alphonse de Rothschild had been astute enough to provide evidence of plagiarism after having his wines pirated around 1890. Du Chayla claimed he was a guest of Nilus in 1909 and saw in his home a French language manuscript of the Protocols written in several hands and having a blue ink blotch on its first page. And he alleged Nilus told him he'd received the manuscript from a Paris resident named "Madame K", whose source was Rachkovsky.

Du Chayla was Chief of Propaganda on the Staff of the Don Cossack Corps of General Wrangel's Army, but whilst employed in that capacity, it was found he was acting as a Bolshevist agent, and he was arrested and sentenced to death for high treason. Then under pressure from the French ambassador, Wrangel quashed the sentence, and expelled du Chayla from his army. At du Chayla's trial in September 1920 he was found innocent, but his superiors had been found guilty for not having stopped him. The two generals were sentenced to hard labor, but Wrangel reduced the sentences to exclusion from the army, and they left the

country. Then Wrangel ordered du Chayla to leave the country, so that the 'guilty' generals and the 'innocent' du Chayla received the same punishment.

Du Chayla was paid four thousand Swiss francs, a very large sum at that time to appear as a witness at the Berne trial. The historian Boris Nikolaevskii, a coordinator of the Bern trial and an expert on the czarist secret police, admitted in a confidential letter that his own research had convinced him that Rachkovsky "under no circumstances could have had anything to do with the preparation of the Protocols". Nevertheless, Nikolaevskii did not present his findings at the trial, since, as he wrote later, this "would have been a stab in the back of the Russian experts and would have objectively disorganized the campaign against Hitler." He called du Chayla a "swindler" (prokhodimets), who had no idea about the origins of the Protocols.

A couple of other so-called witnesses on the side of Jewry in the Berne trial, V.L. Burtsev and Sergei Svatikov, were said to be "financially distressed".

A consequence of World War I and the establishment of the Federal Reserve was to be felt as the Roaring Twenties came to an end. Prior to the war, the international gold standard had acted as a powerful system for maintaining balance in global economies. But during the war, countries suspended the gold standard. Then mistakes were made in bringing it all back.

In 1925 Britain returned to the gold standard at the pre-war parity, an error because the war had inflated the British economy. They had to keep interest rates high, and this exported deflationary pressures worldwide. France returned to the gold standard at a much devalued rate, making its exports cheaper, and drawing in massive amounts of gold, and this starved other nations of the liquidity that they needed. Germany was being forced to pay war "reparations" to the victors, and there was a massive hyperinflation in 1923. The price of a loaf of bread went up from 163 marks in December 1922 to 201 billion marks in November 1923.

The system was dependent on a continuous flow of American credit, which collapsed in 1928/9 when the Federal Reserve raised interest rates from 3.5% in 1927 to 5% in July 1928. Money came into the US from overseas investors, it was hard for American institutions to borrow money to lend overseas, and the US stock market was soaring as brokers would lend money to investors to buy stocks on margin. Germany was plunged into another economic crisis, the London stock market crashed in September 1929, and the speculative bubble on Wall Street burst a month later. That was the spark for a global economic crisis.

Almost all wars are bankers' wars, especially the greatest wars, and it's not the Christians, the Islamists, the Hindus or the Buddhists who run the banks. Yahweists were responsible for the Federal Reserve, and for much of, if not all of, World War I. They were responsible for having to take currencies off the gold standard. Without Yahweism or Judaism, there would still have been some boom and bust cycles, but certainly not to the extent as seen in the Great Depression.

And then these lingering effects of World War I, which could have been avoided had Zionists not chosen to sabotage Germany's generous peace offer of December 1916, led to Germans having to make some hard choices about how to save their nation. Jewish bankers had brought about economic ruin, Jewish perverts allied to the Frankfurt School had brought about debauchery and turned parts of Berlin into a moral cesspit, and Jews ran the press.

Germans very sensibly understood that it was time to start running Germany for the benefit of the Germans, the indigenous population who had inherited the land from their ancestors, and the time of allowing wealthy foreigners to profit at Germany's expense was over. A remarkable, incorruptible, charismatic man named Adolf Hitler, a true patriot with tremendous oratorical skills, who had won two decorations for bravery whilst serving in the Great War, was ordered to investigate a small group in Munich known as the German Workers' Party in September 1919.

He wasn't too impressed at first, but spoke out forcefully for fifteen minutes against a man who suggested that Bavaria should break away from Austria, and this prompted Anton Drexler, one of the party's founders, to give Hitler a 40-page pamphlet. The next morning Hitler read it, and was glad to see that it reflected his own political thinking, of building a strong, nationalist, pro-military party comprised of working-class people, that opposed the activities of unpatriotic aliens, namely, Jews. After thinking it through for a couple of days he decided he had to join the party, as the smaller the movement, the more readily it could be put into the proper form, and offered an opportunity for real personal activism.

On October 16, 1919, the party held a public meeting which, at Hitler's insistence, had been moved to a beer cellar that would hold around 130 people, and 111 showed up. Hitler was the second scheduled speaker, and it was his first scheduled speech, and some doubted his ability. But Hitler astounded everyone with an electrifying, highly emotional manner of speech, speaking for half an hour, and after he appealed for donations they received three hundred marks.

The money was invested in more advertising and printed leaflets, and Hitler became the main attraction at the German Workers' Party meetings. Early in 1920 he took charge of advertising and so-called party propaganda, and urged the party to hold its first mass meeting. On February 24 of that year, two thousand people turned up at a large meeting hall in Munich. Hitler went through the party's Twenty-Five Points, asking the crowd for approval on each point, which he got.

In the summer Hitler decided to incorporate the swastika as a recognized symbol for the party, inside a white circle, with a red background. Then he renamed the party as the National Socialist German Workers' Party (NSDAP). By the end of 1920 they had about 3,000 members.

In July 1921, some of the original party members regarded Hitler as too overbearing, but when they set up an alliance with socialists to weaken his position he announced his resignation from the party. Hitler said he would only return if he was given full powers as party chairman. Some of his opponents held out at first, but eventually Hitler's demands were put to a vote of the party members, and he received 543 votes for and only one against. At the next meeting on July 29, 1921, Adolf Hitler was introduced as Führer of the National Socialist German Workers' Party.

It was November 1923 when Hitler and his National Socialists attempted an ambitious coup to overthrow the Bavarian government, get the German army on their side, start a national revolt and bring down the government in Berlin. This was at the time when four billion marks were worth only one dollar. But the coup failed, and Hitler was arrested and put on trial for treason.

However, the Bavarian Minister of Justice, Franz Gürtner, was sympathetic towards nationalism and rejected the Weimar Republic, and he assigned the trial to the People's Court in Munich rather than the federal supreme court in Leipzig, which meant that the presiding judge was Georg Neithardt, another conservative nationalist who opposed the Weimar Republic and the post-WWI order. Hitler and other defendants were treated leniently and on friendly terms, and Hitler was allowed to give long, dramatic speeches and even cross-examine witnesses. This was reported extensively in the press, so that Hitler gained nationwide coverage for the first time.

Hitler was convicted and given the minimum sentence of five years' imprisonment, and was then released after serving nine months in the relatively comfortable Landsberg prison, where there was no forced labor and prisoners could receive visitors. In fact, the judges only agreed to convict on condition that parole would be granted. During his time in the prison Hitler dictated the first volume of his book *Mein Kampf* (*My Struggle*). As he paced around his cell, Rudolf Hess acted as his secretary and wrote the manuscript, with assistance from other prisoners. Hitler had originally wanted to call it *Four and a Half Years [of Struggle] Against Lies, Stupidity and Cowardice*, but his publisher persuaded him to go for the shorter title.

When Hitler was released his National Socialist party had been banned, but he visited the prime minister of Bavaria in early 1925 and persuaded him to lift the ban, promising that the party would work within the rules of the constitution and democracy. Hitler had become convinced that attempting to overthrow the government by force was a mistake, and he would try to get elected under the democratic system.

Then another setback followed following a major meeting on February 27th. Hitler gave a two-hour speech before four thousand cheering supporters, but Hitler's passionate call to root out Jews and Marxists was regarded by the Bavarian government as too inflammatory, and he received a two-year ban on public speaking in Bavaria and several regions. He used this time to reorganize the party.

And then another problem followed in that the economy was improving and unemployment was dropping. People were getting more relaxed and did not feel the need for radical change in politics. It was a quiet period for the National Socialists until late in 1929 when Wall Street crashed following the 1928 rise in interest rates, and the Great Depression spread to Germany.

German workers were laid off, German banks failed so that savers lost their money, and inflation increased again. Hitler knew his time had come, but he had now broadened his appeal to include industrialists and upper middle class socialites as well as working class people.

In the German Federal election of September 14, 1930, the National Socialists were the second largest party, with 6,379,672 votes, or 18.25% of the vote. The Social Democrats got 24.53%, and the third-placed Communist party had 13.13% of the vote. Now Hitler's party had 107 seats in the Reichstag, but they were not going to cooperate with the government, aware that time was on their side as conditions worsened.

The National Socialists had money coming in from industrialists, and *Mein Kampf* sales of over 50,000 copies brought Hitler a nice income.

On the March 13, 1932 first round of the German presidential election, Hitler got 30.12% of the vote, compared to 49.54% for the incumbent octogenarian Paul von Hindenburg. The failure to win a majority forced a runoff on April 10, when Hindenburg increased to 53.05% and Hitler increased to 36.77% as the communist candidate lost support and others dropped out.

Federal elections were held on July 31, 1932, and the National Socialists became the largest party with 230 seats and 37.3% of the vote. Although short of the 305 seats needed for a majority, this was the largest seat total for a party in Weimar history. In August Hitler presented a list of demands including the chancellorship and the passing of an act by which he could rule by decree, but Hindenburg refused.

The next German federal elections were held on November 6, 1932, and were a disappointment for Hitler and the National Socialists, since they only won 196 seats and gained 33.1% of the vote this time, although were still the largest party. After some political horse trading, Kurt von Schleicher became Chancellor on December 3rd.

But Schleicher's position was soon badly weakened when the previous Chancellor Franz von Papen formed an alliance with Hitler, bent on ousting Schleicher. And industrialists were still petitioning Hindenburg on Hitler's behalf. After a secret meeting with Hindenburg's son Oskar, and circulation of a false rumor about Schleicher planning to arrest Hindenburg and stage a military takeover, Hindenburg finally agreed to give the chancellorship to Hitler. And so Adolf Hitler was sworn in as Chancellor around noon on January 30, 1933.

On his first day as chancellor, Hitler convinced Hindenburg to dissolve the Reichstag and call for new elections, to be held on March 5th, 1933.

Hermann Göring, as Minister of the Interior for Prussia took control of the police, and replaced hundreds of police officials loyal to the republic with officials loyal to Hitler and nationalism. And he ordered the police

to show no mercy to people deemed hostile to the State, i.e., those hostile to Hitler, such as communists.

The National Socialists had a stroke of luck when a misguided communist attempted to conduct a one-man uprising in Berlin. An arsonist named Marinus van der Lubbe, 24, from Holland, had been wandering around Berlin for a week attempting to burn government buildings to protest capitalism and start a revolt. On February 27, pedestrians near the Reichstag heard the sound of breaking glass just after 9pm, and then flames were seen.

It was about 9:03pm when Hans Flöter, a young theology student, was walking past the south-western corner of the dark and deserted Reichstag when he heard the sound of breaking glass. When he turned round he saw a man with a burning object in his hand, on the first floor balcony. He raced off and found a police officer, Sergeant Karl Buwert. When the two men reached the scene of the crime, they could see a man rushing from the window waving a flaming torch.

Buwert was joined by several other policemen and eventually entered the building. It was Constable Helmut Poeschel who arrested van der Lubbe at 9:27. Detective-Inspector Walter Zirpins, who carried out the original investigation, interviewed van der Lubbe, who admitted starting the fire, and never changed his story up to the time he was brought to the guillotine in January 1934.

In 2023 van der Lubbe's body would be exhumed and a toxicology report show no evidence of him having been administered drugs that could make him apathetic or sleepy at his trial. Van der Lubbe was perceived by some people as mentally feeble and sometimes seemed to be staring into space, but psychiatrists who evaluated him concluded that he would pay careful attention to what was going on around him, and there was little that escaped his attention. Police said he had a remarkable capacity for remembering dates and numbers, and was not just fluent in German but could follow finer shades of meanings. And as he told the inspector, since losing much of his eyesight (after an accident at work with lime getting into his eyes), he had developed an excellent sense of direction. Combined with his powerful strength, he actually had an advantage over the average person in entering and then navigating his way around a dark building.

Some would suspect Hitler's men of aiding the fire by placing accelerants. Interestingly, there was a tunnel connected to Göring's house, but the theory that a team of arsonists entered through this tunnel is physically impossible. Firstly, the locksmith Wingurth testified that too many doors would have to be opened and shut, and they were found to be in order and securely locked by 9:35. The door leading to the Reichstag cellar from the drive could only be opened with a spanner. The iron door behind it had to be opened with the correct ordinary key. In the cellar itself there was another door, unlocked. A bit farther along was the door into the Reichstag (the so-called black door). At the other end of the passage there was another iron door, the so-called red door, which was kept locked. The red door led to the passage between the Reichstag and the boiler house and then, through two other locked doors, to the courtyard.

Another insurmountable hurdle for the tunnel conspiracy theory is that the tunnel's uneven floor was covered in loose metal plates, which made a tremendous din when anyone walked on them, and would have been heard by the night porter. During van der Lubbe's trial, a police officer was sent into the passage to see how much noise he would make down there, but he got lost in the labyrinth of corridors and doors, and the judges eventually sent out a search party to look for him. Then the Court sent people in carpet slippers into the tunnel, but the plates still resonated loudly, and the night porter, Paul Adermann, testified that he had heard nothing, and so the passage hypothesis was dismissed.

It would have been very hard for multiple people to have got in and out of the building undetected, whereas van der Lubbe is known to have entered by climbing a banister, scaling a wall to the balcony in front of the restaurant and kicking his way through the 8mm glass of a window on the west side of the building, and was later caught inside the building.

By 11:30pm, the fire was under control. The firefighters and police inspected the ruins and found 20 bundles of flammable material (firelighters based on sawdust and petrol) unburned, lying about. This points to a lone arsonist, since a team would have most likely ignited all of their firelighters. It was the debating chamber that was burnt to ruins, as the wooden panels and curtains burned, and the glass dome was smashed to provide a natural chimney. Several small fires had been ignited in the restaurant, but were quickly put out.

And the fire took the National Socialist leadership by surprise. They were worried that this event signaled the start of a communist uprising, as in the 1917 Jewish Bolshevik Revolution in Russia.

The 1930s Reichstag had a road frontage of about 460 feet and central depth of some 330 feet. But if we conservatively omit adjoining corridors and rooms, and take just the central Session Chamber, some 95 ft x 72 ft with the gigantic glass cupola almost 250 feet above it, say 95 ft x 72 ft x 200 ft which is 1,368,00 cubic feet = a volume of 38,739 cubic meters.

Taking the density of air as 1.2 kg/m^3 the mass of air is 46,487 kg and at 21% the mass of oxygen is 9,762 kg. In typical hydrocarbon fires the heat released is 13.1 kJ/g of oxygen consumed, and so even before the glass dome broke, even if no fresh air was entering from a window, the fire could have released a sizeable fraction of 1.28×10^{11} J or 128 GJ before oxygen levels became too low. If we take the heat of combustion of wood at 20 MJ/kg, this would be equivalent to burning of a sizeable fraction of 6.4 metric tons of wood.

Glass can crack with a temperature change of 70°C or at temperatures of 250-300°C, and can soften at 760°C, temperatures easily achieved in the upper gas layers of compartment fires. If just 1% of 128 GJ was directed at the glass dome, and the specific heat of the glass is 840 J/kg.K, then the mass of glass that could be raised from 20°C to 300°C is 1.28×10^9 J / [(300-20)°C x 840 J/kg.K] = 5,442 kg.

The Reichstag's Chamber suddenly blazed up just after its glass ceiling burst, and there was such an updraft that Fire Office Klotz had to cling to the door to avoid being sucked in. This is why the fires took hold in the Chamber whilst the small fires in the restaurant and elsewhere were easily extinguished. Those smaller rooms had no updraft, but when the glass dome broke it acted like a natural chimney and the Chamber became like a giant oven, sucking in air from adjoining corridors and rooms.

People who were motivated to posit some conspiracy, either of National Socialists or communists, pointed to the different outcome of the fires in the Chamber and elsewhere, and asserted that this 'proved' that the fires must have been set differently, with some mysterious, undetectable accelerant placed in the Chamber. The difference was that one room had a natural chimney and a massive updraft and the others did not.

Another example of a fire taking hold was on October 16, 1834, in the Debating Chamber of the House of Lords, London. The fire spread to the House of Commons, starting at 6 or 7pm and lasting throughout much of the night. It was caused by archivists burning old records, small wooden tally sticks used in accounting procedures.

Another was the Tower of London fire on October 30, 1841, which was started by an overheating flue late in the evening, and it took hours before it was under control.

Not everything is a conspiracy. And the Reichstag fire was the work of a lone arsonist. But the National Socialists, genuinely surprised by the fire and worried about a communist revolution, exploited the event afterwards by suppressing their communist opponents and giving themselves more powers.

The following morning, February 28, 1933, Chancellor Hitler demanded an emergency decree to deal with the supposed 'crisis' of a communist uprising. In the evening he and Papen went to Hindenburg, who agreed to sign the decree. There were restrictions on various personal liberties, such as the right to free speech and free association. There were restrictions on the press, and houses could be searched and property confiscated

beyond the usual legal limits.

And immediately, communists were rounded up, and even social democrats and liberals. Some were beaten and tortured, and dozens of the National Socialists' opponents were killed. There were claims of communist 'conspiracies' in the press as the election rapidly approached over the next week.

The federal election of March 5, 1933, resulted in the NSDAP winning 288 seats with 43.91% of the vote. With the Reichstag's seats now numbering 647, there were 324 needed for a majority, and Hitler relied on his coalition with the German National People's Party (DNVP) who won 52 seats, to secure a working majority.

For his goal to establish a legal dictatorship, he needed a two-thirds majority in the Reichstag (432 seats), which would allow him to pass an Enabling Act. Democracy had increasingly turned into government for the Jews, by the Jews, via their puppet politicians, and most people got their 'information' from media sources that were Jewish-controlled, so that they voted for parties that were compromised by Jews, parties that would benefit the Jews at the people's expense. It was necessary to end democracy, for the good of mankind.

On March 21st at Potsdam, Hitler convinced Hindenburg to sign three decrees that were aimed at allaying public concerns about the new National Socialist regime. One would grant full pardons to any National Socialists currently in prison. Another would permit the arrest of anyone "maliciously" criticizing the government and the NSDAP party. A third provided for special courts to try political offenders, which were in the style of a military tribunal, and there was no jury, and generally no defense counsel.

The day after the three decrees were signed at Potsdam, the first concentration camp was opened for detaining political opponents such as communists. This one, northeast of Dachau, would be the first of many such camps, and later their role would extend to include forced labor, and the imprisonment of those deemed to be criminals or traitors.

The newly elected Reichstag met on March 23rd in the Kroll Opera House in Berlin. Hitler delivered a long speech, starting about how the "Marxist organization" seized the executive power by a revolution in November 1918. He was indeed talking about Germany after her defeat in WWI and the signing of the Armistice, not the October 1917 Bolshevik Revolution in Russia, when October in the Julian calendar could be November in the newer Gregorian calendar which was 13 days ahead; Russia only changed calendars in 1918.

Hitler, under the illusion that Marinus van der Lubbe's lone attack on the Reichstag building was part of a communist uprising, claimed that it was only the lightning speed with which his government had struck that had stifled a development that might have shaken Europe, and declared that it would be his foremost task to root out communism from Germany to the last vestige. His government would aim to win over the German workers to the National State and create a true popular community that rose above class interests. He was opposed to repeated elections that devalued the legislature in the popular estimation, and the aim would be to construct a constitution that united the popular will with the authority of genuine leadership.

As well as eliminating "political poison", there would be a "sweeping moral sanitation", by which he meant rooting out the degeneracy propagated by Jews such as the Frankfurt School. He said that membership of a particular race could not be construed as a license to commit crimes. Sadly, in the early part of the following century, it certainly would be; the miscreants would have even stolen their own 'country' as a sanctuary to flee to, if their crimes were so great that two-tier policing was not enough.

As for the economy, Hitler said that the people did not exist for the benefit of the economy and the latter was not at the service of capital. But capital was the handmaid of economy and the economic servant of the people. And as for foreign relations, he wanted to refrain from increasing the German army and armaments if other nations would follow them in disarming.

And as for the Enabling Act itself, Herr Hitler said it would only be used as far as necessary for carrying out vital measures. He said the existence of the Reichstag and Federal Council was not threatened by it, the prerogatives of the President would remain untouched, the Federal States would not be abolished, and the rights of churches would not be curtailed.

Of course, one man's idea of what was "vital" might be the polar opposite of another's interpretation.

Evidence of Hitler's genuine long-standing worry about a communist uprising includes his statement at a secret meeting with two of his Party's financial backers, Prince Wrede and Consul General Scharrer, in the Regina Palace hotel in Munich, on December 21, 1922. Hitler said, "I know for a fact that if Bolshevism got the upper hand in Germany, I should either be hanging from the nearest lamppost or locked up in some cellar or other. So the question for me is not whether or not I want to undertake this or that, but whether or not we succeed in preventing a Bolshevik takeover. I myself have the blind faith that our movement will win through. We began three and a half years ago with six men. Today I can say with confidence that our cause will prevail." He went on to say - back in 1922 - that the communists were digging in around Hamburg, in northern Germany, and if the north was lost, it would be beyond salvation.

When the vote was taken on the Enabling Act, the 81 Communist deputies were either excluded or arrested, and the support of the Nationalists and the Centre Party (73 seats) was obtained by assurances and promises. Only the Social Democrats opposed the bill, and they were outvoted 441 to 94. So Hitler was just 9 over the 432 that he needed for his two-thirds majority; excluding the Communists and getting the Centre Party support had both been crucial. Although the Reichstag fire wasn't part of a communist conspiracy or a National Socialist false-flag operation, history could have taken a very different course had it not occurred.

The very next day after the Enabling Act passed, March 24, 1933, newspaper headlines ran such as the *Daily Express*, "JUDEA DECLARES WAR ON GERMANY, JEWS OF ALL THE WORLD UNITE, BOYCOTT OF GERMAN GOODS, MASS DEMONSTRATIONS". World Jewry was trying to destroy the already weak German economy with an international boycott of German goods, as a means of instigating a regime change. And this was effectively the first shot fired in what would escalate into another World War.

Moreover, some Jews wanted to go beyond mere regime change. The Jewish newspaper *Natscha Retsch* wrote: "The war against Germany will be waged by all Jewish communities, conferences, congresses... by every individual Jew. Thereby the war against Germany will ideologically enliven and promote our interests, which require that Germany be wholly destroyed. The danger for us Jews lies in the whole German people, in Germany as a whole as well as individually. It must be rendered harmless for all time.... In this war we Jews have to participate, and this with all the strength and might we have at our disposal."

As early as March 12, 1933 the American Jewish Congress had announced a massive protest at New York's Madison Square Garden, for March 27. And the commander in chief of the Jewish War Veterans called for an American boycott of German goods. Later, on March 23, 20,000 Jews protested at New York's City Hall as rallies were staged outside the North German Lloyd and Hamburg-American shipping lines, and boycotts were mounted against German goods throughout shops and businesses in New York City.

The call for that protest was issued on March 20, and the resolution to hold it was passed at an American Jewish Congress meeting on March 19, after the infamous Rabbi Stephen Samuel Wise demanded that Jews speak out against "Hitlerism". And so the protest was planned not only prior to Hitler getting the Enabling Act passed, but even before he convinced President Hindenburg to sign three decrees at Potsdam. Incidentally, this was the same Rabbi Wise who at an American Zionists meeting back on June 20, 1900, had stated that there were "six million living, bleeding, suffering arguments in favor of Zionism".

On March 28, 1933 in response to the Judea declaration of war on Germany, Adolf Hitler gave a measured response, and spoke about a reciprocal boycott on Jewish traders in Germany.

"The action committees are responsible for the utmost protection of all foreigners, regardless of their faith, origin, or race. The boycott is merely a defensive measure exclusively directed toward Jewry in Germany. [...] It must be made clear that the battle against the atrocious Jewish hate propaganda is purely self-defensive. The action committees are responsible that this whole effort proceeds in the most peaceful way and with greatest discipline. Don't even hurt as much as a hair on a Jew's head! We will defeat their provocations simply with the far-reaching impact of these given [economic] measures!"

German parliamentary elections were held on November 12, 1933. The ballots were not secret, and by this time there was much intimidation. The opposition parties were banned, and the voter's choice was between National Socialists and their "guests", who still fully supported them. There were then 661 seats in the Reichstag, and the NSDAP and guests inevitably 'won' all the seats. They got 92.11% of votes cast, the others were classed as invalid ballots. The concentration camp system was well underway by now, although the inmates had the right to vote. Many inmates voted their support for Hitler, hoping to get an amnesty. At a Jewish hospital however, out of 120, 70 voted for the approved candidate, and 50 votes were invalid.

In 1934 Hitler faced a major threat from his brown-shirted Sturmabteilung, the SA or Storm Division. The German army was limited to 100,000 including 4,000 officers by the Versailles treaty, and featured men of wealth and privilege, whereas the SA, led by Ernst Röhm, wanted to replace the regular army. And some of the SA leaders would deliver anti-capitalist rhetoric, which was at odds with German businessmen who had helped finance Hitler's rise to power.

The Reichstag fire event and the existence of the SA had played an essential role in propelling Adolf Hitler to the point where he had successfully become a legal dictator via the constraints of the democratic system, without any seizure of power. But now there was a power struggle between the SA brownshirts and the Reichswehr armed forces, who did not want to be swallowed up and taken over by the 3 million-strong SA, which was demanding a People's Army.

On 1 February 1934, Werner von Fritsch was promoted to Chief of the Army Command, and the very same day Röhm responded with a memorandum demanding that the regular army merge into the SA, with himself, Röhm, as Commander in Chief.

Hitler had evidence indicating an SA plot. Shadow ministers had been appointed, and Röhm had apparently signed an order on May 23 for the SA to buy arms where possible, to alter the balance of power with the Reichswehr. Hitler's agents found that SA group Berlin-Brandenburg was stockpiling illegal arms for an operation at the end of June. On June 4, Hitler had a four or five-hour showdown with Röhm, who agreed to go on leave to Bavaria from June 7, and the SA would take 30 days' leave in July. Then Hitler planned a purge for the last day of June.

The government operation against the SA was to be carried out by the SS, who were very loyal to Hitler, and the army held discussions with the SS on how it would help in providing weapons, ammunition and transport. The SS units together with the Gestapo would carry out the arrests and any killings, and the army would guarantee backup and any state power needed, and provide political legitimacy so that the purge was possible and acceptable.

Wiretaps appeared to show that Röhm and his co-conspirators would start their revolt at 4pm on Saturday June 30th. The Forschungsamt (FA) or "Research Office", set up in April 1933 under the control of Hermann Göring, was one of the most important surveillance gathering organizations in the National Socialist state, and had the monopoly on wiretapping operations. And it was the senior civil servant Rudolf Popp, chief of the FA "Assignments" section, who played a major role in unveiling the SA plot.

After being briefed by Hitler, Goebbels wrote in his diary about "Drawing blood" and how "mutiny costs them their neck." He wrote that there were "Proofs that Röhm was conspiring with Francois-Poncet,

Schleicher, and Strasser."

Soon after 2am on June 30th, Hitler took off for Munich. He had received word that incidents had broken out in Bavaria, and the Berlin SA had been informed that some kind of operation would be starting at 4pm. On arrival at the airfield Hitler tore the insignia from two local SA commanders, August Schneidhuber and Wilhelm Schmid, and sent them to Stadelheim prison, where they were shot by firing squad along with several others. Hitler personally forced Röhm, Edmund Heines and another sidekick out of their rooms. Heines, found in bed with an 18-year-old male, was summarily shot dead, and about six others ended up before a firing squad at the prison.

When Hitler arrived back at the party HQ in Munich, he phoned a code word to Berlin that was a signal for Göring to launch the counter-offensive over there. And later, he said that several of those arrested were to be shot. The Gestapo had a list of names, and several were marked with a cross. Röhm, having been a friend of Hitler, was not one of them. But Hitler yielded to pressure and added him to the list. Röhm was handed a pistol with one bullet and given a time limit of twenty minutes in which to commit suicide. After refusing to do so, two SS officers entered and shot him.

Hitler was secretly dismayed that Göring had arbitrarily added some names to the hit list. Hitler's original list of 7 names to be killed had been raised to 17, but when Himmler came to the chancellery with a final list of the victims in what would be known as the Night of the Long Knives, the toll was up to 82, and Hitler vented his annoyance. The killings were mostly legalized as "acts of state emergency", although some people were later charged for having pursued private vendettas.

Hitler ordered that state pensions be provided for the next-of-kin for those killed in the purge, but from here he apparently began to suffer from nightmares and could not sleep. And he began to be plagued by stomach ailments, according to his medical records. But he had finally rooted out his opposition, and now had total loyalty from the army generals.

Meanwhile in Austria the Chancellor Engelbert Dollfuss had seized dictatorial powers in March 1933 and was able to govern by emergency decree. But as a nationalist conservative member of the Christian Social party, he wanted to keep Catholic Austria independent of Germany which was seen as Protestant and Prussian-dominated. He banned the Austrian National Socialists and Social Democrats, but on 25 July 1934 he was assassinated by Austrian National Socialists in a failed coup d'état. Most of those involved were hanged. This did not help Hitler's image abroad, and with Mussolini deeply shocked at the murder, German-Italian relations declined.

Two days later Hitler sent Dr. Hans Lammers to Neudeck in East Prussia to notify President Hindenburg. Lammers arrived back with word that the elderly president was dying. Hitler himself flew to Neudeck for a final meeting with the field marshal. Then that evening Hitler told his Cabinet that the doctors had given Hindenburg 24 hours to live.

Now Hitler just had to sort out the issue of who would succeed Hindenburg. His plan was that he would succeed him, but not as president, but as the Führer or supreme leader of the German people.

A new law was enacted on August 1, in which the office of Reich President would be combined with that of Reich Chancellor. The existing authority of the Reich President would consequently be transferred to the Führer and Reich Chancellor, Adolf Hitler.

President Hindenburg died on the morning of August 2, 1934, and with the new law now in effect, Hitler had succeeded in his quest to become the supreme leader. The failed coup in Austria was not good for optics, but it had coincidentally provided a pre-warning of the president's death, which meant that the National Socialists did not need to write the legislation afterwards and then backdate it.

Every soldier and officer in the German army was then made to swear a brand new oath of allegiance, of "unconditional obedience to Adolf Hitler, the Führer of the German Reich and people, Supreme Commander of the Armed Forces".

And on August 7, as the state funeral of Hindenburg was taking place, General Werner von Blomberg offered to have the Army officially refer to Hitler as "Mein Führer" instead of the customary "Herr Hitler." Hitler was delighted and immediately accepted Blomberg's offer.

On August 19, 1934, a referendum was held about the merger of the office of the national president with that of the national chancellor, so that the powers of the national president would pass to the leader and national chancellor Adolf Hitler, who would appoint his deputy. German men and women were asked if they approved of the arrangement, and the result was close to 90% yes, 10% no, with 2% invalid or blank votes. Now Hitler had legitimized his position as the supreme leader. Afterwards Hitler said to Blomberg, "I have conquered Germany."

In 1933 unemployment in Germany was devastatingly high, with the monthly figures between 30% and 35%. By 1938 the figures were down to between 0% and 5%. This was achieved by high public investment: building roads and canals, car manufacturing and militarization. Also, women were encouraged to stay at home and Jews were excluded from the economy. In normal times high public spending might not be the best choice, but these times were far from normal.

The Haavara - or transfer - Agreement, signed on 25 August 1933 between the National Socialist German authorities and Zionist leaders, was to assist Jews in Germany to migrate to Palestine. The migrants would sell their assets in Germany, and essential goods of German manufacture would be shipped to the British administrative territory in Palestine.

The Goebbels diaries would show that Hitler lectured the gauleiters in September 1935 that "above all" there were to be no excesses against the Jews and no persecution of "non-Aryans."

On November 7, 1938, a 'Polish' Jew named Herschel Grynszpan, who'd been raised in Germany and was then living in France, walked to the German embassy in Paris and asked to see an official, having fabricated a story about being a spy with an important document to hand over. The clerk asked Ernst vom Rath, the junior official, to see him. In an extraordinary outburst of racial hatred, Grynszpan shouted, "You are a dirty Boche (German) and in the name of twelve thousand persecuted Jews, here is the document." Then Grynszpan shot vom Rath five times in the abdomen, with a revolver that he'd just purchased from a gun shop together with 25 bullets for 235 francs.

Adolf Hitler sent his best two doctors to Paris to try to save vom Rath's life, but vom Rath died on November 9, having been mortally wounded by bullets to the stomach, spleen and pancreas.

Within hours of the news breaking in Germany, mobs of National Socialists rampaged across the land on the night of 9-10 November, 1938. Jewish-owned businesses and synagogues were attacked, with some Jews dying, although the vast majority of these deaths were by suicide. The incident became known as the Night of Broken Glass, or Kristallnacht.

And then, during the night, Hitler's deputy, Rudolf Hess, issued an edict: "To all Gau headquarters for immediate action. Directive No. 174/38. (Repeating Telex of November 10, 1938). On the express order of the highest level of all, arson attacks on Jewish businesses or suchlike are not to occur at any event and under no circumstances whatsoever".

Grynszpan was extradited to Germany on 18 July 1940, interrogated by the Gestapo, and was then held in prison or concentration camps. His trial was set for January 1942, but was postponed indefinitely after it was

feared bad publicity would result from Grynszpan's false allegations about having had a homosexual relationship with vom Rath. Grynszpan was believed to be still alive in 1945, and was not declared dead until 1960.

How very different it would be in another 65-86 years, when scientists or leaders of a country hated by Jews would be murdered, sometimes without any trial. And so much for claims of a systematic German "mass murder" of Jews, when even a racially motivated, premeditated killer is kept alive!

Historically, ethnic Germans had been a large majority and Poles a tiny minority in the port city of Danzig, at other times known as Gdańsk. It had alternated between being under Polish or German / Prussian rule at various times, but was under Prussian control from 1815 (when Nathan Rothschild had personally witnessed Napoleon's defeat at Waterloo) until 1918. Following Germany's defeat in a Zionist-driven escalation of a war aimed at aiding Jewish supremacists in their quest to seize Palestinian land, the victors' Versailles treaty had effectively handed Danzig back into Polish control. And the German majority were eager for the city and its 'corridor' to be restored to the German state, not least because Germany's economy was healthy and Poland was still mired in depression.

Hitler had been preparing plans to regain territories that had been under German control prior to 1918, and in March 1939 had submitted proposals for reuniting Danzig with Germany in accordance with the wishes of its population, without impairing the economic needs and rights of Poland. The Sanation military dictatorship then in control of Poland either ignored or rejected his proposals.

As Hitler would say in an October 6, 1939 speech before the Reichstag, 46 million Englishmen were claiming the right to rule over forty million square kilometers of the Earth, and he, Hitler, was merely asking that 82 million Germans should have the right to live on 800,000 square kilometers (102.5 persons per square km). This 82 million total would have been ethnic Germans in Austria, the Sudetenland, Memel, the Protectorate of Bohemia and Moravia, and territories retaken from Poland. In a September 19, 1939 speech in Danzig, Hitler would speak of "82 million Germans united in this living space".

Now in 1939 Germany, given the diet and technology of the time, about 0.3 to 0.4 hectares of arable land would have been needed per person (which is about twice as much as would be needed by the early part of the following century). However, some 45% - 50% of land was arable. If we divide 0.35 hectares by 0.475 we get total land area of 0.737 hectares = 0.00737 km^2 per person, which is 136 people per km^2.

In 1939 the core area of Germany had a population of 69,314,000 and a land area of 468,787 km^2, which is 148 people per km^2, and so the land area is a little short of that required for basic self-sufficiency. But the loss of the West Prussia and Posen regions under the Versailles treaty was a particularly wounding blow, since these included prime agricultural land with some of the richest soil in Europe. Hitler was determined to retake these territories along with Danzig, and since March 31 his war plans against Poland were codenamed "White".

When Hitler invaded Poland on September 1, 1939, this was not the start of some plot to conquer the world or "exterminate" millions of people; it was typical of territorial disputes throughout history in regions of mixed ethnicity where control has swung between one state or another. But there had been an unprecedented, inexplicable pact made between Britain and Poland, based on rumors of a projected attack on Poland.

On March 31, 1939, British Prime Minister Chamberlain had made a statement in the House of Commons giving an assurance that "in the event of any action which clearly threatened Polish independence, and which the Polish Government accordingly considered it vital to resist with their national forces, His Majesty's Government would feel themselves bound at once to lend the Polish Government all support in their power", adding that the French government were also of the same position. This was put into writing as an "Agreement of Mutual Assistance" on August 25, 1939. The agreement was unprecedented, since Britain had

never previously extended such a military guarantee to an eastern European country.

On August 24, Hitler was ready to go with his Operation "White" in the early hours of the 26th. He had just signed a non-aggression pact with Stalin the previous day, and believed that Britain would not respond to his sudden attack on Poland. However, then the news broke about how Chamberlain confirmed in the House of Commons that Britain would stand by its promise to Poland.

On August 25 Hitler was due to give the code word at 2pm, and then postponed the decision on whether to confirm the attack by an hour, as he invited the British ambassador Nevile Henderson to see him at 1:30. However, Henderson was not inclined towards Hitler's offer of German assistance to Britain if he was allowed to settle the Polish question. By 3pm Hitler had still not heard from Mussolini regarding the Italian position on Germany attacking Poland, and so gave the order to start "White".

A couple of hours later Hitler got word that the British government was about to ratify its pact with Poland, and then he heard from Mussolini that any military aid would have strings attached, which later turned out to be a set of impossible demands such as 600 tons of molybdenum and millions of tons of coal, steel and oil, to reach Italy before commencement of hostilities. By 7pm Hitler had arranged for "White" to be delayed, with mobilization to take a week. There was one small task force that did not get the recall order, and after being encircled by Polish troops they were disowned and made out to be an irresponsible Slovakian group.

By midnight on the 31st, the German terms were set out: Danzig to be under Germany's control, there would be a plebiscite in the Corridor in twelve months' time, and the winner with at least 51% of the vote would get the Corridor and the loser would get a 1km-wide corridor across the Corridor. Hitler did not believe that Britain and France would do any more than a mild semblance of war. The Poles were stalling for time until the afternoon, and when their ambassador Lipski finally came to meet the German foreign minister Ribbentrop, the latter dismissed him after a few minutes, after he admitted he did not have authority to approve the German side's demands on his own.

By 4:45am on September 1 Hitler's forces stormed the frontier and advanced many miles into Poland as their air force bombed Polish airfields and supply depots. On September 3 Britain, and then France, declared war on Germany, hours after after they each issued an ultimatum for Germany to withdraw troops from Poland. Britain's Royal Navy began a blockade of Germany on September 4. However, Poland was overrun within a few weeks, having received little practical support. After Hitler had made several offers for civilians to leave Warsaw, or to take refuge in the suburb of Praga which would not be bombarded at all, the city capitulated on September 27.

Meanwhile, the Soviet Union had already invaded Poland on September 17, but there was never any declaration of war between Britain or France with the Soviets. Over the following months the war was known as a Phony War.

A letter dated August 29 from Chaim Weizmann of the Jewish Agency for Palestine was sent to Prime Minister Chamberlain promising that "the Jews stand by Great Britain and will fight on the side of the democracies" and mentioned "differences in the political field with the [British] Mandatory Power [to administer Palestine on behalf of the League of Nations]". Chamberlain's reply, dated September 2, showed that he understood there was no such thing as a free lunch, but they would "not expect [him] to say more at this stage than that [their] public-spirited assurances [were] welcome and [would] be kept in mind". This was published in the *Times* on September 6, and so came to Hitler's attention.

As early as September 3, within hours of Britain's declaration of war, a German U-boat commander named Lemp mistook the British passenger liner Athenia for an armed merchant cruiser, as it was blacked out and zigzagging at high speed. On September 4 Hitler heard the British announce that the Athenia had been torpedoed by a German submarine, and he immediately ordered that no attacks were to be made on passenger

ships under any circumstances, whatever the nationality. However, Hitler's propaganda ministry under Goebbels put out a story that the British had targeted the ship themselves in an attempt to get the US to enter the war, and Lemp did not own up to sinking the ship until September 27, a fact which was then covered up for the duration of the war. And the incident influenced public opinion and increased tensions, but did not provoke a direct escalation.

But World Jewry was grooming its man in London. Winston Churchill, a spendthrift whose daily alcohol intake exceeded most nations' recommended weekly limits several times over, was on the verge of bankruptcy in 1938. And he was saved from political oblivion by the funding of Jews such as Bernard Baruch, Henry Strakosch and Robert Waley-Cohen. The latter and Eugen Spier, another Jew, funded a propaganda lobby group known as the Focus group, which advocated for war. Thus, Churchill would become a fat, booze-sodden, warmongering traitor with the blood of tens of millions on his hands.

In May 1940 Churchill became prime minister of a so-called "national" government; which in fact would do everything against the future interests of not only the British nation, but the entire world. And in the summer of 1940 Churchill was awaiting an opportunity to escalate the Phony War and provoke Adolf Hitler into bombing London.

But then on August 24, 1940, this warmongering puppet of International Jewry got his chance when a German bomber went too far along the Thames and dropped its load on London's East End instead of the oil tanks at Rotherhithe it was supposed to be targeting. Some chickens were killed and buildings flattened, and then Churchill gave an order for a minimum of a hundred bombers to attack Berlin, resulting in several civilian deaths.

That was repeated six or seven times, sometimes the bombers missed, and sometimes did considerable damage and resulted in casualties. However, Hitler, ever the statesman and being just as restrained and fair minded as Vladimir Putin would be 84 years later, did not retaliate. He had no quarrel with Britain, and was still hoping his peace offer would be accepted. Hitler had already tried to convey his peace offer to the British via the British Embassy in Stockholm, but it was flatly refused.

On September 4, 1940, Hitler made a speech saying that if Churchill attacked again, he would retaliate with multiple times the force. This of course was music to Churchill's ears, and he gave the order to attack Berlin again at the earliest opportunity. So Berlin was attacked on September 5, and the next day a thousand German bombers came right up to the East End and set streets ablaze. The planes returned to attack again in the night, guided by the flames, and one thousand Londoners lost their lives overnight. Churchill was rarely in London when an attack took place, as the codebreakers were informing him when the planes were coming, and rarely got it wrong.

This is how warmongering Jews such as Baruch, Strakosch, Waley-Cohen and Spier escalated a regional limited military conflict until it was well on its way to becoming another World War that would kill tens of millions of people.

There were numerous warnings that Japan was going to attack Pearl Harbor, Hawaii. For example, a Serbian playboy spy named Dusko Popov, who later would serve as inspiration for the fictional James Bond, told the FBI as early as August 10, 1941, that an attack was planned on Pearl Harbor. In October the Soviet spy Richard Sorge informed the Kremlin that Pearl Harbor would be attacked within 60 days, and Moscow told him that the information would be passed to the US. On the 13 November the German Ambassador to the US, Hans Thomsen, told Colonel William J. Donovan, American intelligence chief, that the Germans intended to attack Pearl Harbor.

By the end of November, US president Franklin D. Roosevelt could not deny knowledge that a Japanese attack was imminent, since the US had broken the Japanese code, yet looking for a pretext to enter the war,

Roosevelt pretended not to know where the attack would be, and feigned surprise when the Japanese bombed Pearl Harbor on December 7, 1941, killing about 2,500 military and civilians, and wiping out or damaging nearly all of the US Pacific fleet and hundreds of airplanes.

Of Roosevelt's appointments to key positions in his administration, 15% were Jews, an astounding number at the time. These included his Treasury Secretary Henry Morgenthau Jr.. Roosevelt was manipulated into becoming pro-Jewish / anti-America / anti-humanity, and was an antinationalist warmonger like his fellow traitor Churchill. Another motive for the US entering the war was greed - they would have the opportunity to loot German gold, which is why Project Safehaven was set up in 1944.

And so, after the Pearl Harbor attack, Roosevelt had his pretext for taking the US into the war. Sadly, because the number of corruptible, treacherous political leaders always exceeded the number of patriotic leaders of integrity - for example, Adolf Hitler, the nationalists lost the war, and an opportunity to rid humanity of the scourge of Yahweist destructive influence was lost.

Meanwhile, for at least fifty years, since the Jew Nathan Birnbaum coined the term "Zionism" in 1890, Jewish supremacists had been working on a scheme to steal thousands of square miles of land and seize it as their very own sovereign 'state'. Around 1900, a Jewish fairy tales editor named Joseph Jacobs reinvented himself as a population statistics 'expert', who would start inflating the worldwide Jewish population figures wildly above their true value of barely over six million. The official total was six million Jews in 1869 and 1889, as published in *The New York Times*. And in June 1900 Rabbi Stephen Samuel Wise spoke of "six million living, bleeding, suffering arguments in favor of Zionism".

In an attempt to garner sympathy, profit massively both politically and financially, and at the same time give themselves a free pass to commit all manner of atrocities in the 20th and 21st centuries, the Zionists planned to fabricate a story that "six million" Jews had been "exterminated", while of course knowing full well that the allegation was not only a total lie, but a grotesque, malicious, colossal, racist libel against White Europeans, whom they saw as their main rivals and the main stumbling block in their agenda for world conquest. But after the fake 'extermination' event was supposed to have happened, they would be faced with the problem of trying to 'explain' why, if "six million" Jews had been lost, the global Jewish population was six million plus whatever growth had occurred over the intervening decades before their evil scheme came to fruition, rather than six million minus six million plus any growth in population.

And so to this end the fairy tales editor Jacobs began fiddling the figures. As early as 1896 he was claiming 9,066,534 as the worldwide Jewish total, which compared with 6,582,500 (A. Nossig, 1887), 6,136,662 (Heckler, 1883), and 6,200,000 (Encyclopedia Britannica, 1881). Notice how the chicanery commences within a few years of the birth of the Zionist movement. Then in 1906, in the Jewish Encyclopedia of that year, Jacobs claimed the total was 11,273,076. If you want to concoct a fairy tale about an "extermination" event, who better to have for assistance in crafting the narrative than a fairy tales editor?

From 1891 to 1945 there were numerous reports in *The New York Times* about "six million" Jews being "persecuted", "annihilated", subjected to a "massacre", a "holocaust", "oppression", "starvation", or a "harrying", a "systematic and murderous extermination", etc.. For example, on January 26, 1891, it was reported that Rabbi Dr. Gustav Gottheil was alleging that Russian Christians were persecuting "5,000,000 to 6,000,000 Jews", and he spoke of "about six millions persecuted and miserable wretches".

On December 10, 1911, it was reported that Herman Bernstein, a Jewish writer who made several failed attempts to refute the Protocols of Zion, alleged: "The Russian Government, aside from the restrictive laws now in existence, has numerous other methods by which it intensifies the oppression of the Jews, and by which it is making the 6,000,000 Jews a people economically exhausted - a people without any rights at all."

On September 8, 1919, a report stated that Herman Bernstein had shown up again, this time one of the

speakers at a convention held by the Federation of Ukrainian Jews in America, where he alleged: "This fact that the population of 6,000,000 souls in Ukrainia and in Poland have received notice through action and by word that they are going to be completely exterminated - this fact stands before the whole world as the paramount issue of the present day."

On July 20, 1921, it was reported that Dr. Joseph Kreinin, a noted Jewish social worker and President of the Russian Joint Board of Jewish Societies, alleged that: "Russia's 6,000,000 Jews are facing extermination by massacre."

On January 8, 1945, four months before the surrender of German forces in Europe - and 45 years before Hoaxers would claim to have at long last got the Auschwitz death toll correct to the nearest million after revising it down by three million - Dr. Jacob Lestchinsky, the Jewish economist and publicist, who headed the Economic Research Department of Stephen Wise's World Jewish Congress, claimed that "6,000,000" Jews had been killed in an article headlined "6,000,000 JEWS DEAD; Jacob Lestchinsky Estimates Reduction in Europe Since '39". The report said: "The Jewish population in Europe has been reduced from 9500000 in 1939 to 3500000, it was estimated yesterday by Jacob Lestchinsky, exiled economist and ...".

In 1919 these Hoaxers supposedly already knew that "six million" Jews were going to be "completely exterminated", i.e., they had it to the nearest 100,000 or so, but then it would take them until 1990 to supposedly get the Auschwitz death toll correct to the nearest million!

If the Jews' population figures were to be believed, they would have mysteriously experienced a boom in population much greater than other groups could achieve, and this was over the same decades in the early part of the 20th century when the Jews were allegedly being "exterminated", "annihilated", "massacred", "persecuted", "systematically oppressed", "starved", etc. by these other groups of people who experienced much smaller population growth. Their narrative is grossly illogical.

Debunking the Jewish Hoaxers' "extermination" conspiracy theory is about six million times easier than falling off a log, since not only did their yarns about homicidal "gas chambers" never happen, their narrative was physically, scientifically and mathematically impossible.

Documents detailing the coke deliveries to the work camp Auschwitz-Birkenau were actually released by the Holohoaxers themselves, who simply thought that tons of coke being delivered was somehow 'proof' of millions of people having been "murdered". The Hoaxers were too ignorant and scientifically illiterate to perform any calculations or understand how this evidence refuted their allegations.

The coke that arrived at Auschwitz-Birkenau is fully documented on approximately 240 delivery notes for the period from 16th February 1942 to 25th October 1943, and amounts to 1,037 tonnes. This covers about 20.3 months, which is more than half of the three-year period of 1942 through to 1944 when "exterminations" were allegedly being perpetrated. Thus, the average monthly delivery is 1,037 / 20.3 = 51.1 tonnes.

Now in 1941, data for the Topf double-muffle oven shows that 47.9 kg of coke per corpse was consumed when the oven was in semi-continuous operation and running every other day. 30.6 kg of coke per corpse was consumed in continuous operation. Let's be generous and assume continuous operation (which would not have been sustainable due to breakdowns, maintenance and daily removal of coke cinders and ashes), and so we have a monthly capacity of:

51,100 kg / 30.6 kg/corpse = 1,670 corpses.

Thus, over a 36-month period of alleged "exterminations", the total possible is 60,120 cremated. This compares to various Jewish claims for the Auschwitz death toll such as 1.1 million, 1.5 million, 4 million, or 9 million, depending on which Jew was making the allegation and when it was made, and how much

contempt they held the audience in. And those figures are supposed to relate only to Jews, and not all the other groups such as communists whom Jews allege to have been "murdered" in addition, albeit in smaller number.

There is a convergence of material evidence (as opposed to baseless, wild, politically, racially and financially motivated claims). For example, the Auschwitz death books show a total of 65,876 for 1942 and 1943, most of whom were Roman Catholics with Jews a close second. Thus, extrapolated over three years we might expect a total of nearly 100,000.

There were wood deliveries to Auschwitz and this was used for some cremations when the typhus deaths peaked and the coke ovens lacked the capacity, notably from March 1942 to February 1943. Over that period 373.5 tonnes of coke was delivered, which divided by 30 kg per corpse suggests that up to 12,450 cremations were possible. The death books recorded 45,533 over that time, which points to some 33,083 or a little more cremated in open-air wood burning before the triple-muffle and eight-muffle ovens were operating.

And so, 60,120 cremated with coke plus 33,083 wood cremations is a total of 93,203. Also, the firebrick durability points to a maximum of 108,000 bodies cremated at Auschwitz-Birkenau.

For the coke-fired ovens, the limit would have been 2,000 cremations per muffle (compared to 3,000 for electric ovens where the temperature distribution is more uniform). The records show that the firebricks were only replaced once in one oven, the second double-muffle oven at Auschwitz I. Thus, the three double-muffle ovens at Auschwitz I had a capacity of 6 x 2,000 + 2 x 2,000 = 16,000 bodies. The 46 muffles of Birkenau had a capacity of 46 x 2,000 = 92,000 bodies, making a total capacity of 108,000 bodies.

Thus, the evidence converges on the total death toll for Auschwitz-Birkenau most likely being in the range 90,000 to 100,000.

Alternatively, the total coke delivered to Auschwitz-Birkenau over the entire three-year period of the alleged "exterminations" extrapolates to ~2,000 tonnes. Divide that by the 1.1 million Jews whom some Jews allege were "murdered" at Auschwitz, those Jews who claim the lowest number, and you have some 1.8 kg of coke per corpse, which is physically impossible. It can vaporize only half of the water in the average corpse even assuming 100% efficiency, and there is nothing left over to calcinate the bones.

Jewish Hoaxers and their self-hating Zionist lackeys were always claiming that the National Socialists "murdered" all these millions of Jews, and were then desperate to destroy 'evidence' in order to cover up their alleged crimes. If so, then they would certainly have used sufficient quantities of coke to make the bones brittle and easier to pulverize.

Now as we mention above, wood cremations probably accounted for 30,000 to 35,000, although even those Jews claiming 1.1 million for Auschwitz say that's only 90% of the total when non-Jews are included, and so the extra 122,222 more than makes up for any wood cremations. Moreover, some Jews are still claiming 2.1 to 4 million, the "vast majority" being Jews, "murdered" at Auschwitz.

The allegations of 2 to 4 million are even crazier - yet why let facts and natural law get in the way of a good slander? Especially if the slander lets you seize your own 'country', and then provides carte blanche to perpetrate terrorism, commit genocide and all sorts of atrocities, in perpetuity until the scales fall from people's eyes and they see these "oppressed", "exterminated", 'godly' 'people' for what they really are.

Those 90,000 to 100,000 of lives lost were of course natural deaths, particularly from typhus, with the peak being in the month of August 1942 which had 8,507 deaths. Incidentally, there was a large influx of Jews around June 1942, who appear from the timing to have caused much of the typhus epidemic. In the summer of 1942, Jewish deaths were running at twice the rate for those recorded as Roman Catholic, and then by

February 1943 the Christian deaths were well above Jewish deaths, probably because many Jews had already succumbed.

Of the forensic evidence, there is the cyanide concentrations in the alleged homicidal gas chambers walls versus those in the actual gas chambers, which were delousing chambers designed to save human lives by fumigating bedding and clothes for the killing of typhus lice. Studies were conducted by Leuchter, Rudolf and Ball. Another study by Markiewicz - which Hoaxers hoped would support their narrative, was initially suppressed because it gave the 'wrong' result. Four years later Markiewicz carried out a new series of tests in which he was effectively cheating by changing his methodology in an attempt to get the politically desired results, but that still supported the revisionist rather than the Hoaxer argument.

The alleged "homicidal gas chambers" were actually basement morgues used for storing the dead until it was possible to cremate them, as opposed to the real gas chambers that were used to save human lives by killing lice. Indeed, it was only because of the existence of these very real but benign gas chambers and the use of toxic hydrogen cyanide gas (HCN or Zyklon B) that the opportunistic Hoaxers came up with the stories about "exterminations" by "gas chamber". In 1942 the narrative held that "firing squads" were the procedure for mass murder. And not surprisingly, the walls of the basement morgues merely exhibited trace cyanide concentrations, whereas those in the delousing chambers were found to have substantive concentrations.

From 22 samples, the revisionists Leuchter, Rudolf and Ball found an average cyanide concentration in the walls of the alleged "gas chambers" of 1.827 mg of cyanide per kg of building materials, whereas the corresponding figure for the delousing chambers was 4,724 mg/kg. Thus, on average, the cyanide concentration in the delousing chambers was 2,586 times higher than that in the so-called "gas chambers".

This was followed by some hilarious attempts at damage control from Hoaxers. They would claim that it was very hard to kill lice but very easy to kill human beings, and so much more cyanide gas was needed for the lice. This leads to the amusing spectacle of the Germans using 99.9% of their Zyklon B to save their prisoners' lives at the same time as they were using the remaining 0.1% to murder them. It's a delicious example of Jewish 'logic'.

There is too much risible material to debunk it all here, but Treblinka is worth a mention for those unaware of just how ludicrous Hoaxer claims are. The story goes that some 800,000 to 900,000 Jews were "murdered" at Treblinka, they were initially buried, but then Himmler panicked at the thought of the 'evidence' being discovered and gave an order for the bodies to be exhumed and burned.

The problem for Hoaxers is that Treblinka had no crematoria, and the bodies had to be cremated using wood. Now with dry (seasoned) wood you can cremate a body in the open air with 160 kg, but they would need to use fresh green wood from the forest, and the conversion rate is about a factor of two. We can say 300 kg per corpse, and so assuming just 800,000, they needed to chop, prepare and move 240,000 tonnes of wood.

Hoaxers say there were 25 Jews assigned the task of woodcutting. An internet source tells of how six Italian woodcutters were able to cut and saw 50 tons of wood in 15 working days, working from sunrise to sunset, which is 0.555 tons per day per woodcutter. (The source also points out that they were twenty-year-olds with "muscles of steel", were fed on bread and cheese, sausages, eggs and bacon, and had good quality, sharp hatchets and a variety of saws.)

Thus, the 25 Jewish woodcutters, subsisting on the Treblinka camp rations, and supposing they had the same tools and managed to have them sharpened or replaced quite a few times along the way to cutting 240,000 tonnes, allegedly achieved 81 times the productivity of their Italian counterparts and maintained it for seven unrelenting months. More realistically, let's suppose the Jewish woodcutters were able to achieve the same productivity as the sausages-eating, bacon-eating Italians, in which case it would take them 240,000 / (25 * 0.555) = 17,297 days = 47.3 years = until July 1990.

They had to include the story about destroying 'the evidence' by cremation, since they knew there was no evidence, but they could not do anything about the scientific impossibility of the tale, nor account for the lack of deforestation or photographic evidence of cremations by Allied aircrew. Presumably anti-Semitic photons were part of the cover-up, and anti-Semitic trees were somehow able to sprout eighty years' growth in eighty days or even eighty hours by temporarily suspending some of nature's laws!

The Jews had an even crazier story, that a little under 3,000 Germans (allegedly mobile killing units known as the Einsatzgruppen in the yarn) were somehow able to murder 3,000,000 Jews and completely dispose of all the 'evidence', without being killed themselves. Holohoaxers had needed to reduce the claimed Auschwitz death toll from four million down to a little over a million and leave the headline "six million" figure intact, and so they needed to paste in another three million from somewhere. The alternative would involve postulation of a novel Jewish 'arithmetic', in which a subtotal could change without having any effect upon the grand total.

There was no Hitler order, no blueprint, budget or central office for any extermination program, as would eventually be conceded by one of the top Holohoaxers, a Jew named Raul Hilberg. Amusingly, Hilberg postulated that there was no need for any of that, since there was "an incredible meeting of minds". Of course, he would never address the impossibility of communicating a system of "code words" and "euphemisms" by telepathy or semaphore for "covering up" genocide that could be followed religiously, without a single blunder, or the improbability that no German would ever take a photograph of a "gas chamber", and the impossibility of communicating an order not to do so by telepathy or semaphore.

The only 'evidence' Hoaxers had for their extermination conspiracy theory consisted of false statements by so-called 'survivors' who had financial, political and tribal motivations for propagating their lies, false statements by so-called "experts" who either received a share of the payout, knew what to say for advancing their career, or were too stupid and ignorant to know the truth, and forced 'confessions' obtained by crushing testicles, breaking jaws, tearing out fingernails, beating with clubs and brass knuckles, etc., along with a desire to protect one's family from reprisals.

A note dictated by Staatssekretär Franz Schlegelberger in the Reich Ministry of Justice in the spring of 1942 stated "Reich Minister Lammers informed me that the Führer has repeatedly pronounced that he wants the solution of the Jewish Question put off until after the war is over." Now the solution of the Jewish Question was simply to move them out of the country, as had happened dozens of times previously throughout history, but even in some convoluted conspiratorial interpretation in which it was code for a liquidation program, it refutes the idea of deliberate mass murder under Herr Hitler's regime.

At a Berlin conference on July 6, 1942, Göring stressed how much Hitler deprecated the harassment of Jewish scientists, for example: "I have discussed this with the Führer himself now; we have been able to use one Jew two years longer in Vienna, and another in photographic research, because they have certain things that we need and that can be of the utmost benefit to us at the present. It would be utter madness for us to say now: 'He'll have to go. He was a magnificent researcher, a fantastic brain, but his wife is Jewish, and he can't be allowed to stay at the University'," etc..

Far from any German 'plot' to exterminate Jews, it was actually a Jew named Theodore Newman Kaufman who wrote a book in 1941, *Germany Must Perish!*, in which he advocated the forced mass sterilization of Germans so that "there would cease to be a birth rate", and there would be a "consequent gradual disappearance of the Germans from Europe". This lunatic was demanding the extermination of all Germans, simply because he and his malevolent tribe didn't like them.

Kaufman described Germans as an "execrable people" who could be compared to a "savage beast" such as a tiger, who were "capable of little else but hating and lying". His outrageous claim that the elimination of Germans was necessary in order to prevent any more "German wars" was predicated upon his false

assumption that Germany was responsible for the Second World War, when in fact Jews had declared war on Germany in 1933 and they had maneuvered their warmongering puppet Winston Churchill in 1940 to ramp up a regional "phony" conflict into a World War.

Interestingly, Kaufman did concede that not all Germans were bad. He suggested that some 20% of the population, or some 15,000,000 Germans were "absolutely innocent". However, he asked, "Are these 15,000,000 Germans so valuable, so indispensable to mankind that 300,000,000 guiltless men, women and children shall fight a war with Germany every time she so decrees?" The exact same argument might be made about Kaufman's deluded, brainwashed, vicious tribe, whose corruption began when a room temperature IQ retard named Abram was too dumb to distinguish between a devil and a god.

Another Jew obsessed with exterminating Germans was the Soviet Bolshevik revolutionary Ilya Ehrenburg, who wrote daily articles to the Allied Forces in order to foment hatred against Germans. He would concoct fake German 'atrocities' and call upon his readers to kill every single German without mercy, wherever they might be found. He called upon the Red Army to rape German women. And it was Ehrenburg who was the first to peddle the figure of "six million" Jews killed, in December 1944, long before the war was over, when no one could possibly have known casualty figures. Another liar, Jacob Lestchinsky, would peddle the same claim mere weeks later, in January 1945.

(That is, Ehrenburg was the first, if we do not count all the pre-WWII references to "six million", such as soon after, or even before, World War One.)

What actually happened under Adolf Hitler's government was that the Jews were being increasingly kicked out of Germany - or leaving voluntarily, just as the Jews even admit themselves to having been expelled from just about everywhere that they ever tried to settle. Although of course they will never admit that it is because of their behavior; they will pretend that some kind of irrational hatred emerges out of thin air without any prior event to cause it.

By the time of World War II this expulsion process was accelerating, with some Jews being transported to Eastern Europe. However, other Jews were used as cheap slave labor, although they did receive a kind of payment in the form of tokens that could be exchanged for services at the camp. The labor was for companies such as I G Farben (making synthetic rubber, liquid fuels, plastics, resins, pharmaceuticals etc.), IBM, Siemens and Krupp.

There was a selection process for new inmates. If they were suitable, they would be selected for some particular task depending on skills and aptitude. Those unsuitable for any work were transported on to the east. Treblinka was a transit camp, where the railway gauge changed from the 1,435mm of Western Europe to 1,520mm of Eastern Europe and the Soviet Union.

On June 30, 1942, *The New York Times* (p.7) ran an article:

"1,000,000 JEWS SLAIN BY NAZIS, REPORT SAYS

LONDON, June 29 (U.P.) ... spokesmen for the World Jewish Congress charged today.

They said Nazis had established a 'vast slaughterhouse for Jews' in Eastern Europe ...

A report to the Congress said that Jews, deported en masse to Central Poland from Germany, Austria, Czechoslovakia and the Netherlands were being shot by firing squads at the rate of 1,000 daily.

Information received by the Polish Government in London confirmed that the Nazis had executed 'several hundred thousand' Jews in Poland."

The "extermination" conspiracy allegations were simply baseless wartime atrocity propaganda, as would reoccur decades later in the form of a gentleman named Saddam Hussein, who had fallen out with the Zionists, allegedly having an industrial shredding machine into which he threw his 'victims', feet first. Or another gentleman named Bashar al-Assad supposedly perpetrating chemical attacks on his own people. The so-called 'attacks' were faked by a Zionist group called the White Helmets, which was helping to prepare for the overthrow of the al-Assad regime.

The World War Two atrocity propaganda consisted of the most outlandish claims, such as the hapless prisoners being made to climb trees, which would then be chopped down. Or they would be pushed off a cliff. Or they would be put in a "building where the floor was electrified in a special way". Or they would be killed by a bear, and then an eagle would peck away at the corpse.

There was no evidence of any "firing squads" and so those claims were quietly abandoned. But the poison gas Zyklon B, hydrogen cyanide (HCN), really was used at Auschwitz to save prisoners' lives by killing typhus lice, and Hoaxers decided to invert reality and turn this into an allegation that the Zyklon B was used to "exterminate" prisoners.

Similarly, the Treblinka camp used steam chambers to kill typhus lice, and Hoaxers turned that fact into an allegation that the Germans were using the steam chambers to "exterminate" Jews. This allegation morphed into another preposterous claim - that mass murder was being carried out with diesel fumes. The problem is that a diesel engine has to be run at close to full load in order to produce sufficient carbon monoxide to kill all of those in a gas chamber within half an hour or so.

Supposed "eyewitnesses" to diesel exhaust murders claimed to have seen "gassing victims" with their skin turned blue. As the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* states for carbon monoxide poisoning, "Carboxyhemoglobin has a characteristic cherry-red colour. In spite of asphyxiation, cyanosis (turning blue) does not occur; the skin is pink or pale and the lips bright red." But the 'eyewitnesses' did not know that, and are thereby revealed as liars.

People who were "gassed" with diesel exhaust fumes from an engine that was not heavily loaded would have got a headache after more than half an hour, and some would have gone on to die from cancers in another 40 years or so, but they would not die immediately, making it an entirely unsuitable mechanism for mass murder. Although oxygen levels in the exhaust would be relatively low (hence, moderate headaches after an hour or so), the exhaust would supply the "gas chambers" with enough oxygen to keep the prisoners alive, whereas the "evil" 'Nazis' could have simply left the prisoners to asphyxiate in an airtight chamber, speeding up the process, with no need to bother with engines, fuel, hoses, and extracting CO before going in to drag out the bodies.

After the diesel exhaust fumes stories were debunked, some Hoaxers quietly abandoned them for new claims of mass murder by gasoline exhaust (which are still refuted by the demonstrably false reports about skin color). But since gasoline contradicted the "eyewitnesses'" statements, Hoaxers went on to claim diesel some of the time and gasoline the rest of the time, depending on who they were trying to convince.

Back in 1919 and 1921 in the wake of WWI, Jews were trying to peddle their allegations of "six million" exterminated, but their hoax would not fly because the conditions were not sufficiently conducive.

In order to trick a critical mass of people into falling for their six million dead Jews hoax, a world war was a necessary but not sufficient prerequisite. In the end, it required the confluence of tens of millions of actual dead, the bribing of Franco's generals not to enter the war on the Axis side, the bribing of Churchill by Jew-funded pressure group The Focus with secret benefactors such as the Jew Sir Henry Strakosch, the use of poison gas in disinfestation chambers that could be passed off as having a sinister purpose, the establishment of Jew-run Hollywood as a major player in the motion picture industry, the motivation for Jew-backed

governments to peddle atrocity propaganda to distract from their own mass murder of civilians (e.g. Dresden, Hamburg, Hiroshima, Nagasaki), the Soviet motive to tamper with evidence and coerce witnesses in order to pin the blame for the Katyn massacre on the Germans as revenge for the Germans' discovery and exposure of that Soviet war crime, and the seizing of territory in Poland by the communist totalitarian regime that prohibited access to the alleged extermination camps and constructed a fake 'gas chamber' after the war.

In April 1945, Adolf Hitler said:

"It is untrue that I or anyone else in Germany wanted war in 1939. It was wanted and provoked solely by international statesmen either of Jewish origin or working for Jewish interests. I have made too many offers for the limitation and control of armaments, which posterity will not be cowardly enough always to disregard, for responsibility for the outbreak of this war to be placed on me. Nor have I ever wished that, after the appalling First World War, there would ever be a second against either England or America.

"Centuries will go by, but from the ruins of our towns and monuments the hatred against those finally responsible whom we have to thank for everything, international Jewry and its henchmen, will grow. Only three days before the outbreak of the German-Polish war I proposed a solution of the German-Polish problem to the British Ambassador in Berlin - similar to that in the case of the Saar district, under international control. This offer, too, cannot be denied. It was only rejected because the ruling clique in England wanted war, partly for commercial reasons and partly because it was influenced by the propaganda organized by international Jewry.

"I have left no one in doubt that if the people of Europe are once more treated as mere blocks of shares in the hands of these international money and finance conspirators, then the sole responsibility for the massacre must be borne by the true culprits - the Jews."

So this was the closest that mankind would ever get to freeing itself from the Yahweist yoke in the 20th century. And mankind ultimately failed at this time, because too few people had learned to take a pro-human, anti-destruction, anti-self-hating approach. Had Yahweism been contained, isolated and confined to a relatively small portion of the Earth's surface, Earth's civilization would have established bases on Mars within another 80 years, and would have been well on its way to becoming a full Type I society that exploited all of its planet's resources, and then on towards a Type II society that harvested all the energy of its Sun.

Instead, the Jew-controlled Western world would become embroiled in insane ideologies such as the idiotic pseudoscience pushed by Jews and their lackeys about "global boiling" or a "climate emergency". Free speech would be shut down to prop up false Yahweist narratives, under the guise of combating "hate speech", "disinformation" or other doublespeak.

If Hitler had appeared at a time when a majority supported his views, he would not have needed his lucky break of the Reichstag fire, and would not have needed to take such repressive measures against his opponents. However, gaining power in a minority of countries - or even gaining power in such countries in a very peaceful manner because of overwhelming support, is not enough, because the corrupt and compromised majority, whose counterfeit 'leaders' act for the money power and against the interests of their people, will go to war against the minority.

Success is only achievable when a sufficient majority of humans across the globe have awakened from their slumber or brainwashing. And the 21st century would be make or break for humanity. Given technological advances, it would be humanity's last chance to avoid an unsustainable tyrannical dystopia, which would inevitably end with the annihilation of sapient carbon-based life, and the establishment of the cockroach as Earth's most advanced lifeform.

In February 1945 the British, under the warmongering lunatic and Zionist asset Churchill, firebombed the

German city of Dresden, killing tens of thousands of people. Charred adult bodies could be seen in the rubble, but little remained of the children because their bones were too tender and they melted. Those in shelters were asphyxiated as the fires sucked the oxygen out.

World War II ended in Europe on May 8, 1945, with the surrender of National Socialist Germany. Rather than be captured, Hitler had killed himself eight days previously.

The US detonated atomic bombs over the Japanese cities of Hiroshima and Nagasaki on August 6 and 9 of 1945. Some 200,000 died within a few months, with about half the deaths occurring on the first day of the bombing. The formal surrender of Japan came on September 2, 1945, marking the end of WWII in Asia.

Meanwhile, Palestine was under the control of the British Mandatory administration, but various Jewish terrorist groups were bent on seizing territory for their Zionist State of "Israel". There was the Irgun, the Stern Gang, and the Haganah. The latter, which operated from 1920 to 1948, would eventually be incorporated into the "Israel" 'Defense' Forces (IDF).

On July 22, 1946, Jewish terrorists blew up the King David Hotel in Jerusalem, killing more than 90 people. The atrocity was perpetrated by the Irgun terrorist group, headed by Menachem Begin, who more than thirty years later would become one of the prime ministers of their fake terror state. Begin had received a letter from the Haganah chief Moshe Sneh, with instructions to blow up the hotel. Yisrael "Gideon" Levi, head of the operation, disguised himself as a Sudanese waiter, whilst the other team members were dressed as Arabs.

There was an initial decoy bomb, which could be heard in a flat about 1km away, but when the main devastating bomb went off at the King David it blew out a window in that flat. Joan Gibbs, who was there, initially thought her husband Brian must have been safe. But then she heard news that the bombing had been at the King David Hotel, and thought her husband hadn't come home because he was digging people out. Then a friend who knew Brian revealed that he didn't stand a chance, as the bomb had gone off directly under his office.

On December 2, 1946, at least five British servicemen were killed by road mines. Two Jews were seen escaping in a black taxi towards Jerusalem.

At least 18 were killed and 25 injured on March 1, 1947, when Jewish terrorists attacked and bombed the Goldsmith Officers' Club in Jerusalem, and carried out further violence and destruction elsewhere.

Jewish terrorists murdered hundreds of British servicemen in Palestine, including the hanging of two British sergeants after Jews were convicted and executed for terror attacks. Others were kidnapped and tortured by Jews. For example, in March 1948 Alfred Leech and four of his colleagues were abducted on their way home. Zionist supporters told his wife Vera that she wouldn't be seeing him again. But the couple were reunited after five months; the men had been put in solitary confinement, had blanks fired at them, and were made to dig their own graves.

And there was a plot by Jews to drop high explosives on London using war surplus aircraft, but that was foiled by the British authorities.

May 14, 1948, was a particularly dark day for the world, when the Jewish terrorists and deceivers finally stole Palestine under false pretences, with the aid of their hoax about "gas chambers", and by pretending that Jews are of Semitic origin, when in fact around 90% of them are of Khazar origin including 100% of "Israeli" prime ministers.

The corrupt, excrement-filled US president Harry S. Truman was the first so-called 'leader' to recognize the fake, illegitimate 'state' of "Israel" as a legitimate Jewish State on May 14, only eleven minutes after its alleged creation. This is less than the time it takes light to reach Mars from the Sun. Truman had ordered the

atomic bombing of Hiroshima and Nagasaki following the death of his predecessor and fellow warmonger, and would go on to support the formation of NATO. He would also take the US into a Korean war.

The creation of the Zionist state led to increasing oppression and ethnic cleansing of the native population, and this was known as the Nakba. For example, on the night of May 22/23, 1948, the Palestinian fishing village of Tantura was attacked and occupied by the Haganah's 33rd Battalion of the Alexandroni Brigade, which would be incorporated into the "Israeli" army. Within hours, a systematic massacre of almost 250 unarmed civilians was carried out by these so-called 'people'.

On July 12, 1948, Zionist fighters killed 120 - 150 refugees sheltering in a mosque in Lydda; this was known as the Dahmash Mosque massacre. Inside the city, the total number of dead exceeded 400. The surviving residents of Lydda and surrounding towns were forced to march to Ramallah, with an "Israeli" military plane flying at low altitude above them. Hundreds succumbed to dehydration and fatigue on the way.

Before 1948 was over, Zionist forces had killed thousands of Palestinians, destroyed hundreds of villages and forcibly expelled 80 percent of the Palestinian population from their homeland. Some neighboring Arab states fought the Zionist Jews until 1949, but the Zionist occupation state managed to capture 78 percent of historic Palestine. The remaining 22 percent, the West Bank and the Gaza Strip, would become occupied in 1967, and remain under Zionist military rule for decades. And 75 years after the initial declaration of the Zionist state, a false-flag attack would serve as pretext to accelerate a slow, gradual ethnic cleansing into a full-on genocide in the Gaza Strip, with the area turned into a wasteland where almost all buildings were reduced to ruins.

James Forrestal was a US Defense Secretary, under both the Roosevelt and Truman administrations. However, unlike his bosses, Forrestal was an American patriot, who was concerned about the amount of influence Jews already had on US foreign policy, and he did not support the creation of a State of "Israel". He was an opponent of both Zionism and Soviet communism.

Moreover, Forrestal was planning to write a book exposing corruption in US politics, and on what he saw as a sell-out of foreign policy to Zionism under Truman and to communism under Roosevelt.

In March 1949 Forrestal was ordered by Truman to resign his position as Defense Secretary. Forrestal would be shown to be perfectly healthy and smiling in footage from March 28, at a ceremony in which Forrestal and his successor entered the White House. The following day, Forrestal's special assistant, Marx Leva, a Jew, claimed to have found Forrestal almost in a coma, in his Pentagon office. Leva and another friend then decided that Forrestal urgently needed to take a vacation because of his mental health. However, a vacation had already been booked, and Forrestal's wife was waiting for him there in Hobe Sound, Florida.

There was a vicious smear campaign conducted by the Jewish press against Forrestal alleging mental derangement, including an unsubstantiated allegation of him running around in his pajamas calling out, "The Russians are coming", whilst at Hobe Sound. However, even Marx Leva stated that he had seen no evidence that Forrestal was mentally ill during the last weeks of his term in office. But on April 2, 1949, Forrestal was taken to the Bethesda Naval Hospital in Maryland against his will, and locked in a room on the 16th floor.

On May 22, 1949, at 1:50am, Forrestal's body was found on a ledge about three floors up, outside of room 384 on the 16th floor. Forrestal's room was no. 1618, but he also had access to a nearby diet kitchen, and he had evidently fallen to his death after passing through its unsecured window. A belt or cord from his dressing gown was tied tightly around his neck, but there was no evidence that the other end had ever been secured to any fixture.

Forrestal's brother Henry had been refused permission to visit on several occasions, and when he did eventually get to see James after threatening legal action against the hospital and threatening to go to the

newspapers, he said his brother was "acting and talking as sanely and intelligently as any man I've ever known." Then he made preparations to take his brother out of the hospital, but hours before he was due to board his train he received the news that James was dead.

In Henry Forrestal's view, it was not a suicide, and his brother was the last person in the world who would kill himself. He believed that James Forrestal was murdered; that someone strangled him and threw him out the window.

It was claimed that Forrestal had been copying a morbid poem by Sophocles, *Chorus from Ajax*, shortly before plunging from the window. But the handwriting on the transcription was completely different to Forrestal's style. Most likely, the 27 lines of the poem, up until:

No quiet murmur like the tremulous wail
Of the lone bird, the querulous nightingale

... with the writer stopping at the first syllable "night", were written by another patient who had been reading the poems anthology.

The official narrative held that Forrestal chose suicide by jumping, due to "a sudden relapse that had not been anticipated". In reality, the prime suspect is the new assistant Harrison who had only started work at the Naval Hospital days before Forrestal was checked in, and was the last person to see Forrestal alive, although more evidence would be needed for a conviction. At the inquiry Harrison insisted that he would have heard any unusual noises occurring in the diet kitchen whilst he was at the nurse's station, yet said nothing about 'not' hearing any noise from the glass ashtray found smashed into pieces on Forrestal's bed. And Harrison had only been with Forrestal for one shift - whilst Forrestal was asleep, and for a fraction of the last shift.

Over the following 80 years, the terrorist State of "Israel" would chalk up an extraordinary long list of assassinations that it officially admitted to. James Forrestal was the first in a long line of covert assassinations by the Zionist butchers.

Then October 21, 1949, marked another very dark, dismal day for humanity, with the birth of Benjamin Netanyahu, whose father Benzion was chief aide and secretary to Ze'ev Jabotinsky, the Ukranian founder and driving force behind the Irgun terrorist group.

Menachem Begin, who ordered the bombing of the King David Hotel, actually regarded Benzion Netanyahu as an "extremist". Benzion's Lithuanian-born father, Rabbi Nathan Mileikowsky, changed the family name to the Hebrew Netanyahu, when the Mileikowsky family moved from Poland to the British-administered Palestine in 1920. Benzion was then ten years old.

Benjamin "Bibi" Netanyahu was said to have "soaked up his father's admiration for Ze'ev Jabotinsky and his doctrine". Bibi would grow up to become not only a terrorist and genocidal mass murderer; he would be the worst psychopath and the very most evil 'human' - to use the term somewhat loosely - in the whole of mankind's history.

In December 1949 the Zionist state's intelligence agency Mossad was founded. It was the successor to the intelligence arm of the Haganah Jewish terrorist group, and its motto was By Way of Deception, Thou Shalt Do War. This was very much in line with the modus operandi of the infamous Yahweh himself, who was no longer around, yet his terrible legacy lived on to exert its malign influence on mankind.

In 1954 the "Israeli" military intelligence recruited a group of Egyptian Jews to plant bombs inside American, British and Egyptian civilian assets, such as post offices, cinemas, libraries and American educational centers. The bombs were timed to detonate several hours after closing time, and the attacks were to be blamed on the Muslim Brotherhood, Egyptian Communists, local nationalists or unspecified extremists.

This was a classic example of a false-flag attack, and Jews would become the masters of this type of deception in which they or their assets would perpetrate various offensives and atrocities, and pin the blame on some other party for political and / or financial gain. Forty-seven years later Jews would orchestrate a particularly infamous example of one of these operations that would create a spectacle of 3,000 people killed in cold blood as casus belli for a series of wars for the Zionist state.

But their 1954 false-flag operation went badly wrong. The Egyptian Jews were captured and were not all trained to resist torture or to lie. The "Israeli" press initially tried to dismiss Egyptian reports of the arrest of the spy ring as a frame-up and a hoax, yet they could not keep the lid on the story. There was plenty of buck-passing, with the repulsive first "Israeli" prime minister David Ben-Gurion trying to shift responsibility onto his defense minister Pinchas Lavon, like a couple of rats in a sinking bathtub fighting over a large twig. Although at some stage Lavon was exonerated, the incident became known as the Lavon Affair. It was also classed as Operation Susannah.

The period 1961 - 1963 featured a US president who, for once, wasn't a treacherous puppet of World Jewry. John F. Kennedy was opposed to the idea that the Zionist State of "Israel" should be allowed to acquire nuclear weapons. Even back in 1960, the outgoing Eisenhower administration had asked for an explanation of the mysterious construction near Dimona. The Zionist occupiers claimed that it was just a harmless textile plant, and refused to allow inspections.

After Kennedy took office, the disagreement blew up into a full-blown crisis. Kennedy wasn't particularly pro- or anti-Jew, but he certainly didn't grovel to them like most US presidents, and he continued to put pressure on the Zionist State by repeating a demand for inspection of Dimona at every high-level meeting or communication.

When Ben-Gurion came to visit JFK in May 1961, he was snubbed by the meeting being held in a suite at the Waldorf Astoria hotel in New York, rather than at the White House. A couple of American scientists had by then inspected the Dimona reactor, and the Zionist claim was that "Israel" was just concerned with having a serious shortage of fresh water, and was looking at developing nuclear energy for peaceful purposes.

Eventually, JFK had had enough of Ben-Gurion refusing to allow ongoing inspections at Dimona, and he wrote a personal letter dated May 18, 1963, warning that if American inspections of Dimona were to be banned, then "Israel" would find itself totally isolated. Rather than reply, the wretched Ben-Gurion resigned in disgust, too cowardly to cite any reason other than "personal".

In a letter dated July 5, 1963, Kennedy wrote to Ben-Gurion's successor Levi Eshkol, confirming that his government's position had not changed: "As I wrote Mr. Ben-Gurion, this Government's commitment to and support of 'Israel' could be seriously jeopardized if it should be thought that we were unable to obtain reliable information on a subject as vital to the peace as the question of Israel's effort in the nuclear field."

The Zionist conspiracy to assassinate JFK developed over the following months, and involved the Meyer Lansky Jewish crime syndicate, Jewish power brokers, and lackeys of Jews in the CIA. The Bronfman family's fingerprints were all over the assassination.

Kennedy was lured to Dallas with the idea of raising money from the Dallas elite, including wealthy pro-"Israel" Democrats. There were two competing forces trying to take control of the trip. Jerry Bruno, who was JFK's "advance man" doing the groundwork for the events, wanted JFK to speak at the Women's Building.

But Sam Bloom, the Dallas Jewish leader, advertising businessman, and longtime executive director of the Dallas Citizens Council (CC) that had sponsored the JFK trip, ended up getting his way. It was he and another Jewish power broker, Julius Schepps, an outspokenly pro-"Israel" liquor wholesaler who held the

distribution rights in Dallas for the Bronfman family's Seagram's products, who dominated the CC and really were the power behind the Dallas elite.

Bloom wanted Kennedy to speak at the Trade Mart, because this meant that his motorcade would have to turn into a sniper-friendly zone on Elm Street just below the Texas School Book Depository (TSBD).

The autopsy report showed that Kennedy had been hit by two bullets. The first was the so-called "magic bullet" that entered Kennedy's upper back, then bizarrely exited below his neck even though the shot supposedly originated from the sixth floor of the TSBD building and came down at an angle of 10° to 15°. The exit wound was obscured because a tracheotomy had been performed. Then this bullet was surmised to have gone on to injure Governor Connally, hitting his shoulder, wrist and thigh.

The fatal shot entered the back of Kennedy's head and exited the front of his skull in a large wound, and a third shot hit and injured a bystander.

In the official narrative, TSBD employee Lee Harvey Oswald was a "lone" gunman who had fired three shots with a Carcano M91/38 bolt-action rifle in 8.3 seconds. However, an Italian study supervised by the Italian army, and including tests at the former Carcano factory in Terni, north of Rome, where the alleged murder weapon was made in 1940, found that even accomplished marksmen would have been unable to load and fire the three shots in less than 19 seconds, ruling out the idea that Oswald had enough time to fire three shots, even if one acted like a "magic bullet".

The official narrative of a lone gunman was what would come to be contemptuously dismissed as "Fedslop", strictly for "Non-Player Characters" (NPCs) who lack any independent thought or critical thinking skills, and blindly lap up everything they are told on their favorite TV program. Even Lee Harvey Oswald was not simply acting alone; he was connected to US intelligence via the CIA officer George Joannides aka "Howard Gebler".

But the more aware group who acknowledged some form of conspiracy were divided into two camps. Some would recognize the key role of Zionists in the JFK assassination, and the powerful motive that they had in wanting to strengthen "Israel" with nuclear arms. But the gatekeepers, either working for Zionists or denying reality because of some personal bias, would insist that JFK had been killed by the CIA / the Mafia / the military industrial complex for some spurious reason such as keeping secret "the truth" about UFOs.

Oswald the patsy was actually killed by a Jew, Jack Ruby (born Jacob Leon Rubenstein), who had numerous connections to the crime syndicate of the Jew Meyer Lansky. And in the weeks leading up to the November 22 assassination, Ruby was contacting his Lansky syndicate contacts more frequently than usual.

For example, he made seven phone calls to his friend Lewis McWillie, who was then working at the Thunderbird Hotel in Las Vegas, which was part-owned by Meyer Lansky and his brother Jake. Joseph Civello, another of Ruby's contacts, was recognized by the FBI as part of Lansky's crime syndicate. Ruby made calls to Barney Baker, who was involved in Lansky's drug and gambling operations. And another FBI call log listed Ruby's communications with Russell Mathews, a Dallas mobster with direct business ties to Lansky in New Orleans.

Tibor Rosenbaum was a former rabbi and then a banker, and acted as arms procurer and financier for the Mossad in the 1950s and 1960s. He founded the Bank De Credit International of Geneva, which served as money launderer for the Lansky crime syndicate.

Bank De Credit International was a primary shareholder in Permindex, whose chairman Louis M. Broomfield of Montreal was an operative of the Bronfman family, and a key figure in the Zionist "Israel" lobby. It was the Permindex international holding company and so-called "trade organization" that served as a front

organization to tie together the Mossad, the Lansky crime syndicate and the CIA.

Yitzhak Shamir, a future prime minister of "Israel", had been a member of Menachem Begin's Irgun terrorist group, and served in the Mossad from 1955 to 1965. At the time of the JFK assassination in 1963, Shamir was head of the Mossad's assassination squad.

Menachem Begin the terrorist and future "Israeli" prime minister was a roaming "Israeli" 'diplomat' in 1963, and prior to the JFK assassination was overheard conspiring with Meyer Lansky's California henchman, Mickey Cohen, who had been obtaining information from Marilyn Monroe on JFK's intentions toward "Israel". Cohen was a central player in the underworld linking Jewish-run Hollywood to organized crime. However, Cohen's activities were cut short when he was jailed for tax evasion in July 1961, months into JFK's period in office.

Menachem Begin came to the West Coast at a meeting aimed to raise money and support for "Israel", prior to the Zio-terror state's formation. Begin introduced himself as the leader of the Irgun, an underground outfit in Palestine, and he said he was wanted back there for bombing a hotel that killed nearly 100 people. After learning about the Jewish terrorists' 'struggle' in Palestine, Cohen became devoted to the Zionist cause, and for about three years became so engrossed in raising money for Zionism and stealing arms from ships returning from WWII, that he even neglected his crooked business activities.

It was around that time, 1946-1947, that the thug Jack Rubenstein, later to become "Ruby", came to town, and become acquainted with Mickey Cohen, who become a role model for Ruby.

A bizarre connection between Mickey Cohen, Jack Ruby and Menachem Begin was that Cohen was sharing his girlfriend, stripper Candy Barr, with both Ruby and Begin.

In his memoirs Micky Cohen said that he, "Benny" (Benjamin "Bugsy" Siegel) and Meyer (Lansky), being Jews, couldn't be a real part and parcel of the (Italian) Mafia. He distinguished between the latter as "La Cosa Nostra", and the former, the Jewish elements, as "the Kosher Nostra". Siegel had been a lifelong friend and crime partner of Lansky's, but Lansky had Siegel shot dead in 1947. Siegel was believed to have been looting funds, that were earmarked for a casino network he was establishing in Las Vegas on behalf of the syndicate.

Al Gruber was a henchman of Mickey Cohen, and spoke to Jack Ruby by telephone shortly before Ruby killed Oswald. In addition, although Ruby had not seen Gruber in some ten years, Gruber came to visit Ruby in Dallas in November of 1963, just shortly before the assassination. Evidently, Gruber gave Ruby the contract on Oswald on behalf of his superiors.

In essence, by the early 1960s, World Jewry had become sufficiently powerful that they had the means and opportunity to murder a US president. And they certainly had the motive. Kennedy's successor Lyndon Baines Johnson (LBJ) was so obsequiously compliant to the Jews that it was as if he was permanently bent over or on his knees. They still needed to be careful not to leave any "smoking guns" in the 1960s as they didn't have quite as much control of the narrative as they would gain in the 21st century, a time when they could leave all the evidence and proofs anyone could ever need, and still get away with atrocity. But they already had sufficient infiltration and connections to assassinate JFK in 1963.

The Zionist entity had started its nuclear program in earnest in the late 1950s and early 1960s, with help from France. But with JFK replaced by the Zionist stooge LBJ, by the mid-1960s the Dimona reactor had the reprocessing capabilities to produce weapons-grade plutonium. The Zionist state went on to produce more than a hundred nuclear weapons, yet it would never sign up to any treaty, and would never confirm or deny the existence of its nukes.

From June 5-10, 1967, the Zionist State fought a six-day war with a coalition of Arab states, primarily Egypt,

Jordan and Syria, in which the Zionist entity captured the Sinai Peninsula, Gaza Strip, West Bank, Old City of Jerusalem, and Golan Heights. Early in the morning of June 5 the Zionists staged a sudden preemptive air assault that destroyed more than 90% of the Egyptian air force on the ground. Then they carried out a similar attack to incapacitate the Syrian air force. The Egyptian army had no air cover and was vulnerable to attack. The Zionist occupiers captured the Gaza Strip and the Sinai desert within three days.

Jordanian forces began shelling West Jerusalem on June 5, but on June 7 Zionist forces drove the Jordanian forces out of East Jerusalem and most of the West Bank. On June 7 the UN Security Council called for a ceasefire, and this was immediately accepted by "Israel" and Jordan, with Egypt accepting the following day. However Syria continued to shell villages in the north of the Zionist occupied territory. On June 9 the Zionists captured the Golan heights from Syrian forces after a day of heavy fighting, and Syria accepted the ceasefire the following day.

On the morning of June 8, some people including a future journalist on reserve service witnessed Egyptian POWs being forced to dig their own graves before being executed. This was in the airport area in al-Arish, Sinai. About 150 of these Egyptian prisoners were being held in an open building that served as a cover for airplanes, surrounded on three sides by high sandbag embankments. The prisoners were tightly packed together and made to sit on the ground with their hands on the back of their necks.

In the execution procedure, a POW would be escorted to a distance of about 100m from the building and given a spade. The hapless POW was ordered to dig a large pit which took about 15 minutes. Then the policemen would order him to throw out the spade. When he did so one of them pointed his Uzi gun at the POW inside the pit and shot two short bullet bursts, consisting maybe of three or four bullets each. The POW fell dead. After a few minutes another POW was escorted to the same pit, forced to go into it, and was also shot dead. A third POW was brought to the same place and also shot dead. After the process was repeated a number of times, the grave became full, and the next pit needed to be dug. These victims were apparently Palestinians who were serving in the Egyptian army.

Another reported incident on June 9-10 involved some 400 Egyptian and Palestinian prisoners murdered in the sand dunes of al-Arish in the Sinai. In total, some 1,000 Egyptian POWs were executed after surrendering during the six-day 1967 war. And one "Israeli" general, Arye Biro, would go on to admit in 1995 that he had killed dozens of Egyptian prisoners in the Zionist regime's 1956 war, the Suez crisis.

It was in this setting, of an "Israeli"-Arab war and a Zionist massacre of prisoners-of-war, that an American ship, the USS Liberty, happened to be sailing in international waters on the morning of June 8, 1967. And this was when the US had the fawning, groveling LBJ, a Zionist toady, as its president.

The USS Liberty was a peaceful, intelligence-gathering vessel; it could have been described as a spy ship. It was clearly marked as an American ship, and when the six-day war broke out on June 5, it was stationed about 13 miles off the Gaza coast in international waters, clearly not a participant in the conflict. At 0600 on June 8 an "Israeli" reconnaissance aircraft flew by to check on the ship, and three minutes later reported to the Zionist regime's naval headquarters that it was an American ship with "GTR-5" written on it, identifying it as an NSA (National Security Agency) vessel.

Over the following five-and-a-half hours, a number of other "Israeli" reconnaissance aircraft would circle the Liberty, including one case where Liberty crew member Larry Weaver waved to the co-pilot on the right side of the "flying boxcar", who waved back and smiled at him.

At 1205, three "Israeli" motor torpedo boats left Ashdod at high speed, headed towards the Liberty. They were followed by the Zionist regime's air force fighters, loaded with 30mm cannon ammunition, rockets, and napalm. In the following hour, further "Israeli" reconnaissance aircraft circled the Liberty.

At 1341 "Israeli" torpedo boats spotted the Liberty and called for an immediate air strike. At 1358 two unmarked delta-winged Mirage jets attacked the Liberty. After taking out gun mounts, they targeted the ship's antennae and bridge with heat-seeking missiles. The sustained attack continued with three other jets targeting the Liberty with napalm and rockets at 1405, for about 22 minutes. One of the Zionist pilots reported to base, "Great, wonderful, she's burning, she's burning." This attack killed nine men and wounded sixty.

At 1424 three "Israeli" motor torpedo boats approached the defenseless, crippled Liberty in attack formation. At 1435 they launched five 19-inch torpedoes at the Liberty. One was a direct hit on the NSA area, and accounted for another 25 of the 34 men who were killed. The torpedo boats then machine-gunned the ship with armor-piercing projectiles for another 40 minutes.

Radio operators overheard the pilots reporting to their headquarters that it was an American ship. Not only did the Jews continue attacking long after it was confirmed that the ship was American, but: "The ground control station ordered the aircraft to attack and sink the target and ensure they left no survivors."

In 1982 the "Israeli" senior lead pilot would admit to former Congressman Pete McCloskey that he recognized the Liberty as American immediately, so informed his headquarters, and was told to ignore the American flag and continue his attack. He said he refused to do so and returned to base, where he was arrested.

At 1515 there was an order to abandon ship over the loudspeaker system, and the lifeboats were lowered. The Jews' torpedo boats moved in closer and fired at the lifeboats in the water and those on deck, making them all unusable.

"I watched with horror as the floating life rafts were riddled with holes," recalled Lieutenant Lloyd Painter, in charge of the evacuation.

Petty Officer Rowley, who also witnessed the event, said. "They didn't want anyone to live."

At 1630 "Israeli" jets and three torpedo boats returned and offered help. This was declined by the Captain.

At 1409 and at 1639 the subservient US Secretary of Defense Robert McNamara ordered rescue jets to return that had been sent by Captain Joe Tully of the USS Saratoga. This was confirmed by the revoltingly obsequious Lyndon B. Johnson, who said, "I don't give a damn if every man drowns and the ship sinks. I don't want to embarrass our allies."

In summary, the Jews used torpedoes, machine guns and napalm rockets, and even went to the extent of machine-gunning lifeboats launched to save the most seriously wounded, hours after the ship had been confirmed as American. Thirty-four crew members were killed and 171 injured. The Zionist regime claimed that it was an "accident" and a case of "mistaken identity", which is just like someone caught standing over a corpse with a smoking gun declaring his innocence. They even brought out a lame excuse about mistaking the USS Liberty for an Egyptian horse carrier.

The Zionist terrorists' primary motive for attacking and hoping to sink the Liberty was their worry that it might have been eavesdropping on their massacre of unarmed POWs, and they were anxious to eliminate any evidence against them. They had already effectively won their war against the Egyptians in three days by June 7, thanks to the aid and arms already dished out to them by the captured Christian Zionist USA, and had little need to carry out a false-flag attack on a US ship that they would somehow try to blame on Egypt.

In August 1967, two months after the Zionist terror state's attack on the USS Liberty, the demonic Benjamin "Bibi" Netanyahu was recruited into the elite "Israeli" special forces unit Sayeret Matkal, where he went on to attain the rank of Captain. After five years in Sayeret Matkal, he returned to the US in late 1972, studied at MIT, and gained a B.Sc. in architecture and an M.Sc. in business management.

In February 1986, the Zionist entity's prime minister Shimon Peres gave the order to launch "Operation Trojan". One of the regime's ships broadcasted misleading pre-recorded digital transmissions that could only be received by a Mossad device planted in Tripoli - the Trojan. The Trojan retransmitted a signal on a frequency known to be used for official Libyan business, ready to be received by the Americans or their allies. The source appeared to be emanating from such location as to appear genuine, and Western intelligence services would find that the Mossad also had 'confirmation' that these series of "terrorist orders" were apparently being broadcast to various Libyan embassies.

On the night of February 17-18, an "Israeli" team of naval commandos headed for Tripoli. The dark green Trojan cylinder, six feet long and seven inches in diameter, was carried by two men from the shore to a grey van parked about a hundred feet from the water's edge. The van driver - a Mossad combatant - stopped 'repairing' a flat tire as the team approached and opened the rear doors. He then headed for Tripoli, accompanied by four commandos. Wrapped in a carpet, the Trojan cylinder was carried by the Mossad combatant and two commandos to a Mossad-rented apartment on the top floor of a five-story building, and installed in front of a north-facing window. In the event of unauthorized entry to the apartment, the Trojan was rigged to self-destruct, taking out most of the upper part of the building. In that case, the Western press would doubtless have blamed "Muslim terrorists" for the incident.

On April 5, 1986, a bomb exploded in La Belle Discotheque in West Berlin. Three were killed including two US servicemen, and over 200 injured, including 79 American servicemen. One of the defendants, Musbah Eter, would later be revealed as having worked for the CIA for many years. Another suspect, Mohamed Amairi, was a Mossad agent. He never appeared in court, since he was being protected by Western intelligence agencies, and fled from Germany to Norway.

France and Spain smelt a rat and realized that the February broadcasts were bogus. If Western Intelligence had been monitoring transmissions of a conspiracy to bomb the Berlin disco, then they should have been able to prevent the attack. Officially, the Mossad claimed not to know the identity of those who had carried out the attack. In fact, they were the prime suspect, along with Jews in the CIA.

On 14 April 1986, US President Ronald Reagan gave the order to bomb Libya, based on the strength of the "Operation Trojan" deception, with the raid beginning in the early hours of the following day. Around 37 people were killed including Libyan leader Muammar Gaddafi's baby daughter Hana, and over 200 wounded. Later, Gaddafi would adapt another daughter and name her Hana in honor of the martyred daughter, although Zionist propagandists would cite this as 'proof' that the first Hana never died.

On December 21, 1988, the bombing of Pan Am Flight 103, which crashed in Lockerbie, Scotland, killing 259 passengers and crew, and another 11 residents on the ground, was officially blamed on Libya, the West's latest bogeyman.

In 2005 a retired Scottish police chief would give lawyers a signed statement asserting that the CIA fabricated evidence that convicted Libyan Abdelbaset Ali Mohmed al-Megrahi by planting a tiny fragment of circuit board from a sophisticated timing device manufactured from the Swiss company Mebo. Investigators had supposedly 'found' the fragment in a wooded area many miles from Lockerbie, months after the disaster.

In July 2007 Ulrich Lumpert, a former Mebo employee, swore an affidavit admitting that he had committed perjury at the 2000 Lockerbie trial when the suspect Abdelbaset al-Megrahi was convicted. Lumpert stated that he had stolen a prototype MST-13 timer in 1989, and had handed it over to "a person officially investigating the Lockerbie case". He had chosen to clear his conscience now that he could not be prosecuted on grounds of statutory limitation, and now that action for a second appeal by al-Megrahi had been granted.

In October 2007, Edwin Bollier, a co-founder of the Mebo Telecommunications company (and also of an offshore commercial radio station called RNI that broadcast from a ship called the Mebo II), told Hans

Köchler, president of the International Progress Organization which consulted with the UN, that he had been offered $4 million plus a new identity if he agreed to confirm that the fragment of a timer allegedly found at the Pan Am Flight 103 crash site was actually part of a Mebo MST-13 timer that his firm had supplied to Libya. He refused, and reported the incident to the Swiss Federal Police. Bollier also said when he traveled to Dumfries to see the 'evidence', he had seen fragments of a brown circuit board that matched his company's prototypes, yet the MST-13 production models that were sold to Libya contained green PCBs. However, the court was so determined to 'prove' Libyan involvement that Bollier's testimony was ignored.

In November 1989 there was the collapse of the Berlin Wall, and subsequent talk about a "peace dividend". After the end of the USSR, and after regime change in Libya had so far failed, covert forces were soon hard at work manufacturing a new "enemy"...

Now as we shall see, for ten years starting in 1991, Benjamin Netanyahu was planning and orchestrating a scheme in earnest to take down the Twin Towers, in a false-flag terror operation that was to be blamed on Muslims and exploited as casus belli to kick off a series of wars against Muslim states. The atrocity would yield the added bonus of a pretext to gradually take away the rights of English-speaking people living in the ZOG (Zionist Occupied Government) "Western" nations.

It was in 1991 that "Israeli" security officials noted that the "Israeli"-owned Zim American-Israeli Shipping company's underground garage in the World Trade Center (WTC) was vulnerable to a car or truck bomb. Then in February 1993 a truck bomb exploded in the Secret Service's section of the underground car park beneath the North Tower (WTC1), after an FBI supervisor had called off a plan to substitute harmless powder for the explosives. The conspirators included a Mossad mole and an FBI informant.

The bombing served to provide a pretext for fireproofing (Sprayed Fire Resistant Material) "upgrades", and we will go into the plot in detail later. But the North Tower was ready for its first tenants in late 1970, and the upper stories were completed in 1972.

In 1972 when he returned to the US and went to study at MIT, Netanyahu was already aware of the Twin Towers. His father Benzion was a terrorist, and it would be 1991 when Bibi married Sara Ben-Artzi and gained a father-in-law, Shmuel Ben-Artzi, who had also been a terrorist, having served in the Irgun in 1945 and the Haganah from 1946 to 1948.

Already in 1972 Bibi was well aware that destroying one or preferably both of the Twin Towers, by then such iconic structures in the New York skyline, would be such a spectacle, a transforming event, that it would divide history into a before and after. Such an event could be exploited for the benefit of the Zionist occupation state and the "Greater Israel" project.

But in order to demolish the Towers, Netanyahu needed to understand their strengths and weaknesses. He needed to know, for example, how many contiguous (or consecutive) floors would need to be removed, say, at around 90 to 100 floors up, in a Tower so that the lack of bracing would raise the slenderness ratio of enough core columns above the critical slenderness ratio, such that Euler buckling of core columns, bowing of perimeter columns, and global collapse of the tower would ensue. The answer would turn out to be five.

So this was why, back in the early 1970s, Netanyahu opted to study for a B.Sc. in architecture.

But he was also well aware of another requirement. In another thirty years or so, he would have his beloved terror state of "Israel" perpetrate a terror attack that needed to be blamed on the Muslims. Now it would be impossible for the Zionists to cover up all the evidence pointing out their involvement in the attack, in a way that could conceal it to people with critical thinking skills, intellectual curiosity and a capacity for independent thought. However, the perpetrators needed to be able to control the narrative sufficiently, so that their fake Zionist version of history, in which the Muslims had demolished the Towers, would be believed as

'fact' by the unthinking masses who simply switched on their TV or read their newspaper and blindly accepted whatever they were told, before going off to work or watching some sport involving grown men chasing after a ball. Those who had devoted sufficient time to studying the facts could be dismissed as "conspiracy theorists", or "bigots", or "kooks" or whatever.

And already in the 1970s there was the question of what technical advances would take place in the newspaper industry, and what role computers would play.

This was why Netanyahu chose "Computerization in the Newspaper industry" as his 1976 thesis for his M.Sc. in business management. Zeev Zurr of Tel Aviv University was co-author. Netanyahu (using the name "Nitay") wrote:

"The integration process will be facilitated by advances in three areas: data compression, data base management and distributed processing. [...] Computerization may enhance the political power of newspapers by providing them with data banks and the ability to compile and disseminate pertinent information on issues or people at a very rapid rate." He continued: "The political power of newspapers is based on the ownership structure of the media. The Editor Publisher has from the days of Benjamin Frnaklin [*sic*] been a powerful political force precisely because he was both the source and disseminator of news. It is not clear whether this pattern will be altered by computerization. If anything it may be reinforced, because fewer people will be involved in production and even fewer people will engage in editorial decisions. Political clout is also based on the capability to hold public official [*sic*] accountable for past promises. In this respect, computerized data retrieval allows a kind of 'instant playback' to all reporters, not just the more enterprising and persistent ones."

The Jews had long known the importance of owning the media, and they had acquired *The New York Times* as early as 1896, when it was bought by the Jew Adolph Ochs. But by the 1970s technical matters such as distributed processing and the ability to rapidly disseminate data with the aid of computers was coming to the fore.

In what they would hope folk would see as a remarkable 'cohencidence' (Jewish 'coincidence'), or better yet, entirely overlook, the Jew Daniel Lewin, who, like Benjamin Netanyahu, was a Sayeret Matkal operative who reached the rank of Captain, who, like Netanyahu, was MIT-educated, and who, like Netanyahu, would live in Denver and Jerusalem at some stage in his life, was also concerned with data compression, database management and distributed processing.

Lewin, along with Tom Leighton, had a company named Akamai, and they would go on to develop David Karger's "consistent hashing" algorithm for distributing content from web servers more efficiently to cope with large amounts of traffic. This is exactly what their tribe would need, just after having conducted a false-flag terror attack, and having to peddle their false narrative of "the Muslims did it" to a gullible public.

In another bizarre 'cohencidence', Lewin, a bodybuilder and weightlifter who would be described as knowing how to "take knives away from people" and who loved jumping out of planes, would be a passenger on American Airlines Flight 11 that crashed into the North Tower on September 11, 2001.

Meanwhile, back in the early 1970s, the leftist globalist Jews had a pedophile puppet named Edward "Ted" Heath as Britain's prime minister. Heath was being handled - i.e., bribed or blackmailed - by the Jew Madron Seligman, and so the treacherous Heath took Britain into what was then passed off as a "Common Market" or trading arrangement, knowing full well that such a depiction was a sham. The so-called "Common Market" or European Economic Community would soon become the European Union (EU) with its own currency (for most member states), its own laws, courts of 'justice' and "human rights", and ambitions to have its own army.

As the twentieth century drew to a close, the Jews had just about achieved sufficient infiltration and corruption in the Western nations that they would typically have in their pocket the leaders of at least two major parties in a "democracy". This goes back to what they wrote in the Protocols of Zion, that the Jews would take over the press, all shades of political opinions, in such a way that people would be deceived into imagining that a particular publication or political party represented them. But in reality, they would be following the flag which the Jews hung out for them.

And if they voted for a 'left-wing' party they would get a steady decline and destruction of their nation, akin to an autoimmune or a cardiovascular disease. If they opted for the 'right-wing' alternative, the national decline would be more gradual, but the cancer of the Zionist terror state would be fed - perhaps by the nation having to sacrifice blood and treasure in several wars, so that the tumor of the "Greater Israel" project would grow, infest more of the world, and become an even more existential threat.

In 1997 Britain, the Jews - in particular, "Baron" Michael Abraham Levy, who was known as "Lord Cashpoint", brought in a protégé named Tony Blair whose political position was said to be the "Third Way". It combined the autoimmune / cardiovascular disease of the Left with the cancer promotion of the Right. Blair would open up the nation's borders to mass migration, so that the nation would be drastically and irreversibly changed in a way that would "rub the Right's nose in diversity".

But at the same time that this radical left-wing policy was being implemented to wreck the nation, another radical right-wing policy was launched by the traitorous war criminal Blair. A series of illegal wars for "Israel" would be launched, so that the Zionist terror state would benefit substantially by regime changes in countries such as Afghanistan and Iraq, and the tumor in the Middle East would swell, in the wake of a false-flag terror attack perpetrated by Jews and blamed on Arabs. And as usual, the host nation such as Britain would receive zero benefit from waging wars for "Israel", but it would cost the host dearly in terms of blood, treasure, and reputation.

This was how Blair's "Third Way" worked; he benefited both the left-wing globalist Jews by wrecking his nation, and benefited the right-wing Zionist Jews by supporting their fake, genocidal, apartheid terror occupation state.

In the 1990s US, Bill Clinton was supposed to be another proponent of this Third Way that would doubly benefit the Jewish agenda. However, he wasn't quite as treacherous as Blair, and was having to be blackmailed by Monica Lewinsky in an attempt to bring him under control.

For example, on January 17, 1998, news broke via the *Drudge Report* of a sexual relationship between President Bill Clinton and Monica Lewinsky, who was of Russian Jewish descent. Clinton was vulnerable to blackmail by, for example, a "foreign embassy" that was tapping his telephones. A mere three days later, on January 20, Benjamin Netanyahu arrived in Washington for "talks" with Clinton.

But as Jews were consolidating their stranglehold on the "Western" nations, the main Zionist operation was the preparation for their "transforming event", their major false-flag terror operation, which was being masterminded by the diabolical Benjamin Netanyahu. They had already had their Ryder truck bomb explode, February 1993, in the Secret Service's section of the underground car park beneath the North Tower, which killed six people and injured more than a thousand, and this served as the pretext for the fireproofing or SFRM 'upgrades' that they needed to carry out, in order to successfully bring down the Towers.

Netanyahu's close friend in New York, Larry Silverstein, whom he would call on the telephone every Sunday afternoon without fail, finished constructing WTC7 (Building Seven) in May 1987, when the building was opened as part of the World Trade Center. Another Jew, Lewis M. Eisenberg, who had worked for Goldman Sachs, was elected Chairman of the Board of Commissioners of the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey on November 9, 1995, and this allowed him to negotiate the lease that "Lucky" Larry Silverstein

would take on the Twin Towers, six weeks in advance of the 9/11 attacks.

And then Silverstein secured 12-layer, 22-company insurance to cover the WTC buildings against multiple terrorist attacks aggregating $3,546,809,904 "per occurrence", and including property damage and business interruption, less than six weeks before the buildings were destroyed in two "occurrences" of terrorist attacks.

Benjamin Netanyahu, the B.Sc.-qualified architect, had access to blueprints of the WTC either from Larry Silverstein or from Lewis M. Eisenberg. The latter, who was also a member of the Planning Board of UJA/ United Jewish Federation, would oversee the privatization of the WTC, after making decisions such as whether to upgrade the SFRM. Ergo, Netanyahu had the skills and the information that would enable him to calculate that it was necessary to take out five contiguous floors in a Tower before the lack of bracing would raise the slenderness ratio of enough core columns above the critical slenderness ratio, resulting in the Tower's total collapse. (The slenderness ratio is the effective length of the column divided by its radius of gyration, the latter being its effective width.)

By arranging for a lethal fake 'fireproofing' to be installed on five contiguous floors, and by targeting a plane to crash into those very floors so that the atomized jet fuel would deflagrate, igniting office fires that continued to burn after any pools of jet fuel had been consumed in the first few minutes, the Zionists would have their spectacle of a "transforming event". The fake fireproofing, manufactured in "Israel" and sent over to New York by the Zim American-Israeli Shipping company, contained accelerants, so that the floor trusses - far from being protected from the jet fuel and office fires, would be subjected to extremely high temperatures from a thermite-like reaction that included oxidization of powdered aluminum.

The oxidizer chosen was potassium perchlorate ($KClO_4$), since it could be safely stored for many years until the perpetrators were ready to trigger their event - e.g. by smashing an aircraft into the building, and the heat released from the reaction is more than twice that of thermite (~4 kJ/g).

A mix of potassium perchlorate and aluminum powder, known as Flash Powder and originally patented for use in photography in 1898, not only has excellent stability allowing it to be stored for many years; it has very good water resistance, a rapid burn rate, and its flammability and ease of ignition are both regarded as 9 on a scale of 1 to 10.

415.632 + 215.856
$3KClO_4 + 8Al \rightarrow 3KCl + 4Al_2O_3 + 6048.2$ kJ
3(-432.8) 3(-214.6) 4(-1675.7)
6048.2 / 631.488 = 9.577 kJ/g

The first line shows the mass of the reactants: three moles of potassium perchlorate is 415.632 g, and 8 moles of aluminum is 215.856 g. The third line shows how the heat of reaction, 6048.2 kJ, is derived from the difference between the heats (or enthalpies) of formation of the reactants and products in kJ/mol (the elements in their most stable form have zero heat of formation). The heat of reaction 6048.2 kJ divided by the mass of reactants 631.488 g gives the yield of 9.577 kJ/g, as shown in the fourth line.

Unfortunately for the crooks, these types of reaction leave evidence of extremely high adiabatic temperatures such as melted fireproofing and melted or partially evaporated steel, which rule out hydrocarbon fires or office compartment fires that lack such accelerants. The reason for this is that the aluminum oxidizes in pure oxygen that has been released from the oxidizer, whereas hydrogen or carbon burning in air gets only 21% oxygen (or less in a smoky compartment fire), and the nitrogen present does not contribute to the heat of reaction yet still gets heated along with the products of combustion.

Oxidizers such as magnesium- or sodium-based deliver higher yields but are less stable - e.g., hydroscopic - and so potassium or ammonia were the better choice. The perchlorates provide a higher energy density than

chlorates, which in turn beat the nitrates (when used with sulfur). So potassium or ammonium perchlorate (AP) were a better choice of oxidizer.

However, the thermite-like mixture served as the ignition for a polymer that was also embedded in the deadly, fake fireproofing of "Israeli" manufacture, that was applied on floors 94 to 98 of WTC1 instead of the Cafco Blaze-Shield II that should have been installed.

Some of the non-flammable mineral wool of the Blaze-Shield II was replaced with flammable fibers of a plastic polymer such as polyethylene. The principal polymer used was low-density polyethylene (PE-LD), which has a low melt flow index (MFI) of 1.4 g/10 min (or lower) compared with PE-HD (2.2 g/10 min), polystyrene (9.0 g/10 min), and polypropylene (21.5 g/10 min). Polyethylene's ignition temperature is relatively low at ~350 °C, and it has a high heat of combustion at 43.6 kJ/g. Combustion products of PE-LD include propylene (propene), which was detected at levels of 990,000 ppb at Ground Zero as late as February 9, 2002, the same month that a steel beam was reportedly "dripping from the molten steel".

Of other species detected, benzene was more strongly correlated with propylene. The benzene / propylene ratio on six peak days varied from 0.616 to 1.957, whereas benzene / styrene extends from 0.322 up to 35.88, although the five peak days for benzene did at least coincide with those for styrene. Benzene, along with "a plethora of alkanes, alkenes and aromatic compounds", is another combustion product of polyethylene. "Emissions of benzene and its derivatives are maximized" at a PE combustion temperature of "around 700 to 800 °C". Polystyrene has the main combustion product styrene, with others including benzene, ethylbenzene, and toluene. Styrene peaked relatively early, on October 11.

There was a certain foreign country, about the size of New Jersey, that produced "polyethylene, polypropylene [and] polystyrene" on "a large scale, the wide variety of grades aimed for local consumption as well as export". Carmel Olefins was one example of companies in the particular foreign country that produced low-density polyethylene, for example, with a melt flow index of only 0.2 g/10 minutes and heating value of 12.2 kWh/kg which is 43.92 kJ/g, or polypropylene with a melt flow rate of 0.28 g/10 minutes. The company was a subsidiary of Oil Refineries Ltd., a government-private sector joint venture, which produced a full range of petroleum products.

As to why demolition planners would opt to use an aluminum/oxidizer propellant mixture in addition to an organic polymer when the propellant yield is relatively low, the role of the propellant was analogous to the role of the atomized jet fuel (which also supplied very little energy compared to the office combustibles). The droplets of jet fuel easily ignite because of a high surface area to volume ratio, and the resulting hydrocarbon deflagration brings about widespread ignition of office combustibles. One or two combustibles burning here or there would likely cause relatively little damage, whereas large fires (but not total collapses of steel-framed high-rises built to survive a 600 mph impact from a jetliner and to remain standing even if all of the jet fuel had been dumped inside and ignited a horrendous fire that killed many people!) were inevitable once fuel was burning at multiple locations over several floors.

Similarly, the office fires would first ignite the polymer on the outer edge of the fake SFRM at one or more places along the length of a floor truss. But without help the polymer combustion might extinguish and could be confined to a tiny proportion of the total length of the steel member, especially where the office fires fail to develop on the particular floor. So the burning polymer ignites the propellant, and a combustion wave propagates along the fake SFRM in all directions: along the length of the steel member in both directions, and towards the inner steel-facing side.

The beauty of this (for evil architects of state-sponsored false-flag terror for power and profit) is that the combustion wave can also propagate along SFRM at steel/steel interfaces, such as a main truss to a transverse truss, or from one L angle shape of a truss bottom chord across the SFRM on a diagonal web rod to the parallel angle shape, or from a bottom chord to a top chord along a web rod's SFRM. If the propellant has a

combustion velocity of 0.25 inches per second or 1.25 ft/min (for example, a 66.5% potassium perchlorate, 33.2% phenol-formaldehyde resin, 0.14% mixed impurities, 0.11% moisture, 0.05% hydrogen chloride rocket propellant is known to achieve a burn rate of 0.25 to 0.31 in/sec), then the time taken to burn a 60 feet length is 48 minutes.

WTC1 took 102 minutes to collapse, which at that burn rate would suggest a total length for the combustion path of 1.25 x 102 = 127.5 feet (although a few minutes can be taken off to allow for burning of the last sections of plastic). That could correspond to the floor with the least severe fires having the fake SFRM ignited at a limited number of points not far from the middle of the long 60-foot span. It's 30 feet from the midpoint along a double truss to the 137-foot long side of the core or the long perimeter side, and it's 104 feet along a transverse truss or intermediate support angle to each of the short sides of this rectangular tenant area, with the propellant combustion front turning a right angle at various points. The long axis of the WTC1 core was aligned in the east-west direction.

In 1995, Benjamin Netanyahu "predicted" that "militant Islam" would bring down the WTC, and later credited his father with the "prediction".

In the 1990s Jewish "moving" companies had taken a large share of the market in New York and New Jersey. One of these companies, that was set up in 1997, was Urban Moving Systems, owned by Dominik Suter, who worked as "operations manager" at Moishe's Moving Systems from 1993 to 1996. Both Moishe Mana and his brother Roni had links to "Israeli" prime ministers, ostensibly as a result of Moishe's business success. In 2000, for example, Moishe Mana had a four-hour conversation with Ehud Barak when they met for breakfast. Moishe's younger brother Roni Mana was in the "close circle of Benjamin and Sara Netanyahu", but eventually they would publicly have a falling out when they suspected him of being behind a lawsuit brought against Sara in 2010 by the former housekeeper Lillian Peretz for alleged mistreatment.

The fireproofing that was supposed to have been used for the upgrades in the WTC was Cafco Blaze-Shield II originating from Isolatek in Stanhope, New Jersey. Some of this genuine fireproofing, destined for Manhattan, New York, needed to be switched with the lethal, fake material that the Zim company had shipped across from the Zionist terror state; hence the reason for the prevalence of "Israeli" or Jewish moving companies operating in New Jersey and New York in the 1990s. Local Jewish real estate developers, such as Larry Silverstein, Steven Charles Witkoff and Nathan Berman, were assigned the task of laundering the unused genuine Cafco Blaze-Shield II on their own projects.

Decades later, Witkoff would be rewarded with a position as a 'diplomat' for his service to the Zionist cause. Witkoff and Berman would later be found to have bribed the corrupt New York Police Commissioner, Bernard Kerik, to push the loony official narrative that the Islamists did 9/11.

Suter's job at Moishe's involved "Oversea [*sic*] operations of a combined space of approximately 700,000 SqFt. of storage and Warehouse, in 3 Storage Facilities in L.I.C. NY, NY and Jersey City, NJ". 700,000 square feet is equivalent to about 16 floors in a WTC Tower, and so there would have been ample room for the (somewhat more than) 280 tons of fake fireproofing destined for WTC1 floors 94 to 98. Moreover, if batches were subsequently received from "Israel" after previous batches had been sent on to the WTC, the whole 280 tons would not have needed to be stored in the same place at the same time.

After the 1993 WTC bombing, the schedule was that the SFRM replacements were performed on floors that became vacant. Deloitte & Touche (formerly Deloitte Haskins & Sells) was badly disrupted by the 1993 bombing, and had to move elsewhere. In June of that year, Deloitte announced that they would not be returning to the WTC; they had been planning to move out even before the bombing, and it "did not make sense" to return only to move away again later. The Port Authority was left with "about seven and a half floors of prime space in Tower One" (which included the entire impact zone floors 94-98) for which they needed new tenants. This became the "last large block of contiguous space available in the complex".

Thus, as early as June 1993, the demolition planners had their required five contiguous floors 94-98 of WTC1 in which the fake "fireproofing" would be fitted. Those very floors were to be targeted by an aircraft in the ensuing false-flag terror operation, and they would "blame it on the Muslims, naturally", as per the line in the 1996 film *The Long Kiss Goodnight*.

Flight 11 would hit WTC1 at a roll angle of 25°, whereas Flight 175 was going to hit WTC2 at a roll angle of 38° give or take a few degrees. The reason for the difference is that the 25° angle provided a damage zone of five contiguous floors, which was the target required for WTC1. But in the South Tower, the perpetrators didn't have the required five contiguous tenant-free floors for SFRM replacement, and they had to compensate by taking additional measures, such as increasing the damage zone to seven floors and putting a thermite-like material in some perimeter columns, which would exhibit a striking orange-yellow flow of tons of molten material, pouring from (as NIST would write) "the top of a window on the 80th floor of WTC 2, four windows removed from the east edge on the north face".

In order to calculate the damage zone's number of floors given the roll angle of the impacting Boeing 767-200, multiply 127 feet by the sine of the roll angle, add six feet, divide by twelve and take the nearest integer, and that gives the number of floors of the impact damage zone. The data points for 25° and 38° indicate that the diagonal length of the damage zone is ~127 feet. The wingspan is 156 feet 1 inch, but the final 15 feet or so each side to the wingtips does little damage. The floor height is 12 feet and we suppose the damage area is about 3/4 of the way to the bottom of the lowest floor and about 3/4 of the way to the top of the highest floor in the damage zone. Thus, an impact damage zone height of 18 feet counts as two floors, 30 feet as three floors, etc.

The plane that crashed into WTC1 not only hit the exact center of the upgraded 92-100 floors, and hit the very floors 94-98 where tests showed the SFRM measured differently compared to the other upgraded SFRM floors; the plane's roll angle on impact also happened to be 25° so that the impact zone encompassed the required number of floors - i.e., five.)

The SFRM 'upgrades' for the target floors 94 to 98 of WTC1 were performed in 1996 and 1998. Floor 94 was upgraded near the end of 1996, and a test report dated December 27, 1996, showed that the average sprayed SFRM thickness, the density and the adhesion/cohesion all measured high in relation to the upgraded floors that were not to be targeted by an aircraft, i.e., those below 94 or above 98. Floors 95 - 98 were upgraded and the test reports produced in 1998, and again, the measurements for average sprayed SFRM thickness, density and adhesion/cohesion were all higher than the average for the non-targeted floors.

The non-targeted floors had been fitted with Cafco Blaze-Shield II as arranged, whereas floors 94-98 of WTC1 got the lethal material that was made in "Israel". The contract holder for the 'upgrade' work was Turner Construction, although contractors would be unlikely to know that some of the SFRM was counterfeit.

In 1999 the perpetrators of the coming WTC plot included one Rabbi Dov Zakheim, who was CEO of SPC International, a company that produced "Flight Termination Systems" capable of electronically hijacking aircraft and steering them by remote control into tall buildings - or relatively short buildings like the Pentagon - at a range of hundreds of miles. Zakheim, a neocon warmonger, would have an additional role to play after 2000 involving an extra terror strike on the Pentagon that would be piggy-backed onto the WTC operation.

On October 31, 1999, EgyptAir Flight 990, a Boeing 767, plunged into the Atlantic, killing all 217 on board including 33 Egyptian army officers. No mechanical cause for the crash was ever found, and it was blamed on a "suicidal Muslim" co-pilot, a claim that was publicized by the Jew-run *New York Times*. Zakheim needed to carry out a dry run, to check that his Flight Termination Systems could take control of a Boeing 767. In the real operation they would need to have operatives on the planes, whose role was to ensure that the pilots could not regain manual control of the craft before they were steered into the Towers. This was why

Netanyahu's pal and fellow Sayeret Matkal Captain Daniel Lewin, who loved jumping out of planes, was a 'passenger' on Flight AA 11 that smashed into the North Tower. In the case of Flight 990, it would be dumped into the water within about three minutes of the electronic hijacking.

Another of the WTC perps was Jerome Hauer, a modern-day Renaissance Man. He was an expert on building collapses who was forensically analyzing steel beams from partially collapsed buildings in 1999. He was a bioterrorism expert who would advise White House staff on the evening of 9/11 to start taking the anthrax antidote Cipro, one week before terrorists launched a US military-grade anthrax letters campaign targeting Democratic Senators and news media offices. He was a "veteran of emergency preparedness and management who [held] a master's degree in public health" who persuaded Mayor Giuliani to set up a command post on the 23rd floor of WTC7 with mapping and communications systems that helped combat an outbreak of West Nile Virus that erupted in New York City in 1999. And he was an Arab terrorism 'expert' who would immediately know who to blame for 9/11, and would give the job of WTC head of security to a 'friend' of his, John O'Neill, who had to be eliminated since he was a former FBI counter-terror specialist who disagreed with the official policy not to kill bin Laden, because he didn't understand that Osama had been set up as a patsy. And so O'Neill was killed when the WTC collapsed.

And so this brings us to the end of the 20th century. The Yahweh-inspired psychopaths were nearly ready to go with their "transforming" terror event to benefit the Zionist regime, but there was still some preparation to be done, and another opportunity for them to take advantage of.

Chapter XV - The 21st Century

With their mother of all false-flags (MOAFF) "transforming event" imminent within a couple of years, the Zionist terrorists had some important preparatory work to do. Dov Zakheim's Flight Termination System with its Command Transmitter System would have no problems electronically hijacking Boeing aircraft, and the planes could be flown by advanced fighter pilots remotely, at a distance of hundreds of miles. But for the official narrative of a "Muslim" conspiracy, the Jews needed to find Muslims who could be framed as "suicide pilots", who were supposed to have somehow got lucky, and managed to steer their hijacked planes into their targets, somehow managing to topple three steel-framed high-rises whilst merely backed up by a few "muscle hijackers" who were armed with box cutters.

This was the role of the Jewish so-called "art students", who were operating in the US from January 2000 to September 2001. They were also known as the "DEA Groups", because they were apparently targeting and attempting to penetrate Drug Enforcement Agency (DEA) field offices in the US and even "visiting the homes of numerous DEA employees".

These "DEA Groups" were mostly posing as "art students", although some were "movers" such as Dominik Suter, who was described as the leader of the New Jersey DEA group of "Israelis".

Since the DEA Groups were looking for Muslims to frame, they would often be operating at locations close to the alleged "future hijackers". If the "art students" facade crumbled, the first line of defense would be to suggest that they were tracking Arab hijackers in the US, without really admitting it of course.

No less than fifteen of the nineteen alleged hijackers were living in and around the Hollywood, Florida area, and many of the "Israeli" or Jewish spies - whether posing as "art students" or "movers" - were also operating in the vicinity. One of those was Yaron Shmuel, who would later be known as one of the "High-Fivers" or "Dancing Israelis". By 2000 Hollywood, Florida, had long had a sizeable Jewish community. Even in 1971, the Jewish population in the Greater Hollywood, FL area was at least 23,000.

There was one particular address - 3389 Sheridan Street, Hollywood, Florida, where Jewish moving firms

such as Moving On Up, Inc., registered on December 15, 1998, were operating at the same time in 2000/2001 as at least five of the alleged 19 'hijackers' who were using the same address, albeit with different suite numbers. Mohammed Atta, who was billed as the lead "hijacker", used the 3389 Sheridan Street address, and so did four other alleged "hijackers". Khalid Al Mihdhar, Abdulaziz al-Omari, Waleed al-Shehri, and Marwan al-Shehhi are said to have operated from a mail drop at Mailbox Rentals, 3389 Sheridan St. #256, Hollywood, Florida 33021-3608. At least three of the four later turned up alive and well.

One of the 'art students' was Hanan Serfaty, a former "Israeli" military intelligence officer, who rented two Hollywood apartments close to the mail drop and apartment of Mohammed Atta and those four other alleged "hijackers". Serfaty had bank slips for more than $100,000 deposited from December 2000 through to the first quarter of 2001, and had apartments where at least two other 'art students' would stay. One was located at 4220 Sheridan Street, which was about 0.7 miles by road from the 3389 Sheridan Street used by Jewish moving companies and Atta and the four other alleged "hijackers". Another of Serfaty's apartments was at 701 South 21st Avenue, which was approximately half a mile from a rented apartment at 1818 Jackson Street, where Atta and Marwan al-Shehhi, the alleged "suicide pilot" on United Airlines Flight 175, lived.

Since 1987, Hollywood, FL had been a sister city of Herzliya, "Israel", the home of the Mossad's Interdisciplinary Center (IDC), the origin of a September 13, 2001 article from Don Radlauer claiming that navigating the 9/11 planes would have been an "easy" task for the "hijackers", and the likely origin of an Odigo instant message providing two hours' advance warning of the attacks on the WTC. Apart from Hollywood, FL, Herzliya has just three other twin towns or sister cities in the US: Columbus in Ohio, and Beverly Hills and San Bernardino in California.

As of 2000/2001, the IDC in Herzliya was the base of "Dr." Uzi Arad, who had been foreign policy advisor to Benjamin Netanyahu from 1997 to 1999. Arad served in the Mossad from 1975 to 1999, where his last post was Director of the Intelligence Division. In 2000, the then supposedly "ex"-Mossad Dr. Arad founded and directed the Institute for Policy and Strategy at the Interdisciplinary Center, where he launched and directed the Annual Herzliya Conference Series.

Another development in March 2000 was the revelation that the Pentagon's finances were "in disarray" and almost $7 trillion of bookkeeping adjustments had been required in order to balance the accounts, with $2.3 trillion of those corrections lacking receipts. At this point, dollar - or shekels - signs started to light up in the eyes of those planning the false-flag attack.

Another role of Dov Zakheim would be to serve as Comptroller at the Pentagon, which would give him the power to hire and fire those who did the data backups. By having a plane "coincidentally" target the Pentagon's accounts section, shortly after a missile did the initial work of providing an entry hole, killing dozens of accountants, bookkeepers and budget analysts, and destroying documents and outdated standalone accounting computer systems, they could destroy the money trail after diverting tens or hundreds of billions of dollars to the Zionist cause, and then frame "Islamists" for the attack.

It was also an advantage to have someone with links to accounting fraud such as Enron's former CEO Thomas E. White - who'd been on JINSA trips to "Israel" - installed as Secretary of the Army. Later, the missing funds would be 'explained' as merely a proportion of the $2.3 trillion of unidentified transactions that lacked receipts, and Zakheim would go on to boast about how he'd 'found' some of the "missing" $2.3 trillion.

In September 2000, Zakheim was amongst the signatories to *Rebuilding America's Defenses*, a report published by The Project for the New American Century (PNAC), which wrote of the advantages of a "new Pearl Harbor".

Zakheim was nominated by Bush to serve as Pentagon Comptroller in February, 2001, and was sworn in on May 4, months in advance of the targeting of the Pentagon's accounts section.

On March 4, 2001, Fox TV, owned by Rupert Murdoch, a long-time friend of Benjamin Netanyahu, broadcast the pilot episode of *The Lone Gunmen* TV series, an episode about a plot by a secret cabal within the US government to electronically hijack by remote control a Boeing heading for Boston and divert it to crash into the World Trade Center. The broadcast would help to deflect attention from the imminent false-flag attack by the Zionist regime by: (i) Diverting suspicion to the Bush administration. (ii) Reinforcing the concept of an attack based on remote-controlled planes as "fiction" or "conspiracy theory".

The Bush administration was roped into the Pentagon plot, but was not pre-informed about the much more casualty-intensive WTC conspiracy. Being far from innocent, they were then forced to cover for the Zionist entity's WTC demolitions.

In July 2001, six weeks prior to the destruction of the WTC in terror attacks involving Boeings that were electronically hijacked by remote control, Benjamin Netanyahu's friend Larry Silverstein, in partnership with billionaire Australian Frank Lowy who fought in the "Jewish underground", took control of the WTC lease, and insured the buildings against terror attacks for billions of dollars, with a clause stating that in the event of a terrorist attack, the partners could not only collect the insured value of the property, but would also be released from all of their obligations under the 99-year lease.

On August 26, 2001, two weeks in advance of the planned terror event, New York Police Commissioner Bernard Kerik left for a four-day trip to "Israel", where he was to meet government officials ostensibly to discuss combating terrorism and "Israeli" Ecstasy trafficking. The trip was approved by Mayor Giuliani, with NYC taxpayers picking up the tab. Yet bizarrely, for such a trip, "Kerik is not bringing any NYPD terrorist or narcotics experts with him".

Of course, it's not bizarre at all if a private deal was to be done. During that trip, Kerik met "Israeli" billionaire Eitan Wertheimer, who was "friends with prime ministers" and was already reading *Popular Mechanics* at the age of 4 (thus, sufficiently influential to have them run an article 'debunking' "conspiracy theories"). The Wertheimer family's vast holdings included companies with United States Defense Department contracts.

Years later, Kerik would be convicted of lying, conspiracy and fraud, and sent to jail. It was revealed that he'd received a $250,000 "loan" from Wertheimer via Brooklyn marble and stone merchant Shimon Cohen who served as intermediary in the transaction, had rent payments to the value of more than $236,000 paid between 2001 and 2003 by Steven C. Witkoff, a Jewish New York real estate developer with business links and other associations with "Israel" who would later become a "diplomat", and received a $28,000 "loan" from Nathan Berman, a prominent local Jewish real estate developer and former art dealer who'd immigrated from the Ukraine in 1973.

On August 29, in Jerusalem, Bernard Kerik assured "Israeli" leaders that the NYPD was "on top of" all potential terrorist threats.

On September 4, one week in advance of the planned attacks on the WTC, the Zim American-Israeli Shipping company moved out of the WTC, 'inexplicably' breaking the terms of their lease and paying a financial penalty, transferring their HQ to Norfolk, Virginia.

On September 6 in the US stock options market, an extraordinary proportion of trades were betting that the United Airlines price would fall. The put / call ratio was 25, i.e., "puts" were about 96.154 percent of the volume, and "calls" only 3.846 percent, as opposed to a typical 50:50 ratio.

Also, an extraordinary proportion of trades were betting that the American Airlines stock price would fall. The proportion of "put" options, at more than 80 percent, (85.79 percent at the Chicago Board Options Exchange) far exceeded the proportion of "call" options.

On September 10, the *Washington Times* published details of a study by the Army School of Advanced Military Studies (SAMS), which had this to say of the Zionist entity's Mossad: "Wildcard. Ruthless and cunning. Has capability to target U.S. forces and make it look like a Palestinian/Arab act."

San Francisco Mayor Willie Brown was warned not to fly the next day. And an internal memo was sent around Goldman Sachs in Tokyo, advising all employees of a possible terrorist attack against American buildings. Goldman Sachs, a Jewish investment banking firm, had headquarters in Lower Manhattan close to the World Trade Center.

Early on the morning of September 11, 2001, Odigo, an "Israeli" instant messaging company with offices in Herzliya, "Israel", provided two hours' advance warning of an attack on the World Trade Center, Herzliya being the home of the Mossad's Interdisciplinary Center.

At 9:00am, officials at the National Reconnaissance Office, Chantilly, VA, started to run an exercise involving a plane crashing into a tower. Another drill was scheduled at the 97th floor of the WTC South Tower where Fiduciary Trust had offices. There were numerous other war games and exercises to distract NORAD, so that any truly hijacked (electronically or otherwise) planes could not be intercepted in time.

Thomas White, Paul Wolfowitz, Randy "Duke" Cunningham and others were at a breakfast meeting with Donald Rumsfeld, in which the latter predicted that some kind of "shocking" world event would occur in the near future. The meeting was about to break up as the first plane slammed into the North Tower.

As the alleged Flight 77 was ten miles out from the Pentagon, a young man asked Vice President Cheney, "Do the orders still stand?" Cheney turned, whipped his neck around and replied, "Of course the orders still stand. Have you heard anything to the contrary?" Since there were no shoot down orders in effect at 9:37:45 - the time of the Pentagon strike - or earlier, "the orders" were stand down rather than shoot down.

Thomas White was at the Army Navy Country Club when, as he said, "the plane that hit the Pentagon came right over the top of the Army Navy Club and bounced down the hill and hit the side of the Pentagon".

There are so many ways in which the 9/11 official conspiracy theory can quickly be rejected as preposterous, because of some glaring contradiction. One of the most amusing is the narrative about Hani Hanjour being the pilot of Flight 77, and steering it into the Pentagon's first floor.

Hani Hanjour was widely recognized as a "very bad pilot" who "could not fly at all", was refused permission to fly solo in a Cessna 172 in the second week or the middle of August 2001, failed a written driver's license test on August 2, 2001, and failed to make cash withdrawals on several occasions on September 5, 2001, because he'd forgotten his PIN, yet allegedly managed on September 11, 2001 to fly a Boeing 757 into the Pentagon's first floor at 530 mph, with the engines clearing the lawn by a couple of feet. Another contradiction is that Hanjour was regarded as a "kind and gentle man" who liked children, and was too timid to ask for a toothbrush, yet allegedly was a mass-murdering terrorist who loved to kill civilians. Let's examine Hanjour's alleged aeronautics in some more detail.

After the Pentagon was struck, it took some time for the impacted section to collapse, and photographic evidence showed that most of the pre-collapse damage was to the Pentagon's first floor.

According to the ASCE Pentagon Building Performance Report (p. 35), "The right wing was below the second-floor slab at the fuselage but above the second-floor slab at the tip, and the left wing struck the building entirely below the second-floor slab, to the north of column line 14". The aircraft is said (p. 37) to have ended up on the first floor: "Impact damage to the structure above the second-floor slab did not extend more than approximately 50 ft into the building. This shows that the aircraft slid between the first-floor slab on grade and the second-floor slab for most of its distance of travel after striking the building". And "The

story height was 14 ft 1 in." (p. 45). So according to the official narrative, Hanjour crashed a Boeing 757 into the first floor with the fuselage impacting the second-floor slab, or slightly lower, which places the center of the fuselage no more than 14 feet above ground level. It could hardly have been much lower without the plane digging up the lawn.

The Boeing 757 fuselage exterior width is 12 feet 4 inches and the fuselage height 13 feet 2 inches. With the fuselage center 14 feet above the lawn, the top is at ~21 feet and the bottom at ~7 feet. The bottom of the engines is about 4 feet lower than the bottom of the fuselage, making the engines some 3 feet clear of the ground on impact. There is then the fact that Flight 77 was rolled slightly to the left on impact. The inter-engine distance (center to center) is 41 to 42 feet. If the roll angle was just 5 degrees, the difference in height between the engines comes out at 41.5 x sin (5 degrees) = 3.6 feet; i.e. the port engine is down 1.8 feet and the starboard engine raised 1.8 feet. So this would leave the port engine 1.2 feet above ground level at the point of impact. Let's round it up to a couple of feet.

Hanjour descended 25,000 feet in the final 17 minutes which is 24.5 fps, but that included a few minutes of ascent mixed with descent from 9:29 to 9:34am. The final 5,000 feet of descent took about two minutes, which is 42 fps. The speed at impact was 530 mph or 777 fps, so it took 6.8 seconds to cover the final mile. In each of the final seconds, Flight 77 traveled 777 feet along the nearly horizontal trajectory (or hypotenuse of a right-angled triangle) and descended by 42 feet. That's 285 feet of descent over a mile, so Hanjour's altitude a mile out (going by the lowest point of the lowest engine) was 287 feet.

Let's suppose Hanjour has managed to get the correct yaw and roll at a mile out, and 'only' has to use the elevators to set the pitch to aim for a point two feet above ground level, give or take a couple of feet. At theta = arc sin (287 / 5280) = 3.11591°, the bottom of the engines just touch the ground after a mile. At theta = arc sin (285 / 5280) = 3.09417°, the engines clear the ground by two feet after a mile. So that difference of two feet over a mile corresponds to a change in the angle of descent of only 0.02174° or 1.3 arc minutes. Or double that if it can be plus or minus two feet. In other words, for an observer at a distance of a mile, a circle of radius two feet has an angular diameter (or angular size) of 2.6 arc minutes (distance = 5280 feet and linear size = 4 feet).

Hanjour's alleged feat is rather like a very bad archer who could not aim at all; an 'archer' whose skills are so poor that he was refused permission to be in charge of a bow and arrow whilst people were present. The archer is then given the task of aiming and launching a missile to the Moon at 126,500,000 mph, which leaves 6.8 seconds during which he can make in-flight adjustments to the bearing. (For the sake of argument, we ignore relativistic effects, and assume the missile launcher is somehow capable of producing ~58,000,000g acceleration without vaporizing, poisoning, or slamming the hapless operator down towards the Earth's core, or making a tiny change to Earth's orbit. It also requires that the Moon has been shrunk to less than one-tenth of its actual radius, so that either way off the center is equivalent to the plus or minus two feet at a mile. The moon's angular diameter as seen from Earth is a little over 30 arc minutes on average.)

Unlike the hypothetical archer who could carefully line up with an eyepiece beforehand whilst on terra firma, and whom we assumed was not subject to external forces other than gravity, and could disregard the laws of physics when they weren't in his favor, Hanjour is being thrown about in a plane, buffeted by minimum lateral forces of ½g and peaking at up to 2g as he performs his descent and nearly 360° turn like an ace fighter pilot. And how does he know which point on the screen to line up with the target to finish with the bottom of the engines at a particular altitude? The idea that a notoriously poor pilot could do as Hanjour allegedly did on his 757 debut is risible.

(The magnitude of the centripetal acceleration is given by $a_c = v^2/r$. If v is 500 mph or 224 m/s whilst making the turn, that allows for some acceleration on the final run-up. The NTSB report has a 330° descending right turn starting at 9:34 and going on for about 3.25 minutes. 224 m/s for 195 seconds is 43,680 m of travel, and if that's 330°, then a full 360° circumference is 47,651 m, the radius r is 7,584 m, the centripetal acceleration

a_c averages at 6.62 m/s^2, and Hanjour experiences a g-force of 0.675g pulling him over to his left. But 270° of the loop is relatively tight, and some estimates have a tighter loop and greater acceleration.)

Most witnesses agreed that Hanjour was a very poor pilot, a "pain in the rear" to his instructors because he was "not serious about becoming a good pilot", too "incompetent to fly alone", and "could not handle basic air maneuvers", etc.. Although he had a pilot's license, his instructors at a Phoenix, Arizona flying school were so concerned about his poor flying abilities in February 2001 that they suspected the 'license' might be fraudulent, and expressed concern to FAA officials. Testimonies in favor of Hanjour's flying skills are few and far between, and certainly very dubious.

His biggest supporter was Eddie Guigui Shalev, who would go on to claim in 2004 that Hanjour was a "good" pilot, despite all the evidence. The fact that Shalev served in the "Israeli" 'Defense' Forces in the paratroops regiment is itself indicative of the Zionist regime's central role and need to manage the cover-up in its 9/11 false-flag operation. Another Jew arguing that steering the planes would have been "easy" for Arab "hijackers" was Don Radlauer of the Interdisciplinary Center, Herzliya, "Israel"; more on him below. In fact, steering the planes was relatively easy for the true hijackers, since they were Jewish military pilots whose commands were electronically transmitted remotely through Dov Zakheim's Command Transmitter System of his Flight Termination System.

The passengers alleged to have been killed on Flight 77 included many people linked to defense and government who were the very people whom the plot's ringleaders would have needed to eliminate in order to keep them quiet. The list included Charles Burlingame, a former Navy fighter pilot who used to work in the section of the Pentagon that was hit, and who had formulated a response for the eventuality of an airliner being flown into the Pentagon; Wilson "Bud" Flagg, a retired American Airlines pilot and Navy Admiral; Stanley Hall, a Raytheon employee; Bryan Jack, a senior Defense Department executive; Chandler Keller, a Boeing propulsion engineer; Barbara Olson, wife of a Solicitor General who pretended to have received cell phone calls from "Flight 77"; Ruben Ornedo, a Boeing satellite communications engineer; and Robert Penniger, an electrical engineer with BAE Systems. And another dozen 'Flight 77 passengers' were linked to defense and government. After adding in the four Raytheon employees supposedly killed on AA 11 such as Peter Gay, a Raytheon vice-president of operations for electronic systems, plus John O'Neill at the WTC, that's up to 25 conspirators or people who knew too much, whose silence is assured.

The "Israelis" popularly known as the "Dancing Israelis", who would work for Dominik Suter's Urban Moving Systems, had arrived in the US in June 2001. When their van was stopped and they were arrested on the afternoon of 9/11/01, they were found to have airline tickets dated September 12 to return to "Israel", changing flights at Athens. They planned to leave the US from JFK International Airport, New York City on September 12, 2001, on Olympic Airways Flight 412 at 17:45 bound for Greece, whereupon they would catch OA Flight 301 to arrive in Tel Aviv, on the morning of September 14.

The flights were booked in June, and they did not anticipate that flights for the public would be canceled on September 12.

They were also in possession of passports, $4,700 in cash hidden in a white pouch, and maps with "certain places highlighted", described as "tie-ins" (evidence "linking these Israelis to 9-11" that was later "classified", so only appeared in an initial report), whilst "[o]ddly, equipment typically used in a moving company's daily duties was not found, including work gloves, blankets, straps, ropes, boxes, dollies, rollers, etc.".

They were Sivan Kurzberg, Oded Ellner, Yaron Shmuel, Paul Kurzberg (Sivan's brother) and Omer Marmari, dubbed "the High-Fivers" by the FBI, on account of their positive reactions to seeing the first plane hit the North Tower, although it was only the first three named who were observed celebrating on the roof of their van at the rear parking lot of the Doric apartment block, 100 Manhattan Avenue, Union City, New Jersey.

American Airlines Flight 11 crashed into the North Tower (WTC1) at approximately 08:46:30am on 9/11/01; Flight 175 crashed into the South Tower at 09:03:02.

After Flight 11 slammed into the North Tower, innocent bystanders generally assumed it was a terrible accident, rather than part of a coordinated terrorist attack. A witness in the Doric apartment block, Maria, who saw Sivan Kurzberg, Oded Ellner and Yaron Shmuel atop their van, got her binoculars and looked out her window after receiving a telephone call from her friend and neighbor who told her that she saw smoke coming from the WTC. Maria said she had been listening to the local AM news radio station, 1010 WINS, and had not heard any information regarding the WTC by the time her friend phoned her to tell her about the smoke.

The news broke on 1010 WINS like this:

"Breaking news now, on 1010 WINS... This just in to our newsroom; a plane has crashed into the World Trade Center. Let's get this live update from 1010 WINS correspondent Joan Fleischer. Joan, what do you see?"

"Well, I'm standing on the top of my roof, and I'm looking at the World Trade Center, and there's a huge hole in it, and there's a fire in the building, right now. Huge smoke pouring out of it, and things are falling from the building itself."

An audio file of 1010 WINS' broadcast on the morning of 09/11/01 ran for 20 minutes and 8 seconds, starting from 08:47:10, just before the time of 8:47 was announced at the end of the sports news, to 09:07:18, a few minutes after the second plane crash of Flight 175 into the South Tower. Since the time of the second plane crash was accurately pinpointed at 09:03:02, and at 15:52 into the audio a caller reports, "There is now another explosion, occurring right at this moment in the other building" (a cry of shock is heard at that point), it is confirmed that the chronological time on 09/11/01 for any point in the audio file is obtained from: hh:mm:ss = 08:47:10 + audio time (mm.ss). E.g., 08:47:10 + 15:52 = 09:03:02.

The program is interrupted at 03:29 (08:50:39), and the announcement "a plane has crashed into the World Trade Center" is completed by 03:42 (08:50:52). Thus, witness #1, who was "listening to 1010" WINS and "did not hear any information regarding the WTC", must have received the telephone call from her friend at some time earlier than 08:50:52 AM. At 08:50:52 and later times of relevance, the events at the WTC were the station's only topic of discussion.

Given that the first plane crash was at approximately 08:46:30, the witness received the telephone call within about 4 minutes 10 seconds of the Flight 11 impact, and then looked out and observed the three "Israelis" atop their van about five minutes after the first plane crash.

They were described as kneeling on top of a white van in the rear parking lot. Two of them were facing the apartment complex, and the third was facing New York City, apparently "taking still photographs and video" of the other two with the burning tower in the background. They were hugging each other and smiling; all were of jovial appearance, and "appeared to 'high five' one another", and were "joking around" and "horsing around".

Their happy emotional state and total lack of empathy for the WTC occupants and aircraft passengers was confirmed when the photographs they'd taken were developed by the FBI. "[T]he Israelis are visibly happy on nearly all" of the photos. And there weren't just a few; there were "seventy-six" photographs. Nearly all of 76 is about five or six dozen photos!

Sivan Kurzberg was celebrating by "holding a lighted lighter in the foreground, with the smoldering wreckage in the background", like he was at a rock concert.

When questioned by the FBI on how they came to be at Doric shortly after the first plane crash, not only did each of the three High-Fivers give false accounts of their movements that morning; they all gave conflicting false accounts and abandoned their original stories. And their stories were physically impossible.

If we take the most favorable version of these varied accounts, and suppose that they somehow learned about the first plane crash whilst at the Urban Moving Systems office in Weehawken and then went directly to Doric, without getting stuck in heavy traffic on the way, or first going up onto the UMS roof, or stopping to get gas on route to Doric, it still doesn't work. They have to be at Doric to be seen kneeling atop the white van only five minutes after the crash, which leaves insufficient time for them to:

-learn about the event
-inexplicably conclude that a single plane crash, in what to them is a foreign land, was the start of a pivotal event that would be worth "documenting"
-make a collective decision to take time off work to indulge their new hobby as amateur journalists, when the event would already be amply covered by professional journalists, a decision which includes borrowing their employer's van when the employer, Dominik Suter, had a reputation for being "tight with money" and "normally [did] not let his workers take his vehicles home with them"
-request permission for time off work and the loan of the vehicle for personal use from their employer, or alternatively, to unanimously agree that it was not worth waiting to get permission
-grab their cameras which they 'coincidentally' just happened to have with them that day, even though they were supposed to be "movers", not photographers
-run out to the van
-make a decision on the fly that Doric would be an excellent vantage point - because it provided "a view of the entire length of both towers", before the crash into the South Tower!!
-make a drive of nominally 4 to 5 minutes, in rush-hour traffic
-make a left turn
-drive around to the parking lot on the garage roof at Doric
-park up
-grab their cameras
-jump out of the van
-all climb onto the roof of the van with their cameras
-become aware that the "incident" would be "very good" for the Zionist occupation entity by bringing about big changes to US foreign policy, before the crash into the South Tower!!
-start celebrating with one of them facing New York City and the other two facing the apartment complex, so that they could be photographed with their smiling faces and the burning tower in the background.

Let's start with Yaron Shmuel's accounts. When arrested, he told the police that "he and the others were on the West Side Highway (Route 9A in New York City) traveling northbound toward the entrance of the Lincoln Tunnel" at the time of the "incident". This is an obvious lie, since there is no way they could have got from the West Side Highway and crossed the Hudson river in time to be seen at Doric. Going through the Lincoln Tunnel to 100 Manhattan Avenue, Union City is a 10-minute drive "without traffic". Thus, they could not even have got to the entrance of Doric until after 08:56:30, even if they'd seen Flight 11 flying low overhead, had heard it crash 3.5 miles behind them from inside the van or were looking out the rear window to see it crash, and had inexplicably decided to cross the river rather than simply double back to where they could see it at closer range without wasting time. Shmuel later changed his story to claim that he arrived at work at the Urban Moving office "around 8:20 am, and only learned of the crash into the WTC from a co-worker". In a video produced years later, Shmuel was still lying when he claimed Doric is "two, three minutes from the office", when in fact it's at least four or five minutes by car.

Sivan Kurzberg was caught in a proven lie. He said someone told him about the explosion, he looked it up on the internet, then went up on the UMS roof, then left the office with his friends, was stuck in heavy traffic, and "[s]ometime between 10:00 am and Noon", he and his friends "stopped at a parking lot (adjacent to an

apartment building) to take more photographs". Problem is, he was seen at Doric - "stopped at a parking lot (adjacent to an apartment building)" - not only before the second impact at 09:03:02; the witness looked out and saw the three of them before the news had even been announced on 1010 WINS at 08:50:52. Kurzberg has adjusted his time in an attempt to compensate for what he knows would otherwise be a physically impossible story, but in doing so, his chronology is out by more than an hour and the story could only work if there were no witnesses. He is not going to be able to read about the WTC on the internet, go up on the roof, get stuck in heavy traffic, plus the other points listed above, in order to be seen atop a van at Doric before the news was announced on a local radio news station that already had one of its trusted account executives on the phone to the newsroom as the first plane crashed, because she had to take her new puppy up to the roof to let it do its business. And (in the absence of any suggestion that he went to Doric several times that morning) he cannot arrive at Doric more than an hour after he arrived at Doric!

Oded Ellner gave a different lie, and with a timeline that was distorted rather differently to Kurzberg's. Ellner claimed he'd received a phone call around 08:00 on 09/11/01 informing him that the first explosion had occurred. In fact, it didn't occur for another 46½ minutes. However, it is quite possible that Ellner did receive a call around 08:05 to 08:10 at the office, alerting him that the mission was still on. The cell phone records don't show a call around that time, but a local call to the office would have the benefit that the phone company didn't keep records of local calls.

When the FBI reviewed EZ-Pass records for 09/11/01, they found that "the Urban Moving Systems van used by the "Israelis" to travel from Brooklyn, NY (location of their residences) to Weehawken, NJ on the morning of September 11, 2001 passed through the Brooklyn, NY entrance to the Brooklyn-Battery Tunnel at 7:48 am." It took at least 16 to 18 minutes to drive from the Brooklyn-Battery Tunnel to Urban Moving Systems' office at 3 West 18th Street, Weehawken. And the time taken to drive from the Brooklyn Battery Tunnel to Doric Towers, 100 Manhattan Avenue, Union City was similar at 15 to 18 minutes, albeit via an alternative route. Thus, if the "Israelis" had gone to Urban Moving Systems en route to the Doric apartment block, they would have arrived at work at approximately 8:05. Or they could have arrived at Doric a few minutes after 8:00. There is no evidence that the High-Fivers went from Brooklyn to Doric via the Urban Moving Systems office in Weehawken; they may have gone directly to Doric. But if they did go via the office, that would have been so they could receive confirmation that the plane crashes were imminent, without leaving evidence of having received a telephone call at that time.

In Ellner's account, he went on to get gas at a Gulf station, and then "in the company of his friends, traveled to another location in order to take photographs of the WTC". The claim about stopping for gas en route to Doric after the first plane crash was a lie, because "FBI-NK [Newark] obtained witness statements and a gasoline receipt from the Gulf service station where the Israelis had purchased gasoline on September 11, 2001. Investigation determined that the Israelis purchased gasoline at approximately 2:14 pm, which was subsequently corroborated by reviewing the photographs taken by the Israelis that day." And stopping for gas leaves them even less time to get to Doric for when they were seen.

There was another witness who was working at the gas station, J&S Gulf, 1324 Willow Avenue, Hoboken, between 8am and 8pm on 09/11/01, who "stated that a white van belonging to URBAN MOVING came in for gas in the morning"; he "remembered that the driver had short, dark hair". However, he believed "that it was prior to the attack on the World Trade Center because after that occurred, every customer that day had something to say about the event and [he] is sure that he did not speak of the attack with the driver of the URBAN MOVING van".

On some points, Ellner was rather more forthright than the 9/11 planners would have wished, which makes it more likely that there was some truth to his story of receiving a phone call at 8:00, and he just changed the message from "the first explosion has occurred" to "the first explosion will occur" or "the plane crashes will occur" (and he would have received the call a few minutes later). He revealed that they went to Doric because the parking lot "gave them a view of the entire length of both towers". This is before the second tower was

hit!!

As one of the High-Fivers admitted, "only one side of one tower is visible from the roof of Urban Moving". This was confirmed by the Google Maps Street View from 2007.

The "Israelis" had a Canon EOS SLR and a Pentax P550 camera with them on 9/11/01, despite the fact that they were supposed to be movers, not photographers. What's more, Sivan Kurzberg evidently received one of the cameras from his brother Paul on 9/10/01, the day before the attacks.

Their boss, Dominik Suter, informed the Urban Moving Systems workers (as confirmed by Omer Marmari) no later than lunchtime on 9/11/01 that they were fired and the company was closing down, before he fled to the Zionist terrorist sanctuary of "Israel" three days later.

It might be understandable if he'd closed the company down after learning that his employees had been arrested that afternoon. But to tell his employees they were sacked at lunchtime, hours before the 3:56 pm arrests, is not consistent with an innocent moving company boss, but is consistent with the operator of a Mossad front that was directly involved in the 9/11 operation, and, by lunchtime on 9/11/01, had become redundant. Moreover, consistent with foreknowledge that the family might need to flee the US within a week or so, Suter's mother-in-law Ornit made a transaction on a Florida property on Friday, September 7, 2001, four days prior to 9/11/01, and one week before Suter and his family fled the US.

Weeks later, when the "dancing Israels" were released by the FBI and allowed to return to "Israel" - thanks to the intervention on their behalf by Jews such as Michael Chertoff, they went on one of the Zionist regime's TV stations and admitted that their role in 9/11 was to "document the event".

Daniel Lewin, Netanyahu's pal and fellow Sayeret Matkal Captain, was the 'passenger' on Flight AA 11 who had to ensure the crew could not regain manual control after the aircraft had been electronically hijacked with Dov Zakheim's Flight Termination System. On United Airlines Flight 93 the cabal had Jeremy Glick, a Jew who'd been college judo champion, and described as "physically imposing", "standing just over six feet, with immense physical strength and the mental acuity to temper it [...] an amazing athlete." He spent ten months doing community service in "Israel" in 1991. Exactly the qualifications needed for the job, as with Lewin's weightlifting, bodybuilding, and experience in jumping out of planes.

But they hit a snag with Flight 93. It was supposed to crash into WTC7, but was shot down before it could reach its target because it was 41 minutes late due to airport congestion, and the confusion caused by the war games and exercises - effectively a military "stand down" - could not be maintained indefinitely. Rather than admit that, a Jessica Lynch-style "Let's roll" fantasy story about passenger heroics was concocted for propaganda purposes, and Glick was one of the "heroes" in the official Zionist narrative.

Some years later, at the 2006 trial of Zacarias Moussaoui, a red bandana, allegedly "found" at the Flight 93 crash site, would be cited as 'evidence'. Problem was, the red bandana looked like it had just been bought from the store a few days prior, whereas the head and torso of the "hijacker" it was allegedly attached to, along with the other bodies, baggage, aircraft seats, etc. - i.e., more than 100 tons of aircraft and contents, were allegedly reduced to scrap and ashes. It takes a special brand of lunacy to believe in such a contradiction.

In the afternoon of 9/11/01, Donald Rumsfeld said, "My interest is to hit Saddam Hussein", and ordered his aides to plan for striking Iraq.

Building 7, whose tenants included the CIA, the DoD and the US Secret Service, had been already fitted with some of the same thermite-like accelerants that had been installed at the target floors in the Twin Towers. These accelerants would generate the extremely high adiabatic temperatures associated with thermite-like

reactions, in which aluminum powder was oxidized by means of pure oxygen released from an oxidizer - unlike burning in atmospheric air where the presence of the nitrogen greatly lowers the temperatures.

Building 7 collapsed at 5:21 p.m., but in a BBC report their news correspondent Jane Standley reported the collapse of the building, also known as the Salomon Brothers' building, at 4:57 p.m., about 24 minutes before it actually collapsed. As she reported the 'collapse', the building could be seen still standing behind her. The cabal had decided to "pull" the building, but Standley was too premature in reporting.

The New York Times told of how the WTC debris included fireproofing that had "melted into a glassy residue". And parts of a wide-flange steel beam from WTC7 that had been five-eighths of an inch-thick were found to have "vaporized" in "searing temperatures". The laws of thermodynamics dictate that net heat flow must be from areas of higher temperatures to areas of cooler temperatures; in other words, the heat source must be the hottest point, and everything else is cooler. And tellingly, at the WTC, the extraordinary high temperatures were associated with the steel or the fireproofing.

Leslie Robertson, one of the top structural engineers responsible for designing the WTC, stated in a recorded speech that he saw "a little river of steel, flowing" in the WTC debris pile. Larry Keating said, "Sometimes the steel could explode when the buried ends were exposed to the air. You saw some of the thickest steel I've ever seen bent like a pretzel, and you just couldn't imagine the force that that took. The grapplers were pulling stuff out, big sections of iron that were literally on fire on the other end. They would hit the air and burst into flames, which was pretty spooky to see." Bronx fire-fighter Joe "Toolie" O'Toole reported seeing a crane lift a deeply buried steel beam that was "dripping from the molten steel" as late as February, 2002. There were numerous other reports of molten steel and molten metal found in the WTC debris pile. Wave dispersive spectroscopy (WDS) analysis of "a 40-lb chunk of previously molten metal from a larger 'meteorite' from the South Tower" found it to be abundant in iron, with very little aluminum.

Apart from on 9/11/01, no steel-framed high-rise in the US had ever totally collapsed because of fire. It had never happened before, and never happened since, yet on 9/11/01, there were three such cases on the very same day. One of the buildings was not hit by a plane, and in all three cases, the official narrative claimed that the building's fate was sealed by the "office fires". Had the first two buildings collapsed as a result of aircraft impact, they would have done so immediately.

The WTC Towers were designed to withstand hurricanes, earthquakes, and a 600 mph impact with a jetliner. The exterior columns had "tremendous reserve strength", in that "live loads on these columns" could "be increased more than 2,000% before failure" occurred. Even the infamous *Popular Mechanics* publicized the fact that the WTC would "withstand winds up to 150 mph with no ill effects", although their moments of candor were in 1986 and 1993, long before the need for a massive cover-up.

A document had some salient points regarding the WTC's structural design: "The structural analysis carried out by the firm of Worthington, Skilling, Helle & Jackson is the most complete and detailed of any ever made for any building structure. The preliminary calculations alone cover 1,200 pages and involve over 100 detailed drawings. [...] The buildings have been investigated and found to be safe in an assumed collision with a large jet airliner (Boeing 707 - DC 8) traveling at 600 miles per hour. Analysis indicates that such collision would result in only local damage which could not cause collapse or substantial damage to the building and would not endanger the lives and safety of occupants not in the immediate area of impact." The notes also told of how the building had been designed for wind loads of 45 psf, compared to the New York City Building Code requirements of 20 psf as applied to the Empire State Building and others.

In 1993, the WTC's head structural engineer John Skilling was discussing his firm's analysis that showed the Twin Towers would withstand a 600 mph impact with a Boeing 707. He said, "Our analysis indicated the biggest problem would be the fact that all the fuel (from the airplane) would dump into the building. There would be a horrendous fire. A lot of people would be killed. The building structure would still be there."

If we forget the fact that no steel-framed skyscraper has ever totally collapsed from fire in the 100-year history of skyscrapers apart from on 9/11/01, and we decide to be generous to the official conspiracy theory by pretending that it's "normal" for such an event to occur once every 100 years, then the probability for three skyscrapers to collapse into a pile of rubble a few stories high on any particular day is 1 in $(100 \times 365.2422)^3$, which is around 1 in 48.72 trillion. Let's be even more generous to the official narrative. Suppose that any skyscraper that is hit by a plane is 100% guaranteed to collapse completely within 102 minutes, even though the Empire State Building survived, and the skyscraper has been designed to survive a 600 mph direct hit, and the plane that hits it is traveling at a lower speed, and is only carrying some 10,000 gallons of fuel, so that the impacting plane has a lower mass than the plane and 20,000+ gallons fuel load that the skyscraper was designed to withstand. In that case, the probability of a third high-rise collapsing that day, that wasn't hit by a plane, is 1 in 36,524.

That's before we count the forensic evidence such as partly evaporated steel. Even melting requires at least 1,426°C or 2,600°F for the WTC steel, given its maximum sulfur content of 0.05%; the maximum of 0.3% carbon would barely lower the melting point to below that of iron's 1,565°C. And melted fireproofing; NIST conducted measurements on the Cafco Blaze-Shield II to determine specific heat at temperatures up to 1,200°C, any phase changes or decomposition would require considerably higher temperatures. In under-ventilated, post-flashover compartment fires, the maximum upper-layer gas temperature will be ~1,000°C for a period as local combustibles are burning, and then because heat flows from hot to cold objects, objects in the environment such as fireproofing and steel will be gradually heated so as to approach the gas temperatures. They will remain somewhat cooler.

And that's before we count the fact that within ten years, Larry Silverstein had made a clear profit of hundreds of millions of dollars on Building 7 alone. And that's before we count the fact that the Chantilly, Virginia-based National Reconnaissance Office exercise of a plane crashing into one of its towers commenced at 9:00am on the morning of 9/11. If such exercises were carried out, say, every six months - which would further discredit the claim that no one had ever conceived of the idea that terrorists might crash a plane into a building - then the probability of such an exercise starting within ± 14 minutes of the first impact in a synchronized terror attack would be 28 in (60 x 24 x 365.2422 / 2) = 1 in 9,392.

Larry Silverstein would breakfast daily at the Windows on the World restaurant on the 106th and 107th floors of the North Tower, but he failed to turn up on 9/11/01 because of a "dermatologist's appointment". His two children Roger and Lisa were also spared a ghastly fiery fate, after uncharacteristically failing to turn up for work that day because they were "running late". And two of those listed as killed on Flight 77 - William E. Caswell and John Yamnicky - had worked on "deep-black" projects.

We could go on and on, but given the official conspiracy theory's combination of chronological impossibilities, thermodynamic abnormalities, absurd contradictions, bizarre behavior and improbable 'coincidences', its chances of being true are zero.

In order to push the official narrative of "the Muslims did it", they had the Jew Jerome Hauer as a guest of Dan Rather on the morning of 9/11/01. Within hours of the Towers being hit, he already knew all the right lines to peddle, such as "bin Laden", "the velocity of the plane", and "intense heat probably weakened the structure as well".

Others pushing the nonsense included Barbara Walters, a Jewish 'journalist', and John Miller, a journalist turned police and FBI "counterterrorism" 'expert', who was on such a mission to peddle the 9/11 official conspiracy theory that he interviewed Osama bin Laden as early as May 1998. Miller's father-in-law Arthur Altschul was a Goldman Sachs Group partner who was on the board of the United Jewish Appeal (UJA-Federation). Altschul's mother Helen Lehman Goodhart was the maternal granddaughter of Mayer Lehman, a founder of Lehman Brothers, whose timely collapse and role in precipitating the "Great Recession" in September 2008 gave Larry Silverstein some breathing space just after the 9/11 truth movement was hot on

his heels in March 2008.

In the run-up to 9/11/01, the "Israeli art students" - more accurately described as Mossad assets, mostly sayanim - were assigned to craft the 9/11 legend by stealing passports and finding Arabs to frame for the Zionist entity's imminent false-flag attack. For example, they would carefully observe the movements of Saudi Airlines flight engineers who'd been sent to Florida for pilot training because the airline was eliminating flight engineers from its three-member crews. The program had ended for some of the engineers shortly before 9/11, which is why they were leaving the Vero Beach, Florida area around that time. These people would be claimed as "hijackers", on grounds that they were in the area before 9/11/01, but were gone afterwards. And someone had booked an airline ticket in their name, and their names appeared on incriminating 'evidence' that had been "discovered", so it 'proved' they were guilty. Problem was, it meant that many of the "dead hijackers" would turn up alive and indignant, most likely in Saudi Arabia, and those pushing the legend would have to resort to claiming it was just lots of cases of mistaken identity.

Abdul Rahman Alomari was the original "al-Omari" that they tried to frame as a "hijacker", because he'd just returned to Saudi Arabia after flight school training at Vero Beach. But then he turned up alive, and the story went that it "appeared [to be] a case of mistaken identity". The next person the Liars tried to frame was Abdulaziz al-Omari (whose passport they'd stolen in 1995 from Denver - a one-time haunt of both Benjamin Netanyahu and Daniel Lewin). Problem was, he turned up alive too, like nearly half of the "hijackers" out of the final list of nineteen. At this point, the Liars didn't bother trying to find a third "al-Omari"; they just stuck with the name and claimed it as one of the "hijackers". Reality deniers and Hasbara or Unit 8200 propagandists will simply claim it must have been another case of mistaken identity. But this wasn't merely a case of another person with the same name turning up; the alleged "hijackers" had the same name, place and date of birth and occupation as several of those who turned up alive, including Abdulaziz al-Omari. Clearly, the "art students" who tried to frame him had obtained his personal details from his stolen passport.

A criminal who wants to steal someone's identity is not going to steal the identity of someone with the same name - who probably looks quite different. They would steal the identity of someone with another name, and preferably of similar appearance. But if some Arab hijacker with some name other than Abdulaziz al-Omari stole al-Omari's identity, then the authorities should have revealed the true identity of that hijacker. The fact that they never did is additional confirmation that there were no "Arab hijackers" on the planes, and Mossad "art students" stole identities to frame the Arabs for Netanyahu's false-flag operation.

If Satam al-Suqami, Waleed al-Shehri and Wail al-Shehri had been on the flight manifests, the authorities would not have initially claimed Adnan Bukhari, Ameer Bukhari and Amer Kamfar as hijackers in their place. Adnan was found to be alive and living in Florida. Ameer died in a small plane crash on September 11, 2000 - exactly one year too early. On September 14, 2001, Kamfar was reported as being possibly alive and "armed with an AK-47", and then he turned out to be alive and innocent and living in Mecca - another of those flight engineer / pilots who'd been recalled from Vero Beach to Saudi Arabia.

And given that Ameer Bukhari had been dead for a year, Adnan Bukhari was also not a hijacker, and their names were on paperwork relating to a rented 2001 silver-blue Nissan Altima found at Portland International Jetport, Maine, someone was clearly trying to frame the two Bukharis (originally incorrectly said to have been brothers).

There would be no point in Arab suicide hijackers trying to frame other Arabs rather than taking the "glory" for themselves. It would have been absurd if the hypothetical Arab terrorists Atta and al-Omari had driven to Portland in the Nissan but had stolen the Bukharis' identities. It would have been ridiculous for sixteen out of nineteen hijackers to give their real names when buying their flight tickets, whilst Satam al-Suqami, Waleed al-Shehri and Wail al-Shehri stole the Bukharis' and Kamfar's identities. It would have been crazy for Satam al-Suqami to use the stolen identity of one of the Bukharis or Kamfar for booking his flight, but then carrying with him on that domestic flight a passport with his real name Satam al-Suqami, to be "discovered" at a place

to where the laws of aerodynamics dictate that it could not have flown, after it miraculously became separated from more than 100 tons of debris, got soaked in jet fuel, survived a fireball, and fluttered to the ground, remaining in pristine condition. It would have been absurd if Atta had used his own identity for buying the Pontiac, renting the Mitsubishi and buying his flight ticket, but used a stolen identity for renting the Nissan. And it would have been absurd if Abdulaziz al-Omari had stolen the identity of another Abdulaziz al-Omari in Saudi Arabia who used to live in Denver, for booking his flight, but used one of the Bukharis for traveling in the Nissan.

The official narrative has more holes in it than Swiss cheese, or the steel recovered from Larry Silverstein's Building 7!

The Liars' plan began to fall apart when it dawned on them that the Bukharis could not be claimed as "hijackers", because one of them was still alive and the other had died in the "wrong" year. So the narrative of 'evidence' from the Nissan had to be altered from the Bukharis to Atta, and some of the stand-in "hijackers" had to take the place of the Bukharis and Amer Kamfar.

Netanyahu's friend Silverstein, who served as chairman of the United Jewish Appeal, would have an estimated net worth of $3.5 billion by 2014. After all, he had secured 12-layer, 22-company insurance to cover the WTC buildings against terrorist attacks aggregating $3,546,809,904 "per occurrence", and including property damage and business interruption, less than six weeks before the buildings were destroyed in two "occurrences" of terrorist attacks. After the recession, defenders of the official narrative would argue that Silverstein hadn't really profited from his multi-billion-dollar insurance payouts, because he would have trouble finding tenants. However, at the end of 2014 Silverstein would be discussing "cool" tenants at Tower 1, "hugely important leases" for Tower 4, the $1.6 billion in funding he'd gained to build Tower 3, and his prediction that 2015 would be an "interesting year in the life of Tower 2", and saying he felt "pretty damn good" about the people coming into the downtown neighborhood (and by extension, the consequent prospects for gaining tenants).

There was a report saying, "A panel truck with a painting of a plane flying into the World Trade Center was stopped near the temporary command post. It proved to be rented to a group of ethnic Middle Eastern people who did not speak English. Fearing that it might be a truck bomb, the NYPD immediately evacuated the area, called out the bomb squad, and detained the occupants until a thorough search was made. The vehicle was found to be an innocent delivery truck." Of course, if the report writer really believed it to be "innocent", they would probably have been unable to dress themselves or stop dribbling out of their mouth, or walk and chew gum simultaneously, and would certainly have been incapable of writing the report.

On September 12, 2001, US officials said they had identified "all of the hijackers", who very obligingly were found to have left numerous clues such as a copy of the Koran, a flight training video and a fuel consumption calculator in luggage that supposedly failed to make the connection to the alleged Flight AA 11, and Arabic language flight training manuals in a rented white Mitsubishi Mirage found at Boston's Logan airport late Tuesday the 11th. It was estimated that the conspiracy must have involved hundreds if not thousands, and, in an attempt to explain why Western intelligence was "oblivious" to the plot, it was suggested that Osama bin Laden planted agents inside the US military and intelligence services. Substitute "Israel" and the Jews for "Osama bin Laden" and they would have hit the nail on the head.

On September 13, 2001, US officials said they had identified "most of the hijackers", believed to number eighteen. Adnan Bukhari and Ameer Bukhari, originally thought to be brothers, were suspected, but Adnan was found to be alive and living in Florida, and Ameer died in a small plane crash on September 11, 2000. Yet if those identities were stolen and were on the flight manifests, it would be remarkable if the authorities were able to trace the real identities of the individuals involved within two or three days. For anyone in need of Saudi "suicide pilots" to frame as patsies, the deceased pilot Ameer Bukhari, a Saudi Arabian national of Vero Beach, Florida, would be an ideal choice provided they could keep the lid on the fact that he had died in

the "wrong" year.

It was reported that the Bukhari "brothers" rented a silver-blue Nissan Altima and drove from Boston to Portland, bizarrely only to fly back to Boston. Atta rented the Mitsubishi sedan found at Logan airport, and also had a red Pontiac registered in his name.

There are explanations as to why Portland, Maine, needed to feature in the narrative. It is where the conspirators had a Jewish judge named David M. Cohen, who could be relied upon to sign an affidavit admitting 'evidence' that was supposed to 'prove' Arab involvement. And it provided a means whereby this 'overwhelming' 'evidence' could be 'discovered'.

The affidavit for the search warrant for the Nissan parked at Portland - which also included "Atta's" bags that missed the flight at Boston - was dated September 12, 2001, and signed by FBI Special Agent James K. Lechner (Jewish name) and United States Magistrate Judge David M. Cohen, who is confirmed as Jewish. Cohen told of how when he was growing up, "Holocaust survivors" were referred to as "survivors". He is acquainted with Judith Isaacson, who is one of the "survivors". Cohen was a US Magistrate Judge at Portland, Maine, from 1988 to 2008. By having some of the 'evidence' identifying "Arabs" as the perpetrators turn up at Portland, and some of it at Boston, they could lump it together, go through the Portland court, and would have a Jewish judge to rubber-stamp the affidavit - someone who would be inclined to accept 'evidence' purporting to show that Arabs, rather than Jewish terrorists, did 9/11.

And just before 9/11/01, a new American policy had been introduced to prevent delays to flights caused by baggage turning up late. The new policy stated that baggage arriving within ten minutes of the departure time must be held over, to be forwarded on a later flight. This provided the perfect opportunity for those setting up the "Arabs did it" narrative. They would have been hoping that the 19-seat commuter Flight 5930 from Portland might be running late, which they could then cite as the reason for "Atta's" bags failing to make it onto Flight 11. (If the plane arrived too late, they could revert to a Plan B; they'd say that Atta and al-Omari remained at Boston, point to the trail linking Atta and the Mitsubishi, and if any witnesses spoke up about seeing "Atta" in Portland, dismiss it as "mistaken identity".)

When the commuter flight was on time, putatively leaving Atta and al-Omari with an hour before Flight 11 was to depart, the operative posing as a "US Airways Express" worker with the job of placing "Atta's" bags still needed to deliver the bags for loading onto the plane within less than ten minutes of take-off. In the event, Atta's bags turned up three minutes before take-off, so they were refused and held over until the next flight to LAX. Most importantly, the 'evidence' was in place, which left the relatively minor problem of no explanation for the bags' delay of nearly 57 minutes. And the fact that "Atta" was the only passenger whose bags didn't make it onto the plane, yet the bags contained so much incriminating 'evidence', had to be put down as yet another "coincidence".

According to former FBI agent Warren Flagg, one of those bags was "the Rosetta stone of the investigation". The Arab-language papers it contained included the names of the "hijackers" and enabled investigators "to identify all 19 hijackers almost immediately after the attacks". And the other bag was the one containing "Atta's" will, instructions to other "hijackers", a flight manual, etc..

Atta supposedly left an Arabic language flight manual in the Mitsubishi rented in his name, and also left another flight manual in one of his bags that he sent as hold baggage. A suicide pilot who has two flight manuals, but fails to take even one of them with him as hand baggage on the plane he intends to hijack?

As a former high-level intelligence official told Seymour Hersh, "Whatever trail was left was left deliberately —for the F.B.I. to chase."

There was still a general ban on flights, which had to be approved on a case-by-case basis. Prince Bandar bin

Sultan, Saudi ambassador to the US, met George W. Bush. The authorities gave permission for a private jet to fly around the US picking up members of the bin Laden family, which had business ties with the Bush family through the Carlyle Group. About 140 top Saudi officials were on the plane.

Also as early as September 13, 2001, Don Radlauer of the Interdisciplinary Center, Herzliya, "Israel", published an "analysis" purporting to show that it would have been an "easy" task for the "hijackers" to navigate the planes. Radlauer was a self-professed "pilot who has accumulated many hours of flight over the Eastern United States". Then, six days later on September 19, Radlauer published a "report" in which he was "an expert in electronic banking and cash management, [who] qualified as a floor trader for the New York Futures Exchange". He showed how the insider traders would have profited by more than $15 million from the surge in put options on United Airlines, American Airlines, Morgan Stanley Dean Witter & Co., and Merrill Lynch & Co., and suggested they were acting "under orders from Osama bin Laden" and were "expert[s] in masking ownership of corporations and making covert deals".

Of course, the insider traders were Jewish supremacists with advance knowledge of the imminent Jewish terror plot. But in another 25 years or so, people debunking various Fedslop narratives would amusingly be accused of working or acting for Qatar, Russia or China.

As a command and control center directing the 9/11 conspiracy and the ensuing cover-up, Herzliya, the source of the Odigo two-hour advance warning of the WTC attacks, featured propagandists who were busy trying to sell the official line of "Osama bin Laden" did 9/11.

In 2006 on his blog, Radlauer described himself as one of the "hasbara rebels" who felt that Hasbara was not sufficiently "proactive" (Radlauer's father Marvin in New York was an author and lecturer on business topics), and said he attended a conference in Herzliya entitled "Media as Theater of War, the Blogosphere, and the Global Battle for Civil Society". The speakers included Uzi Arad and "Israeli" government spokesman Mark Regev. It would be astonishing if none of the 9/11 insider trading originated from Herzliya, and from individuals who were "expert[s] in masking ownership of corporations and making covert deals". And if some of it did trace to "Israel", that would explain why the Jew-run media never reported on its origin.

On September 14, 2001, US officials said they had identified nineteen "hijackers", with Hani Hanjour now included. Evidently the scriptwriters had pilots and Saudis available for the frame-up, but were short of credible "Saudi pilots".

Dominick Suter of "Urban Moving Systems Incorporated" or urban MOving SyStems incorporAteD, the Mossad front that the joking, celebrating, "dancing Israelis" ostensibly worked for, fled the US for "Israel". And members of the bin Laden family flew out of Washington DC to Saudi Arabia, and similar flights were to follow over the next few days.

On September 16, the corrupt New York Police Commissioner Bernard Kerik announced that the passport of "hijacker" Satam al Suqami had been discovered several blocks from the WTC crash site. The passport, said to be in pristine condition despite being soaked in jet fuel and surviving a fireball, was handed in by a mysterious stranger, who immediately ran away, and was never seen nor heard from again. Kerik also claimed "there was no explosives in the van", after multiple, credible reports of an "Israeli" van stuffed with "tons" of explosives sufficient to do great damage to the George Washington Bridge.

In Kerik's version of the story, the passport was said to have been found several blocks from the WTC crash site. Kerik's claim is not credible since, given the physical characteristics such as mass, cross-section and drag coefficient of a passport, even if it had survived the fireball, flying over rooftops for several blocks would be in contravention of the laws of aerodynamics. In another attempt, the passport was said to have been found "in the vicinity of Vesey Street", to the north of the Twin Towers. Unfortunately, the scriptwriter forgot that Suqami was supposed to have been on Flight 11, said to have approached from the north, and so

this alternative was also physically and scientifically untenable.

And on September 16, Osama bin Laden denied responsibility for the terror attacks. The Peshawar Afghan Islamic Press News Agency issued a statement from bin Laden: "Following the latest explosions in the United States, some Americans are pointing the finger at me, but I deny that because I have not done it. The United States has always accused me of these incidents which have been caused by its enemies. Reiterating once again, I say that I have not done it, and the perpetrators have carried this out because of their own interest I am residing in the Islamic Emirate of Afghanistan, and I have held talks with His Eminence Amir ol-Momenin [Taleban leader Mola Mohammad Omar Mojahed], who does not allow such acts to be carried out from Afghanistan's territory."

Although Osama bin Laden died of kidney disease late in 2001, the perps would push their narrative by having videos of "Osama" and his men appear, even though the real Osama had already denied responsibility for 9/11 on several occasions shortly after the event. The CIA would subsequently admit to creating tapes in which their "darker-skinned employees" acted the roles of "Osama" and his cronies, and the tapes would be broadcast through the "Arabic" channel Al-Jazeera that was set up by Dick Cheney's chum the Emir of Qatar, who visited the US from October 2 through to October 5, 2001, where he met with George W. Bush, Dick Cheney (an "old friend and business associate"), Colin Powell, Rudy Giuliani, Paul Wolfowitz and Richard Myers, and then met his pal Cheney again on October 20 to discuss the "Osama" interviews.

In later years, the Obama administration would decide they could not keep pretending indefinitely that a dead man was still alive by faking audio / still images / blurry video footage. And all they needed was to have someone in the Kakul Pakistan Military Academy note some local (within about ten minutes' drive of the Academy) aging gentleman with a beard and turban who could be passed off as "Osama bin Laden", then brief Navy SEALs with the photo and con them into thinking it was Osama, have them murder the male members of the family (whose name was Khan) in cold blood, claim one of the victims was "Osama" and another was Osama's "courier", dump "Osama's" body in the ocean and call it "burial at sea", make an unsubstantiated assertion that the identity of "Osama" was confirmed by "DNA analysis" (after all, it sounds scientific and quite fashionable), and have most (22 in fact) of the SEAL Team Six members wiped out in a chopper crash.

To any surviving SEALs involved in the killings, it would serve as a warning not to say anything that would demolish the legend. Sure, it might seem odd that "Osama" was supposed to have been living for years right under the nose of Pakistani military intelligence in Abbottabad, but that could be claimed as yet another coincidence. Even if DNA tests were done, they merely needed to obtain a sample from a female family member of the Khan family, send that to the Afghan military lab where it is claimed the tests were done, pass off the female DNA as from a woman known to be bin Laden's "sister", and hey presto, they find a match with the dead Mr. Khan. Surviving female members of the family were obviously "encouraged" to play along with the official story - after another chopper 'accident' at Abbottabad had conveniently provided a pretext for avoiding bringing any "Osama wives" back to the US for interrogation on grounds that there was "no room". The evidence was thereby eliminated. Moreover, a *New York Times* article dated May 1, 2011, (just hours before the butchering of the Khan family) on how US aid to Pakistan was in excess of $1 billion annually, provided a thinly veiled threat as to the consequences, should the Pakistani authorities put up more than a token resistance to the US version of events.

The 9/11 planners had originally set their sights on Iraq, but in the summer of 2000, the Taliban banned opium production in Afghanistan. In 2001 Afghan opium poppy cultivation slumped to virtually zero, but it immediately rocketed after the 2001 invasion and regime change. The Taliban's opium policy hit trafficking profits of the CIA and the Mossad, and so the Zionist warmongers made Afghanistan their priority for regime change.

On September 18, terrorists launched an anthrax letters campaign targeting Democratic US Senators and

news media offices, seven days after the 9/11 attacks, and seven days after Jerome Hauer had advised the White House to begin taking Cipro.

There had been some prior anthrax-related incidents, as if in preparation for a post-9/11 campaign. On April 24, 1997, a package containing a petri dish mislabeled "anthracks" was claimed to have been received at the B'nai B'rith headquarters in Washington, DC. It contained no anthrax, but did contain bacillus cereus which can cause food poisoning and has some of the toxin genes found in anthrax.

In February 1999 a report was commissioned by Steven Hatfill, and written by his friend William Patrick discussing what the US military could do and what a terrorist might be able to do, and there were said to be remarkable similarities between the report's predictions and the actual anthrax attacks after 9/11/01, as if the attacker(s) knew of that study or participated in it.

Starting from November 12, 2001, there was an extraordinary series of mysterious deaths of renowned microbiologists.

Benito Que, 52, was an expert in infectious diseases and cellular biology at the Miami Medical School. Police originally suspected that he had been beaten on November 12 in a carjacking in the medical school's parking lot. But strangely, his body showed no signs of a beating. Doctors then began to suspect a stroke.

On November 16, Don Wiley, 57, of the Howard Hughes Medical Institute at Harvard University, one of the foremost microbiologists in the United States, was an expert on how the immune system responds to viral attacks such as the classic doomsday plagues of HIV, ebola and influenza. He had just bought tickets to take his son to Graceland the following day. Police found his rental car on a bridge outside Memphis, Tenn.. His body was later found in the Mississippi River. Forensic experts said he may have had a dizzy spell and have fallen off the bridge.

On November 21, Valdimir Pasechnik, 64, a world-class microbiologist and high-profile Russian defector fell dead. The pathologist who did the autopsy, and who also happened to be associated with Britain's spy agency, concluded he died of a stroke. Dr. Pasechnik, who defected to the UK in 1989, played a huge role in Russian biowarfare and helped to figure out how to modify cruise missiles to deliver the agents of mass biological destruction.

In December 2001, there were two deaths four days apart. Robert Schwartz, 57, was stabbed and slashed with what police believe was a sword in his farmhouse in Leesberg, Va.. His daughter, who identified herself as a pagan high priestess, and several of her fellow pagans were charged. Dr. Schwartz was an expert in DNA sequencing and pathogenic micro-organisms, who worked at the Center for Innovative Technology in Herndon, Va..

Four days later, Nguyen Van Set, 44, died at work in Geelong, Australia, in a laboratory accident. He entered an airlocked storage lab and died from exposure to nitrogen. Other scientists at the animal diseases facility of the Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organization had just come to fame for discovering a virulent strain of mousepox, which could be modified to affect smallpox.

In February 2002, Russian microbiologist Victor Korshunov, 56, an expert in intestinal bacteria of children around the world, was bashed over the head near his home in Moscow.

Five days later the British microbiologist Ian Langford, 40, was found dead in his home near Norwich, England, naked from the waist down and wedged under a chair. He was an expert in environmental risks and disease.

Two weeks later, two prominent microbiologists died in San Francisco. Tanya Holzmayer, 46, a Russian who moved to the US in 1989, focused on the part of the human molecular structure that could be affected best by

medicine. She was killed by fellow microbiologist Guyang (Matthew) Huang, 38, who shot her seven times when she opened the door to a pizza delivery. Then he shot himself.

In March 2002, another two deaths followed one day after the other. David Wynn-Williams, 55, a respected astrobiologist with the British Antarctic Survey, who studied the habits of microbes that might survive in outer space, died in a freak road accident near his home in Cambridge, England. He was hit by a car while he was jogging.

The following day, Steven Mostow, 63, known as Dr. Flu for his expertise in treating influenza, and a noted expert in bioterrorism, died when the airplane he was piloting crashed near Denver.

It's rather a stretch to suppose that all of those deaths were coincidence, occurring within months of an anthrax campaign to scare any independent news journalists or opposition politicians who were considering challenging the absurd official 9/11 conspiracy narrative.

On September 25, 2001, photography at the World Trade Center site was banned by Mayor Rudolph Guiliani, on grounds that it was a "crime scene", yet there was no explanation as to why the ban was only introduced two weeks after the terror attacks. Small signs were posted around the Trade Center site late Tuesday, warning passers-by that they risked prosecution for a Class B misdemeanor for taking pictures or violating any of the order's other provisions. However, Bill Homan, a Staten Island history teacher standing two blocks from the twisted metal and concrete, said he was going to take photos anyway, as it was "a phenomenal picture."

On September 28, Osama bin Laden again denied having anything to do with the 9/11 attacks, but suggested some possible suspects: Those within the American system who rebel against it and work for some other system, those who want to stir up conflict between Islam and Christianity, American Jews, or US intelligence agencies. Bin Laden also pointed out that the US secret agencies did not want narcotics trafficking to be curtailed (as the Taliban had done in 2001) since the agencies' importance and funding would be diminished.

Before September was up, nearly half of the alleged nineteen "suicide hijackers" had turned up alive and well. And that was from the new, improved list, excluding Abdul Rahman Alomari and the Bukharis. No less than three of the alleged "suicide pilots" - Mohammed Atta, Marwan al-Shehhi and Ziad al-Jarrah - had reported their passports stolen in late 1999. Jarrah's uncle Jamal explained in a five-minute interview that his nephew was not a radical, had no interest in politics, and did not change his appearance or behavior.

In February 2009, it would be revealed that Ali al-Jarrah, whose cousin Ziad al-Jarrah was named as one of the alleged nineteen 9/11 hijackers, received more than $300,000 for his "work" as a paid spy for the Zionist regime going back to 1983, whilst posing as a supporter of the Palestinian cause.

And it was also soon quite evident that the alleged hijackers' drinking, cocaine snorting, gambling, trysts with hookers and frequenting of strip joints did not square with religious extremists with such a hatred of Western culture that they were prepared to kill themselves and thousands of others.

Also in September 2001, Jews founded the Hasbara Fellowships in New York City, for the purpose of promoting Zionist propaganda, after their false-flag terror atrocities.

On October 8, 2001, Edward A. Coburn, 31, of Fresno, California, was arrested after bursting into the cockpit of an American Airlines jetliner bound for Chicago's O'Hare airport, screaming, "We're going to crash into the Sears Tower" and that terrorists were "steering" the plane towards the Sears Tower. Coburn, who worked for a Silicon Valley company, was described as "intelligent, decent and immaculate", "polite", a "mellow type" who was "very kind and very nice", a "real good guy", etc..

On October 10, 2001, "Israelis" Salvador Guersson Smecke and Saur Ben Zvi were caught and arrested

inside the Mexican Congress chamber in possession of guns, grenades, dynamite, detonators and wiring while posing as "press photographers". This was three days after the October 7, 2001 launch of the war in Afghanistan, after a large-scale 37-nation poll of world opinion carried out by Gallup International had found a 94% majority of Mexicans were opposed to military intervention in Afghanistan. Netanyahu's wannabe terrorists were hoping to change Mexican opinion, but their operation was a dismal failure.

On October 11 (the Thursday prior to the news report dated October 17), Moshe Elmakias, 30, and Ron Katar, 23, described as "Middle Eastern", were arrested by Plymouth Police in Pennsylvania after being found with a Sony video camera and tape with detailed video footage of Chicago's Sears Tower, days after a bizarre incident in the cockpit of a jetliner bound for Chicago's O'Hare airport. Elmakias' tractor-trailer, which had a Florida registration and a sign posted on the side reading "Moving Systems Incorporated", was seen by a Pizzeria Uno manager backed up to the dumpster at the rear of the restaurant with a freshly dumped pile of furniture adjacent to the dumpster. Also observed with Elmakias was a female, Ayelet Reisler, 23. Elmakias is a Jewish name, as is Katar, Reisler and the forenames Moshe, Ron and Ayelet. Although Elmakias claimed to be in Plymouth to make a pick up, he could not provide a name or telephone number of the customer.

The President of Moving Systems Inc. was Simon Elbaz of Florida, aka Simo Elbaz aka Simon Miller aka Jonathan Miller, as subsequently shown in a February 2003 indictment naming Elbaz, Elmakias and several others on charges of wire fraud, extortion, and making a false bill of lading.

On October 26, a mere 45 days after the 9/11 terror attacks, George W. Bush signed the "Patriot Act" into law. The US government had awarded itself additional powers, e.g. the power to break into its citizens' homes and conduct secret searches without telling them for months or indefinitely, and to spy on people's choice of books. These powers were subsequently exploited so that the government could eavesdrop on private communications, even when there was no evidence of involvement with a foreign country or a terror group.

On October 27 or 28, the last weekend in October, six men with "Israeli" passports were stopped by police in the Midwest and found to have photos and descriptions of a nuclear power plant in Florida and the Trans-Alaska pipeline. They also had "box cutters and other equipment". Attorney General John Ashcroft and FBI Director Robert Mueller were said to be "furious" that the Immigration and Naturalization Service let them go without consulting the FBI. The incident was later reported in the "Israeli" press, although Ashcroft denied that he and Mueller were "furious".

On November 23, 2001, the *Washington Post* ran an article entitled "60 Israelis on Tourist Visas Detained Since Sept. 11", saying that employees of Quality Sales, Inc. in Toledo, Ohio and other "Israelis" in the US had been detained. The Zionists worked at malls selling trinkets and toys such as rubber band-propelled helicopters. "Israeli" mall kiosks are suspected intelligence fronts for the Zionist entity. The *Post* reported that this week, the authorities began to release the five detained "moving company Israelis", young "Israeli" army veterans, three of whom were observed celebrating with cries of joy and mockery as they trained their cameras on the burning WTC. They were being returned to their homes in the Zionist occupied territory.

On December 13, 2001, an "Osama" 'confession' video was conveniently 'found', out of all the buildings in Jalalabad (population estimated at roughly 250,000 as of 1999) in the then occupied Afghanistan within five weeks of it allegedly having been made, in which the only similarities between the 'confessor' and OBL were that both of them wore a turban and had a beard.

Before 2001 was out, it was revealed that the weapons-grade Ames strain of anthrax found in letters sent to media outlets and senators in September and October originated at a US government lab, despite a feeble attempt to frame Muslims for the crime. In a front-page report on December 16, 2001, the *Washington Post* cited experts as concluding: "Genetic fingerprinting studies indicate that the anthrax spores mailed to Capitol Hill are identical to stocks of the deadly bacteria maintained by the US Army since 1980." At least one of the scientists told the *Post* that "the original source" of the anthrax in the Daschle and Leahy letters "had to have

been USAMRIID," i.e., the US Army Medical Research Institute for Infectious Diseases at Fort Detrick.

This was a Jewish terror campaign involving the mailing of letters containing weapons-grade anthrax spores that had their electrostatic charge altered so that they would disperse more readily. The culprit was not the FBI's final "suspect" Roman Catholic Bruce Ivins, who, unlike the true perpetrators of the 9/11 attacks, had no motive to target news media and opposition senators and thereby scare them into uncritical acceptance of the "Arab hijackers" conspiracy theory. Ivins would die of an overdose and alleged "suicide" in July 2008, after the FBI had given up attempting to pin the blame on Steven Hatfill because there was not a scintilla of evidence against him.

One of the logical suspects was Philip M. Zack, a racist Zionist who left Fort Detrick under a cloud in December 1991 after having headed a clique calling itself the "Camel Club" that was racially harassing Egyptian-born Dr. Ayaad Assaad. Zack was found by a 1992 inquiry to have been caught on surveillance camera being let into a Fort Detrick lab building at 8:40pm on Jan. 23, 1992 apparently by Dr. Marian Rippy, a lab pathologist and close friend of Zack. The inquiry also found someone had been in a lab late at night secretly conducting unauthorized research, evidently on anthrax believed to include the Ames strain.

Nearly ten years on, during the week between 9/11 and the commencement of the anthrax campaign, the FBI received an anonymous letter attempting to frame Dr. Assaad as a "bioterrorist". The anthrax letters seemed contrived, and were made so as to appear to have been written by a Muslim. And a *New York Times* writer told of a "Mr. Z." who failed some FBI polygraph tests and was once caught with a girlfriend at Fort Detrick "surrounded only by blushing germs".

Interestingly, in the 2010s, in preparation for a "pandemic" hoax, Jewish bioscientists would engineer a virus using gain-of-function research so that the electrostatic attraction between the virus and ACE2 receptor variants was greatest for people of White European descent and South Asians, and least for Ashkenazi Jews, who would be less susceptible to the Jewish-made virus, a biological weapon that spared Jews but targeted White Europeans and South Asians.

Also late in 2001 structural engineers said that the decision to rapidly recycle the WTC steel was a "serious mistake" that was handicapping the investigation. Dr. Frederick W. Mowrer, an associate professor in the fire protection engineering department at the University of Maryland, was quoted in *The New York Times* of December 25, 2001. He said, "I find the speed with which potentially important evidence has been removed and recycled to be appalling." Mayor Rudy Giuliani was suspected of being behind the decision, but officials in the mayor's office would not reply to written and oral questions about who decided to recycle the steel.

In the January 2002 issue of *Fire Engineering* magazine, in an editorial by Bill Manning, the then American Society of Civil Engineers (ASCE) investigation into the collapse of the World Trade Center was described as a "half-baked farce". The editorial stated that a growing number of fire protection engineers had theorized that "the structural damage from the planes and the explosive ignition of jet fuel in themselves were not enough to bring down the towers".

On March 11, 2002, Rabbi Dov Zakheim, Pentagon Comptroller and former CEO of SPC International, delivered a commemorative sermon on the Pentagon lawn to hundreds of co-religionists from 40 countries. Chabad Lubavitch rabbis gathered ostensibly to launch the centenary commemoration of their spiritual leader, Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson, yet the rabbis sang "Oseh Shalom" at 9:38am at the crash site, exactly six months after the extremely lucrative Pentagon attack.

On May 7, 2002, a group of "Israelis" were caught with a rental truck that tested positive for TNT and RDX plastic explosives shortly after midnight, very close to the Whidbey Island Naval Air Station, Oak Harbor, Wash., where the Navy conducted explosive ordnance training for bomb disposal mobile units.

On May 9, 2002, *New Scientist* published an article that reported: "The DNA sequence of the anthrax sent through the US mail in 2001 has been revealed and confirms suspicions that the bacteria originally came from a US military laboratory. The data released uses codenames for the reference strains against which the attack strain was compared. The two reference strains that appear identical to the attack strain most likely originated at the US Army Medical Research Institute for Infectious Diseases at Fort Detrick (USAMRIID), Maryland."

On October 12, 2002, in the deadliest terrorist atrocity to hit Indonesia, bombs were detonated on the island of Bali. 202 were killed, none of whom were "Israelis". Australia suffered the highest number of casualties at 88, consistent with a goal of inducing Australia to increase its contribution to the "war on terror" and bring in "anti-terror" legislation. The second bomb, in a Mitsubishi van, caused much more damage than the bombers expected.

The official story was initially that the Mitsubishi bomb consisted of the high explosive C-4, and this was subsequently revised to a low explosive improvised potassium chlorate, aluminum powder and sulfur composition, which was inconsistent with the damage. The ringleader of the bombers suggested that an intelligence agency - "the CIA or KGB or Mossad" - had tampered with the bomb. In the February 1993 WTC bombing, the FBI's plan to substitute a harmless powder for the real explosives was called off by an FBI supervisor. In the Bali 2002 bombing, intelligence operatives apparently substituted a more powerful explosive.

In 2002 and early in 2003 the warmongering Jewish lackeys such as George "Dubya" Bush and Tony Blair were peddling Looney Tunes drivel about Iraq having weapons of mass destructions (WMDs), attempting to obtain yellowcake from Niger, and having mobile biological weapons labs. There were no WMDs, the yellowcake allegations were based on forged 'documents' recognized as fake by independent experts within hours, and the "mobile biolabs" were simply trailers with hydrogen generators for inflating artillery balloons.

On 16 March 2003, three of the warmongering ringleaders - George Bush, Tony Blair and the self-serving Spanish prime minister Jose Maria Aznar, 91% of whose population opposed the war in Iraq, met at a US air force base in Portugal's Azores Islands. Their deal had to be arranged behind closed doors, where there was no possibility of the discussions being intercepted.

Also on March 16, 2003, the 23-year-old American peace activist Rachel Corrie was murdered by an "Israeli" bulldozer driver, who deliberately ran her over as she was in Rafah, occupied Gaza, as a volunteer with the International Solidarity Movement, protesting against the demolition of a Palestinian home. Although she had a megaphone, was well marked and easily visible, the Jew driving the bulldozer characteristically showed no mercy.

One of the policies that Jews conducted as a collective punishment against Palestinians was demolishing their homes with bulldozers, under some spurious pretext of having been built without a permit. Typically the homeowner would be given ten minutes' advance warning, and if they could not leave in time due to invalidity, say, the demolition would still go ahead.

Rachel was sitting in the path of the bulldozer as it advanced towards her. When the bulldozer refused to stop or turn aside she climbed up onto the mound of dirt and rubble being gathered in front of it wearing a fluorescent jacket to look directly at the driver who kept on advancing. The bulldozer continued to advance so that she was pulled under the pile of dirt and rubble. After she had disappeared from view the driver kept advancing until the bulldozer was completely on top of her. The driver did not lift the bulldozer blade and so she was crushed beneath it. Then the driver backed off and the seven other ISM activists taking part in the action rushed to dig out her body. An ambulance rushed her to A-Najar hospital where she died.

On March 27, 2003, the Camp Delta Standard Operating Procedures was approved for immediate

implementation at Guantanamo Bay. For example, if a prisoner is escaping beyond the perimeter fence and there is no other means to prevent escape, then the guard should "fire to make the person(s) unable to continue..." without warning shots. In a list of "offenses", tampering with restraints is listed as "category III". The detainees were permitted two 20-minute recreation periods a week, for which they were allowed inside the NAVSTA Brig day room or recreation yard, and would change into a green Brig uniform before leaving their cell, and change back to the orange jumpsuit upon returning.

Since the invasion of Afghanistan, ostensibly to capture Osama bin Laden but in reality to restart opium production, it had been necessary to create an illusion of "militant Muslim terrorists". Innocent Muslims - who simply had the misfortune to be in an Islamic country just at the very time that the Zionist regime's proxy armies were ordered to invade it - were picked up off the streets, designated as "al Qaeda enemy combatants", and shipped to Guantanamo Bay. Here they would be denied basic human rights, and detained, tortured or killed without due process. The US also flew some prisoners in CIA planes to Eastern European or Middle Eastern nations that practised more elaborate forms of torture. The aim was that some prisoners would "confess" to being al Qaeda members, having undergone terrorist training in a Muslim country, or having taken part in some terror attack that was probably a Mossad operation.

The US and UK governments unsuccessfully tried to cover up the "extraordinary rendition" CIA torture flights; plane spotters fastidiously logged the numbers of CIA planes. Although there was not always hard proof that prisoners were being taken for torture, they were certainly not being provided with international flights for a holiday or the benefit of their health and wellbeing.

"Israel's" puppet states were also frustrated in their attempts to cover up their links with Uzbekistan's dictator Islam Karimov. Victims of the despot were boiled alive, raped with broken bottles, had their fingernails and pieces of flesh pulled with pliers, their teeth and skulls smashed with hammers, and their limbs broken. The Blair government's support of human rights abuses was exposed by Craig Murray, former British ambassador to Uzbekistan.

With Afghanistan already having been invaded in a war of aggression by the US, and Iraq soon to undergo the same ordeal, it was now possible to formulate Bush's Laws of Looting. However, these would also be exploited by successive US presidents, and by the Zionist terror regime.

The First Law: A defenseless resource-rich country will remain in a state of rest or uniform progress unless an external force is applied.

The Second Law: The degradation of a State of constant mass is proportional to the associated neglect or bombing campaign applied. We do not loot countries; we liberate them.

The Third Law: Whenever resources allocated for one State's protection are exerting a force upon a second State, the resultant resource deficit exerts an equally destructive force upon the first State in opposition to the intended effect. Since we oppose looting, any desperate starving masses commandeering food or drink are to be shot on sight.

Despite massive protests against war by the public who wanted peace, the ZOG regimes did as their Jewish masters ordered, and went ahead with their war to remove Saddam Hussein, who years ago had been on good terms with the likes of Donald Rumsfeld, but had then become more patriotic and was putting his own country and people first. The invasion of Iraq began on March 20, 2003, and by May 1 George Bush declared the end of "major combat operations". Saddam Hussein was captured by US forces on December 13, 2003. Following a "victor's justice" trial, he was hanged on December 30, 2006.

A report by the Costs of War project at Brown University in 2021 would estimate the cost of the US global "War on Terror" at $8 trillion and 897,000 to 929,000 deaths, although the death toll did not include indirect

deaths such as caused by displacement, disease and lack of food or clean drinking water. From 2018 to 2020 the US would be engaging in "counterterrorism operations" in 85 countries. Wouldn't it make more sense to simply cooperate and trade fairly with the rest of the world, rather than run a policy based on hate and attempting to cling to a hegemony fueled by Jewish supremacists?

And in the summer of 2003 the lying Zionist warmongers' narrative was coming unstuck. Dr. David Kelly was a scientist and an expert on biological warfare. In February 2002, only five months after the 9/11 attacks, the UK government had published a fictional work posing as 'fact', its so-called "dodgy dossier", which was handed to journalists by Tony Blair's spin doctor, Alastair Campbell, whose relationship with truth was rather like the Sun's relationship with light intensity levels on a minor planet on the far side of the Andromeda galaxy.

Dr. Kelly did an off-the-record interview with BBC journalist Andrew Gilligan, and revealed that the "dossier" claim about Iraq having WMDs that could be deployed within 45 minutes of an order was a lie. There were unproven claims that Dr. Kelly had said it was at Campbell's insistence that the 45-minutes claim was put into the "dossier". Dr. Kelly was outed as Gilligan's source, and on July 15 he was called to testify before parliamentary select committees. Two days later he went for a walk in the woods, and was found dead.

Officially the cause of death was ruled as "suicide" by a severed wrist artery and an overdose of co-proxamol tablets. But Dr Andrew Watt, a clinical pharmacologist, said the evidence suggested Dr Kelly could not have taken more than two tablets. Dr Watt said he had studied all available material, including the toxicology report published by the Government the previous week, and used a simple mathematical formula to work out how much co-proxamol had entered his body before death, based on his body weight, the amount of water his body is likely to have contained, and the strength of the tablets. And Dr. Kelly was found to have three blister packs of the tablets in his coat pocket, each capable of holding ten, and with only one tablet remaining from a possible thirty. However, no fingerprints were found on two of the blister packs. And in fact tests revealed the presence of only one-fifth of a tablet in his stomach.

There were also no fingerprints on the knife that Dr. Kelly allegedly used to kill himself. Yet when his body was found, he was not wearing gloves.

It was admitted by the pathologist at the post-mortem examination that only one blood vessel had been cut - the ulnar artery, which is of matchstick thickness. If one of these is cut it retracts and stops bleeding, especially if cut crossways as in Dr. Kelly's case. As a scientist, he would have known not to use a painful, ineffective method of attempting suicide, by having to cut deep into the wrist through nerves and tendons. The radial artery would have been a far more likely choice. And the instrument was a blunt pruning knife, which would have hastened the clotting process. Witnesses saw remarkably little blood around the body, and did not even notice the wrist wound.

Dr. Kelly's friend Mai Pederson, his US military interpreter who helped him deal with Iraqi officials, said that he had an old injury to an elbow, and would not have been able to kill himself by hacking into his wrist with a blunt knife. He was so weak in that arm that he could not even cut a steak. Moreover, for years he had a syndrome known as 'unexplained dysphagia'. Although he could ingest food without a problem, he found it incredibly hard to swallow just a single pill. Once when he had a headache she had offered him a pill, and he declined.

Dr. Kelly was a recent convert to the Baha'i faith which expressly forbids suicide, and was a strong character who had survived many difficult situations in the past. And there was nothing about his emotional state that gave any cause for concern after he had to testify at the select committees, and he was even seen smiling at one point by a journalist. He sent emails hoping that he could get back to work in Iraq, and a trip was booked for him the following Friday.

In October 2003, in a speech before retiring as Malaysia's prime minister, Mahathir Mohamad shrewdly observed that Jews rule the world by proxy, and get others to fight and die for them.

After the Iraq war was in progress (and even claimed to be almost over), there were a number of other Mossad hits, with the relevant satellite state government attempting to claim bombings as the work of an appropriate scapegoat deemed acceptable to both parties. The favorite choice was "al Qaeda" or "Muslim suicide bombers".

The Madrid train bombings of March 11, 2004 ("3/11", and known in Spain as 11M), was another Mossad black op. With ten coordinated bombs on four trains, on which were another three devices that were disabled by bomb disposal experts, 193 people were killed, including one victim left in a coma who would die in 2014, and around 2,500 injured. The authorities tried to concoct a hoax about "bombs in rucksacks" and there were competing accusations against "Islamist militants" and the Basque separatist organization ETA. Evidence from the blast damage showed that this was a typical Mossad multiple train bombs operation (to be repeated in London around sixteen months later, and elsewhere).

Debris from the floor of the carriages was embedded in the ceilings. The military-grade high-order explosives - in greater quantity than could be carried in rucksacks by ten bearded Muslim gentlemen - were fitted to the bottom of the carriages the previous night, as the trains were in the overnight rail yards. A major intelligence service - with decades of experience in deception, computer hacking skills, and access to diplomatic privileges - could have gained access to these yards, and also obtained detailed information on rolling stock movements from the computer network. A group of angry Muslims or home-grown separatists could not have obtained the necessary security clearance, or smuggled the explosives in without detection.

The official story originally held that the bombers were "ETA", this was then changed to "al Qaeda". Then, in March 2006, the authorities admitted that there was no evidence whatsoever of an al Qaeda link. Given that the Zionist regime's Mossad and al Qaeda are one and the same thing, that is not literally true, but at least the deceivers were forced to admit that their fake al Qaeda story had fallen apart.

The key to this is in the timing. At first sight, "Israel" did not appear to have a motive to target Spain. PM Jose Maria Aznar had carried out the Zionist Mafia's orders, after a secret deal had been struck at the Azores summit of March 2003. Ostensibly, the summit was a last-minute attempt to agree a new UN resolution in order to avert war over the crisis of Iraq's "WMDs"; in actuality it was about how much would be paid into whose secret accounts, and how much of their military would be offered up as the Zionist regime's proxy army. Spain had contributed some 1,300 soldiers for the invasion of Iraq.

March 11, 2004 was exactly 30 months after the 9/11 attacks. Moreover, it was 912 days after 9/11; i.e., there were 911 intervening days between the two dates.

With the US elections due later that year, "Israel" had decided to conduct an experiment in order to test the effect of terror attacks on an incumbent's popularity. Just three days after 3/11, Spain was due to hold elections. If Aznar had been re-elected, then the US would have seen another attack in the fall in an attempt to boost Bush's poll ratings. Aznar deserved to be thrown out of office for his betrayal of the Spanish people in signing up to the Zionist war on Iraq, but the Madrid bombings were not his fault. In the event, Aznar lost the election, and so the US was spared another attack for the time being.

Zionists have a fixation with numerology; 3/11 and its 911 intervening days was the obvious choice for the timing of the experiment. The location of 3/11 was determined by the timing of Spain's election. The Bali 2002 bombings occurred exactly one year, one month and one day after 9/11. Subsequent Zionist attacks included Jordan (November 9, 2005 which is 9/11 in "Israeli" and European calendars), and Sharm El-Sheikh (July 23, 2005 which is 1,411 days after 9/11). The second half of 2006 included the five-year anniversary of 9/11, and December 5 which was 1,911 days after 9/11 (or December 6 for 1,911 intervening days). Sweden

held a parliamentary election on September 17, 2006, but was spared any terror attack over the preceding weeks.

Zionists wanted to see Bush re-elected in the 2004 US presidential election. Of course, the idea that a dry drunk with an inane fascination for watching small animals explode, and lacking either a reasonable intellect or even the basic motor skills to swallow a pretzel or ride a tricycle or bicycle, is actually the architect of US foreign policy is akin to supposing that data manipulation within a computer is carried out not by the CPU, but by a tiny nut within the assembly. The Zionist Mafia gave its orders to the likes of Cheney, Rumsfeld and Rice via "neocon" intermediaries.

On May 8, 2004, Shmuel Dahan, 22, and Almaliach Naor, 19, both "Israelis", were arrested in Tennessee following a three-mile high-speed chase after their rental truck was seen speeding and they refused to stop. Dahan, an "Israeli" military veteran, was found to have a "Learn to Fly in Florida" business card in his wallet. Florida flight instructor Nissan Giat said that he met Naor at a moving company where the Jew worked and gave him one of his cards. The Jews' ID was fake, and a brown bottle which they threw from the truck whilst being pursued was found to contain a thick liquid like drain cleaner. Tests indicated the liquid was a mixture of Astromid 18 - a latex stripper/cleaner, gluconic acid and water. No explanation was provided as to why these were mixed. The nearby Nuclear Fuel Services plant in Erwin was "the nation's sole provider of fuel for the Navy's nuclear subs". Although the Jews claimed to be moving furniture, the Sheriff was skeptical, saying that the furniture was so old that it was hard to see why anyone would want to move it.

On May 21, 2004, Tamir D. Sason, 24, and Daniel Levy, 23, both Jews from Metar, "Israel", were caught attempting to get into the Kings Bay Naval Submarine Base, Georgia, without proper identification, prompting a nearly 3-hour lockdown. They had supposedly been contracted by a moving company. Bomb-sniffing search dogs reacted positively to a briefcase in the cab of the truck, although no explosives were found. Submarines at Kings Bay were armed with nuclear ballistic missiles.

On July 15, 2004, Mossad agents Uriel Kelman, 30, and Eli Cara, 50, were convicted and jailed for six months for fraudulently attempting to obtain a New Zealand passport in the name of a tetraplegic man, in order to create a false identity for Zev Barkan.

On September 2, 2004, the FBI had a file of documents compiled in July and August showing that the Bureau was aware of various torture tactics at Guantanamo Bay that dated back to 2002. Prisoners were shackled to the floor in the foetal position for 18 hours or more so that they urinated and defecated on themselves, subjected to extremes of temperature, threatened with dogs made to bark and growl, had their hair and beard wrapped in duct tape, deprived of sleep by the use of strobe lights and loud music, made to stand in stress positions, etc..

One FBI agent heard banging sounds like thunder, but was perplexed by the fact that the weather was fine. On going to investigate, a prisoner was seen in an interview room kneeling on the floor with his forehead on the ground, holding his nose which appeared to be bleeding. The interviewers claimed that he "threw himself to the floor". Another agent traveled to interview a prisoner, and found he had "a black eye, facial cuts around the nose, and his fingers on both hands were taped up".

On November 2, 2004, President Bush 'won' a second term with the aid of Diebold electronic voting machines. Where a paper trail existed, the divergence between exit polls and results was within the expected statistical margin of error. In contrast, results from the voting machines had almost consistently swung towards Bush. The National Election Data Archive demonstrated that, for Ohio, the probability of these discrepancies occurring due to chance ranged from 1 in 17,800 down to 1 in 867,205,500. Dr Stephen Freeman of the University of Pennsylvania calculated the odds at 250 million to one against for just three of the major swing states - Florida, Ohio and Pennsylvania - to swing as far as they did from their exit polls.

In January 2005, another motive for the Iraq war became apparent when it was reported that $8.8 billion of Iraqi money had gone "missing" between October 2003 and June 2004 from the former UN Oil-for-Food fund, oil sales and seized assets.

On July 7, 2005, Benjamin Netanyahu and Rudy Giuliani were both located in London on the morning when explosions occurred in three Underground trains, and another bomb exploded on a bus. 52 people were killed and more than 700 injured. Netanyahu and the Mossad admitted to having advance notice of the attacks, and former Mossad head Efraim Halevy demonstrated inside knowledge by revealing in a July 7 newspaper article that he already knew the bombings were simultaneous, whereas the London authorities spent the next two days claiming that the three Tube explosions were spread over a period of 26 minutes from 08:51 to 09:17.

The "Israeli" company Verint Systems, a subsidiary of "Israel's" Comverse Technology, took over the contract for "video security" at the London Underground in September 2004, ten months prior to the attacks. In a CCTV-rich environment such as London, there ought to be numerous time-stamped images to prove that the alleged bombers were in London on 7/7, yet the authorities never released any such images. Jacob "Kobi" Alexander, a former "Israeli" intelligence officer, was listed on Verint documents as Chairman of the Board of Directors, e.g. as of April 2003. Dan Bodner, then CEO of Verint, was an "Israeli" Army officer.

The official tale of Muslim "suicide bombers" was physically impossible, given the actual train times of the day, with trains cancelled or delayed. And eyewitness testimony, photographic evidence and injuries to legs rather than torso was consistent with explosives placed beneath the carriages that blew and twisted the floors upwards, rather than "suicide bombers" with exploding backpacks.

Police claimed that four Muslim "suicide bombers" were filmed at Luton station at 7:22 and took the 7:40 Thameslink train to King's Cross, where they were filmed at 8:26. However, the relevant trains did not run to schedule on July 7, due to problems with the overhead lines in the Mill Hill area of North London, between Luton and King's Cross station. Thameslink's 7:40, 7:46 and 7:56 trains were cancelled, and others were delayed (arrival at King's Cross but not departure from Luton) by up to 35 minutes.

The 7:24 departed Luton at 7:25. Independent trials showed that it took more than three minutes to walk up the steps to the ticket office and down to the platform. In the image of Hasib Hussain on the stairs, he was not running. For the official narrative to have even a snowball in Hell's chance, the "bombers" would have had to have bought tickets in advance. And they would not have needed to queue at the station. And almost immediately upon entering the station (just after the almost stationary Hasib was filmed) a Tannoy announcement must have informed them that their train was about to depart from the relevant platform. And they must have immediately started to run for the train.

But if a quartet of Muslim guys with bulky rucksacks were rushing up and down stairs to catch their train, there should have been witnesses. And the "suspects" would not have jeopardized the mission by sprinting like athletes to catch a particular train whilst carrying bulky rucksacks containing ten pounds of shock-sensitive high explosives. The official Thameslink summer timetable showed trains running every six minutes on average, from 07:00 to 08:00 on weekdays. It was not until about 07:40 that the advertised trains on the screens began to be cancelled, and those arriving at the station at 07:22 would have been unaware of delays at Mill Hill.

The 7:30 did not arrive at King's Cross until 8:39 (35 minutes late). In this event, the 8:26 CCTV capture is patently impossible, and all three Tube bombers would not have reached the explosion sites by 8:50. Subsequent trains all arrived later than 8:39. An eyewitness confirmed that no King's Cross trains left Luton between 7:25 and 7:56, apart from the 7:30 at 7:42 from Platform 4.

Clearly, those who concocted the frame-up merely referred to the Thameslink summer train timetable, rather

than the actual times on the day.

Just as the official theory was holed below the waterline, a ludicrous heavily dubbed and edited video was released, purportedly of one of the 7/7 "suicide bombers". The look-alike actor could not mimic a Yorkshire accent, so had to mime along to a Yorkshire-bred narrator, with the audio and video out of sync by an ever-changing interval. This same practice had been employed in a video of the 'beheading' of Nick Berg, since the actor playing the part of a ruthless Arab terrorist could not convincingly speak Arabic.

Peter Power, the M.D. of Visor Consultants, said, "At half past nine this morning we were actually running an exercise for a company of over a thousand people in London based on simultaneous bombs going off precisely at the railway stations where it happened this morning, so I still have the hairs on the back of my neck standing up right now."

Thus, patsies with backpacks who thought they were merely taking part in an exercise would buy return tickets, and, rather than suicidal misfits, would be the very sort of people who loved life in England.

For example, Shehzad Tanweer, 22, a sports science graduate with such a passion for cricket that he played every day with friends including the night before the bombings; he had plenty of white friends, would get along with anyone whatever their race or religion, felt completely integrated, and showed no interest in politics or foreign policy. He was well respected by everyone, and the most he ever got to arguing was when he told a cashier he'd been short-changed on the morning of the bombings, which is hardly the behavior expected of someone planning to blow themselves up within the next hour or two.

Similarly, Hasib Mir Hussain, 18, loved sport, played cricket and football, was saving money to buy a car, and was so afraid of spiders that he would ask women to remove them. He safeguarded caterpillars, would catch flies and take them outside rather than kill them, and was engaged to a girl in Pakistan.

At the times when Jewish operatives placed the explosives underneath the carriages, their Verint colleagues made sure that the video 'security' either 'failed', got switched off, or was deleted.

Rudy Giuliani, who banned photography at Ground Zero after the WTC collapsed and ensured that the steel was rapidly recycled, and who was a friend of Bernard Kerik who was bribed by at least three wealthy Jews to push the official anti-Islam 9/11 narrative, was in Yorkshire the previous day. Miraculously, a till receipt obtained from a garden center at Tulip Retail Park in Leeds, Yorkshire, was "found" to have survived one of the deadly Tube train blasts, and cited as 'evidence' for the official version of events.

Jewish supremacists had the means, motive and opportunity to perpetrate the London 7/7 mass murder in 2005. After all, Jewish supremacists count it as a 'win' even if they can kill a single non-Jew or "Amalek". If they get to kill dozens of "Amalek" whilst boosting a narrative about a "war on terror" against 'evil' Islamist extremists, and a "clash of civilizations", it's like Hanukkah come early for them. On the other hand, a cricket enthusiast who loves playing with his white friends and has little interest in politics, or another sportsman who hates to kill insects and hopes to marry a girl in Pakistan, would not choose to blow themselves up along with other people.

On July 23, 2005, Jews perpetrated a series of bombings in Sharm El-Sheikh in which no Jews died, most of the 88 casualties were Egyptians, 11 were Britons, and the only "Israeli" casualty was an Arab. According to security sources, at least one car that blew up on the Saturday had special plates, indicating it had come over the "Israeli" border at Taba on the Sinai peninsula. The Zionist narrative would allege that the atrocities were the work of militant Islamists linked to "al Qaeda", and the 'evidence' was that someone had published a statement on a website.

On September 20, 2005, Simon Wiesenthal died, aged 96. He was to truth, liberty and justice what Harold

Shipman was to caring physicians and Robert Maxwell was to honest pension providers. Wiesenthal, a proven liar and propagandist for the greatest fraud and hoax of the twentieth century, had numerous contradictory versions of his wartime exploits, which in any case were so far fetched that they were virtually a benchmark test of gullibility.

This self-styled "Nazi-hunter" claimed, for instance, to have escaped death by firing squad on three separate occasions. The first time, tolling of church bells at the critical moment resulted in the firing squad knocking off for worship. Next, he was spared because his drawing skills were necessary to produce German insignia. Finally, the executioners aimed at point blank range, but missed!

After the Simon Wiesenthal Center was caught red-handed forging fake "smoke" onto wartime photographs of Auschwitz, they concocted a lame excuse about an innocent 'error' arising from a "smudge" on the photo. The smudge conveniently just happened to emanate from the top of a distant chimney. It didn't exist in 1944 or 1978, appeared in 1999 on cue when the SWC published the image on its website, and vanished again following the forgery accusations. This is a typical example of Wiesenthal mendacity.

One would have thought that years of persecution and incarceration in so-called "death camps", where millions were allegedly dispatched by gas chambers, would have had a negative effect on lifespan. In fact, his ill-gotten gains and privileged status was the key to his long life.

On October 1, 2005, Zionists carried out a series of explosions in Bali, killing 20 people, days after a September 27 report had quoted Angus Houston, Chief of the Australia Defence Force as saying, "Everything in Al Muthanna is going well. I mentioned the training of the forces that will take over security for the province and that's right on track, so at this stage I would anticipate we would be out of Al Muthanna by May next year," referring to his anticipation that Australian troops would be able to leave southern Iraq by May 2006. The October 12, 2002 Bali bombings, which killed 202 people, had been orchestrated by the same 'people', in order to 'encourage' Australian politicians to contribute to the Coalition of the Killing.

In the official narrative for the 2005 attacks, there were various retarded claims about suicide bombers wearing explosive belts or vests, or alternatively, backpacks, but this was soon proven to be a total fabrication. Police found three unexploded bombs in Jimbaran, which failed to go off after Bali's mobile phone network had been hastily shut down after the first blasts. Israel's Mossad would use mobile phones to detonate bombs, rather than risk blowing themselves up, or another fiasco like the Lavon Affair. The official narrative Mk I had Muslims combining three suicide manually-triggered bombs with three mobile-controlled bombs. Surely sacrificing three of their operatives simply to save the price of three more mobile phones is cutting off their heads to spite their noses?!

After the Indonesian authorities realized the ridiculous nature of their position, a spin operation was conducted to attempt to deny the original reports of unexploded bombs. This was rather like the original reports of Israel's prior knowledge of London 7/7 undergoing Orwellian revision to try and make out they were not warned until "after the first explosion" (which still confirmed their guilt all the same). No matter, the more reliable reports are the original news items before the spin doctors have been able to get to work. The proponent of the official narrative was in an even worse position with the Mk II version, having to claim that the witnesses of unexploded bombs were all hallucinating!

The Mk III official story held that mobile phones were used to trigger the bombs that were strapped to the "bombers". If - and it's a big if - three individuals were strapped with remotely-controlled explosives, why didn't they just use a rucksack instead, leave it on a chair, and walk away to fight another day? The decapitations were not proof of suicide bombers; a number of victims' severed limbs and heads were found on the beach. Bombs have a tendency to dismember and scatter body parts of innocent victims. Witnesses reported that many of the dismembered bodies at the scene were of foreigners.

The whole point of the suicide bombing strategy is supposed to be that enemy casualties will be maximized whilst minimizing the cost to one's own side. Most victims were locals with at least 14 Indonesians killed and 83 injured. Unlike Indonesia proper which was about 88% Muslim, the island of Bali was 93% Hindu. Even if the bombers were Muslim and not Hindu, it did not make sense to use a suicide bombing strategy that failed to accurately target the arch-enemies of Islam: the big Western powers. And a spokesman for the spiritual leader of the group that wanted to turn the region into an Islamic state denied that any Muslim would have carried out the bombings.

An eyewitness report at Jimbaran Bay provided the final nail in the coffin for the suicide bomber theory. The second Jimbaran bomb was seen to have exploded underneath a table. In addition, Major General Mbai asserted that the bombers' heads were found up to 70 meters away from their legs: "Their faces are normal; their heads have been cut off". This was actually a true statement, albeit misleading. The problems is that the bombers' heads and faces were supposed to have been within inches of a detonating 10kg TNT shrapnel bomb. Calculations suggest that the overpressure at short range could suffice to propel a head for up to 70m. However, all three faces were so well preserved, with no damage from shrapnel or radiant heat from the fireball, that identification would be straightforward. It is not only convenient, it is wildly improbable.

The police chief Pastika and the anti-terror official Mbai were clearly ordered to make it look like a suicide bombing. Three men in custody with normal faces, apart from a few bruises where they had been beaten up, had their heads cut off, whereupon the heads were "discovered". At least six bombs were assembled and placed by Israel's Mossad agents. An electrical signal from a mobile phone would have been connected to an electric ignition assembly which triggered a blasting cap, in turn setting off the det cord which detonated the TNT. Three bombs on Jimbaran Beach failed to go off after the authorities hastily shut down the mobile phones network. Mossad spies had recently been caught at their nefarious activities in New Zealand; no part of the globe was immune to Zionist skullduggery.

On November 9, 2005, which makes it 9/11 by "Israeli" or European calendars, "Israeli" Jews staying at the Radisson hotel, Amman, Jordan, were evacuated in advance of terror attacks. According to the official story, "suicide bombers" were responsible, and even though the blast at the Radisson was caused by a bomb hidden in a false ceiling, it was still claimed to be the work of "suicide bombers". There were no Jewish casualties, most of the dead were Jordanian Sunni Muslims, two "Israeli" casualties were both Arabs, and five Palestinians died including Major-General Bashir Nafeh, the head of military intelligence in the West Bank.

Around 2003 - 2005 the Jews were stepping up their attacks on free speech. The Zionist "Holocaust" hoax was atrophying at an ever-increasing rate, due to diligent efforts by historians, chemists, execution science experts, etc., and the growth of the internet.

In February of 2003 Ernst Zundel, an artist and peaceable dissident who had questioned the official account of WWII, was abducted from his home in Tennessee, USA on bogus immigration charges. He was taken to Canada where he had resided for 42 years, and held for over two years in solitary confinement without even being allowed to hear the evidence against him, or details of the accusations or the witnesses. In March 2005 he was finally deported to Germany, and charged for Jew-concocted 'offenses' such as "inciting racial hatred" and "incitement of Holocaust denial". In February 2007 he was convicted and sentenced to the maximum term of five years' imprisonment. He was released in March 2010.

In August 2005 a Belgian historian, Siegfried Verbeke, was arrested in the Netherlands on "internet speech crime" charges. He was later extradited to Germany, and released after nine months' imprisonment in May 2006. Belgium's authorities then jailed him again for twelve months, over a conviction from two years prior.

In October 2005 Germar Rudolf, a chemistry expert, was arrested and held in a prison some 50 miles from Chicago. Rudolf had proved that the walls of the tiny delousing rooms at Auschwitz had high cyanide concentrations whilst the large alleged "gas chambers" rooms had zero or negligible cyanide content, thereby

playing a major role in debunking the hoax that was created in order to provide the Synagogue of Satan with its very own sovereign state. In November 2005, Rudolf was deported to Germany to face trial for "holocaust denial". In March 2007 he was convicted of trumped up Jewish charges such as inciting hatred, disparaging the dead, and libel. He was released in July 2009.

In November 2005 the British historian, David Irving, 67, was arrested in Austria for speeches he had delivered in that country back in 1989. In February 2006 he was sentenced to three years' imprisonment. He was released December 21, 2006 after the sentence was reduced on appeal, after serving 400 days in solitary confinement.

On November 1, 2005, the UN General Assembly decided to designate January 27 as an annual International Day of Commemoration to "Honour Holocaust Victims", in other words, to bow the knee before their Jewish masters and pretend a fictional event was 'fact', when anyone with a higher than room-temperature IQ knew it to be fantasy. Most of the speakers were only too pleased to grovel and show themselves as obedient servants who would parrot whatever drivel their masters wished them to spew.

However, Maged Abdelfattah, Egypt's Permanent Representative at the UN, expressed reservations about the wording of the resolution, and asked why crimes against Christians and Muslims were not similarly recognized and remembered.

Then around January 30, 2006, the Egyptian Parliament unanimously rejected the Zionist regime's call to observe the January 27 Memorial Day. The Mossad enforcers' hit followed within a few days.

Contact with the al-Salam Boccaccio '98 Egyptian ferry was lost around 11pm local time on February 2. A fire was known to have broken out on the car deck. Ahmed Mohamed Ahmed, a maintenance crew member who helped with the firefighting, used sea water pumped into the ship through hoses. Ahmed said that the fire would go out but revive, and "We couldn't figure out the cause". The drainage pumps were not working properly, and sea water from the firefighting collected in the hull. The ferry soon started to list; after a couple of hours the list became severe, and the ship sank about ten minutes later. Around 400 were rescued but about 1,000 were killed. On February 6, mass protests included the ransacking of the office of the ferry's Egyptian owners.

The Mossad operation consisted of driving cars or trucks loaded with phosphorus and magnesium onto the car deck, sabotaging the drainage pumps, and installing a small incendiary for ignition. They had previously employed phosphorus for attacks on Egypt back in July 1954, in the Lavon Affair.

On April 24, 2006, triple blasts hit the Sinai resort of Dahab, formerly a Bedouin fishing village. At least 18 were killed, most of whom were Egyptians. No "Israelis" were killed, but one was believed to be among the scores of injured. Credible reports said that the bombs contained gunpowder and nails, and were fitted with timers. The Mossad are the prime suspect. A former Deputy Head of Egyptian Domestic Security Agency stated that "Israel" was very possibly behind the attack, since Egyptians were targeted and "Israelis" had received advance warnings to stay away. At the time of the attacks, most of the more than 10,000 "Israelis" who had flocked to the eastern Sinai during the previous week's Passover (Pesach) festival had returned home. In contrast, hotels would have been full of Egyptians taking a break to coincide with the Shem al-Nessim spring festival which followed on from the Coptic Church's celebration of Easter the previous week. The authorities were pressed into running a crackpot story about Bedouin suicide bombers killing Egyptians.

On July 11, 2006, Mumbai was hit by a series of coordinated train bombings. There were seven blasts, which occurred over a period of eleven minutes (hence 7/11), from 18:24 to 18:35 local time during the after-work rush hour. 209 people were killed and more than 700 injured.

It had been 369 days since the Mossad blew up three trains and a bus in London on July 7, 2005, and Efraim

Halevy, director of the Mossad from March 1998 until October 2002, including the run-up to and date of the 9/11/01 WTC and Pentagon terror attacks, had boasted about the "careful planning, intelligence gathering, and a sophisticated choice of timing as well as near-perfect execution" of the London attacks. No doubt he was just as proud of the Mumbai operation.

Over a period of 11 days running up to the bombings, India had carried out a number of actions that the Zionist entity perceived as disrespectful. The Indian Defense Minister postponed a planned visit to "Israel" regarding India's plans to purchase arms from the Zionist entity. India denied a request by the Zionist regime's embassy to import 20 handguns and also asked the "Israelis" to send 48 Glock pistols back to Tel Aviv. India voted against "Israel" on a resolution on the conflict in Palestine. And the Goa police blacklisted 25 foreign nationals including "Israelis" and Russians for drug trafficking. At the time the Zionists needed a distraction from their latest atrocities of attacking Palestinian and Lebanese civilians.

The proficiency of the planning and execution indicated an aggressor with a long history of false-flag terror. The bombs, a mixture of RDX, ammonium nitrate and fuel oil, were detonated with timers. Initial reports suggested that the authorities suspected Bangladeshis of carrying out the attack, but one would not have expected them to have had the resources, experience, opportunity or motivation to pull off the operation. Pakistan's intelligence agency ISI was then accused by India of planning the bombings, and although India claimed to have "pretty good evidence" (perhaps like Suqami's passport), they admitted that it was "not clinching evidence".

It would be September 2015 when twelve 'suspects', allegedly "Islamic militants" backed by Pakistan, were found guilty by a court in Mumbai for involvement in the Mumbai "7/11" or "11/7" train bombings of 2006. Five were sentenced to death, including one of whom died in prison, and seven were sentenced to life imprisonment.

In July 2025 the Bombay High Court would acquit all twelve of the convicts, and set aside their death penalty and life terms, saying that prosecution witnesses' testimony was dubious because 100 days after the blasts a person would not remember a suspect, and concluding, "The prosecution has utterly failed to prove the case against the accused. It is hard to believe that the accused committed the crime." They added that the explosives, arms and maps recovered during the investigation appeared to be unrelated to the blasts, and the prosecution could not even prove what kind of bombs were used in the blasts. Three days later the acquittal order was stayed by the Supreme Court, which confirmed that the released accused would not return to jail.

The Zionist entity's summer 2006 invasions of the Gaza Strip and Lebanon were both based on manufactured pretexts concerning allegedly "kidnapped" "Israeli" soldiers. On Friday June 9, 2006, the occupation regime shelled a Gaza beach, wiping out most of 10-year-old Huda Ghalia's family, horribly maiming about twenty others, and then had the effrontery to deny responsibility, start nitpicking about the timing and location of the explosion, and suggest that the Palestinians had either faked the deaths together with their grief, or had blown themselves up.

The regime's apologists tried to pretend that its shells had landed a few hundred feet away or a few minutes before the fatal explosion, suggesting that a Palestinian mine buried in sand coincidentally just happened to go off as the area was being shelled. This claim, already preposterous on its face, was belied by the fact that physical evidence such as the crater size and injuries to the head and torso indicated a shell dropping from the sky rather than an explosion under sand. And in any case, there was no evidence to support the "wrong place" assertion, and the "wrong time" assumption was quickly debunked. But the Zionist claim that a separate explosion from a buried Palestinian munition had happened by "coincidence" at about the same time in the same area as their shelling has similarities to the Zionist account of the Amman "suicide" bombings of 2005 in which the bomb in the false ceiling was there by "coincidence".

The Gaza beach shelling was designed to provoke the Palestinians, in the hope that they might fight back and

provide the Zionists with the excuse they needed to invade. The Zionist entity wanted a pretext of one or more of its 'soldiers' having been kidnapped as the casus belli for its planned "Operation Summer Rains" bombing campaign against Gaza. By hook or by crook, they had their casus belli by June 25, a mere sixteen days after the Gaza beach shelling.

It was decided to run a far-fetched story about a "Palestinian terror cell" of eight somehow crawling undetected through a 650 meters long sand tunnel, of cross section 0.4 to 0.6 meters by 0.4 to 0.7 meters, whilst carrying a couple of RPGs, a few hand grenades and two or three rifles. These eight fighters were then supposed to have split up and taken on dozing "Israelis" who were manning a tank, an armored personnel carrier and a gun tower, with the Palestinians managing to kill two Jews and then run half a mile across sand including cutting through a perimeter fence, with a captured, wounded prisoner, as the remaining "Israelis" stood down for long enough to let their attackers escape with the prisoner. In fact, the whole thing was staged as they would do on October 7, 2023 as a pretext for a genocide. The 'kidnapped' tank gunner, Corporal Gilad Shalit, was captured after being lured across the border, and would be released in October 2011 as part of a prisoner exchange deal.

In early July, 2006, the Zionist regime's air strikes were killing more than 50 Palestinians in a week, and risking a humanitarian crisis by wrecking water and electricity supplies using weapons of dubious legality. According to surgeons, shrapnel would appear like sand spread throughout the body of the victims, leaving small entry holes, but making a large exit hole accompanied by massive destruction of bones, tissues, liver and intestines. It was suspected that the shells contained depleted uranium or poisonous chemicals to heighten terror and intensify injuries, causing devastation to bodies that left the victim with little prospect of healing.

By December 2006, some 85 children had been killed and 365 injured. This carnage was allegedly to recover a single Jewish soldier held by Palestinian forces, even though the Zionist regime was holding over 9,000 Palestinian prisoners, 900 of them jailed without trial.

The occupation regime's next plan was to attack Lebanon. In order to manufacture a pretext, small teams of soldiers were sent into Lebanon on "infiltration exercises" until two soldiers were arrested by Lebanese forces. The Zionist media then spun the incident into a tale about a "cross-border raid" by lucky Hezbollah fighters. Bizarrely, there appears to be two kinds of lucky Gentiles: those who provide Zionists with an excuse to slaughter them, and those who are on the Zionist payroll.

The Zionist army chief, Dan Halutz, sold $26,000 worth of shares at noon on July 12, three hours after the alleged "cross-border raid". The next day, the Tel Aviv Stock Exchange index plummeted by 8.3%. Halutz claimed that he did not think there would be a war when he sold the shares, implying that the timing was just a lucky coincidence.

"Israel" then proceeded to carpet Lebanon with 1.2 million cluster bomblets, even though these were known to be highly inaccurate, bestowing a lethal legacy of hundreds of thousands of unexploded bomblets that would go on to kill and maim civilians, one-third of whom were children. Most of the cluster rockets were fired in the final few days of the war leading up to the ceasefire, as the Zionist entity was determined to get in just as much ethnic cleansing as it possibly could. They deployed phosphorous bombs, since these were known to increase mortality due to organ failure resulting from chemicals absorbed into the body after the bombs had burnt the skin away to the bone. That is, if the victim had not already been reduced to a lump of charred meat.

At first, the Zionists tried to claim that phosphorus was only used to "mark targets"; it was then forced to concede that it had in fact used phosphorous shells against "military targets". Unfortunately, these "military targets" included 8-year-old boys and young Lebanese girls. The regime was also believed to have targeted Lebanon with thermobaric or vacuum bombs.

The Zionist regime caused an environmental disaster by bombing Lebanon's Jiyeh power plant, spilling 15,000 tonnes of heavy fuel oil into the Mediterranean, poisoning the water and killing marine life. And as part of the Zionists' long-term ethnic cleansing program, Lebanon was dumped with uranium dust. US planes were stopping at UK airports en route to "Israel", carrying laser-guided bombs with depleted uranium-tipped warheads destined for the Zionist regime's Air Force.

The Zionist war criminals' terror campaign also included firing at the very center of the crosses on Red Cross ambulances, bombing UN observers after giving assurances that UN positions would not be targeted, and killing 33 farm workers and wounding 20 others as they were picking peaches. The Zionist regime fabricated a cock and bull story about "buildings being used to store weapons", in an attempt to justify the murder of peaceful, unarmed agricultural workers.

By the time world opinion had compelled "Israel" into accepting a ceasefire (which it reneged on), the conflict had killed well over 1,000 Lebanese and over 100 "Israelis". Lebanese casualties were mostly civilians whereas the Zionist regime's dead were mostly IDF forces. The regime's Gaza initiative killed hundreds of Palestinians; the number of Palestinian dead in 2006 was about 400 higher than the 2005 toll. As for the three abducted soldiers who were the casus belli for the Zionist aggression, Corporal Gilad Shalit would be released in 2011 as mentioned above, but the other two were killed, and their bodies returned in 2008 in another exchange.

On the 60th anniversary of the 1946 King David Hotel bombing, around July 22, 2006, the blood-soaked Benjamin Netanyahu proudly participated in a two-day seminar commemorating the bombing.

Lickspittle Zionist lackeys George W. Bush, Tony Blair and Pervez Musharraf concocted a ludicrous hoax about a bizarre plot to blow airliners out of the sky with "liquid explosives" that were to be assembled on flight. Problem is, it is not quite as simple as popping into the aircraft toilet for a few minutes and mixing two or three liquids. Synthesis of TATP takes hours and requires a refrigerator. If the fumes didn't kill the terrorist and alert everyone else, and no one noticed that someone had taken various substances into the toilet and then failed to come out for hours on end, and if the terrorist had obtained a fair amount of ice, the products would still present minimal threat to the integrity of the aircraft.

In order to detonate with sufficient force to go beyond blowing out a window or two and injuring or killing the terrorist, a large enough quantity of TATP would need to have formed. But this would not happen, because the reaction would turn violent before enough of the product had formed, and this "violent reaction" would be well short of a detonation. The plot was totally implausible.

Unsurprisingly, in December 2006 the liquid bomb conspiracy theory took a hammering when the alleged ringleader, Rashid Rauf, was cleared of terrorism charges. Rauf was found in possession of a disinfectant, and the authorities were reduced to trying to twist that into a charge of "possession of an explosive". Other so-called suspects had been found in possession of substances as dangerous as tins of baked beans, containers of peanut butter, and a cup of tea. In any case, none of these suspects had purchased an airline ticket, and some did not even have a passport. Of course, the reality is that it is not some Islamic extremists who "hate our freedoms", it is Zionists such as Bush, Blair and Musharraf - and their handlers. The theory suffered another blow when it was announced that police were to call off the search at a strip of woodland where bomb-making equipment had allegedly been hidden, as none of the authorities were prepared to continue funding the operation.

The liquid bomb plot hoax was partly to distract from "Israel's" recent Lebanon / Gaza atrocities, and partly to promote the "war on terror" as the pretext for converting free democracies into repressive police states and changing the role of the military from defensive purposes to wars of conquest for power and profit.

Tony Blair's regime had plenty of previous form when it came to hoaxes about "Muslim conspiracies". In the

Wood Green "ricin plot", for example, there never was any ricin, and the plot consisted of police battering down enough doors in the early hours until someone panicked and fought back, whereupon he would be claimed as an "al Qaeda terrorist". In the Forest Gate "cyanide bomb plot", there never was any cyanide, and the intelligence came from a single source - a man with an IQ of 69 whom the authorities had already jailed after framing him for another terror hoax!

On September 18, 2006, Benjamin Netanyahu, Warren Buffett, and Stef and Eitan Wertheimer - the latter of whom Bernard Kerik met two weeks in advance of 9/11/01 and then received a $250,000 'loan' from, attended a party at the King David Hotel, Jerusalem, ostensibly to celebrate Buffett's $5 billion acquisition of an 80% stake in the Wertheimer family's Iscar Metalworking Company. The Zionist regime also received $1 billion in taxes from the deal. Stef Wertheimer, founder of Iscar, was then considered the wealthiest "Israeli" living in the occupied territory. Eitan Wertheimer and Netanyahu were residents of Caesarea, the only town in "Israel" that was managed by a business, the Edmond Benjamin de Rothschild Caesarea Development Corporation that had donated over 100 million shekels in recent years to organizations such as the Interdisciplinary Center in Herzliya.

On September 27, 2006, Jacob "Kobi" Alexander, the ex-CEO of Comverse Technology, was arrested in Namibia after an international manhunt. He was wanted by US authorities to face multiple charges including conspiracy, securities fraud, and money laundering. On September 30, it was revealed that, whilst preparing to flee fraud charges in the US, Kobi Alexander transferred $57 million from his Citigroup account to bank accounts in "Israel": Bank Leumi account 603401/78 and Bank Hapoalim account 131883. He was caught when it was found that tens of millions of dollars had gone into his Namibian accounts.

On October 11, Kobi Alexander was charged with offering millions of dollars as a bribe to David Kreinberg, former Chief Financial Officer at Comverse, in an attempt to induce him to take sole responsibility for the fraud scheme. Alexander first offered $2 million, then $5 million, and finally "name your price", pleading that there was no reason why both of them "should go down". Alexander should not have just "gone down"; he should have been forced to reveal how many tens of millions he was paid for facilitating the London 7/7 bomb attacks.

On December 5, 2006, Wendy Burlingame, the daughter of Charles F. Burlingame III who went missing on 9/11/01 and was allegedly the original pilot of a plane that hit the Pentagon, died in a suspicious apartment fire. Her Army veteran 'boyfriend' Kevin Roderick had run out and 'accidentally' locked the door, supposedly too dumb to realize that she was not right behind him, and failed to call 911.

It was February 2007 when video footage was published demonstrating that the BBC reported WTC 7 had collapsed, some 20 minutes before it actually did so at 5:20 EDT. The BBC's Jane Standley, on location in New York, said that the building had collapsed when it was clearly visible through the window behind her head. Times were confirmed by a timestamp, and the footage was subsequently confirmed as genuine by the BBC's Director of Collections at its Internet Archive.

On February 7, 2007, Melbourne scientist Dr Gideon Polya calculated post-invasion excess deaths in occupied Iraq at one million. This compared with an October 2006 estimate of 655,000 from a survey overseen by epidemiologists at Johns Hopkins University's Bloomberg School of Public Health. Both of these figures excluded up to 1.7 million pre-invasion deaths, including half a million children under 5 by 2000, killed as a result of depleted uranium and 1990 - 2003 sanctions.

On March 6, 2007, I. Lewis "Scooter" Libby was convicted on four felony counts including obstruction of justice, giving false statements to the FBI, and perjury in relation to the Bush administration's leaking of the name of a CIA agent to the press. The agent, Valerie Plame, was married to Joseph Wilson, a diplomat who served in Iraq and Africa. Wilson had correctly reported in March 2002 that an Italian intelligence report that Iraq was trying to buy yellowcake uranium was based on bogus documents, yet George Bush repeated the

yellowcake claim in January 2003 when making the case for war. The leaking of Plame's name was in retaliation for Wilson's honesty, and part of an attempt to deter any further critics - part of the vast body of proof that the administration's invasion of Iraq was not simply a mistake based on "faulty intelligence".

On March 10, 2007, the US military conducted a tribunal at Guantanamo Bay ostensibly to determine if one of their prisoners, alleged to be Khalid Sheikh Mohammed, was an "enemy combatant". KSM was reportedly killed in a Pakistan Rangers paramilitary raid on his apartment in September 2002 and his identity confirmed by his wife and children. However, the "KSM" prisoner made a statement at the tribunal admitting to being responsible for the "9/11 Operation, from A to Z", the "1993 World Trade Center Operation", the "Shoe Bomber Operation", the "bombing of a nightclub in Bali" (October 2002, which killed 202 but none of them were Jews), "planning, training, surveying and financing the New (or Second) Wave attacks" against skyscrapers including the "Plaza Bank, Washington state" and the "Sears Tower, Chicago", being in charge of the "Cell for the Production of Biological Weapons, such as anthrax and others", and responsible for many other plots and operations.

Whoever fabricated this 'confession' overlooked the fact that "KSM" was supposedly captured on March 1, 2003 but the Plaza Bank wasn't founded until early 2006. And it isn't a skyscraper. If they meant the Columbia Center, that isn't referred to as "Plaza"; Bank of America Fifth Avenue Plaza is only the 9th tallest building in Seattle, and 1001 Fourth Avenue Plaza was down to 5th tallest by 1990. And the anthrax strain was traced to the US military (q.v. end of 2001 above), and it was Jewish "movers" who were caught with a video camera and detailed video footage of the Sears Tower (q.v. October 11, 2001 above). It had been reported in November 2005 that KSM's interrogators said he'd held out for more than two minutes against the waterboarding, and use of waterboarding was subsequently confirmed by Dick Cheney.

On August 19, 2008, Barry Jennings, an eyewitness whose explicit testimony of early explosions in WTC7 prior to collapse of either Tower contradicted the official version of events, mysteriously died.

Two days later, on August 21, NIST published the findings of its three-year 'study' into the collapse of WTC7. Not surprisingly, the conclusion that "fires" and "thermal expansion" of some fireproofed steel beams caused the total collapse of this 47-story building was based on political considerations rather than the empirical evidence - evidence that was studiously ignored when it did not support the desired conclusion. Also ignored was the testimony of eyewitness Barry Jennings. NIST said they had found "no evidence" of explosives at the WTC, but later admitted that they did not bother to look for any.

The report, which had taken NIST years to complete, and they had clearly been waiting for the neutralization of the eyewitness, alleged that "thermal expansion" of fireproofed floor beams under Floor 13 was responsible for failure of a critical girder between columns 79 and 44, which brought about a cascade of floor failures, which in turn initiated failure of a single critical column (79), which in turn precipitated global collapse of the building into its footprint. However, NIST had admitted in 2004 that the fires on Floor 12, below the beams that they would later go on to allege were the cause of the building completely collapsing, were all burned out by 4:45pm. In fact, the east end fire there had burned out before 4:00pm. It was just over 5:20pm when the building collapsed.

When NIST's collapse theory requires that the beams were expanding because fires were heating them, they would in fact have been contracting because the fires had burned out and the steel was cooling.

And it is ludicrous to suppose that failure of a single girder or a single column in a high-rise would be so catastrophic an event as to induce global collapse of the building in the manner of a controlled demolition, with the symmetrical failure of 400 steel connections per second. Buildings of 47 or 110 stories are over-engineered to ensure they don't collapse from office fires or from a single column failure, because collapse would be such a catastrophic event. That's why it never happens, unless it's part of a ten-year false-flag operation.

Some of NIST's deceptions were quickly identified; for example, in earlier reports they had admitted the existence of shear studs that they omitted in later reports when it was found they were not compatible with the politically required conclusion. Drawings for WTC7 became publicly available after 2008, and analyses by independent engineers identified some other 'errors' made by NIST. They omitted the existence of stiffeners and lateral support beams, and never explained how heating a (fireproofed) 53-foot floor beam uniformly by 600 degrees (to 625°C) could displace the girder by the required 6.25 inches for it to "walk off" its connection with the columns when, even for uniform heating of 600°C, the increase in length is only 0.000014 x (625 - 25) x (53 x 12) = 5.34 inches according to the formula they cite:

$\delta T = \alpha \Delta T L$, where δT is the change in length due to uniform heating (in), α is the linear thermal expansion coefficient for steel ($°C^{-1}$), ΔT is the uniform increase in temperature (°C), and L is the beam length (in).

And that doesn't even take into account the fact that at temperatures greater than 400°C the beams would lose rigidity and sag, relieving the pressure on the girder, whilst it does have to assume all of the displacement occurs at the hypothetical failed girder end and no displacement occurs at the other end.

The Bush Administration had been riddled with Jews, who were 2.2% of the US population. Then the next president, Barack Obama, also had plenty of Jewish advisors. According to *The Times of Israel*, "Far more than any previous president, Obama spent his adulthood in the company of Jews. His most important professional mentors were Jews; most of his big donors were Jews; many of his neighbors were Jews; his chief political consultant was a Jew. As [Rabbi Arnold Jacob] Wolf himself would later say, Obama was 'embedded in the Jewish world'."

On December 10, 2008, Bernard Madoff, a Jewish "financier" cum "philanthropist", admitted to his sons that his 'investments' were no more than a giant Ponzi scheme - "all just one big lie". Losses were estimated at $65 billion. In later years, an even larger Jewish Ponzi scheme would collapse - the fiat currency known as the US dollar, and its value relative to real assets such as gold and silver would fall almost to zero.

On December 27, 2008, the Zionist occupation entity launched a sustained military offensive against Palestinians in the Gaza Strip, commencing with dozens of air raids. Within hours, nearly 200 Palestinians were killed and hundreds injured, rising to over 250 dead and 600 wounded as the attacks continued through the night. The regime's pretext for the slaughter was that "Israelis" were allegedly at grave risk from the resistance's mostly homemade rockets. However, during the previous seven years, the fatality rate for "Israelis" from rockets was running at around two per year, compared with more than 5,000 Palestinians killed by the Zionist regime with some of the most advanced US-supplied armaments in the world.

On January 4, 2009, "Israeli" foot soldiers evacuated approximately 110 Palestinians into a house in Zeitoun, warning them to stay indoors. On January 5, Zionist forces repeatedly shelled the home into which it had moved civilians 24 hours earlier, killing approximately thirty. On January 6, at least 40 civilians were killed as Israeli tank shells exploded outside a UN school, where civilians had taken shelter. The school was clearly marked as a UN building, with its GPS coordinates provided to Israeli forces.

On January 14, 2009, in the Gaza Strip, the death toll from the Zionist regime's latest offensive exceeded 1,000 Palestinians, including more than 300 children and dozens of women, with more than 4,500 people injured. Three "Israeli" civilians were killed.

On January 20, 2009, there was abundant evidence that Zionist forces employed white phosphorus to attack civilians in Gaza (as in its July 2006 war on Lebanon), in blatant violation of international law. UN Secretary-General Ban Ki-moon described the Zionist shelling of a UN food warehouse as "an outrageous and totally unacceptable attack against the United Nations." The Palestinian death toll from the regime's three-week offensive had exceeded 1,400, with some 5,500 injured, tens of thousands were made homeless, and 400,000 were without running water. This was just business as usual for the Zionist entity.

On August 1, 2009, a building demolition in Turkey went badly wrong when, instead of crumbling in the manner of WTC1, 2 and 7, the building rolled onto its side and came to rest upside down.

On August 30, 2009, ex-"Israeli" premier Ehud Olmert was indicted on three corruption charges. Olmert had already been embroiled in corruption scandals, including one involving his friend Australian billionaire Frank Lowy, who evidently pulled Tony Blair's strings via his links to Blair's "tennis partner" and Middle East advisor Lord Levy. In the Olmert - Lowy "Bank Leumi" scandal, the prosecutors decided Olmert's behavior was "odd", but there was insufficient evidence to charge him.

Frank Lowy, a Hungarian Jew who arrived in Palestine in 1945 to fight in the Haganah terrorist group, took over the lease for the shopping concourse area known as the Mall, about 427,000 square feet of retail area in the World Trade Center, at the same time as his business partner took over the Twin Towers.

Given Lowy's and Silverstein's roles in the WTC, and with Larry Silverstein having close ties to Ariel Sharon, Ehud Barak, and Benjamin Netanyahu, that makes it four separate Prime Ministers of a state with a history of false-flag terror attacks, who were friends with the partners who took over the WTC lease and insured for $ billions against terror attacks, within six weeks of terror attacks upon the WTC.

On September 13, 2009, just when warmongers needed to boost flagging support for the war in Afghanistan, an audiotape was released allegedly of Osama bin Laden, who reportedly died in December 2001. Rather revealingly, there was no video or new images of OBL, and "communications difficulties" was cited in a lame attempt at explanation.

On May 31, 2010, in a disgraceful act of piracy and state sponsored terrorism, Zionist forces attacked a flotilla of humanitarian aid ships in international waters and bound for Gaza. Nine human rights activists were killed, and others injured. In May 2014 a tenth victim would die in hospital after having been in a coma for four years. The victims were shot multiple times, including in the back and the back of the head. Hundreds of peaceful activists were forcibly taken into "Israel" at gunpoint and, ironically, charged with "illegally entering Israel". They were imprisoned and their money and documents stolen, before they were deported.

As described above, it was 2010 when Zionists decided to fake the 'assassination' of OBL, by murdering an innocent Pakistani gentleman who had a beard and wore a turban, after he had been spotted by somebody in the Kakul Pakistan Military Academy. To dispose of any evidence, the body was dropped into the sea, and most of the SEAL Team Six members who took part in the operation were wiped out in a chopper crash, serving as a powerful deterrent to inhibit any survivors from speaking out.

On May 31, 2011, the repulsive, foul-mouthed Jewess Victoria Nuland, who in a leaked 2014 phone conversation would say, "f*** the EU", became State Department spokesperson under the warmonger Hillary Clinton, and they would ramp up a 'regime change' assault on Muammar Gaddafi of Libya. UN Security Council resolution 1973 authorized a "No Fly Zone" for protection of civilians, but not an air assault on Libyan government forces.

France's president Nicholas Sarkozy, a fake 'Catholic' with a Jewish grandfather, was the leading European proponent of the ousting of Gaddafi. By 2021 the appalling Sarkozy would receive prison sentences after being convicted of corruption in two separate trials and by 2023 he would be visiting the Western Wall in Jerusalem and declaring his support for the Synagogue of Satan.

A leaked Hillary Clinton email dated April 2, 2011, showed that part of the motive for regime change in Libya was Gaddafi's plan to establish a gold-backed pan-African currency that would threaten the CFA franc backed by the French treasury that was used in Africa. Another motive was greed; grabbing more of the oil.

The email included:

"On April 2, 2011 sources with access to advisors to Salt al-Islam Qaddafi stated in strictest confidence that while the freezing of Libya's foreign bank accounts presents Muammar Qaddafi with serious challenges, his ability to equip and maintain his armed forces and intelligence services remains intact. According to sensitive information available to this these [*sic*] individuals, Qaddafi's government holds 143 tons of gold, and a similar amount in silver. During late March, 2011 these stocks were moved to SABHA (south west in the direction of the Libyan border with Niger and Chad); taken from the vaults of the Libyan Central Bank in Tripoli.

This gold was accumulated prior to the current rebellion and was intended to be used to establish a pan-African currency based on the Libyan golden Dinar. This plan was designed to provide the Francophone African Countries with an alternative to the French franc (CFA).

(Source Comment: According to knowledgeable individuals this quantity of gold and silver is valued at more than $7 billion. French intelligence officers discovered this plan shortly after the current rebellion began, and this was one of the factors that influenced President Nicolas Sarkozy's decision to commit France to the attack on Libya. According to these individuals Sarkozy's plans are driven by the following issues:

a. A desire to gain a greater share of Libya oil production,
b. Increase French influence in North Africa,
c. Improve his internal political situation in France,
d. Provide the French military with an opportunity to reassert its position in the world,
e. Address the concern of his advisors over Qaddafi's long term plans to supplant France as the dominant power in Francophone Africa.)"

That summer, as the US and others bombed and attacked Libyan forces, Nuland dismissed the option of a peaceful transition in Libya and falsely suggested the UN Security Council required the removal of Gaddafi. The Zionist campaign led to the toppling of the Libyan government and killing of Gaddafi. After Gaddafi was murdered and sodomized with a bayonet, Nuland's boss Hillary Clinton sniggered, "We came, we saw, he died."

Before the overthrow, Libya had the highest standard of living in all of Africa. Gaddafi had been such a patriotic, benevolent, altruistic leader that he vowed every citizen should have a house before he and his parents would take one. His political philosophy rejected both capitalism and communism, and was described as "direct democracy", and said to be a mix of socialism and Islam. His father had died whilst he was living with his wife and mother in a tent.

Newly weds could be provided with housing, and the equivalent of $50,000, to help them start a family and buy their first car. There was a State bank that provided the people with loans at zero percent interest, since Jewish usury was not allowed. If a Libyan woman had a child, she was entitled to the equivalent of $5,000. Far from having external debt, like the US with its tens of trillions of dollars owed, Libya had reserves of $150 billion.

Education and medical treatment were free, as was electricity. Petrol was almost the cheapest in the world. A Libyan who wanted to start a farming business would be given a house, farmland, seeds and livestock free of charge. There were no food shortages. And the Gaddafi regime carried out a massive irrigation project to make water available across the country.

The quality of the medical treatment might have left something to be desired, getting the $50,000 was so bureaucratic that many did not bother, and the citizen had no right to vote or to criticize the government. However, this was a benevolent rather than evil dictatorship, and as regimes go, compared very favorably

with the rest of them.

Libyan oil revenues were $32.5 billion in 2010, so if just 4% of that was allocated to the $50,000 program this could theoretically have gone to 26,000 couples in a year. Given the 6.545 million population in 2010, then even with 10 marriages per 1,000 people, some 40% could have got the allowance.

After the US led assault, Libya became a failed state with competing warlords, huge inflation, huge unemployment, and exploding extremism and violence that spread to neighboring countries. GDP per capita contracted 62% in 2011, and by 2024 would still be only some 65% of its pre-war 2010 level. To be fair, unemployment was already high in 2010, but the regime change certainly did not benefit the people.

On May 5, 2013, Zionist attempts to manipulate public opinion into supporting regime change in Syria began coming apart at the seams. After "Israel" had accused the Syrian government of using sarin gas, it turned out that the rebels were responsible.

On August 27, 2013, the Obama regime claimed to have "evidence" that Assad's forces were responsible for a chemical weapons attack at Ghouta on August 21. The 'evidence' consisted of intercepted phone calls, purportedly from a panicking Syrian MoD official. It had been back in 1990 when Victor Ostrovsky revealed details of the Mossad's "Trojan dick trick", in which fake messages allegedly from Libyan officials broadcast from a Mossad transmitter planted in Tripoli were used to trick Reagan into bombing Libya in 1986. In the Ghouta operation, the Mossad didn't even need to use boats.

From September 2013 to January 2017 Victoria Nuland was the US Assistant Secretary of State for European and Eurasian Affairs. The Jew John Kerry, a fake 'Christian' whose family name was Kohn, was then her boss, Secretary of State. Nuland, whose family name was Nudelman, had a pathological hatred of Russia. And it was primarily Nuland, with the aid of the CIA, who orchestrated what would be known as the Euromaidan revolution in the fake state of "Ukraine". Nuland's husband the neocon Jew Robert Kagan founded the Project for a New American Century (PNAC) back in 1998, in order to start pushing for all the Zionist military aggression to be carried out after Netanyahu's 9/11 false-flag of 2001.

Viktor Yanukovych was the mildly pro-Russian, legitimately elected president of Ukraine, and late in 2013 was under pressure to sign an association agreement with the EU, which no patriotic leader of a country would ever do. When he refused in November 2013, this sparked protests by communists, globalists, Jews, and low IQ Non-Player Characters (NPCs). The protests were backed by the Western ZOG powers, and Victoria Nuland, far from pretty at the time and soon to degenerate into a lard bucket with a face that looked like an image in a fairground's crazy mirrors, was handing out cookies to the anti-government demonstrators at Kiev's Maidan square, and declared Arseniy Yatsenyuk, a crypto-Jew, to be her preferred new leader for Ukraine.

During the coup, Nuland was in almost daily contact with VP Joe Biden, to whom Obama gave the Ukrainian portfolio. The original Ukrainian regime was not interested in joining NATO, whereas the post-coup regime was pro-NATO. Nuland visited Ukraine four times between December 2013 and February 2014, and in a December 13, 2013 summit back in Washington she revealed that the US had "invested" more than $5 billion in Ukraine to promote "democratic skills and institutions", and "civic participation and good governance", i.e., to become a ZOG (Zionist Occupied Government) client state of the US and "Israel".

Amusingly, much of the argument was about Yanukovych's refusal to surrender his country to the control of the IMF and the EU, and this was the same Victoria Nuland who said, "f*** the EU".

The conflict between the Zionist-backed protesters and government in Ukraine greatly escalated over two months; Yanukovych fled to Russia, and the crypto-Jew Arseniy Yatsenyuk was installed as prime minister on February 27, 2014. There would be various presidents and prime ministers over the remainder of the

decade, but they all supported and presided over a policy of state terrorism against ethnic Russians that was being perpetrated in the Eastern regions of "Ukraine" since the 2014 coup, leading to the deaths of thousands of civilians.

Sooner or later Russia would be forced to take military action to solve the problem of the Kiev regime killing its own citizens in the Donbass region. From 2014 up to 2022, some 13,000 to 14,000 would be killed including children, and in advance of Russia's inevitable response, the Western ZOG powers were motivated to demonize Russia.

The Jew Jeffrey Epstein, ostensibly a 'financier' and tax consultant, was running a child sex trafficking operation from the 1990s to the 2010s. His role as a Mossad asset was to supply politicians and other famous figures with underage girls or boys, so that they could be blackmailed into working for "Israel" and Jewry for the rest of their lives. Epstein bought Little Saint James, also known as Epstein Island or Pedophile Island, in 1998 as a sex abuse haven in the Caribbean.

Epstein's parties of debauchery on the island were all the rage, with prominent figures only too pleased to accept his invitations and fly there on his "Lolita Express", a Boeing 727-100, despite some probably knowing that he would have cameras and they would be forever compromised and obliged to do the bidding of Epstein's tribe. His morally depraved guests regarded it as a price worth paying for access to the youngsters, who were mostly girls between the ages of 12 and 17.

The "Israeli" prime minister Ehud Barak was one of Jeffrey Epstein's closest contacts. Epstein's madam was Ghislaine Maxwell, who organized the human trafficking and arranged sex parties. Ghislaine worked for Mossad, following in the footsteps of her father Robert, who was a Jewish media mogul.

In 1984 Robert Maxwell bought Mirror Group Newspapers. Joe Haines, then a *Daily Mirror* journalist who had been British premier Harold Wilson's press secretary, said that their new boss was a "crook and a liar", and he could prove it.

The former "Israeli" spy Ari Ben-Menashe said he was Robert Maxwell's handler, and he introduced Epstein to the Mossad. Then Ghislaine and Jeffrey set up their "honeytrap" operation so that they could film prominent figures having sex with underage girls, and then blackmail them.

As Epstein confirmed in an email dated March 15, 2018, Robert Maxwell had been working for the Mossad, but he also revealed an interesting detail. Maxwell "passed on all the secrets he learned to Mossad in Tel Aviv. In turn, they tolerated his excesses, vanities and insatiable appetite for a luxurious lifestyle and women." He was able to obtain secret information because "he had free access to Margaret Thatcher's Downing Street, to Ronald Reagan's White House, to the Kremlin and to the corridors of power throughout Europe".

However, Maxwell became too greedy. He threatened the Mossad, telling them that unless they gave him £400 million to save his crumbling empire, he would expose all he had done for them. The outcome was that Maxwell died in a bizarre 'accident', in which he fell from his yacht into the sea. There was a joke that MIRROR stood for Must Invest in a Rubber Ring Or Raft.

Ostensibly, Epstein was supposed to be some kind of financial whiz kid and math expert who could provide funding and help the wealthy reduce their tax bills. This was just a front; he was a college dropout and people came to him for sexual access to youngsters, and he was funded by Jewish bankers so that he could run his operation to further Jewish supremacism, by compromising political figures.

The operation ran for decades, although eventually in August 2019 Epstein was "suicided"; i.e., killed whilst in jail to ensure his secrets would remain secret, as in the case of Robert Maxwell. Camera footage would be

released, although nearly three minutes would be missing, the footage would show evidence of having been tampered with, and two cameras in front of his cell would mysteriously "malfunction" that night. Epstein's injuries such as a broken hyoid bone in the neck were more consistent with death by homicidal strangulation rather than suicidal hanging.

Moreover, in an extraordinary 'cohencidence', all but one of the hard drives involved in the prison camera system failed on August 10, 2019. The man in charge of the camera systems testified that there was a body alarm that day about 6am, and he was one of those who tried to resuscitate Epstein. Prior failures included a system failure of Digital Video Recorder (DVR) 2 on July 29, 2019, and the motherboard failed on DVR 2 on August 8, 2019.

After the incident, the camera engineer was asked about the cameras. There were two hard drives to install, but installation would mean the loss of all prior data. The warden wanted the video functioning, and the camera guy was told to start working on the system, so he began removing the failed hard drives, and an FBI agent pulled out the DVR. The camera engineer confirmed he had informed personnel at Metropolitan Correctional Center (MCC) that replacement of both hard drives would result in the system being wiped.

When Epstein's body was taken out of the prison, the Office of Chief Medical Examiner (OCME) pulled off a ruse to thwart the media. A male OCME official called and said he would be arriving at the loading dock with a black vehicle. However, several people, whose names were redacted, used boxes and sheets to create what appeared to be a human body, which was put into the white OCME vehicle which the press followed, allowing the black vehicle to depart unnoticed with Epstein's body.

It is no surprise that Jeffrey Epstein was heavily connected to the Rothschilds. A search of the Epstein files database returned 11,831 results for "rothschild", which compared with 992 for "putin". At some point, the Jewish press would be putting out a nonsensical allegation that Epstein was a Russian agent who worked for Vladimir Putin. There would always be some people, so almost unbelievably ignorant of the nature of the world in which they lived, who would fall for such a preposterous allegation that conflicted with all the facts.

On March 18, 2014, Jeffrey Epstein replied to an email from Ariane de Rothschild, head of the Swiss private banking firm Edmond de Rothschild Group, who had suggested she wanted to discuss Ukraine with him.

Epstein replied, "ukraine upheaval should provide many opportunites , many" [*sic*].

On Sunday February 28, 2016, Epstein sent an email to the homosexual oddball Peter Thiel, who co-founded the tech company Palantir with Jews such as Alex Karp and Stephen Cohen. Epstein wrote:

"as you probably know I represent the Rothschilds. I was hoping to figure out a way for the bank that has 160 b in mgmt can do something in tech. best client list in the world...".

A search for "beef jerky" threw up 149 results. For example, on December 17, 2012, a Steve Hanson emailed Epstein asking, "Jeff, Been meaning to ask, how did you like the beef jerky?"

Epstein replied, "not very good, not his recipe".

On October 3, 2012, an email from Francis J. Derby with the subject: Jerky, included, "JE said he was gonna start eating regular food again so he might be eating less jerky. That said he has 6 bags of it in the downstairs freezer for his next trip. I believe it should be enough to get him through. Any other questions please let me know."

The clue is that "jerky" is something very different to "regular" food.

On November 16, 2012, an email with the subject line "Leon Black's office address" said, "Jojo is here and

will walk the jerky over to Jeffrey...Please you just go on your own to Leon's office."

"Walk the jerky", a fresh piece of "jerky" that was yet to be killed?

Jeffrey Epstein sent an email on May 4, 2013, with the Subject line "Jerky", and said, "Francis has time to come tomorrow to show me how to make it!!! Jerky class anyone? He will also bring you a taste of his new jerky recipe from the restaurant. And sends a warm hello. He is working at a restaurant called Cannibal and cooks... wait for it... Beef Jerky and Steak! He has time at 3pm tomorrow if this is okay with you."

The supposed name of the restaurant was the key to what was really going on. Jews had a long history of ritual murder, which was partly why they were kicked out of England in 1290. For example, in the case of Hugh of Lincoln, the report said:

"A.D. 1255. 'Jappen,' one of the chief Jews of Lincoln, and others of his faith, kidnapped a lad eleven years old (August 27), beat him with rods, cut off his nose and upper lip, broke some of his teeth, and pierced his side. King Henry III. [*sic*] and his Parliament at Reading condemned the murderers to be dragged to death at horses' heels, and gibbeted their carcases."

Other cases include William of Norwich who was crucified in 1144, Harold of Gloucester whose mutilated body was found in the river Severn in 1168, Robert of Bury St. Edmunds in 1181 who was crucified, and Simon of Trent in 1475, along with many more too numerous to mention.

A search for "pizza" returned 843 results.

A 2017 email had "Alert - order pizza for Bobby Slayton" in the Subject line, and said, "May 25, 2017 10:30 AM : order pizza for Bobby Slayton".

On 11th, 12th and 21st of July, 2016, there were a series of email exchanges between Yadin Dudai, a Jewish so-called "neuroscientist" from the Weizmann Institute in "Israel", Ehud Barak, and Jeffrey Epstein, about "slicing a pizza". Dudai found it "HILARIOUS!", and Epstein said it was like people who feel they get an extra day on leap year.

So we have a "neuroscientist", a former prime minister of a nuclear-armed country the size of New Jersey, and a "financier" / sex trafficker, who think "slicing a pizza" is so funny that it is worthy of their time to send emails on the subject. But if the "pizza" is a sex slave who is getting sliced, then such depraved 'people' certainly would find it hilarious and worth writing about.

In one allegation, Donald Trump and Epstein were said to have raped a 13-year-old girl. The lawsuit, filed April 26, 2016, stated, "The plaintiff, Katie Johnson [pseudonym], alleges she was subject to extreme sexual and physical abuse by the Defendants, Donald J. Trump and Jeffrey E. Epstein, including forcible rape during a four month time span covering the months of June-September 1994 when Plaintiff Johnson was still only a minor of age 13."

The document included all sordid details, and states that the plaintiff "was fully warned on more than one occasion by both Defendants, Donald J. Trump and Jeffrey E. Epstein, that were she ever to reveal any of the details of the sexual and physical abuse that she had suffered as a sex slave for Defendant Trump and Defendant Epstein, that Plaintiff Johnson and her family would be in mortal danger. Plaintiff Johnson was warned that this would mean certain death for herself and [her] family unless she remained silent forever on the exact details of the depraved and perverted sexual abuse she had been forced to endure from the Defendants."

There was a material witness, who used the name Tiffany Doe, who "fully confirms" all of the plaintiff's allegation against Trump and Epstein, as she was "physically present at each of the four occasions of sexual

abuse by Defendant Trump" upon the person of the plaintiff. The plaintiff gave an interview on November 2, 2016, which was posted on social media. However, the case was dismissed, refiled with new attorneys, but the plaintiff failed to show up at a press conference, probably after receiving death threats, and the $100 million lawsuit was dropped.

On April 24, 2009, Jeffrey Epstein sent Sultan Bin Sulayem an email, saying, "where are you? are you ok , I loved the torture video". There were thousands of references to bin Sulaymem in the Epstein archives.

Leslie Wexner was a Jewish businessman and self-styled "philanthropist" who provided Jeffrey Epstein with funds, obviously in the knowledge that it was about furthering the Jewish supremacist agenda. Wexner would receive certain fringe benefits, such as 'erotic massages', e.g., in New York as confirmed in a 2011 FBI interview report. Later, Wexner would claim - rather unconvincingly, that he had been "conned" by Epstein, and that Epstein had "stolen" large sums of money from Wexner's family.

The Epstein files would also show how Jews regarded non-Jews as an inferior class, and would disparagingly refer to them as "goyim". For example:

From: Jeffrey Epstein <jeevacation@gmail.com>
To: roger schank
Subject:
Date: Fri, 23 Oct 2009 12:01:12 +0000

This is the way the jew make money.. and made a fortune in the past ten years,, selling short the shippping [*sic*] futures,, let the goyim deal in the real world. from Shipping news -the most dramatic growth has been in shipping futures, which allow shipping companies to lay off risks.

And:

To: jeevacation@gmail.com[jeevacation@gmail.corn]
From: Barry Zelin
Sent: Wed 2/3/2010 8:35:23 PM

"...the plebeians stay entertained. I will tell you this, it is a interesting scene at the Colony on friday night at Club10 and the goyim in general know how to have a good time."

And:

To: [redacted]
Fran: Jeffrey Epstein
Sent Tue 9/25/2012 9:40:55 AM

josh, you asked me to share your life with you. I excitedly accepted . I shared my highs , my lows, my dreams my body. every singel [*sic*] part of my bodyl [*sic*] [...] its [*sic*] simple you behavedjust [*sic*] like the GOYIM you do not respect."

On November 13, 2015, 130 people were killed and more than 400 injured in a coordinated series of terrorist attacks in Paris, ostensibly masterminded and perpetrated by Islamists. As is typical with such an event, Jews were warned in advance of the attacks. The next day, the *Times of Israel* ran an article stating that "Just Friday morning [i.e., hours in advance of the Friday 13th attacks], security officials in France's Jewish community were informed of the very possibility of an impending large terrorist attack in the country". The *Times* would belatedly attempt to conceal its error by amending the webpage to read "For months, security officials in France's Jewish community have been warned of the very real possibility [...] although there had been no specific information...".

Other similarities with previous false-flag terror operations included an exercise simulating mass shootings at multiple sites in Paris on the morning of the attacks, a "terrorist's" passport 'found' at the scene of one of the attacks pointing to involvement by Syrians, and the selling of the Bataclan theatre - the site of the deadliest attack - after forty years of Jewish ownership, two months prior to the attack. In another bizarre 'coincidence', it was September 11 when the Jewish owners sold the Bataclan.

On January 31, 2017, the Jews admitted that their claim of "5 million" non-Jews "Holocausted" by the Germans was a hoax that was concocted by the compulsive liar Simon Wiesenthal. He carefully chose the "5 million" figure so that it would be enough to foment hate against the Germans, whilst being lower than the headline figure of the alleged "6 million" Jews. Thus, the Jews lied about millions of 'dead' people in order to advance Jewish tribal interests, which demonstrates that they would be prepared to lie about millions of 'dead' Jews in order to advance Jewish tribal interests. Which of course, they had been plotting to do since the nineteenth century. And almost to a man, they went along with the compulsive liar Wiesenthal and promoted the "5 million" lie, for the benefit of their tribe.

On April 4, 2017, the Jewish media peddled an absurd allegation that Syria's president Bashar al-Assad gassed his own people, including "beautiful babies" in Khan Sheikhoun, Syria. The claim was debunked in a series of three reports by Dr. Theodore Postol of MIT.

The attack, on the morning of April 4, was conducted by individuals on the ground, rather than from an aircraft. Damage on the casing of the shell was inconsistent with an aerial explosion. An explosive charge was laid upon the shell containing sarin, and then detonated. The explosive drove the pipe into the ground and flattened it, with the result that there was a crack along the pipe containing sarin, and the cap on the back end failed. Given that Khan Sheikhoun was in territory controlled by militants, it was anti-government insurgents who staged the attack.

The event provided a pretext for the Zionist war-loving president Trump to bomb an airbase controlled by the Syrian government. 59 Tomahawk missiles were launched from two US warships in the Mediterranean.

In May 2017 the Trump administration peddled a bizarre hoax about melted snow 'proving' Syria's president Assad to be carrying out "mass killings" of prisoners, with fifty prisoners a day being "hanged" at the Saydnaya prison, and then burnt in a crematorium to hide evidence. As their 'evidence', they had a commercial satellite image of melted snow on a roof with datestamp of January 8, 2015, although a report incorrectly claims it was taken on January "15".

Local weather records showed the maximum temperature on January 8, 2015 was at least 6°C, and consequently, snow would be expected to thaw. The second half of the month was much warmer, with little or no precipitation.

In fact, the hourly data for 1pm on January 8 records a temperature of 7°C, and the temperature was at least 6°C between 11am and 4pm, with scattered clouds.

If the section of the building in question was an administration section or living quarters for the guards, and heated in winter, it would be hardly surprising to note more melting of snow on the roof, especially if there was little or no insulation to retain heat in the building. Even if the section was an oven room with multiple muffles, the room temperature would be barely above 20°C; i.e., low enough for the operators to perform their work of loading bodies and so on. Whether the room temperature is at 20 or 25°C is going to make little difference to the amount of snow melting, and there are other variables such as the presence of roof insulation and the amount of sunshine.

At Birkenau, which Jews falsely alleged to have been a "death camp", conductive losses from the eight-muffle oven would have been in the region of 7.5 kW, which amounts to some 27 MJ hourly, or a little more

than a kg of coke per hour or per corpse after allowing for the inefficiency of the furnace.

Let's suppose they have a triple-muffle cremation oven at Saydnaya. It might realistically be capable of up to one body per muffle per hour. If run for 20 hours daily, which would allow the necessary maintenance and cleaning out of slag, such a setup could be capable of disposing of up to 60 bodies daily. Such an oven is only going to release a few kilowatts into the room at maximum via conductive losses.

It is clear that a temperature difference of an extra few degrees in an oven room, as compared to normal living accommodation or an administration center, is not going to have an appreciable effect on the rate of snow melting on the roof. And by 2017, it was not exactly impossible to fake photographic 'evidence'.

On March 4, 2018, Western forces carried out a false-flag chemical weapons attack on British soil, to be blamed on Russia. Barely more than a year later, a midget homosexual coke-snorting Jewish 'comedian', Volodymyr Zelensky, would be installed as Ukrainian 'leader'. His agenda would involve genociding White people by throwing them into a war, a "meat grinder", leaving "Ukraine" as another fake state for Jews if they got kicked out of Palestine. And as the Ukrainian Jewish regime accelerated terrorist atrocities against its own citizens, the "West" desperately needed to portray Russia's patriotic leader Vladimir Putin as the villain, in advance of the inevitable special military operation to save ethnic Russians.

Sergei Skripal was a Russian military intelligence officer in the GRU. In 1995 whilst he was posted in Madrid, he was recruited as a British intelligence asset by Pablo Miller, a British agent working for MI6. In December 2004 whilst back in Russia he was arrested outside his Moscow home. In August 2006 he was convicted of spying for Britain, sentenced to 13 years in a high-security detention facility, and stripped of his military rank (colonel) and decorations. However, in July 2010 he was pardoned by Russian president Dmitry Medvedev.

Skripal and three other Russians, imprisoned for spying for the US, were released as part of a spy swap deal. Skripal moved to Britain, and in 2011 bought a house in Salisbury, Wiltshire. His wife died in 2012, but in early March 2018 his daughter Yulia was visiting from Moscow. And so these were two characters available for targeting in a false-flag attack.

Sergei and Yulia left the house in Christie Miller Road at around 1:30pm on March 4, 2018. It's about a 7-minute drive to the car park of the Maltings shopping precinct, and Sergei's car was at the upper level Sainsbury's car park by around 1:40. The Skripals went to the Avon Playground, where Sergei gave three boys bread to throw into the river for the ducks. However, one of the boys ate the slice he was given.

Shortly after the alleged "Russian" 'attack', British intelligence would inform its US counterparts that children had been injured and ducks killed at Salisbury, by "Novichok" "nerve agent". The deputy director of the CIA was then Gina Haspel, a vile excuse for a human, who in 2002 had run a CIA black site prison in Thailand where 'terrorist suspects' were tortured in an attempt to force them into 'confessions' that would support the "War on Terror" narrative. Haspel showed the pictures of dead ducks and injured children to convince then-president Trump to expel 60 Russian diplomats.

However, no ducks were killed, and no children were injured. The pictures were merely generic images designed to illustrate the effects of nerve agents, and were not specific to any events in Salisbury.

At 2:20 the Skripals went to the Zizzi restaurant on Castle Street, where they had a meal. They left after about 45 minutes and took the short stroll to the Mills pub. One unnamed witness claimed that Mr Skripal appeared to be drunk whilst he was there; another witness said both of them appeared completely normal.

It was 4:08pm when CCTV video captured Sergei and Yulia Skripal walking through a passageway of shops known as Market Walk. A third person, a woman with light-colored shoes (in contrast to the dark-colored

shoes Yulia was wearing in footage of Sergei handing a boy bread for the ducks), was walking in front of them. All were walking perfectly normally.

The official government narrative of the conspiracy would develop into a story that the Skripals were exposed to "Novichok" A-234 that "Russian" agents had smeared on the door handle of their house, some time before the Skripals left home for the second time that day at 1:30pm, 2 hours 38 minutes previously. "Novichok" is said to be five to eight times more lethal than VX, previously thought to be the world's deadliest nerve agent.

With VX, it is said that one drop on the skin can be fatal. In order to get irreversible or other serious, long-lasting effects or impaired ability to escape, the necessary concentration is 0.27 ppb (parts per billion) for symptoms showing after 1 hour, or 0.14 ppb after 4 hours. For life-threatening or death, the requirement is 0.91 ppb or 0.48 ppb respectively. Thus, life-threatening at nearly 3 hours would be ~0.6 ppb, or ~0.1 ppb for the more lethal "Novichok". These AEGL values are for vapor exposures only.

About seven minutes later at 4:15, Sergei and Yulia Skripal were both found sitting on a park bench, severely incapacitated. They looked "so out of it", and "like they'd been taking something quite strong" according to witness Freya Church, a fitness trainer.

In a bizarre 'coincidence', Colonel Alison McCourt, who was appointed Chief Nursing Officer of the British army a few weeks previously on February 1, 2018, was almost first on the scene, and apparently one of those who rendered 'aid' to the Skripals.

The official narrative was correct insofar as the nerve agent Novichok was used to poison the Skripals, and the point of contamination was the exterior front door handle of the house in Christie Miller Road, which would be found to have the highest concentration. The time to onset of symptoms was fairly similar for both Sergei and Yulia because of how the nerve agent works. First it has to be absorbed through the epidermis, and when it reaches the bloodstream it gradually and irreversibly inhibits the body's reserve of acetylcholinesterase (AChE), the enzyme which catalyzes breakdown of the neurotransmitter acetylcholine.

It is when the human body's AChE reserves drop below a critical level, 70-80% inhibition, that symptoms rapidly go from very slight to very serious. The evidence indicates that both Sergei and Yulia touched the contaminated door handle at roughly the same time, and fell ill after about 160 minutes, within a few minutes of each other.

Other scenarios such as an attack in the restaurant or at the park bench would result in too many inconsistencies. Open-air spray would be risky for the attacker and bystanders, would lead to high concentrations at the attack site, and the perpetrators then have to contaminate the door handle at some later time, so that tests reveal a high concentration. If smeared on a glass in the restaurant it is harder for the assailant to act unobserved, and the onset of symptoms would have been about 6pm or later.

The false-flag was staged professionally enough so that it couldn't be proven that the nerve agent had been simulated with some other agent such as fentanyl, even though the initial effects of the nerve agent made the victims seem like they had taken some type of drug.

But the UK government - specifically, prime minister Theresa May and foreign secretary Boris Johnson - were caught in a proven lie. They disingenuously went ahead immediately with an allegation that only the Russian state could have manufactured the agent, and therefore Russia either carried out the attack, or let the chemical weapon get into the hands of the attackers.

In a court order dated March 22, 2018, it was stated, "Blood samples from Sergei Skripal and Yulia Skripal were analysed and the findings indicated exposure to a nerve agent or related compound. The samples tested

positive for the presence of a Novichok class nerve agent or closely related agent." I.e., not even confirmed as Novichok, which in any case could be synthesized at Porton Down, or by other Western state actors.

On April 18, 2018, the OPCW reported that they had verified the findings of "United Kingdom experts" that the CW was "a Novichok", without stating what type of Novichok.

On April 22, 2018, the BBC quoted Vil Mirzayanov as saying on 18 April, "If A234 agent was used [against the Skripals]...", and "They [the British and OPCW] said it was A234." Mirzayanov is a Russian chemist who was charged with treason for revealing the existence of Russia's Novichok nerve agents. He relocated to the US in 1995.

On April 23, 2018, the Times of Israel reported, "Britain said Russia used A-234, which is from a class of nerve agents known as 'Novichok', to poison ex-double agent Sergei Skripal and his daughter, Yulia, in Salisbury, England, on March 4."

In March 2023, the Embassy of the Russian Federation to the United Kingdom would release a document going into the incident in great detail, including the statement: "On 12 March [2018] the Russian Ambassador, Alexander Yakovenko, was summoned by Foreign Secretary Boris Johnson. The Foreign Secretary said that the nerve agent used against Mr and Ms Skripal had been identified as 'A-234' and that, according to the UK assessment, it was highly likely that Russia was responsible for the attack."

Also on March 12, Theresa May claimed in a House of Commons statement that it was Novichok, but did not quote any specific type: "It is now clear that Mr Skripal and his daughter were poisoned with a military-grade nerve agent of a type developed by Russia. This is part of a group of nerve agents known as 'Novichok'."

In a July 6, 2018 report, Vladimir Uglev, one of the inventors of Novichok, said, "I am 99 per cent sure it was A-234."

It was Boris Johnson who lied by making the claim that the nerve agent had been identified as Novichok A-234, which is what he told the Russian ambassador on March 12. In reality, the forensic tests conducted by British scientists and by the OPCW could only identify the substance as Novichok or a very closely related nerve agent, and could not determine the type of Novichok, or which lab it had been synthesized in, or the time it was created.

In another lie that was quickly exposed, Johnson, upon being asked, "You argue that the source of this nerve agent, Novichok, is Russia. How did you manage to find it out so quickly?" said that "the people from Porton Down" had samples, "And they were absolutely categorical and I asked the guy myself, I said, 'Are you sure?' And he said there's no doubt."

Gary Aitkenhead, Chief Executive of Porton Down Defence Science and Technology Laboratory, said that they had only identified it as "Novichok or from that family", a military grade nerve agent. And as it turned out, the precise type of Novichok was never determined by forensics.

In reality, the Salisbury poisoning was a Mossad false-flag attack conducted by Jewish supremacists, the only 'people' whose moral compass was so inverted that they would gladly poison innocent people, let them suffer, and not give a damn as to whether or not they survive. Only a fool or an ignoramus would expect mercy, compassion or empathy from a Zionist Jewish supremacist.

Russia had already destroyed its CW stocks prior to 2018. On September 27, 2017, the OPCW Director-General commended a major milestone as Russia completed the destruction of its chemical weapons stockpile under OPCW verification. "THE HAGUE, Netherlands – 27 September 2017 – The Director-General of the Organisation for the Prohibition of Chemical Weapons (OPCW), Ambassador Ahmet Üzümcü, made a statement today marking the completion of the full destruction of the 39,967 metric tons of chemical

weapons possessed by the Russian Federation."

The actual source of the agent used in the Salisbury poisonings was A-230 Novichok from the Czech Republic. In 2017, "Israeli" 'scientists' had visited the country, ostensibly for a conference on organic chemistry.

On 27-30 June 2017, the Czech Scientific Counselor Delana Mikolášová and the Czech Embassy in Tel Aviv organized a mission of 9 leading Israeli scientists to the international conference on organic chemistry ICCB (The Fifth International Conference on Cucurbituls) organized by the Masaryk University in Brno. It was the very first scientific mission of Israeli experts to the Czech Republic which was organized by the Embassy. This was hardly surprising, since it was the very first time the Israelis were planning to do a false-flag attack with A-230 Novichok. A little bribery or blackmail would allow them access.

Just prior to that, Israeli Minister of Science, Technology and Space, Ofir Akunis, carried out an official visit to the Czech Republic on June 25-27, 2017. The Israeli delegation went to Prague at the invitation of Pavel Bělobrádek, the Deputy Prime Minister for Science, Research and Innovation. Minister Akunis and the delegation visited the ELI Beamlines Laser Center in Dolní Břežany, the Institute of Organic Chemistry and Biochemistry of the Academy of Sciences of the Czech Republic and also the Czech Institute of Computer Science, Robotics and Cybernetics at the Czech Technical University.

So the Russians were perplexed, having been accused of a Novichok chemical weapons attack on British soil, whilst knowing they had nothing to do with it. They believed it to be most likely some provocation staged by British intelligence and Porton Down.

The Russophobic British authorities believed that Vladimir Putin and the Russians must have been behind the attacks. Boris Johnson lied about "A-234" Novichok, partly because he so wanted to believe Russia did it. Theresa May just thought Novichok sounded like something that was Russian, and therefore it must have been Russian. May, then British prime minister, was not even smart enough to understand that the Jew magician Uri Geller, who lived in her constituency, had no "psychic" powers, and was a fraud, albeit sometimes entertaining to watch.

And so there was no need for a complex British conspiracy, with many people part of a plot to stage the Salisbury attack. But the Zionist plot had created a major diplomatic crisis and a souring of Anglo-Russian relations.

Meanwhile, the attempted assassins had dumped the Novichok somewhere in Salisbury, in a small branded bottle disguised as Premier Jour perfume. Charlie Rowley of Amesbury, found it and brought it back to give to his partner Dawn Sturgess. This was on the morning of June 30, 2018. She sprayed it on her wrists; thus likely to be a higher concentration than touching a contaminated doorknob, began to feel unwell after 10-15 minutes, was "convulsing and foaming at the mouth", and died on July 8.

Rowley had spilled some of the liquid onto his hands whilst connecting the pump to the bottle, and sniffed the substance. He concluded it did not smell like perfume, and seemed oily, and he washed his hands. He did not fall ill until about 6:30 that evening, was unconscious until July 10, discharged from hospital on July 20, but was readmitted several times with various health problems.

On April 7, 2018, the Jewish media lied again, about a "chemical attack" in Douma, Syria. It would be exposed as merely a staged fake event to enable terrorists to flee Syrian government forces.

a) There was no chemical attack at Douma, as would be demonstrated by journalists such as Pearson Sharp and Robert Fisk.

b) President Assad had no motive to use chemical weapons, days after Trump announced the US would "be

coming out of Syria like very soon".

c) The video 'evidence' showing children being hosed down, etc., was staged by the anti-government, pro-terrorist, pro-Jewish "White Helmets" group, with the children given food in return for appearing in a propaganda video. The motive was to enable terrorists to flee from Assad's forces.

d) The alleged "chemical weapons" production facility targeted at Barzeh in US/UK/French air strikes was within a few hundred meters of Damascus suburbs and a university campus, and so those directing the air strikes must have known the narrative was a pack of lies, since otherwise the whole area would have been contaminated leading to massive casualties and a humanitarian catastrophe.

A Zionist disinformation website called Bellingcat disseminated lies about President Assad carrying out chemical attacks on his own people, and also claimed to have identified the Skripals' attackers as Russians who worked for the GRU, Russia's military intelligence service.

Meanwhile, in the 2010s, Jewish supremacists had been planning a genocide against people of White European descent, which would also enable them to usher in a police state. Their plan was to develop and release a virus as a biological weapon, based on gain-of-function research, that would target White Europeans whilst leaving Ashkenazi Jews virtually unscathed. The virus would target the body's ACE2 receptors, but the particular variant of the receptor is race-dependent. So the Jews engineered the virus, known as SARS-CoV-2, so that it had a smaller electrostatic attraction to the receptor variants of Ashkenazis, and the greatest electrostatic attraction was with White Europeans and Far Easterners.

This would be confirmed in a 2020 paper by Feeda Ali *et al*, which found that the SARS-CoV-2/ACE2 electrostatic attraction was smallest for the ACE2-K26R receptor variant, which is most common in the Ashkenazi Jewish population. That variant decreased the electrostatic attraction, whereas all others increased it to varying degrees. The greatest electrostatic attraction, and thereby infection risk, was with the ACE2-G211R receptor variant, found in the (White) European and South Asian populations. The electrostatic attraction ranged from -3.7 Kcal/mol for the K26R variant to -12.4 Kcal/mol for the G211R variant.

Once people began falling ill, the Jews would claim to have developed a "vaccine" within a year, and they would seek to stoke up division between the awakened people who could see through the nonsense, and the compliant sheeple, who took their so-called "vaccines", wore face masks, practiced "social distancing" and obeyed all the other health-wrecking bullshit. In fact, it was the so-called "vaccine" that was "invented" first, and then the virus biological weapon was developed and refined as the pretext for the "vaccine" assault.

Both the "vaccine" and the virus were based on, and part-inspired by, a previous outbreak of the novel coronavirus SARS-CoV or SARS-CoV-1, with the disease known as Severe Acute Respiratory Syndrome (SARS). This occurred between 2002 and 2004, and most cases were in China, Hong Kong or Taiwan.

The Jews' experimental "vaccines", which were actually a type of gene therapy that instructed the hapless subject's body to manufacture billions of spike proteins, would come in various batches of differing lethality. Within a year or two, the genocidal maniacs would have all the data to enable them to determine which was the 'winning' batch, i.e., that with the highest mortality and morbidity. Next time, they would use the 'winning' batch on all the willing guinea pigs, who were too impatient to wait a year or two before going on holiday or visiting overseas relatives.

Of course, the Jews' so-called "vaccines" were most definitely not vaccines. Calling them "vaccines" was like calling the Sun a refrigerator. A vaccine was defined as a substance used for inoculation - i.e., immunization - against a particular disease. The word derived from the Latin vacca for cow, or more precisely, the Latin vaccinia for cowpox, since the first vaccines were based on injecting material from a cowpox infection in order to confer an immunity from smallpox.

It would soon be admitted that the "Covid" 'vaccines' did not stop infections or transmissions of the disease. Then it would be admitted that they did not reduce hospitalizations or deaths.

However, they certainly would go on to kill millions of innocent people, including the dumb Jew CEO of YouTube Susan Wojcicki, whose job was to censor anyone who disagreed with the official Zionist narrative on how "safe and effective" the quackcines were, how great it was to be masked up, locked down, walk the correct direction along a supermarket aisle and all the rest of the balderdash. Had she actually listened to critics of the Jew-backed policies, such as Doctors for Covid Ethics, as a non-smoker she almost certainly would not have died from lung cancer at the age of 56. But she made the potentially fatal mistake of taking the Covid-19 quackcine, which was more dangerous than cigarette smoking.

For many more who survived there were terrible, life-changing adverse effects, such as myocarditis, blindness, or paralysis. Sick-minded 'doctors', only too pleased to grab their salaries and comply with the directives, would 'vaccinate' children who had zero chance of heart trouble, zero risk of complications from the Jew virus, and would then be left with a lifelong - or "lifeshort" - heart condition. "Died suddenly" would become an all too familiar term in the news.

A Rockefeller Foundation document from May 2010 outlined a scenario called "Lock Step", a world of tighter top-down government control and more authoritarian leadership, with limited innovation and growing citizen pushback. The authors hypothesized about a "pandemic" in 2012 based on a new influenza strain originating from wild geese that was "extremely virulent and deadly". They supposed that authoritative regimes adopting tyrannical measures such as "mandatory quarantine", "mandatory wearing of face masks", and "body-temperature checks" would had a protective effect and save millions of lives, when in reality the opposite would be the case.

Animals and microbes had already coexisted on the Earth for at least 600 million years, and as a result, animals had evolved pretty good defenses known as immune systems. External skins would help an animal to separate its internal environment from the microbe-inhabited exterior, but it also had a system of defenses, immune reactions, to fight and destroy harmful microbes.

In general, viruses were a nuisance rather than a serious health risk for humans. The typical virus mortality rate was overall no more than that of the flu at ~0.1%, but there was a big difference in risk between on the one hand vulnerable groups such as the very elderly, or those with multiple comorbidities, and on the other hand, children, or very fit people in the prime of life.

The rational way to deal with a novel virus is to protect those who are most vulnerable, during the few weeks that the virus will spread through the general population, before there has been enough cases to allow a herd immunity to develop. All epidemics broadly follow a Gompertz curve, with an initial rapid - but never exponential - increase in daily deaths, reaching the peak and then going into a slower decline.

The very worst thing a government can do is to prolong the outbreak - and at the same time wreck the economy, by shutting down all but "essential" services, imposing tyrannical lockdowns, and lunatic moves such as mandatory wearing of face masks. However, the Jew-controlled, corrupt Western regimes would do just that, and they would try to time it so that the introduction of such idiotic, destructive measures would coincide with the slow decline after the Gompertz curve had peaked. Any examination of the facts would show that the governments' policies had worsened the situation.

The pores in the mask were ~1,000 times larger than the virus, and so this was not merely like a householder trying to keep out mosquitoes with a chain link fence; it was like erecting a few goal posts, without netting, around the home as a 'barrier' to stop the mosquitoes. By inhaling part exhaled air, the mask wearer's heart rate and blood pressure would be raised, their organs would receive reduced oxygen supplies, and their oral health would decline. An August 2022 paper would actually name the hapless sheeple condition as "Mask

Mouth Syndrome".

Almost unbelievably, the sick or retarded "only following orders" brigade would even make schoolchildren wear the masks for hours. In a just world, robotic retards enforcing such rules would have received about 25 years in jail for serial child abuse.

The Rockefeller document had other ludicrous scenarios, such as "Clever Together", which really meant "Stupid Together", in a nonsense scenario that pretended the Earth's "climate was becoming increasingly unstable", and "Sea levels were rising fast". There was much more chance of a comet smashing into the Earth.

In fact, that had happened about 12,845 years prior to the Rockefeller document's creation, and was the very reason for mankind's 21st century malaise, as a species that had been tormented and exploited by a mentally ill Type II civilization being named Yahweh, who fortunately later died, within a few years of the Jews' killing of Christ.

The gain-of-function virus research was ultimately under control of the Rothschilds, who 'owned' the Western nations by owning their central banks and media, and by extension, governments. However, the biological weapon research was being conducted at various sites in countries including the US, China (a lab in Wuhan), the "Ukraine" and "Israel".

It was a Jew named Stephane Bancel who was the first to come up with a particular genetic sequence that satisfied Jewry's genocidal ambitions of producing a "spike protein" to wreck the health of "Amalek". Bancel and others filed a patent on April 2, 2012, titled "Delivery and Formulation of Engineered Nucleic Acids". Then on May 17, 2012, Bancel and others filed a patent titled "Dosing Methods for Modified mRNA".

On February 4, 2016, Bancel *et al*, with his pharmaceutical company Moderna Therapeutics as the applicant, filed a patent on "Modified Polynucleotides for the Production of Oncology-Related Proteins and Peptides".

After the outbreak of the Jew-created disease, a February 2022 study by Ambati *et al* would investigate the genetic sequence for what would then be known as the spike protein in the SARS-CoV-2 virus.

The 2022 study found, from a Basic Local Alignment Search Tool (BLAST) search, that "a 19 nucleotide portion of the SARS-CoV-2 genome encompassing the furin cleavage site is a 100% complementary match to a codon-optimized proprietary sequence that is the reverse complement of the human mutS homolog (MSH3)."

This presence was deemed to be "highly unusual", and the researchers stated, "The correlation between this SARS-CoV-2 sequence and the reverse complement of a proprietary mRNA sequence is of uncertain origin. Conventional biostatistical analysis indicates that the probability of this sequence randomly being present in a 30,000-nucleotide viral genome is 3.21×10^{-11}...". That is less than 1 in 31 billion.

Of those 19 genetic letters, 12 related to the furin cleavage site and the others matched nucleotides on a nearby part of the genome. The patent, filed in 2016 and approved in March 2017, preceded the appearance of the SARS-CoV-2 virus in the second half of 2019, by three years. SARS-CoV-2 is the only coronavirus of its type that contains the unique sequence of 12 letters that allows it to be activated by furin, an enzyme.

There would also be a Bayesian analysis published, as early as January 2021, with a March 2021 revision, looking into the likelihood of the SARS-CoV-2 virus being laboratory derived as opposed to a natural zoonosis. The paper concluded beyond reasonable doubt that the virus was of laboratory origin, with a 99.8% chance of the laboratory origin hypothesis being correct and only 0.2% for the zoonosis theory that was promoted by the powers-that-be. A strong piece of evidence supporting the man-made hypothesis was the

insertion of a furin cleavage site at the S1/S2 junction of the spike protein. This alone raised the likelihood for laboratory origin from 69.2% to 95.3%.

Other key indicators were the lack of posterior diversity for SARS-CoV-2 compared to MERS and SARS-CoV-1, and lack of seroconversion in Wuhan and Shanghai, both pointing against the ludicrous story of a novel coronavirus naturally "jumping" across from bats to humans via some intermediate animal.

On October 18, 2019 in New York, the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation, the World Economic Forum and the John Hopkins Bloomberg School of Public Health conducted their Event 201 exercise, a tabletop simulation of a "pandemic" involving a novel coronavirus transmitted from bats to humans via an intermediate animal.

The 2019 Military World Games was held from October 18-27, 2019 in Wuhan, Hubei province in China.

Thirty days following the Event 201 exercise and start of the Military World Games, on November 17, 2019, the first person in China's Hubei province was apparently infected by the novel coronavirus and contracted "Covid-19". Towards the end of December there were hundreds of cases, and Chinese doctors were recognizing them as the novel coronavirus.

The Jews' preferred narrative would hold that the SARS-CoV-2 virus, responsible for the disease Covid-19, somehow formed in a natural zoonotic spillover in a Chinese wet market, when a bat coronavirus 'jumped' over to some intermediate animal such as a pangolin or a raccoon dog, then infected humans. And it would suppose that the timing of the Gates / WEF tabletop simulation and military games was coincidental. This of course was total disinformation, and strictly for those who got all their 'information' from Jew-approved newspapers and TV. Even the Bayesian analysis showed it to be a lie, with 499 in 500 certainty.

When the "wet market" zoonosis story fell apart, the Jews' next fallback position would be that it was an 'accidental' lab leak. After all, there was a gain-of-function research lab near Wuhan, the Wuhan Institute of Virology, and they could try to blame the Chinese. In fact, Jews deliberately released the virus there at the end of October 2019, under cover of the Military World Games. There was nothing 'accidental' about it!

Interestingly enough, even by 2020 there was a strongly positive correlation ($r = 0.65$) between "Covid" deaths per million of population (pmp) and the number of Jews pmp, when both are on a log scale, out of dozens of countries.

For example, in the raw data (e.g. from Our World in Data), the USA has 24,585 Jews pmp and had 686 "Covid" deaths pmp (as of around October 22, 2020). The UK has 4,970 Jews pmp and had 649 "Covid" deaths pmp. The Netherlands has 2,515 Jews pmp and 401 "Covid" deaths pmp. Poland has 182 Jews pmp and 106 "Covid" deaths pmp. Japan has 9 Jews pmp and 13 "Covid" deaths pmp. S. Korea has 4 Jews pmp and 9 "Covid" deaths pmp. China has 2 Jews pmp and 3 "Covid" deaths pmp.

The illegitimate terror state of "Israel" was, unsurprisingly, a massive outlier, with 757,366 Jews per million of population yet officially 249 "Covid" deaths per million of population. It was necessary to exclude "Israel" so that the independent variable was Jews per million of population, i.e., the amount of parasitization and control by these entities that a nation was subjected to. The Jews would not be killing or parasitizing themselves in their own terror state in the Middle East.

With the genocidal entity excluded, the linear scale showed a weak positive correlation of 0.26 between Jews and Covid deaths (compared to very weak of 0.05 when the Zionist entity outlier was included on the linear scale). With the log of just the independent variable, the correlation became moderate at 0.50 even with "Israel" included, with a small increase when it was excluded. Finally, with both variables on a log scale, the positive correlation between Jewish infestation and "Covid" mortality became strong, at $r = 0.65$.

Another interesting correlation was between the Jewish so-called "vaccines" and excess mortality. All the data was taken from Our World in Data, downloaded in .csv format, and saved in a Excel spreadsheet as .xlsx format.

This was based on mortality figures for 2023 to date at the time, and the comparison was against the number of Covid 'vaccination' doses preferably as of the end of 2022. Much of the dosage data was taken from close to the end of December, one was from 1/1/23 as it was the nearest possible, and some was from earlier in 2022 where there was no later data.

The excess mortality figures are for any country that supplied this data into 2023, for which there was also 'vaccination' figures for 2022. So this provided data for 76 countries or provinces, where both variables were available for the analysis. The mortality data was ideally all taken from 2023, so strictly speaking, if the first figure was dated 1/1/23 and it was weekly data, then there was about six days also from 2022. If it was monthly data then it started on 1/1/23 exactly as desired.

The average function in Excel, which gives the arithmetic mean as desired over the range of weeks or months, was used to obtain an average excess mortality figure for 2023.

It turned out that there was a positive correlation of 0.6106 between excess mortality and 'vaccination' doses per 100 of population, i.e. moderate to strong. And of course the positive sign was the polar opposite of what was claimed by the Jewish media, pharmaceutical companies, politicians and corrupt health 'experts', who would be only too pleased to lie, whether out of ignorance or malice, and tell people that the 'vaccines' "saved" many lives.

From the trendline in the scatterplot, a formula $y = 0.1x - 12.5$ was obtained.

So in other words, no 'vaccinations' would be expected to yield -12.5% mortality in 2023 (following a period when the vulnerable sadly died). 50 'vaccination' doses per 100 of population would take it up to -7.5%, 100 would be -2.5%, 150 is +2.5%, 200 is +7.5%, 250 (similar to England) is expected to be around +12.5% (which compared with +9.893% actual for England although Australia was under 250 and had +16.4%), 300 is +17.5% and so on.

Here is the raw data for those interested:

Country or province, Covid 'vaccination' doses per hundred of population (preceded by applicable date in 2022), {provinces}, excess mortality in 2023 as a p-score or percentage compared to baseline projection (preceded by applicable date range).

England 31/12/22 255.19 England and Wales 1/1/23-3/9/23 9.893
Wales 31/12/22 270.38 England and Wales 1/1/23-3/9/23 9.893
Albania 11/12/22 106.45 1/1/23-31/3/23 -13.33
Armenia 22/5/22 77.33 1/1/23-31/5/23 -11.18
Australia 22/12/22 242.89 1/1/23-28/5/23 16.46
Austria 30/12/22 227.66 1/1/23-13/8/23 6.689
Azerbaijan 28/8/22 133.78 1/1/23-31/7/23 4.031
Barbados 16/12/22 135.27 1/1/23-31/3/23 33.98
Belgium 31/12/22 253.86 1/1/23-20/8/23 -0.05529
Bosnia and Herzegovina 29/1/22 59.53 1/1/23-30/6/23 -8.212
Brazil 31/12/22 223.09 1/1/23-31/7/23 13.67
Bulgaria 30/12/22 67.87 1/1/23-6/8/23 -9.92
Canada 31/12/22 250.44 1/1/23-19/3/23 7.556
Chile 31/12/22 319.45 1/1/23/10/9/23 13.88

Columbia 16/12/22 173.09 1/1/23-2/4/23 16.79
Croatia 31/12/22 132.84 1/1/23-6/8/23 -5.145
Cyprus 21/12/22 200.62 1/1/23-30/7/23 8.184
Czechia 31/12/22 177.14 1/1/23-30/7/23 -0.5787
Denmark 30/12/22 254.13 1/1/23-10/9/23 7.175
Ecuador 22/12/22 218.3 1/1/23-3/9/23 23.83
Egypt 18/12/22 90.99 1/1/23-30/6/23 2.263
Estonia 31/12/22 158.47 1/1/23-10/9/23 1.729
Faroe Islands 18/2/22 195.59 1/1/23-31/5/23 0.656
Finland 28/12/22 237.32 1/1/23-13/8/23 8.339
France 31/12/22 226.3 1/1/23-27/8/23 3.802
Georgia 13/10/22 78.27 1/1/23-30/6/23 -12.91
Germany 31/12/22 229.8 1/1/23-3/9/23 8.000
Greece 31/12/22 212.01 1/1/23-6/8/23 5.482
Greenland 14/3/22 141.14 1/1/23-30/6/23 -0.6867
Hong Kong 31/12/22 271.59 1/1/23-31/5/23 22.24
Hungary 4/12/22 167.56 1/1/23-13/8/23 -4.218
Iceland 29/3/22 216 1/1/23-6/8/23 11.41
Ireland 31/12/22 221.06 1/1/23-6/8/23 14.25
Israel 31/12/22 196.94 1/1/23-20/8/23 7.567
Italy 31/12/22 243.97 1/1/23-25/6/23 -0.7811
Japan 31/12/22 301.06 1/1/23-30/6 17.04
Kazakhstan 3/3/22 107.84 1/1/23-31/7/23 -4.287
Kosovo 30/12/22 103.08 1/1/23-30/4/23 2.837
Kyrgyzstan 31/12/22 50.82 31/7/23 -7.728
Latvia 11/7/22 156.47 1/1/23-6/8/23 -3.784
Lithuania 30/12/22 165.09 1/1/23-6/8/23 -7.503
Luxembourg 30/12/22 211.74 1/1/23-6/8/23 5.721
Macao 30/12/22 256.82 1/1/23-30/7/23 51.41
Malaysia 31/12/22 212.83 1/1/23-31/3/23 13.95
Malta 31/12/22 258.2 1/1/23-20/8/23 14.20
Mexico 7/10/22 175.02 1/1/23-18/6/23 8.879
Mongolia 18/5/22 161.63 1/1/23-31/5/23 1.448
Montenegro 26/8/22 108.31 1/1/23-30/4/23 -4.569
Netherlands 30/12/22 225.52 1/1/23-20/8/23 10.27
New Zealand 31/12/22 230.58 1/1/23-27/8/23 14.09
North Macedonia 1/1/23 88.97 1/1/23-30/6/23 -4.023
Northern Ireland 31/12/22 235.69 1/1/23-10/9/23 8.949
Norway 13/11/22 223.5 1/1/23-3/9/23 4.610
Oman 25/10/22 154.84 1/1/23-31/7/23 5.174
Paraguay 16/12/22 139.91 1/1/23-30/6/23 17.75
Poland 31/12/22 144.98 1/1/23-27/8/23 -0.042
Portugal 30/12/22 272.68 1/1/23-6/8/23 4.139
Qatar 22/12/22 282.04 1/1/23-31/7/23 11.47
Romania 11/6/22 85.6 1/1/23-30/7/23 -8.931
Russia 31/12/22 127.07 1/1/23-31/7/23 -7.066
San Marino 22/5/22 205.81 1/1/23-31/5/23 12.43
Scotland 4/9/22 238.1 1/1/23-10/9/23 10.62
Serbia 23/6/22 124.2 1/1/23-31/7/23 -6.366
Singapore 25/10/22 261.27 1/1/23-30/6/23 31.89
Slovakia 31/7/22 101.96 1/1/23-27/8/23 -2.752

Slovenia 6/7/22 141.36 1/1/23-20/8/23 4.185
South Africa 26/12/22 63.53 1/1/23-30/7/23 4.196
South Korea 12/12/22 250.21 1/1/23-2/7/23 18.23
Spain 28/12/22 219.07 1/1/23-27/8/23 2.674
Sweden 25/12/22 241.83 1/1/23-16/4/23 0.2369
Switzerland 31/12/22 193.09 1/1/23-3/9/23 2.696
Taiwan 29/12/22 270.88 1/1/23-31/8/23 22.70
Thailand 30/9/22 198.94 1/1/23-31/8/23 19.04
United States 31/12/22 200.88 1/1/23-21/5/23 8.681
Uruguay 26/12/22 256.59 1/1/23-31/3/23 7.293
Uzbekistan 11/12/22 207.6 1/1/23-30/6/23 6.312

Data from 76 countries or provinces.

And so, the data showed that taking the Jewish death shots was bad for one's health, as was allowing Jews to parasitize one's country. But that was already known on hundreds of occasions throughout history, when Jews were expelled from various locations for the benefit of the native population.

And true to form, Jews were the leading conspirators in orchestrating the "Covid" scamdemic. Take a look at some of those involved around 2021, when Jews were enthusiastically pushing the "vaccines":

Rochelle Walensky, CDC Director
Anne Schuchat, CDC Deputy Director
Jeff Zients, Biden administration Covid Response Coordinator
Albert Bourla, a former veterinarian, CEO of Pfizer
Michael Dolstein, Pfizer Chief Scientific Officer
Tal Zaks, Moderna Chief Medical Officer
Leonard Schleifer, CEO of Regeneron
Rachel (Richard) Levine, tranny weirdo, US Assistant Secretary for Health

And then of course there were those censoring opponents of the official narrative on social media. The hapless Jew Susan Wojcicki, who would perish as a result of her own lack of gray matter, was CEO of YouTube from 2014 to 2023. Mark Zuckerberg, who was hired in 2003 to develop a social networking website that would unify Harvard students but then reneged on the deal to launch his own site, was long-time CEO of Facebook. Jack Dorsey was a shabbos goy CEO of Twitter from 2015 until November 2021; his friend and handler was the Jew Jared Cohen, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) who worked for four years up to 2010 at the State Dept. under the Bush and Obama administrations, and was the founder and director of Google Ideas.

The more Jewish a search engine was, the more its algorithm would be biased in favor of the Jewish pro-death, pro-disease agenda. Google was founded by the Jews Larry Page and Sergei Brin. Originally its search engine was quite fair, providing a PageRank for webpages based on incoming hyperlinks, but its algorithm was gradually tweaked until it exhibited a massive bias towards Jewish, Zionist and "woke" narratives.

When the Great Barrington Declaration (GBD) was published in October 2020 criticizing the prevailing Covid-19 policies, a Google search for it would throw up a series of hit pieces against the GBD and pushing the official narrative, whereas the GBD website, if it appeared, would be way down from the top of the results. A DuckDuckGo search on the other hand would be more favorable, although DuckDuckGo would later increasingly slant towards a Jewish, antihuman agenda.

The Covid or Convid scam relied on PCR testing, after PCR test inventor Kary Mullis had said, "...and with PCR, if you do it well you can find almost anything in anybody". Conveniently for the fraudsters, in

something of a "cohencidence", Mullis died in August 2019.

People who had a minor respiratory infection such as a cold or flu were told they had "Covid", and were killed by being put on ventilators, or given end-of-life drugs such as midazolam (in the UK), which depresses the breathing. Morphine was routinely administered to hasten death. In New York, 88% of those placed on ventilators died, or 97% for the over 65YOs. In the UK, the number of midazolam prescriptions more than doubled in April 2020, compared to previous months. In the US patients were given remdesivir, which provides no health benefits, and can prove fatal through multiple organ failure, septic shock, acute kidney failure or hypotension.

As early as November 2020, the WHO "issued a conditional recommendation against the use of remdesivir in hospitalized patients, regardless of disease severity, as there is currently no evidence that remdesivir improves survival and other outcomes in these patients."

In all of these deaths scammers would claim it as a "Covid" death following a fraudulent PCR test that used so many cycles (of amplification) that it would find almost anything. There was no distinction between a death with the virus, as opposed to a death from it, although given the unreliability of the PCR test there was no proof any death was from, i.e., due to, the virus. The average age of death with the Covid virus in England and Wales was 82.4 years, which compared with 81.5 years from all other deaths, with cancer being the most frequent cause.

And so the Convidians could point to real excess mortality in 2020, but that was as a result of how the elderly and vulnerable were abused. They should have been treated with ivermectin and vitamin D, and rather than ventilators, should have been given oxygen masks. The SARS-CoV-2 virus was like a bad flu, but a unique feature was that it 'worked' not by infection and fluid in the lungs, but by damaging the blood, causing red cells to clump together (aggregate). To the patient, the result was the same; it would feel harder to breathe at some given level of exertion.

The virus acted like a combination of peptides in snake venom, that both increased clotting and thinned the blood simultaneously, so that there could be no solution based on an antidote for a particular venom.

Then the murderers and order followers began injecting people with the fake mRNA 'vaccines' in December 2020, and excess mortality soon followed, both by age group, and by country, with the timing aligned to the rollout of those Jewish death shots. So for a particular country, not only would the excess mortality follow the introduction of the quackzines, but the timing of the excess mortality for a particular age group would also follow the introduction of the injections for that particular age group.

"Died suddenly" was widely reported, and sportsmen were seen collapsing on the field. News broadcasters would frequently collapse in the studio.

Another way statistics were falsified was that people who had got their first Covid jab less than 14 days previously, or if their 'vaccination' status was unknown, were classed as "unvaccinated". So frequently these people would sadly but suddenly die, and the liars could pretend that the pure-blooded were more at risk that those who had taken the shot, in contrast to the reality.

The SARS-CoV-2 coronavirus was touted as a terrible threat, capable of killing some 2.2 million in the US and 510,000 in the UK. This doom propaganda was being pushed by a Zionist stooge named Neil Ferguson, whose so-called "infection disease modeling" had already proved wildly inaccurate. Back in 2002 he had predicted that up to 50,000 people would probably die from exposure to bovine spongiform encephalopathy (BSE, also known as Mad Cow Disease). It turned out that approximately 178 people died in the UK after developing the human equivalent of variant Creutzfeldt–Jakob disease (vCJD), which is linked with consumption of beef from BSE-infected cows.

Ferguson, also known as "Professor Pantsdown", from when he was caught flouting lockdown rules with a mistress, headed the Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium at London's Imperial College, which was funded to the tune of millions of pounds from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, a fake 'charity' that pushed an agenda ostensibly to advance Bill Gates' business interests, and in reality an agenda to further the agenda of Jewish supremacism and White genocide.

In fact, SARS-CoV-2 was a mild flu-type virus with a survival rate of 99.8% or more, and only a serious threat to the very elderly with several co-morbidities. Part of the "pandemic" scam was based on classing deaths *with* the virus as deaths *from* the virus. Another part involved a test that generated enough false positives that the hoax could be sustained, many months after an epidemic had peaked in a particular country.

Around April 2020 there really was a global epidemic from a flu-like virus. However, the number of deaths 'caused' by "the virus" was vastly exaggerated. By *assuming* from the start that the virus was somehow particularly lethal, Hoaxers could count any death *with* the virus as *from* the virus. There were excess deaths in some countries, but these were mostly a consequence of lockdown policies and untreated medical emergencies such as heart attacks and strokes.

Moreover, in 2009 the WHO changed its definition of pandemic. On May 4, 2009 its website defined a pandemic as "several, simultaneous epidemics worldwide with enormous numbers of deaths and illness." By the next day there was a new version that stated: "Pandemics can be either mild or severe in the illness and death they cause, and the severity of a pandemic can change over the course of that pandemic."

And so, Hoaxers could already declare a "pandemic" before they knew just how much success they would have with various subterfuge in inflating the stats, not to mention the all too real excess deaths due to lockdown policies, and medical mistreatment such as ventilators or administration of midazolam.

In the early part of the scam, the virus was made out to be particularly lethal by the fact that the vast majority of infections, which are either asymptomatic or mild, were not counted. The infection fatality rate (IFR) was never more than around 0.2% (averaging across all age groups), yet by deflating the denominator and excluding most infections, the IFR could be made to appear frighteningly high.

Apart from the false claims about high lethality, another pretext cited for all the almost unbelievably stupid restrictions on freedom, like mandatory face coverings, was the lie about "asymptomatic transmission". It was claimed that individuals could be unwitting "super-spreaders" of the 'deadly' coronavirus, without exhibiting any symptoms. However, in June 2020, well after the epidemic had peaked in many countries, the WHO admitted that asymptomatic transmission was "rare" or even "very rare".

This was subsequently backed up by a November 2020 study showing that in Wuhan, out of a total of 1,174 close contacts of asymptomatic positive cases who were traced, every single one of them tested negative for Covid-19!!! What's more, "virus cultures were negative for all asymptomatic positive and repositive cases, indicating no 'viable virus' in positive cases detected in this study". That's further confirmation that it wasn't simply luck that prevented those contacts from becoming infected; the asymptomatic "cases" were not infectious and thus it was impossible for them to transmit the disease!

Several months after most countries had seen their epidemic peak in the spring, the latter stage of the 'pandemic' or scamdemic swindle became known as a "casedemic". The dubious RT-PCR test used to find "Covid-19" cases was never intended to diagnose disease. It will only detect the presence of viral genetic material; it cannot distinguish between infectious intact virus or fragments of inactivated virus from a prior infection that was defeated by the immune system months ago. And a typical RT-PCR assay involves up to 40 thermal cycles, each of which doubles (assuming 100% efficiency) copies of the viral target. Thus, even with only 30 cycles the target material - which could have originated from contamination in the lab - is 'amplified' roughly 2^{30} times, or 1,073,741,824 times.

The RT-PCR tests used for "Covid-19" testing in the UK had over 95% sensitivity and specificity, which means that even under laboratory conditions, they could generate up to 5% false positives or 5% false negatives.

Many people, even politicians, who don't understand the math about false positives think that 95% sounds quite good as an indication of reliability. They imagine that if you conducted tests on 100,000 people and found that 3,000 tested positive, it would point to 3,000 "cases" - or 3% of people infected with the virus. They probably see the real number of cases as within about 5% of 3,000, i.e., 2,850 to 3,150.

However, given the false positives, they are making the same *petitio principii* or begging the question fallacy as are those who assume the virus is quite deadly and consider it reasonable to class very elderly people who die with several 'comorbidities' and *with* "the virus" as having died *from* the virus.

If the real incidence of the disease in the population is very low, then the proportion of real positives to false positives becomes very low. Let R be the concept of "layman's" reliability that they confuse with the false positive rate, let N be the real incidence of the disease in the population, and let F be the false positive rate of the test procedure (all expressed as a percentage). And to simplify, we assume that there are no false negatives. Then we have:

$R = N / (N + F - 0.01 * N * F)$

For example, suppose 100,000 people are tested, the false positive rate is 3% and the real incidence of the disease in the population is 0.3%. Then we have R = 0.09116, which means that the true positives are only 9.116% of all positives. There are 300 real cases, and then of the remaining 99,700 there are 2,991 false positives. And so there are 9.97 times as many false positives as true positives.

On a daily measure, the fake "vaccines" were most lethal one to two days after being administered, and then the mortality would gradually decline day by day, which is one more element of proof that the excess deaths were caused by the medical intervention rather than mere coincidence. On a weekly basis, there was a mortality peak at around three to four months after the injection, and after a year or so the "vaccinated" person's mortality rate would nearly normalize, and be only slightly elevated compared to the unvaxed.

Long before the fake "vaccines" had been injected into any human guinea pigs, plenty of medical experts were warning of the danger and potentially lethal consequences. For example, Dr. Sucharit Bhakdi warned in his 2020 book *Corona False Alarm?* that "Safety concerns linked to mRNA vaccines include systemic inflammation and potential toxic effects."

He added that a further danger with mRNA-based coronavirus vaccines was that "At some time during or after production of the viral spike, waste products of the protein must be expected to become exposed on the surface of targeted cells. The majority of healthy individuals have killer lymphocytes that recognise these viral products [...]. It is inevitable that autoimmune attacks will be mounted against the cells. Where, when, and with which effects this might occur is entirely unknown. But the prospects are simply terrifying."

Dr. Bhakdi and other medical professionals from Doctors for Covid Ethics pointed out that the harmful effects of mRNA "vaccines" should have been expected from first principles of immunology. In February 2021 they warned the European Medicines Agency of a number of safety issues with the "vaccines", and asked if these risks had been excluded in pre-clinical animal models before the products were approved for use in humans.

For example, following intramuscular injection, the gene-based "vaccines" would be expected to be disseminated throughout the body via the blood stream. They would remain entrapped in the circulation and be taken up by endothelial cells, particularly at sites of slow blood flow, such as in small vessels and

capillaries. And "during expression of the vaccines' nucleic acids, peptides derived from the spike protein would be presented via the MHC I — pathway at the luminal surface of the cells. Many healthy individuals have CD8-lymphocytes that recognize such peptides, which may be due to prior COVID infection, but also to cross-reactions with other types of Coronavirus [...]. We must assume that these lymphocytes will mount an attack on the respective cells."

A November 2021 study by Bansal *et al* showed that when healthy individuals were injected with the fake Covid 'vaccines', spike protein persisted for four months in circulating exosomes (cell-derived vesicles). An article by Doctors for Covid Ethics explained that the "surprisingly long persistence raises the prospect of sustained inflammation within and damage to organs which express the spike protein." And so, it was not surprising that a mortality peak was subsequently found three or four months after people had taken the shots.

By December 2021 there was ample irrefutable evidence, from histopathologic analyses, as described by Dr. Bhakdi and the pathologist Dr. Arne Burkhardt, on the causative role of the fake Covid 'vaccines' in deaths following the injections, and why the products could not possibly work to prevent infection. The latter point was because 'vaccines' injected into the muscle could only induce IgG and circulating IgA antibodies in the bloodstream, but they could never induce secretory IgA, which "is produced by immune cells (lymphocytes) which are located directly underneath the mucous membranes that line the respiratory and intestinal tract. The antibodies produced by these lymphocytes are secreted through and to the surface of the mucous membranes. These antibodies are thus on site to meet air-borne viruses...".

Histopathologic findings in deceased people who had taken the death shots showed that the heart was damaged by the 'vaccines' in 14 out of 15 cases, and a lung was damaged in 13 out of 15 cases.

To summarize some of the grave dangers from these mRNA death jabs, the spike proteins produced would not be restricted locally to the site of the injection but would be distributed throughout the body in a random, unpredictable manner. Various organs such as the heart, lungs and brain would have varying amounts of spike protein build up, and a healthy person's lymphocytes would naturally attack these foreign proteins detected within the organ. Thus, the organs would be damaged from inflammation resulting from autoimmune attacks mounted against them, although some people would have been unlucky and incurred serious injury, and in others the damage would be relatively minor.

There would inevitably be clotting, particularly microclotting in capillaries, impairing people's cardiovascular performance, and in some cases, fibrous clots several feet in length would develop in leg arteries, for example. Funeral directors trying to embalm the deceased would find they needed to pull out peculiar structures from the arteries. These rubbery, white structures, which only began appearing in 2021 after the roll out of the death jabs or "clot shots", were not like regular clots or thrombosis, neither in color, structure, nor appearance.

The risks were grave whilst variable and unpredictable, but the fake "vaccines" provided no health benefits whatsoever, and the only advantages were being able to virtue signal, possibly travel abroad, or keep a job when a job is never more valuable than one's life and health. Thus, the risk : reward ratio was so appallingly bad that no truly informed person would willingly take the shots. And politicians trying to coerce people into taking these medical interventions - these sometimes lethal shots, should have been arrested, given a fair trial, and then publicly executed on live stream, for mass murder and grievous bodily harm.

January 2022 would see a claim about a "new variant" of Covid called "Omicron", an anagram of moronic, which was a factual representation of the quality of the mainstream nonsense. This was admitted to be a more mild version of the disease.

The natural progression of a virus is to increase transmissibility whilst reducing lethality. The parasite does not benefit from killing its host. And so by the first half of 2022 the Covid-19 virus had become of barely

more significance that the common cold, and was clearly no threat to mankind.

It was towards the end of February 2022 when a new event pushed the scamdemic from the news cycle. The Jewish regime of Volodymyr Zelensky, the coke-snorting, t-shirt-wearing homosexual midget 'comedian', was launching ever-increasing attacks on its own citizens, ethnic Russians, in the Donbass eastern region of the fake state of "Ukraine". And so Vladimir Putin was eventually forced to act, and thereby launched a special military operation (SMO) to defend the Russian-speaking territories in the Donetsk People's Republic and Luhansk People's Republic, which would conquer territory held by the pro-Western Zelensky regime.

Jews were aware that their fake ethnostate of "Israel" was not sustainable in the long run, since it relied on US support, and the US was a collapsing empire with the dollar becoming increasingly worthless. They hoped that another fake state, the Ukraine, which was already under Jewish control, would serve as a bolthole for Jewry when Palestine finally became free, from the river to the sea. And "Ukraine" was on the route that the Ashkenazi Jews had passed through, after being driven from the Khazar Kingdom and migrating westwards to Europe.

The US regime in 2022 was ostensibly led by a senile, demented buffoon named Joe Biden, a pedophile with a penchant for ice cream and sniffing little girls, although Biden was barely capable of walking on level ground, let along a set of airplane stairs, and would not be capable of running a bath. The repulsive White-hating Jewess Victoria Nuland was still Under Secretary of State for Political Affairs, and would briefly be the acting Deputy of State from 2023 to 2024 following the retirement of another Jewess, Wendy Sherman. And the Jew Anthony Blinken was US Secretary of State from 2021 to 2025.

The Biden administration was riddled with Jews, who hated Russia, and wanted US servicemen to go to war in the hope that Jews could profit both politically and financially.

As for the Biden family, it was so involved in corrupt dealings with foreign entities, that a House Oversight Committee would detail more than $3 million from Romania to the Biden family and its associates, more than $8 million from China, $142,300 from Kazakhstan for a car for Hunter Biden, $6.5 million from Ukraine, and $3.5 million from Yelena Baturina, a Russian oligarch. This had been either when Joe Biden was vice president, or in the case of China, within two months of his leaving public office.

After Russia's SMO commenced, the Biden regime placed a number of Russian oligarchs on its public sanctions list, but Yelena Baturina was not on the list.

Emails found on Hunter Biden's laptop showed that on April 17, 2015, Vadym Pozharskyi, advisor to the board of the Ukrainian energy firm Burisma, emailed Hunter about Hunter inviting Pozharskyi to Washington DC to meet and spend some time with Joe Biden. The MacBook Pro laptop had been taken into a Delaware computer shop by someone looking like Hunter Biden, but never picked up. Other footage found on the laptop showed Hunter Biden smoking crack and having sex with prostitutes. In one video he was filming himself smoking crack whilst driving at 172 mph on his way to Las Vegas.

In late 2015 Joe Biden was lobbying to have the Ukrainian prosecutor general Viktor Shokin removed, because Shokin was too honest and an obstacle to corruption.

In one phone call, then Vice President Biden told Ukraine's president that he would commit a $1billion loan guarantee to the country once Shokin was fired. Biden would describe this in a 2018 speech, saying, "I looked at them and said, 'I'm leaving in six hours. If the prosecutor is not fired, you're not getting the money'. Well, son of a bitch. He got fired. And they put in place someone who was solid at the time."

The IMF also threatened to withhold $40billion to Ukraine if it failed to remove Shokin. And Shokin was indeed fired in March 2016.

Russia was having to fight not just Ukraine; the West was arming and aiding Ukraine as a proxy war in an attempt to inflict a strategic defeat upon Russia. The Biden regime would throw countless billions of dollars of US taxpayers' money at Ukraine, and a proportion of that would find its way back to the Democrats and the Biden family, after Zelensky and his officials had taken their cut.

It was not long after the launch of the SMO that the Zelensky regime began to stage and promote wartime atrocity propaganda. On April 1, 2022, videos began circulating on Ukrainian social media, showing corpses strewn around the streets of Bucha, a town in the Kiev region. The official narrative was that Russian forces had carried out a massacre. However, an examination of the timeline and the facts proved that was not so.

Russian forces entered Bucha between March 3 and 5, then on March 29 following negotiations between Russia and Ukraine the Russian Deputy Defense Minister announced a significant reduction in military activity around Kiev, as the priorities of the operation shifted. Russian forces began withdrawing from the Kiev region on March 30.

Then Ukrainian forces entered Bucha and Western media outlets published photographic and video evidence of murdered civilians. Zelensky accused Russian troops of carrying out mass murder and genocide. But all Russian units had left Bucha by March 30, 2022. Then the next day Bucha Mayor Anatoliy Fedoruk confirmed the withdrawal of Russian forces in a video message, but did not mention any mass killings or bodies. In the video's background the streets appeared clear, and there were no signs of corpses or destruction. Ukrainian MPs and military personnel were in Bucha at the same time, yet none of them reported seeing dead bodies. And local residents did not mention any mass shootings or bodies.

Officially the killings were said to have occurred in mid-March, yet in the video evidence the bodies appeared too "fresh", and there were signs such as drying skin indicating the victims had died just hours or a day prior to recording the images.

Then the Jewish / Western media released satellite images on April 1, purportedly from March 19, and allegedly showing bodies on Bucha's Yablonskaya Street. However, the images were of too low quality for the objects to be definitively identified as bodies, and the weather conditions did not match the meteorological data for the supposed dates in Western media reports, suggesting the timings were false. Moreover, the satellite company Maxor Technologies had close ties to the US federal government agency NASA, and there were no mentions of bodies or mass killings on Yablonskaya Street prior to April 1 either in mainstream or social media.

And Ukrainian soldiers could be seen moving 'bodies' between takes, and in another video a 'corpse's' hand twitched, suggesting that some of the individuals were not actually dead. And many victims in the photos were seen to be wearing white armbands, suggesting that they were pro-Russian civilians, and would have been likely targets for Ukrainian forces suspecting them of "collaboration" with the "enemy".

Adrien Bocquet, a French volunteer and journalist who was in Kiev Region during intense fighting, said, "When we drove into Bucha, I was in the passenger seat. As we passed through the city, I saw bodies lying on the roadside, and right before my eyes, people were unloading corpses from trucks and placing them next to those already on the ground to amplify the effect of mass casualties. One of the volunteers who had been there the day before – let me emphasize that this is not something I observed myself, but what I heard from another volunteer – told me he saw refrigerated trucks arriving in Bucha from other cities in Ukraine, unloading bodies and lining them up. From this, I realized that these were staged incidents."

The reports of the Bucha 'massacre' provided Zelensky with a pretext to withdraw from peace talks. This position was set in stone on April 9 when Boris Johnson, then UK prime minister, made a surprise visit to Kiev and told Zelensky to keep fighting, since the UK stood "unwaveringly" with Ukraine and was "in it for the long run."

By December 2022 the former German Chancellor and ZOG puppet Angela Merkel admitted that the Minsk peace agreements of 2014 and 2015 were simply to allow Ukraine time to build up its military. Ukraine never had any sincere intention of following the accords, and wanted to become stronger so that it could carry out aggression and terrorism against the Russian speaking Donetsk and Luhansk regions, which had demanded autonomy from the Ukrainian Russophobic regime that was installed in the February 2014 coup.

Ukraine's military was short of manpower, and so the Zelensky regime would abduct civilians in the streets and forcibly send them off to the front lines to be killed. The number of Ukrainian casualties greatly exceeded that of Russia, but nevertheless this was a senseless war that killed large numbers on both sides. Zelensky of course, being a Jew, didn't give a damn about dead White people; he only cared for his own tribe, and regarded hundreds of thousands of dead 'goyim' as a win for Jewry, and certainly a price well worth paying.

Because Ukraine's military could not match Russia, the regime, backed by the West, resorted to asymmetric warfare, also known as terrorism. For example, on March 22, 2024, a mass shooting and slashing attacks against civilians was carried out by four terrorists at the Crocus City Hall music venue. 150 people were killed and 609 injured. Ostensibly, the perpetrators were Islamist extremists associated with ISIS-K, Islamist State of Iraq and Syria Khorasan province.

ISIS, also known as Israeli Special Intelligence Services, had long been recognized as an asset of the Zionist West. But there was much more linking the Crocus City Hall attack to Ukraine and its Western backers.

In March 2023 the US was hosting war gaming exercises for the Ukrainian military in Wiesbaden, Germany. General Mark A. Milley, then chairman of the US Joint Chiefs of Staff, speaking with Ukrainian special operations troops, who were working with American Green Berets, said, "There should be no Russian who goes to sleep without wondering if they're going to get their throat slit in the middle of the night. You gotta get back there, and create a [terror] campaign behind the lines."

In January 2024 the obnoxious Victoria Nuland, about to depart on a plane from Kiev to the US, said, "I also leave with greater confidence that, even as Ukraine strengthens its defenses, Mr Putin is going to get some nice surprises on the battlefield, and Ukraine will make some very strong success this year".

Then, on February 22, 2024, Nuland gave a talk at the Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS), saying, "With the $60 billion supplemental that the administration has requested of Congress…Ukraine will be able to fight back in the east, but it will also be able to accelerate the asymmetric warfare that has been most effective…". She added, "And as I said in Kyiv three weeks ago, this supplemental funding will ensure Putin faces some nasty surprises on the battlefield this year".

On March 7, 2024, the US Embassy in Moscow issued a warning that "extremists have imminent plans to target large gatherings in Moscow, to include concerts, and U.S. citizens should be advised to avoid large gatherings over the next 48 hours." They knew of the target locations, but the timing was apparently early by a couple of weeks. However, Shaman, a top Russian singer-songwriter, was set to perform at the Crocus venue on March 9, and some top Russian officials would attend the event. And so it appears that the terrorists were originally considering striking on March 9, but postponed their attack because security was too tight.

The terror attack at the Crocus City Hall commenced around 8:00pm Moscow time (6:00pm Central European Time) on Friday, March 22, 2024. Less than two hours later, at around 7:55pm, the White House issued a statement that there was no indication that Ukraine or Ukrainians were involved in the terrorist attack that night on the Crocus concert hall in Moscow.

Meanwhile, the 21st century schizoid man Benjamin Netanyahu, who had spent ten years actively planning and salivating over Israel's 9/11 false-flag terror attacks on the World Trade Center, and even towards the end

of 2023 had spent years planning and relishing a nasty surprise for Lebanon which was imminent, was working on a pretext to greatly accelerate what had until then been a decades-long slow genocide of the indigenous population in occupied Palestine.

In 2023 there were at least 5,000 Palestinians held as prisoners in Israeli jails, most of them without having been convicted of any crime. Because of their race or religion, they would be tortured, raped, and sometimes returned to their families as broken men, and sometimes as corpses.

Netanyahu's plan was to allow Palestinian resistance forces, such as Hamas, to enter the Zionist state of "Israel" and take some hostages that could be exchanged for Palestinian prisoners. There would be a stand down order for the Israeli military to allow the Palestinian resistance to enter. Although the Palestinians were only equipped with small arms, Netanyahu would have the Israeli military employ the "Hannibal Directive" and fire on its own citizens rather than have them taken into captivity, so that hundreds would die. The figure would then be exaggerated to more than 1,000 and blamed on Hamas, despite the fact that Hamas' weapons could not melt cars for example.

Netanyahu badly needed a distraction since he was being investigated for corruption, and on some occasions would cite various lame excuses such as "the coronavirus outbreak", "security issues" or "food poisoning", in order to be let off from having to attend the hearings. Sadly, whenever the maniac claimed to have some personal medical 'condition', it would not prove terminal.

And so, on October 7, 2023, a series of incursions by Palestinian forces was permitted by the Israeli "Diaper" Forces, who would pretend to be taken by surprise, even though Hamas had released videos in the preceding months such as its fighters trying to blast through the border, or training to take hostages. Thousands of rockets were launched into "Israel" over a span of around twenty minutes starting from 6:30am local time, although these were barely more than glorified fireworks and would almost certainly do little damage on the ground.

The territory claimed by the Zionist entity was infiltrated, with the border broken in multiple places by resistance fighters in trucks, pickup trucks, motorcycles, and bulldozers. There never was any explanation provided as to how the Zionist entity's sensitive electronic border teeming with sensors and automated weapons, and its electronic intelligence network that monitored every phone call, text message and email in the territory, could somehow have been breached with only rudimentary tools and without any sirens going off or army bases being alerted, so that the Middle East's reputedly most sophisticated army took hours to arrive at the scene, in a country the size of New Jersey.

By February 27, 2025, the *Jerusalem Post* would publish a claim that the Zionist ethnostate's air force was carrying out a "Sword of Damocles" operation, attacking many Hamas commanders and their headquarters at around 10:30am on the morning of October 7, 2023, at the very same time that it was carrying out the "Hannibal Directive" of killing anything moving around the Gaza border. Questions would then be asked about the wisdom of this policy, as opposed to using the air power to protect the border and the villages.

There was a Supernova or Nova rave music festival scheduled for October 7, 2023, but the original location was to be in a different part of southern "Israel", and then it turned out that the event could not be hosted there, and so the location was changed with two days' notice to Kibbutz Re'im, an area with relatively poor security barely more than three miles from the Gaza border.

Netanyahu needed to have a significant number of Jews killed, so that the event could then be claimed as a new "Holocaust", or the worst thing to happen to the Jews since "the Holocaust". Not that there ever was any holocaust or genocide against Jews, and certainly not in the early 1940s. The allegation of Adolf Hitler perpetrating a genocide was a grotesque, colossal, malicious, racist libel against White people, but Jews never let facts get in the way of their Talmudic racism.

The IDF's helicopter gunships attacked and killed more than 300 people at the Supernova rave, and also targeted people in cars, including Jewish civilians attempting to flee. And the IDF's tanks fired at homes in the villages. The Zionist regime's drones also targeted people on the ground. In all cases, the IDF did not care whether Jews or Palestinians were killed. If Palestinians were killed, they were seen as the enemy so it was counted as a 'win'. If Jewish civilians were killed, it provided a pretext to kill tens of thousands, or hundreds of thousands, of Palestinians, so that was rated as an even greater 'win'.

Hundreds were killed on October 7, including some by the Palestinian resistance, but the majority were killed by the IDF.

Following the battle, the Zionist regime was never able to explain how Palestinian fighters with light arms could have burned hundreds of people to death beyond recognition, burnt out so many cars and scorched the ground, and reduced houses to rubble. But the regime's Apache attack helicopters and tank shells were easily capable of the damage. And they were forced to admit that the "Hannibal Directive" had been employed, and the IDF had attacked their own civilians.

Yasmin Porat, who attended the music festival and was taken hostage by Hamas after fleeing to Kibbutz Be'eri, said that the Palestinian fighters treated the Jewish captives "humanely", and the "Israeli" forces "eliminated everyone, including the hostages", in heavy crossfire and tank shelling.

The despicable Zionist entity spokesman Mark Regev tried to downplay the Jew-on-Jew deaths. He said the regime had revised down their alleged Jewish death toll from 1,400 to 1,200 because "we made a mistake. There are actually bodies that were so badly burnt, we thought they were ours; in the end apparently they were Hamas terrorists."

In other words, Regev admitted that his regime had killed hundreds of people without knowing who they were, and they came to the conclusion that it would be better to lower the regime's alleged "Israeli" death toll rather than admit they had killed so many of their own people.

In the following days, Jews would peddle preposterous atrocity propaganda about babies that had been "beheaded" or burned in "ovens" by 'evil' Palestinian fighters. In late 2023 artificial intelligence was emerging as a versatile, highly capable tool for producing images or video. One Jew, named Ben Shapiro, used AI to produce an image of an alleged burned "baby", but in fact the image was based on a puppy.

Other Jewish atrocity propaganda purported to show "Hamas" fighters riding on motorcycles. When the footage was independently analyzed, it was found to be AI-generated. A frame-by-frame analysis of the fake footage showed that the AI would change most of the image by the next frame, but some "tiles" would remain unchanged. For example, a person's head would move along as their feet remained stationary, or vice versa. Or sections of a face would move without another section. Or two characters would move and part of them would blend together for several frames.

With the atrocity propaganda and exaggerated claims of Jewish casualties on October 7, Netanyahu had his pretext to perpetrate a genocide. And so the IDF, whilst far too cowardly to engage in hand-to-hand combat with the oppressed Palestinians, proceeded to use the terror state's vast military arsenal provided by the US taxpayer to literally bomb the hell out of the 2.2 million Palestinians living in the Gaza strip. Hospitals, schools, homes, tents, mosques, churches, nothing was spared by the merciless little psychopaths of Netanyahu's regime. Within a year or two, by some estimates, there would be nearly 200,000 dead Palestinians, certainly at least 70,000, most of them women and children, and nearly all of the buildings in the Gaza strip would be turned into rubble.

One of the first times a hospital was targeted by the IDF in an airstrike in the post-October 7 genocide, and around 500 people were killed in the explosion, the Zionist entity alleged that the Palestinians had somehow

done it themselves. The IDF's Rear Admiral Daniel Hagari, a bare-faced liar whose statements were an inversion of the truth, claimed "Someone is doing a fake on us, on Israel", insisting that the blast was inconsistent with the regime's weaponry, and none of its aircraft had been operating near the al-Ahli Arab Hospital in Gaza. This was rather reminiscent of Friday June 9, 2006 when the occupation regime had shelled a Gaza beach and wiped out most of 10-year-old Huda Ghalia's family, then claimed that they had been shelling a different part of the beach yards away, at a time that was a few minutes out from the actual time.

Zionist propaganda outlets forwarded Hagari's physically impossible, baseless assertion that all the damage was done by a Palestinian rocket that misfired or malfunctioned. In reality, it was the Palestinian rockets that were inconsistent with a blast powerful enough to kill nearly 500 people. Similarly, the Palestinians had nothing capable of burning multiple cars and corpses and reducing houses to rubble on October 7, 2023, and similarly, office fires could not produce the temperatures in excess of 1,400°C required to melt steel or Cafco Blaze-Shield II fireproofing, and similarly, bodies at Auschwitz could not be cremated in 25 minutes in the Topf ovens using 1.8kg of coke.

But braindead, morally bankrupt Christian Zionists would uncritically parrot the same retarded nonsense that they saw and heard from their news sources, unable to believe that their beloved "Israel", "best ally" and "God's chosen people" could have been so wicked, and thinking that it must have been the brown-skinned "savages" or "animals" on the other side. The Zionists, ignorant of how the world actually works, still believed that their parallel 'reality' was somehow real. They could be told what to think, yet they did not know how to think.

Hananya Naftali, a compulsive liar and Zionist entity propagandist who served as a digital aide to Benjamin "Satan" Netanyahu, claimed in an October 17, 2023 social media post after the al-Ahli Arab Hospital bombing that "...the IDF does not bomb hospitals...". However, by December 7, 2023, within two months of the Zionist state starting its final genocidal assault on the Gaza strip, it had damaged or destroyed 20 out of 22 hospitals in northern Gaza, and more than 17,000 Gazans had been killed.

On November 5, 2023, the IDF bombed the cancer ward of a children's hospital, the third floor of al-Rantisi Pediatric Hospital. Eight people were killed, including children. The mentally sick monsters involved in this operation were no doubt gloating at the idea of the parents suddenly having all hope dashed, that their child might have been saved.

By May 2025, a WHO report stated that at least 94% of hospitals in the Gaza strip were either damaged or destroyed, and only 19 out of 36 remained operational, with 7 of those only able to provided basic emergency care. There had been 697 attacks on healthcare facilities, and only 2,000 hospital beds remained available, for a population of more than 2 million.

Dr. Adnan Al-Bursh, a famous Gaza surgeon, was working at the al-Shifa hospital as the head of orthopedic surgery in November 2023 when the Zionist entity had the hospital under siege, forcing all the staff and patients to flee. Then he served at the Indonesian hospital in Bait Lahia, and was again ordered to leave after Jewish forces fired indiscriminately at patients and staff, killing 12. Dr. Al-Bursh then moved to Al-Awda hospital in the north of Gaza, but was then ordered out after the Jewish army said they would kill all the women and children in the hospital if the males did not come out. Then they called his name out, and he was roughly taken away to the notorious Sde Teiman "Israeli" detention camp, where reports of physical, mental, and sexual abuse are widespread, and rape has been so severe that prisoners have died or been seriously injured.

Dr. Al-Bursh was severely tortured there, and the extent of his injuries were such that he could not even go to the toilet alone. He was then transferred to the Ofer prison in mid-April 2024, with injuries around his body, and thrown into the middle of the yard semi-naked, where he could not stand up. A prisoner helped him into a room, but then Dr. Al-Bursh died.

Dr Issam Abu Ajwa, 63, was performing emergency surgery on a patient with a severe abdominal injury at al-Ahli Arab Hospital in central Gaza when the IDF came for him. Then the beatings began, he was handcuffed, blindfolded, and stripped. After being put in a military truck with other medical staff he was taken to a detention facility, where he was subjected to months of violence and abuse. During interrogation, they would throw him to the ground, and one would hit him on the head whilst another poured water in his ear. His teeth were broken, he was handcuffed 24 hours a day, and planks with chains were used to restrain his hands for hours at a time. The interrogators told him they wanted to make sure that he lost the use of his hands, so that he could never perform surgery again.

In February 2024 the doctors and other medical staff at Gaza's Nasser Medical Complex were ordered outside by the IDF and forced to strip to their underwear and wait in the cold for hours, according to an eyewitness. Then the 'soldiers' allowed five doctors to go back into the hospital to treat patients. The eyewitness did not know what happened to the other doctors, but said the five doctors had dozens of patients to treat in the old building of the compound, and the hospital had no electricity, and the air was filled with the smell of rotting bodies, since the Zionist forces had not allowed patients to be taken out of the building.

On July 2, 2025, Dr. Marwan Sultan, a renowned Palestinian cardiologist, was taking a rare break with his family when he was killed in an "Israeli" airstrike, along with his wife, daughter, son-in-law and sister. He was the 70th health care worker to have been killed by Israeli fire in the previous 50 days, according to a monitoring group.

Early in November 2023 dozens of "Israeli" doctors and professors had signed a petition calling for the destruction of all hospitals in Gaza, alleging that they were serving as "terror nests" and were thereby a legitimate target. These wretched petition signers were an excellent representation of why the term "Jewish people" had already been an oxymoron for more than 3,400 years, ever since the massacres at Jericho and Ai. There are Jews, and there are people; but there are no Jewish people.

On April 1, 2024, the Zionist entity targeted a three-car aid convoy in Gaza, belonging to World Central Kitchen, a private charity that provided food relief. The IDF's drone operators fired three missiles in five minutes at the WCK cars. Some survivors of the first strike boarded a second car, which was hit minutes later in the second strike, and then some survivors of the second strike boarded a third car, which was targeted by the third missile. Seven aid workers were killed, despite the convoy's route having been coordinated in advance with the Zionist regime.

The charity's founder, celebrity chef Jose Andres, said that this was "not just a bad luck situation" where a bomb had been dropped in the wrong place; his food aid workers had been targeted "systematically, car by car". The aid convoy had unloaded more than 100 tons of food aid that had been brought to Gaza by sea.

The Zionist regime came up with some ridiculous excuse about targeting "unauthorized gunmen" whose location had been "misidentified", and information about the convoy had not been properly disseminated, and the rules of engagement had been "violated" by striking all three cars in succession. A 'soldier' was said to have identified someone entering one of the vehicles as carrying a gun, when it was likely just a bag.

By this time in the first week in April 2024, it was only six months into the full-blown Gaza genocide. Yet according to the UN, a total of 224 humanitarian aid workers had already been killed in Gaza.

On August 11, 2025, after less than two years of the latest ethnic cleansing or "mowing the lawn" in Gaza, at least 242 journalists had already been killed in Gaza, according to UN spokesperson Stéphane Dujarric.

The previous day, on a Sunday, five journalists lost their lives in an airstrike near the main gate of Al-Shifa Hospital. Despite the fact that they were inside a clearly marked press tent, it was targeted directly. The IDF claimed that Anas al-Sharif, an officially accredited journalist, was a Hamas "commander". However, the IDF

statement had nothing to say about the deaths of the three photographers Ibrahim Zaher, Mohammed Noufal, and Moamen Aliwa, or the other reporter, Mohammed Qreiqeh.

Meanwhile, Jews and Zionists were desperate to censor all the pro-Palestinian content on the social media platform TikTok, where younger people were becoming increasingly aware of Zionist atrocities. A 2022 Pew survey found that 55 percent of Americans had a favorable view of Israel, but only 41 percent of those aged 18-29 had a favorable view of "Israel", compared with 69 percent of those aged 65 or older. Then in a February 2024 Pew survey, those aged 18-29 who said their sympathies lied more with the "Israelis" were 14 percent, compared to 47 percent of those aged 65 or older.

On September 26, 2025, Benjamin "Satan" Netanyahu was speaking to a group of fake 'Conservatives', pro-"Israel" influencers, after Netanyahu had addressed a mostly empty UN General Assembly hall, with most of the diplomats and delegates having walked out in protest as the genocidal maniac took the stage. This was nearly a year after the ICC issued an arrest warrant for him in November 2024. on charges of war crimes and crimes against humanity relating to the Gaza genocide.

Netanyahu described how social media should be considered as "tools for battle", and said that the purchase of TikTok would correspond to the acquisition of a "weapon" with which they could "fight the fight". This followed a November 2023 leak of a recording of the ADL's greasy, slimy head Jonathan Greenblatt sounding the alarm that polling indicated that support for "Israel" among Americans was along a generational, rather than a left-right, divide. And on April 22, 2024, a *Jerusalem Post* article lamented how "Israel" was losing the "TikTok war" for hearts and minds.

The Jew Steven Mnuchin, former US Treasury Secretary, was putting together a group to buy TikTok, and he backed the pending legislation that would ban TikTok from the US unless its Beijing-based parent company sold it to a US-based company or organization. And an 80 percent stake in TikTok's US operations was transferred to Oracle, Silver Lake, and Andreessen Horowitz. Oracle's CTO and executive chairman was the centibillionaire Jew Larry Ellison. Ben Horowitz, of Askenazi Jewish descent, was co-founder of Andreessen Horowitz.

In July 2025 Erica Mindel, a Jewess who had been a military instructor in the IDF, and also was an envoy for a propaganda operation to combat "anti-Semitism" run by the repulsive HoloHoaxing Jewess Deborah Lipstadt (something half-man, half-woman in appearance who wouldn't even have scored 1/5 on Mark Zuckerberg's rating system), became the "Hate Speech" manager at TikTok, and was in charge of censoring so-called "anti-Semitic" posts that Jews did not like.

To say that this is the greatest example of irony in 4,000 years would be quite an understatement. These hate-filled, human-despising creatures, who enjoy dispensing death, destruction, misery and lies, are hated by normal human beings because of their abhorrent behavior, and disliked because of their hideous looks. But imagine creatures so repugnant that they have to inveigle their way into power, bring in laws that make it a 'crime' to criticize them, and they need to shut down free speech, since they know any free and fair debate and marketplace of ideas would expose them for the malicious psychopaths, parasites and perverts that they are.

The younger generation were seeing more and more video evidence on TikTok of Netanyahu's genocide in Gaza, and so the Jews decided that it was necessary to shut it down, as much as they possibly could.

On January 29, 2024, Hind Rajab, a five-year-old Palestinian girl, left in the early morning by car with another six family members from a home in the Tel al-Hawa neighborhood of Gaza City. They were driving north. But at 9:32am, shortly after they left the home, a Zionist regime military spokesperson posted an evacuation order on social media for residents of West Gaza City, including the Tel al-Hawa neighborhood, asking them to move south. However, it was not possible for Hind's family to travel south that morning

because a high-rise building had recently been bombed, and debris blocked the road.

Hind's mother Wissam Hamada saw the car had come under fire by IDF forces from an intersection to the north of the home. However, she thought that as they had slightly turned left, they might have parked and managed to find their way to a safe spot.

A total of 335 bullet holes were mapped on the body of the Kia Picanto, including entry and exit holes. Most entry holes were on the right side, indicating the position of the shooters.

At around 2:30pm, there were only two remaining survivors in the car, Layan Hamada and Hind Rajab. Layan called the Palestine Red Crescent Society, saying, "They are shooting at us. The tank is next to me."
The operator asked, "Are you hiding?"
Layan replied, "Yes, in the car. We're next to the tank."

There were then a series of audible shots, and Layan could be heard screaming, until her voice ended abruptly, before the gunshots ended. A total of 64 shots were fired in 6 seconds, and given that there are brief pauses in the firing, the gun was firing at a rate of 750-900 rounds per minute. This exceeds the maximum of 600 rounds per minute from an AK-47 rifle as used by Hamas, but it is consistent with the FN MAG 7.62 caliber machine gun that is installed on the IDF's Merkava battle tank. There were many "Israeli" military vehicles, whose shape and size was consistent with the IDF's Merkava tanks, in satellite images of the intersection from the day of the attack.

An analysis was able to distinguish the supersonic sound of the bullet from the muzzle blast for 12 of the 64 shots. The time between bullet impact and muzzle blast ranged from 24 milliseconds to 40 milliseconds. The bullets from the Merkava tank's FN MAG 7.62 machine gun travel at 840 m/s, whereas the muzzle blast from the gun was traveling at the speed of sound which was 340.2 m/s at the time of the killing at a temperature of 15°C.

By taking the difference in time taken between the supersonic velocity and the speed of sound, the tank's gun was 22.9m away from the car in the case of the 40 ms difference, and 13.7m away in the case of the 24 ms difference. Thus, it is not plausible that at such short range, the shooter could not have seen that the car was occupied by civilians, including children.

After the killing of Layan, five-year-old Hind Rajab was the sole survivor in the car. The Palestinian Red Crescent Society dispatchers made intermittent contact with Hind, and by 5:40pm, shortly after sunset, the Zionist regime gave permission for an ambulance to proceed to Hind's location. Paramedics Yusuf al-Zeino and Ahmed al-Madhoun were sent in an ambulance from al-Ahli Hospital. They reached the site at about 6pm. Initially they told the control room that they couldn't see the car, and informed control that they had their lights on, but not the siren. Upon announcing that they could see the car, "Oh there it is", there was the sound of an explosion.

An exit hole of approximately 23x26cm was identified in the left rear door of the wrecked ambulance, and a sabot, which is a part from a 120mm M830A1 High Explosive Anti-Tank-Multi-Purpose-Tracer (HEAT-MP-T) round, was found on-site near the vehicle. The size of the exit hole was consistent with the impact of an M830A1 HEAT-MP-T round.

It was nearly two weeks later when Hind's body was found in the car, along with the other six murdered family members. The bodies of the two murdered paramedics, who had been missing since the evening they were sent to rescue Hind, were found in what remained of the ambulance, about 50m from the car.

The Zionist entity would frequently attack displaced people who were sheltering in tents. For example, Tuesday September 10, 2024, Zionist occupation forces struck 20 tents in a refugee camp in a so-called

"humanitarian area" and "safe zone" in the coastal area near the city of Khan Younis. At least 40 Palestinians were killed, with some buried under debris, and 70 injured. At least five rockets fell, and the craters were up to nine meters deep. The munitions deployed were said to be "heavy concussion missiles", although two weapons experts said the visual evidence was consistent with 2,000-pound bombs, and women and children were seen "torn to shreds" after the strikes.

In an unsubstantiated excuse, the IDF spokesperson claimed they had been targeting a "Hamas command center", that was "disguised" in the humanitarian area, and "many steps" were taken to avoid harming civilians. The Palestinians said the claim made no sense, since they had seen no resistance members in the area in the entire nine months that they had been there, and asked if they would logically put their families in between the occupation forces and those whom the forces were targeting.

On May 26, 2024, the Zionist occupation air force bombed a refugee encampment in Tel al-Sultan, Rafah, killing at least 45 Palestinians and injuring more than 200. The bombing resulted in a raging fire, which left burned, bloody and mutilated bodies, twisted sheet metal and fire-blackened earth. One video showed a man apparently holding the headless body of a child. At least twelve of those killed were women, eight were children, and three were elderly adults.

One week before the attack, the Zionist entity had designated the area as a "safe zone", and dropped leaflets instructing Palestinians to move there. Two days prior to the attack, the International Court of Justice ordered the Zionist entity to halt its offensive, but the Zionists regarded the ICJ as only applicable to others, the "goyim". The attack was carried out with two US-made GBU-39 (250 lb) glide bombs. Netanyahu, the 20th- and 21st-century embodiment of a devil, said it was a "tragic incident". The occupation forces said they had targeted a "Hamas compound" which was about 600 feet away from civilians.

On July 9, 2024, Zionist occupation forces bombed the Al Awda School in Abassan town near Khan Younis, killing more than 30 people and injuring over 53 as they were playing football. Most casualties were women and children. It was the fourth strike on a school building in four days; the buildings were being used as refugee shelters. Body parts were collected from the ground, and placed into boxes and buckets. One lady said her father was completely mutilated, and her grandfather was half mutilated.

Fragments from the strike showed that at least one Boeing-manufactured 250-pound GBU-39 glide bomb was used in the attack. The regime claimed that they were targeting an area near the school where a Hamas fighter who "took part" in the October 7 'attack' on the Zionist entity was located.

Around July 2025, there were reports that the demonic Zionist regime snipers would shoot Palestinian children collecting food, using them as target practice, and aiming at different parts of the body on different days. Nick Maynard, a senior British surgeon who was working at Nasser Hospital in Khan Younis for four weeks, said he saw boys, sometimes as young as 11, 12 or 13, who had been shot at food distribution points whilst they were trying to get food for their starving families.

There would be a pattern. One day they would mostly be coming in with injuries to the head or neck. Another day it would be the chest. Then it would be the abdomen. And then the testicles. Maynard said, "The clustering was far too obvious to be coincidental", and "almost like a game of target practice".

Characteristically, the regime's military denied intentionally shooting civilians at the aid points, but multiple international rights groups and UN officials reported repeated attacks on food lines and convoys.

The IDF "Diaper Forces" would murder the occupants of a house, and then bizarrely post images or video of themselves to their social media accounts, which showed them holding up, or even wearing, the underwear of dead Palestinian women that they had looted from the home. Such behavior is only to be expected from these mentally deranged perverts, psychopaths and parasites. But sadly, humanity chose to provide these entities

with weapons, which is akin to handing an assault rifle to a serial axe murderer, and letting him loose on the streets. Or providing a seven-year-old pyromaniac with a box of matches, a bottle of gasoline, and the keys to someone's house.

By August 2025, the UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs concluded that 92 percent of all residential buildings and 88 percent of commercial facilities had been damaged or destroyed in Gaza.

By October 7, 2025, after two years of the cruelest barbarity, the destruction across Gaza was near total. Even by conservative estimates that excluded victims missing or buried under rubble, some 1 out of 33 people in Gaza had been killed and 1 in 14 were injured, many with life-changing wounds. At least 125 healthcare facilities had been damaged, and at least 459 people, including 154 children, had died from malnutrition. Nearly 1 in 4 children suffered from severe acute malnutrition, and at least 2,600 people had been killed and more than 19,000 injured while trying to collect food aid. 89 percent of Gaza's water and sanitation infrastructure had been damaged or destroyed, and nearly half of Gaza's population was having to survive on less than 6 liters of water a day for drinking and cooking. More than 2,300 educational facilities, including 63 university buildings, had been destroyed. More than 10,000 Palestinians were being held under harsh conditions in the occupation regime's prisons, and nearly 300 journalists had been killed.

One can only wonder just how many prospects the mentally defective Type II civilization being Yahweh had to contact, and attempt to sell them his story that he was a 'god' rather than a devil, before finally finding Abram, the dumbest human being in all of history, apart from undocumented individuals who would barely qualify as homo sapiens. You had to be really retarded to imagine that a 'god' would demand that you mutilate yourself and your children, as part of the price for receiving its favors. Problem is, once Yahweh found his man, the fate of mankind was sealed for at least four thousand years.

In the summer of 2024 Donald Trump did a deal with World Jewry that immediately propelled him to the position of second most evil entity in the world, outranked only by Benjamin "Satan" Netanyahu. There had been some preposterous lawfare conducted against Trump. For example, on August 8, 2022 the FBI carried out a search at Trump's Mar-a-Lago residence in Florida, searching for "classified" documents. The documents were taken just after the end of Trump's first presidential term, but as president he legitimately had the right to declassify them.

It was July 15, 2024, when Judge Aileen finally dismissed the classified documents case against Trump. There had also been multiple lawsuits against Trump for allegations of sexual misconduct, but around the summer of 2024 the media scaled down its reporting of these.

On July 13, 2024, Trump was speaking at a rally in Butler, Pennsylvania, when he faked a failed assassination attempt against him. This was partly to boost his popularity, but mostly to symbolize and cement his new subservient relationship with the Jews, in which he would obey without question any demand by Jews and Zionists, such as getting the US into a new war for "Israel" - even after running as a "peace" president who would not start any new wars. He would pretend to be "America first", when in fact he was "Zionist occupation regime first" and "America last".

The ritual, as mentioned in Exodus, involves the Jewish master piercing the slave's ear with an awl, and the slave is then to serve the master for the rest of his life. On the day, they needed a sniper whose job was to shoot into the crowd and miss Trump. Whether or not he hit and killed an innocent bystander was regarded as irrelevant, since the attendees at Trump's rallies were regarded with contempt and as useful idiots who were all individually expendable. When the shot was fired, Trump had to go down and take his shoe off, run two fingers along the tomato ketchup in the shoe, and smear it on his ear and across his cheek in a couple of streaks.

It was very important that he retrieved his shoe, otherwise the jig would be up, and so he was heard saying,

"Let me get my shoes" as the Secret Service agents shielded him and tried to walk him to safety. If Trump had really been in danger he would not have worried about immediately retrieving shoes. The story went that the agents had hit Trump down so hard that his shoes came off, which is barely more likely than the claim that a bullet had just grazed Trump's ear, which itself may then be ruled out as physically impossible by the fact that the ear's 'wound' was totally 'healed' in barely more than a week.

During the Zionist entity's genocide on Gaza and their bombing offensives against their neighboring states (a Zionist entity is the archetypal neighbor from Hell), Jews perpetrated a particularly vile terrorist attack that had been planned and arranged over a 10-year period, the same preparation period as with their 9/11 attacks on the World Trade Center in 2001.

The attack, organized by the Mossad, was carried out in two waves. On September 17, 2024, thousands of pagers exploded, but only after vibrating or emitting a sound, and then the screen would display an error message or say, "You have an important message." By experimentation, the Mossad had determined that it typically took seven seconds to answer a pager, and the operation was designed so that 3 grams of PETN concealed within the battery would be detonated, seven seconds after the sound or vibration began, increasing the likelihood that the victim would be holding the device within inches of their face.

The Zionist entity's Mossad agents had established multiple shell companies in the supply chain to conceal links back to Mosssad or the terror state. One shell company was called BAC Consulting KFT, which was registered in Hungary, and had been granted the right to use the brand name of Gold Apollo, a Taiwan-based company.

Some victims had one eyeball blown out and the other severely injured. Most injuries were to the face, and hands or fingers would also be amputated. There were also brain injuries from shrapnel.

In one case a nine-year-old, Fatima Abdallah, had just come home from school and was sitting alone in the kitchen. A relative's pager began to beep near her, and she moved closer to see what was happening. The device exploded, instantly killing her.

In the second wave on September 18, 2024, VHF walkie-talkies exploded. The death toll from both attacks was 42, including children, with some 4,000 injured, often severely. Ostensibly, the Zionist entity was targeting resistance fighters, but many of the casualties were civilians. In reality, the Jewish supremacists loved to kill and maim anyone who was not in their cult, for they regarded non-Jews as equivalent to cockroaches.

The walkie-talkie operation was conceived almost a decade in advance of the attacks, and the pager operation was conceived in 2022.

In the summer of 2025 the Zionist Jews were faced with another problem. A guy named Charlie Kirk was the executive officer of Turning Point USA, an organization designed as a "Pied Piper" to lure not-so-bright young conservative Americans into blind support for Zionism and the Zionist occupation regime. Kirk himself had been set up as an influencer by assets of the deep state, including a woman named Erika Frantzve, who stalked him when he was on a trip to "Israel" in May 2018, to see the relocation of the US embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem. Soon afterwards, she would marry him, so that she could operate as his handler.

TPUSA would hold events at various universities across America in which students would have the opportunity to debate with Charlie Kirk. For years, Kirk, not yet mature enough to think for himself, was a Christian who supported Zionism and Jewish supremacism, not understanding that Christian values were the polar opposite of Jewish values. And he would perform just as those who had invested heavily in him required, telling people that they should support the Zionist occupation regime.

But since the occupation regime began its full-scale Gaza genocide in October 2023, the younger generation had been waking up to the moral character of Jews and the atrocities that they perpetrated. They would see on social media, such as TikTok, the wanton destruction, death and misery dealt out by Jewish war criminals, and would realize that the mainstream media and their 'leaders' had been lying to them.

Kirk was no exception. At the events, he was finding it harder and harder to justify backing for the antihuman, destructive Zionist cause. By the summer of 2025 he decided that he could support it no longer. Kirk did have something of a conscience and a moral compass, which grew as he became more mature and more experienced. Although he had been offered large amounts of funding from the likes of Benjamin "Satan" Netanyahu to take TPUSA to the next level, he turned it down. Doing the right thing became his priority, rather than more money and more acclaim from certain quarters.

Charlie Kirk developed a loathing for Netanyahu, regarding him as a bully, and he began to realize that the US's 'leader' Trump was under the control of a foreign power. But he also became afraid of these powerful Zionists that he had decided not to play ball with, and worried that they might kill him.

By around August 13, Kirk had already confided in some of his closest associates, saying that he thought the Zionists were going to kill him if he turned against them.

Around September 8, 2025, Kirk sent texts in a WhatsApp group chat such as "Just lost another huge Jewish donor. $2 million a year because we won't cancel Tucker [Carlson] I'm thinking of inviting Candace [Owens]". And: "Jewish donors play into all the stereotypes. I cannot and will not be bullied like this." And: "Leaving me no choice but to leave the pro Israel cause."

That Jewish donor was the aptly named Robert Shillman, a Zionist billionaire, who also funded other fake 'conservatives' or 'right-wing' personalities, such as the English Zionist "Tommy Robinson", real name Stephen Christopher Yaxley-Lennon. And Charlie Kirk's TPUSA had been heavily funded for years to push pro-Zionist propaganda by the likes of the Marcus Foundation (more than $2 million over 2015 to 2019 from a Jew named Bernie Marcus who also donated $2 million to AIPAC in 2023), the Michael and Andrea Levin Family Foundation ($891,000 over 2015 to 2019; Michael Levin, a Jewish self-styled "philanthropist", directed his wealth at organizations that support Jews and the Zionist occupation entity), the Tracking Foundation ($1.2 million over 2017 to 2019 from Stephen Feinberg, another Jewish self-styled "philanthropist"), and Vanguard Charitable ($1.49 million over 2015 to 2018, a Rothschild-linked organization).

The decision to assassinate Kirk had already been taken weeks prior to that. It was known that Kirk would be speaking on September 10 at a TPUSA event at Utah Valley University in Orem, and Google Trends searches showed that people with Israeli IP addresses had been searching for the names of doctors at a hospital, which was the second nearest to the UVU site, and was less equipped for treating emergency cases. Clearly it was preferred by the conspirators, since some of the people could be bought.

For the official narrative, the Zionists would concoct some nonsense about a tranny-loving, furry-loving kid who one day decided he was going to shoot Kirk because he disagreed with him politically. They would have some alphabet soup TLA intelligence agency recruit Tyler Robinson, aged 22, for an 'exercise'. All he had to do for some easy money, they would tell him, or not to be prosecuted for illegal online activity that they had detected or more likely fabricated, was to bring his granddad's old rifle to Orem and hide it in some bushes. They would not mention that Kirk would be speaking in Orem on the same morning as the 'exercise'.

As 'proof' of the 'plot', some retarded intelligence operative would have AI fabricate a text exchange, supposedly between the patsy Robinson and his alleged transgender "furry" lover Lance Twiggs, except there was no evidence that Twiggs was either "transitioning to female" or had any interest in dressing as a furry animal. There was no evidence that the two were even homosexual. However, the intel agent was hopeless at

prompt engineering, and the AI mistook the desired request for text between two lovers in their 20s for text between two lovers in the 20s, i.e., the 1920s. For example, Robinson would refer to Twiggs as "my love".

A glaring inconsistency in the official narrative was that although Robinson was supposed to be very smart, his texts included, "To be honest I had hoped to keep this secret till I died of old age", yet he allegedly left a confession note hidden under his keyboard that read, "I had the opportunity to take out Charlie Kirk and I'm going to take it", and then conveniently for prosecutors apparently admit to shooting Kirk in the texts, saying his motive was that "I had enough of his hatred".

The AI of course did not realize that a couple of men in their 20s would not text in the manner of an elderly intelligence agent who previously worked as a cop, and the "Robinson" text would be riddled with references such as a "drop point", a "squad car", "my vehicle", trying "to retrieve" his rifle, and "I think they already swept that spot". Robinson also allegedly wrote about changing his "outfit" rather than his clothes.

For the actual killing, it would be based on the Mossad's exploding pagers and walkie talkies operation in Lebanon that was used to blow out unsuspecting innocent civilians' eyeballs and blow off their hands or fingers. Except in Kirk's case, they would use a Rode 2 wireless microphone he would wear under his t-shirt. The explosion, next to his chest, would cause such devastating internal injury that he would die instantly.

They would have someone fire a handgun, just as an athletic trained operative lay down on a roof, then sprinted off and climbed down like Spiderman. The gunshot would serve two purposes - to trick people into thinking that Kirk had been 'shot', and the supersonic crack of the gunshot arriving from Charlie's right would trigger the small amount of explosive material in the microphone. And the operative lying down on the roof could be claimed to be the patsy, even though security camera footage was far too grainy to identify the individual.

At the event on September 10, 2025, the second person scheduled to debate Kirk was a Jew named Hunter Kozak.

Another Jew in the audience was an elderly pervert named George Zinn, who would be found to have child pornography on his phone. Zinn's role was to falsely confess to "the shooting", which would serve both as a distraction for police and to reinforce the false narrative of a fatal "shot". Zinn also spoke about the 9/11 attacks in a 2021 video for the Major Brent Taylor Foundation, where Zinn was not surprisingly pushing the lunatic Jewish narrative that "al Qaeda" did it, although he said he was in Denver at the time.

Just as with 9/11, the official narrative of the Charlie Kirk assassination was physically and scientifically impossible, since it claimed that Kirk was "shot" with a .30-06 rifle round, specifically, a Remington Springfield .30-06 150-grain Core-Lokt round. A shot allegedly came from a spot on the Losee Center roof, about 120 meters or 130 yards from where Kirk was sitting. Ballistics charts show that, for this round, at a range of 100 yards the velocity is 2,618 fps and the energy is 2,282 ft-lbs (3,094 J); at 200 yards the velocity is 2,344 fps and the energy is 1,830 ft-lbs (2,481 J). Thus, at 130 yards the energy would be more than 2,000 ft-lbs.

According to the official narrative, Kirk was shot in the neck, yet there was no exit wound. The energy of more than 2,000 ft-lbs is more than twice that required to break the neck. In one version of the official story, it was claimed that Charlie Kirk was somehow so fit and healthy that he had the equivalent of a "spine of steel", and the bullet got deflected, and somehow lodged next to his skin. Numerous experiments were conducted by many people in the wake of the Kirk assassination, using various chunks of meat and bone, and on every occasion, the bullet was able to pass through. The rounds were also found to be capable of going through 3/8-in steel plate.

The claim about a "spine of steel" was quietly abandoned by those pushing the official "Fed Slop" narrative,

but still they were unable to explain why an alleged .30-06 round had failed to leave an exit wound in Kirk, when hunters could use the same rifle round in game such as elk, moose or bear, and the bullet would go straight through and maybe kill a second animal.

To break the neck of a human, around 1,000 foot-pounds of torque is generally considered sufficient.

The post-1913 table of drops for long drop hangings has a drop of 5 ft 5 in (1.65 m) for a 14 stone (89 kg) individual, ranging up to a drop of 8 ft 0 in (2.44 m) for a 8 stone (51 kg) person. The head is about 8% of total body weight, so this gives us 81.9 kg in the first case for the 89 kg person's mass below the neck, and 46.9 kg for the 51 kg person. This system determines how much slack would be in the rope so that the neck is broken, but the person is not decapitated.

We take the acceleration due to gravity as $a = 9.81\ m/s^2$, and from $d = ½\ a.t^2$ where d is distance in m and t is the time in seconds, we solve for time using $t = SQRT(2d/a)$.

In the first case with the 81.9 kg mass beneath the neck and the 1.65 m drop, a constant acceleration of 9.81 m/s^2 over a distance of 1.65 m given 0 m/s as the initial velocity leads to time taken t = 0.58 s to travel the 1.65 m. At an acceleration of 9.81 m/s^2 the final velocity at 0.58 s is 5.69 m/s. The kinetic energy of the mass below the neck is $E = ½\ (81.9\ kg)\ (5.69\ m/s)^2 = 1{,}326\ J = 978$ ft-lbs.

In the second case with the 46.9 kg mass beneath the neck and the 2.44 m drop, a constant acceleration of 9.81 m/s^2 over a distance of 2.44 m given 0 m/s as the initial velocity leads to time taken t = 0.705 s to travel the 2.44 m. At an acceleration of 9.81 m/s^2 the final velocity at 0.705 s is 6.92 m/s. The kinetic energy of the mass below the neck is $E = ½\ (46.9\ kg)\ (6.92\ m/s)^2 = 1{,}123\ J = 828$ ft-lbs.

For the lighter individual, it might be expected that less energy would be required to break the neck, but in either case the energy is somewhat lower than 1,000 ft-lbs.

Given that the energy of 2,000+ ft-lbs from the .30-06 round is substantially greater than the energy required to break the neck, it is not surprising that all of the tests with the rifle rounds fired into various chunks of meat and bone demonstrated that the bullet would always pass straight through.

Also, there was a claim that the bullet hit the C2 vertebrae, deflected and went down at least to the C6. But since the chin is lower than the C2 and the bullet was supposedly coming down at an angle from a roof and coming from the front, there was no explanation of how it could have hit the C2 without hitting the face or the jaw. Sadly for proponents of the Fedslop, a projectile moving at ~2,500 fps and partly going down will not suddenly turn around and start going up, and then start going down again; it will travel very nearly in a straight line.

Other physical impossibilities with the Fed Slop narrative were proven by video footage of the Kirk 'shooting'. A frame-by-frame analysis showed that the first signs of any high energy event were Kirk's t-shirt suddenly expanding and moving away from him, first at the rear, then at the front on the right side, and at the same time his necklace rapidly flies up and breaks apart. It was nearly a second later when the first signs of any blood from a wound on the left side of his neck appeared in the footage.

At first, most people assumed that he must have been wearing some kind of armored chest plate, and the bullet got deflected towards the neck. But no, it was soon confirmed that that was not the case.

What actually happened was that the Rode wireless microphone underneath his t-shirt exploded, causing the t-shirt and necklace to violently move and the necklace to break. The charge, detonating near the chest, caused enough internal injury that Kirk was effectively dead within milliseconds, with serious brain injury.

However, in a strange random consequence that was unforeseen by the conspirators, a piece of shrapnel from the microphone traveled up and to Kirk's left, and injured him in the left jugular vein in a medium velocity impact. A high velocity rifle bullet impact would have resulted in a mist of blood and gore immediately spraying out. Instead, after hundreds of milliseconds, enough blood had built up to gently push out the shrapnel, and then the blood emerging was dark, not oxygenated or pulsing. The wound to the jugular would not have killed him instantly.

The conspirators had to diverge from their planned narrative, of "Charlie got shot in the chest", to "Charlie got shot in the neck".

Multiple eyewitnesses were almost unanimous in reporting that they initially thought they heard a firecracker or someone letting off some firework. It was like a "pop", and it didn't sound like a rifle shot. But then they 'knew' it was a gunshot when they either saw the blood, or heard members of Kirk's security team shouting, "Charlie got shot!", or they saw the crowd starting to panic and run because of the blood or the "shot" claim.

Those nearest Kirk heard the loudest sound, and those some way away heard a quieter sound, which was the opposite of what should have happened if a sniper had fired from the roof of the Losee Center. However, the mass media reported that it was a shooting. Witnesses, even those used to hearing rifle shots on the range, were 'nudged' into thinking that their initial idea about it being a firecracker was wrong, and it somehow was a rifle shot after all.

Were Kirk's security team in on it? Because they were much closer they would have heard a louder bang, and, most importantly, they quickly saw the blood, and saw Kirk collapsing. If a sudden noise is followed by blood pouring from a fresh wound, it's reasonable to assume initially that there was a shooting. It is only later, when a more detailed analysis can be done, and it emerges that there was no exit wound and a .30-06 rifle round was allegedly used, that the lone gunman with granddad's rifle narrative can be ruled out as physically impossible, and the choice is between a second shooter and other forms of murder weapon.

Then when details such as the rapidly moving t-shirt and necklace, the gas coming out of the t-shirt, the plastic fragments, and the entry wound also being an exit wound come into the picture, as well as the eyewitnesses failing to hear a rifle shot, the 'shooting' hypothesis can be ruled out altogether.

Did the conspirators need to have someone shout "Charlie got shot!"? That would have helped in the Stalinesque (almost immediate) planting of the 'shooting' narrative, although it wasn't necessary.

Even if the operation had gone as planned, with the explosion causing so much internal shock and injury that Kirk immediately appeared to exhibit decorticate posturing as if from brainstem injury, the combination of the bang (to those standing close to Kirk) and Kirk's collapse would lead them to think that he had been shot, even in the absence of blood. Each witness would have thought there was an entry wound on the opposite side of Kirk's body, not visible to them.

So it was always quite likely that someone close would shout something like "Charlie got shot!", without them having to be in on the plot. The crowd start to panic and run, initially those closest to Kirk. And then the media push the 'shooting' narrative, which is false, since no one at Utah Valley University was shot on that day.

Meanwhile, there were so many inconsistencies in the attempt to frame Tyler Robinson that they had to claim he changed his clothes (or "outfit") multiple times (because the various 'Tylers' were dressed differently), he somehow reassembled and disassembled the rifle, and somehow hid it in the leg of his pants, although images allegedly of 'him' walking up stairs showed 'him' able to bend either leg. In some versions he left a screwdriver on the roof, in other versions he did not. Robinson was supposedly able to leap from a 15 foot roof to the ground in the professional manner of a trained athletic elite forces operative, e.g., Israeli Sayeret

Matkal, part of the time whilst holding the roof to support himself with one arm and carrying a rifle, wrapped in a towel, in the other.

There was zero evidence linking Robinson to the crime; for example, they could not even place him on the roof. Grainy security camera footage from a distance showed a shadow moving on the Losee Center roof at the appropriate time, but the resolution was only a few pixels, and it was not possible to tell whether the object was man, woman, or even a trained Bigfoot.

The original story was that a screwdriver was found in woods near to where a rifle was discovered, and the screwdriver would have DNA from Robinson as well as other people. Then, when the authorities realized that they had no fingerprints or DNA to place Robinson on the roof, the narrative was changed to say the screwdriver was found on the roof, and it was used to assemble or disassemble the rifle. Of course, they had no evidence of a screwdriver on the roof, so the story went that some cop had 'found' it, but unfortunately his 12-hour bodycam battery had mysteriously failed after less than an hour, just at the crucial instant when it could have provided evidence of chain of custody and corroborated the claim.

Of all the various people's DNA found on the rifle, Robinson's was more degraded than some of the others, suggesting that he was not the last person to handle the rifle.

The text messages of 'Robinson' supposedly confessing to the crime were faked, retrieved by an "Israeli" company, and about as credible as a six-shekel bill. But their timeline was totally implausible. For example, on the evening of September 10, Robinson was already dining at a steakhouse in Panguitch, Utah, which is more than 200 miles or three hours' drive from Orem, and about three-quarters of the way from Orem to Robinson's home in St. George. Robinson finished his meal and paid by debit card at 9:47pm. Text messages allegedly from Robinson at 11pm state that he is in Orem attempting to retrieve his rifle from the "drop point", but is unable to do so because of a patrol car lingering, and he will update his friend "by midnight".

Let's be generous and suppose he has one-and-a-half hours to inexplicably make the trip back to Orem - after going three-quarters of the way to his home to get a meal?! Then he needs to drive at an average speed of 135 mph, hardly the actions of a killer on the run trying to avoid attracting attention.

The US and other Western nations had long had a corrupt, bastardized, Judaized judicial system that delivered a form of 'justice', otherwise known as lawfare, used to target people whom the Jews or a regime did not like, or to push some particular fake narrative such as the retarded hoax about "gas chambers" and "six million" 'dead' Jews from the 1940s. And now under Donald Trump - who had received $100 million from the Jewess Miriam Adelson for his 2024 election campaign, the US had degenerated into a totally lawless, pirate regime.

Around September and October of 2025, Trump's regime attacked fishing boats off the coast of Venezuela, blowing them apart and killing those on board. In a pathetic, unsubstantiated pretext, it was alleged that the boats were running drugs.

On January 3, 2026, US forces invaded Venezuela and captured the president, Nicolás Maduro. In a crazy overreach of State jurisdiction, Maduro was taken to the US to face charges of drug trafficking, as if one nation somehow had the right to interfere in another nation's internal affairs and impose its own particular legislation across the four corners of the globe. The word was that Maduro had been betrayed by a chauffeur and a couple of other people in return for money from the Trump administration, yet Trump had failed to pay out the money.

This was rather reminiscent of another Zionist scheme in which corrupt social media influencers were paid $7,000 per post to put out pro-"Israel" propaganda material. And amusingly, these appalling influencers were later complaining that they hadn't received their 'pieces of silver'. There's no honor among kidnappers, traitors

and liars.

Trump was no longer able to conceal his motive after he announced on January 6 that he had struck a deal with Venezuela's interim government, in which tens of millions of "sanctioned" Venezuelan oil would be diverted to the US. Previously, most of Venezuelan oil exports had gone to China.

On February 28, 2026, the US and the Zionist terror state - the Axis of Epstein - launched an illegal, illegitimate war, an unprovoked attack against Iran, a 3,000+ year-old civilization, that had never attacked its neighbors throughout the entire time of the US's relatively short (but unfortunate) existence. In contrast, the US had attacked nearly every nation on the planet, and the Zionist entity was attacking most of its neighbors in the region most of the time, and carrying out terrorism, spying and various intrigues in countries across the four corners of the globe.

The former was known as the "Big Satan", posing a global threat to any nation such as Iran that lacked nuclear weapons. The Zionist entity was known as the "Little Satan", since unless it resorted to its nuclear Samson Option, it could only project military force in the Middle Eastern region. Yet it excelled in terrorism and assassinations. In fact, the Little Satan was the tail wagging the dog.

Donald Trump launched his war against Iran after winning the 2024 presidential election, running on a ticket of being a peace president who would not take the country into any new wars abroad. He also claimed he would be able to solve or stop the Russia - Ukraine war within 24 hours, which of course was just another of his many lies. A list of Trump speaking truthfully would be much shorter than a list of his lies. Trump was even touting himself as deserving of the Nobel peace prize.

On the very first day of the war they murdered Iran's Supreme Leader, the Ayatollah Ali Khamenei, and bombed an elementary school in Minab with Tomahawk missiles in a "double tap" assault, killing around 170 schoolgirls aged 7 to 12. To be fair, the Americans did not really intend to murder scores of schoolgirls, along with teachers and parents who had rushed to the aid of those initially killed or wounded just before the second strike. But they got the coordinates from the Zionist entity, who specialized in child killing, and thought that getting the Americans to mistake an elementary school for a military compound would be hilarious, and cause for celebration.

The war was launched when the Iranians were engaged in negotiations with the criminal US regime and its Jew representatives such as Jared Kushner, Trump's son-in-law and one of his handlers, and Steven C. Witkoff, who was actively involved in the 9/11 cover-up. And a previous 12-day war had been started by the same belligerents - the Zionist entity and its puppet the US - against Iran when the parties were still in the middle of negotiations. War by deception was their motto.

However, the Trump regime mistakenly assumed that the Iranians would simply capitulate within a couple of days, after the assassination of such an important religious leader along with notable military and political figures, and a massive bombing campaign that killed hundreds of civilians. They had not allowed for Iran's vast arsenal of drones and missiles, some of them hypersonic, or the far greater cost of several interceptors required to defend against drones and missiles, or Iran's ability to control the passage of oil tankers through the Strait of Hormuz, or Iran's system of quickly appointing successors to all important posts with full authority to respond as they saw fit to the enemy's aggression.

Within weeks it was obvious to even the not-so-bright President Trump that the US had been beaten, and would not be able to defeat a civilization that had already endured for more than ten times longer than Trump's own territory, which, due to mass immigration, was merely a Jewish-run economic slave zone rather than a country. And so Trump begged for a ceasefire, and then kept alternating between false claims that Iran had almost agreed to a deal, and threats to bomb the hell out of them and hit them hard. This was used to play the markets, with traders making a killing from swings in the oil price.

Postscript

Eventually, after the Gaza genocide, and Netanyahu and Trump's war of aggression against Iran, the people of Earth realized that it was time to solve the Jewish problem, once and for all. Millennia of unnecessary suffering and the throttling of mankind's progress needed to be brought to a end. Jewish warmongers heightened the threat of nuclear annihilation, and the open door mass migration policies of Jews' stooges would inevitably make Whites a minority in their own countries within a few decades. Enough was enough.

The Jews needed to be moved somewhere where they could not interact with people. Jews had already caused enough death, destruction, mayhem and misery, and it was time to put this to an end.

As 0.2% of global population, they would be allocated 0.2% of the Earth's land area, but there would be a 100-foot high wall around the perimeter with an electrified barbed-wire fence at the top, and an 800-yard no-man's land surrounding it, with the perimeter patrolled by drones with submachine guns and guards in towers armed with rifles. Anyone seen in the no-man's land area would be shot on sight, no questions asked.

The crazy thing was that humanity had stagnated because of corrupt, Jew-run governments' restrictions on free speech. For example, criticism of a particular religious group was claimed to be a "hate crime". However, restrictions on free speech, "hate crimes" and "thought crimes" would only be a sensible policy in an almost perfect world, where there was no problem with any particular group. But then it would not be necessary. The crimes and atrocities associated with the supremacist religion of Judaism have been documented and notorious over thousands of years.

The almost unimaginably idiotic claim that opposition to Jewish supremacism or genocide is "anti-Semitism", when for example the Palestinian victims of Jewish supremacism are Semites and the monsters in control of the Zionist terror entity are not Semites, having come from Eastern Europe, was a sign of the time when much of the 'information' received by people was an inversion or perversion of reality.

However, it is not simply a matter of humanity having lower life expectancies, per capita wealth, and liberties, due to this undesirable group's outrageous behavior. The group represents an existential threat to mankind. The Jew-run, Zionist-occupied Western nations demonize Russia, China and Iran, and with their perpetual warmongering and provocations greatly increase the threat of a civilization-ending nuclear world war. In a natural system where nations had not been infiltrated and subverted, and governments corrupted, the Western nations would merely be trading and cooperating with their Russian, Chinese and Iranian partners.

Corrupt politicians were deposed and given the option of going away on a one-way trip with their beloved Jews, or being put on trial. Finally, there was honest government, for the people, by the people. And although it was a shock for many people to realize that they had been living a lie as Plato's cave dwellers, once there was no longer suppression of politically incorrect truths and promotion of lies and psychological operations, people became familiar and happy with the real world as it was, and mental disease declined.

All assets of the Jews were seized, with the bulk of funds returned to the people of the world who had originally earned it through their labor. Some funds were used to compensate the original land owners, e.g. Kazakhs, and some was used to construct the perimeter wall and employ the guards. And some was invested in an apiary of beehives and herds of milking cows.

Some Jews renounced Judaism and their supremacist ideology, and converted to Christianity or atheism, and became provisional members of Team Humanity. However, any treachery or subversion from them would mean expulsion at the very least, to Jewland.

During the expulsions, not even a hair on the head of a Jew should be harmed, provided they complied with the requirements of the operation.

And certain Jewish criminals were clearly so far gone, in terms of how their brains had been rotted by their vile ideology, as well as the atrocities they had perpetrated such as genocide and terrorism, that they were not eligible for any option of converting. For these scumbags there were only two options: (i) a one-way ticket to Jewland, or (ii) a one-way ticket off this mortal coil.

The Jews had finally got their wish. A land flowing with milk and honey, and with no one to 'persecute' or 'oppress' them. However, it did mean that if they wanted to carry on killing, terrorizing, tormenting, sodomizing, abusing and defrauding, they had to do it to each other, not to innocent victims. But they had finally gained autonomy, and if they wanted, could continue to worship a dead devil that had wreaked so much havoc, death, destruction and degradation on the people of the third planet of a star in the Milky Way galaxy.

Index

3/11, Madrid train bombings of 2004, Jewish false-flag terror attack, pp. 515/6
9/11, Jewish / Israeli false-flag terror attack, pp. 484-511
Aaron, death of, pp. 156/7
Aaron, golden calf incident, pp. 105-7
Abraham and the "Covenant", p. 19
Absalom, rebellion, pp. 286-291
ADL, creation of, pp. 445/6
Adoni Zedek, Hoham, Piram, Japhia and Debir, Amorite kings, defeat of, pp. 195/6
Adonijah, attempt to be king, pp. 299-302
Ai, conquest by Joshua, pp. 192/3
al-Salam Boccaccio '98 Egyptian ferry, Jewish sinking of in 2006 after Egypt protested re "Holocaust" Memorial Day, p. 521
Alexander, Jacob "Kobi", international manhunt for fraudulent Jew CEO of Comverse, of London 7/7 infamy, p. 525
Ammon, Jordan, "9/11" Zionist attack of November 9, 2005 at the Radisson hotel, p. 520
Antimatter-powered spacecraft, Kardashev Type 2 civilization, specifications, pp. 12-15
Aphek, city wall collapse, see Ben Hadad
Ark of the Covenant, antimatter reactor specifications, pp. 99-101
Ark of the Covenant, capture by the Philistines, pp. 239-242
Ark of the Covenant, escape from the Second Temple during the Roman conquest of Jerusalem, pp. 432-5
Ark of the Covenant, High Altitude Flight mode, specifications, pp. 438-440
Ark of the Covenant, specifications, overt and covert, pp. 93-101
Ark of the Covenant, Uzzah incident, pp. 275/6
Balaam, the donkey and the "Angel", pp. 160/1
Bali bombings, 2002, Mossad op to promote "War on Terror", p. 512
Bali bombings, 2005, Zionist operation with framing of "suicide bombers", pp. 519/520
Ben Hadad, defeat of, and collapse of Aphek city wall, pp. 329/330
Ben Hadad, siege of Samaria, pp. 346-8
Benjamites, battle with Israelites, pp. 209-212
Blair, Tony, traitorous warmonger and UK prime minister, p. 486
Bolshevik Revolution, mass murder and looting of Russian Christians by Jews, pp. 446/7
Corrie, Rachel, murder of by Israeli bulldozer driver, p. 512
Coudenhove-Kalergi, Count Richard, see Kalergi plan
Covid, 'pandemic' / scamdemic hoax, pp. 540-551
Covid, positive correlation (r = 0.61) between 'vaccination' doses per hundred population and excess mortality in a country, pp. 544-6

Covid, positive correlation (r = 0.65) between Jews and Covid deaths per million population (pmp) in a country, p. 543
Dahab, Mossad bombing of Sinai resort, April 24, 2006, p. 521
Dancing Israelis aka High-Fivers, proof of Israel's central role in 9/11 terror attacks, pp. 496-500
Daniel, interpretation of Nebuchadnezzar's dream of gold/silver/bronze/iron/clay statue, pp. 375/6
Darkness, during crucifixion of Christ, pp. 425-8
David, fight with Goliath, pp. 254-256
David, sparing of Saul, pp. 263/4
Deborah and Barak, defeat of Sisera, pp. 216/7
Diebold, voting machines used to swing US elections, p. 516
Douma, Zionist false allegation of chemical attack in Syria, April 2018, pp. 539/540
Drones, 'raven' type, Kardashev Type 2 civilization, specifications, p. 323
Drones, 20m radius, Kardashev Type 2 civilization, specifications, pp. 41-4
Drones, miniature 'locust' drones, surveillance, Kardashev Type 2 civilization, specifications, pp. 45/6
Elijah and Elisha, creation of, p. 336
Elijah cloak, parting of the Jordan, pp. 335-337
Elijah, rainmaking, and the 'wind', 'earthquake' and fire, p. 327
Elijah, sacrifice of the bull, and Yahweh's fire, p. 326
Elijah, the widow, the replenishing flour and oil, and restoration of the 'dead' son, pp. 323/4
Elisha, bears' retribution on the boys who called him 'Baldy', pp. 337/8
Elisha, filling of the valley with water, pp. 338/9
Elisha, floating of the iron axehead trick, pp. 344/5
Elisha, purification of the stew pot with 'death' in it trick, p. 342
Elisha, purification of the water trick, p. 337
Elisha, restoration of the 'dead' boy, pp. 340-2
Elisha, the widow, and the jars of olive oil, pp. 339/340
Elisha, tomb, man 'coming to life', p. 357
Elizabeth, mother of John the Baptist, artificial conception of, p. 384
Epstein, Jeffrey, Mossad / Jewish pedophile sex ring, child murder and blackmail operation, pp. 531-4
Exodus, the, parting of the water, pp. 77-80
Famine, seven-year, in Pharaoh's Egypt, pp. 41-45
Father, the, pursuit of Yahweh, pp. 430-2
Father, the, reception of signals from Earth and voyage to Earth, pp. 380-4
Federal Reserve, US, private bank and Ponzi scam, creation of, p. 445
Fiery furnace, Nebuchadnezzar treatment of Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, pp. 377/9
Flotilla, Gaza Freedom, Israeli murder of ten humanitarian activists in international waters, p. 528
Forrestal, James, assassination, pp. 476/7
Frank, Leo, Jewish pedophile and child killer, see ADL, creation of
Frankfurt School, Jewish scheme to promote degeneracy and wreck nations, pp. 449/450
Free speech, Jewish attacks on to silence truth-tellers such as Zundel / Verbeke / Rudolf / Irving debunking "Holocaust", pp. 520/1
Fusion-powered spacecraft (D/He^3), Kardashev Type 2 civilization, specifications, pp. 7-12
Gaza beach shelling by Jews, 2006, pp. 522/3
Gaza genocide (from 2023), pp. 553-561
Ghouta, Zionist false allegations of "chemical weapons" 'attack' of August 2013 in Syria, p. 530
Gideon, defeat of the Midianites, pp. 220-2
Great Depression, boom and bust of Jewish economics, p. 454
Guantanamo Bay, US prison camp to bolster "War on Terror" narrative, pp. 512/3, 516, 526
Heath, Edward, treacherous UK prime minister, p. 485
Hezekiah, shadow 'goes back' ten steps trick, p. 366
Hezekiah, war between Judah and Assyria and the slaughter of 185,000 Assyrians, pp. 363-6

Hitler, Adolf, rise to power, pp. 454-463
Holocaust / Holohoax / Holoco$t, colossal, grotesque blood libel against White people, pp. 467-474
Holy 'Spirit', sparrow-sized drones, Kardashev Type 2 civilization specifications, pp. 386/7
Iran, 2026 war aggression by US and "Israel", p. 568
Israel, creation of, name given to an illegitimate, genocidal, terrorist Zionist occupation state, pp. 475/6
Israel, six-day war, pp. 480/1
Issac, burnt offering by Abraham, p. 29
Jacob and the solid/speckled/spotted sheep, p. 33
Jennings, Barry, 9/11 eyewitness who strangely died two days before NIST 'study" on WTC7 was published, p. 526
Jephthah, defeat of the Ammonites, pp. 227-230
Jericho, conquest by Joshua, pp. 189-191
Jeroboam, the splitting altar and the 'withered' hand, p. 317
Jesus, 'resurrection' and 'sightings' of, pp. 428-430
Jesus, baptism by John, p. 389
Jesus, crucifixion, pp. 425-8
Jesus, feeding of the five thousand, pp. 401/2
Jesus, first casting out of 'unclean demon', pp. 390/1
Jesus, fishermen, and the large shoal of fish, p. 392
Jesus, healing of leprosy, pp. 392/3
Jesus, healing of Simon's mother-in-law and others, pp. 391/2
Jesus, healing of widow's 'dead' son, p. 396
Jesus, herd of pigs, 'demons' come out of a man and into the pigs, pp. 399/400
Jesus, last supper, pp. 421/2
Jesus, parables, lost sheep / prodigal son / rich man and the beggar, etc., pp. 411-3
Jesus, rebuking of the wind on the lake, pp. 398/9
Jesus, sighting of 'Moses and Elijah', pp. 402/3
JFK assassination, one of the hundreds of assassinations perpetrated by Jews after having set up their illegitimate terror state, pp. 478-480
Jonathan, routing of the Philistines, pp. 249-251
Jordan, crossing on dry ground, at Jericho, pp. 187/8
Joseph, betrayal of, pp. 37/8
Joseph, interpretation of cupbearer / baker dreams, pp. 39/40
Joshua, battle against Amalek, pp. 84/5
Joshua, battle against Jabin, king of Hazor, and others, pp. 200/1
Josiah, 'good' of, in the eyes of Yahweh, pp. 368-371
Judah and Simeon, attack on Canaanites and the Perizzites, pp. 212/3
Judas Iscariot, betrayal of Christ, pp. 421-3
Kalergi plan, p. 450
Kelly, Dr. David, murder of, p. 514
Khan Sheikhoun, Zionist false allegation of sarin gas attacks in Syria, April 4, 2017, p. 535
King David Hotel bombing, Jewish terrorism, p. 475
Kirk, Charlie, assassination, orchestrated by Jews and blamed on a leftist patsy, pp. 562-7
Korah, rebellion of, and retribution against the 'culprits', pp. 150-3
Lavon Affair, early Israeli false-flag terror attack of 1954, pp. 477/8
Lebanon, Israeli war of aggression, 2006, pp. 523/4
Lebanon, pagers / walkie-talkies terror attack perpetrated by Jews, p. 562
Libya, Zionist overthrow and murder of Gaddafi, pp. 528-530
Lion, attack on the man who refused to strike a prophet, p. 330
Lion, the donkey, and the man of Elohim, p. 318
Liquid bomb 'plot', insane Zionist hoax of 2006, p. 524

Lockerbie, Pan Am Flight 103 bombing, pp. 483/4
London 7/7 bombings, false-flag terror attack orchestrated by Jews, pp. 517/8
Madoff, Berni, multi-billion-dollar Jewish Ponzi scam artist, p. 527
Manassah, 'evil' of, in eyes of Yahweh, pp. 367/8
Manna from 'Heaven', production and delivery of, p. 83
Mary, mother of Jesus Christ, artificial conception of, p. 384
Moses, 'burning' bush trick, pp. 54/5
Moses, forty days on mountain to get second set of tablets, pp. 108-111
Moses, Mount Sinai, and the Ten Commandments, pp. 87-90
Moses, staff turned to 'snake' trick, p. 56
Moses, struck the rock at Horeb to get water, p. 84
Moses, struck the rock at Meribah to get water rather than "spoke" to it, pp. 155/6
Muhammad, visitation by the 'angel' in the cave, p. 436
Mumbai 7/11 train bombings of 2006, Mossad terror attack to get revenge on India for "disrespect", pp. 521/2
Naaman, being cured of leprosy, pp. 342/3
Nadab and Abihu, Aaron's sons, killing of, pp. 119/120
Nebuchadnezzar, conquest of Jerusalem, pp. 371-4
Nebuchadnezzar, fiery furnace, see Fiery furnace
NIST, 'study' lied about collapse of WTC Building Seven, pp. 526/7
October 7 'attack', taking of hostages and regime's killing of their own civilians in Zio occupation state, as a pretext for genocide, pp. 553-5
Pagers attack, see Lebanon
Paris, Jewish terror attacks of 2015, November 13, including Bataclan theatre, pp. 534/5
Pilate, trial of Christ, pp. 424/5
Plague (1st), Nile turned to 'blood', pp. 61-4
Plague (2nd), frogs infestation, pp. 64/5
Plague (3rd), pestilent flies, pp. 65/6
Plague (4th), swarms, p. 66
Plague (5th), killing of cattle, pp. 67-9
Plague (6th), boils and sores, pp. 67-9
Plague (7th), hailstorm, pp. 69-71
Plague (8th), locusts, pp. 71/2
Plague (9th), darkness, pp. 72/3
Plague (10th), killing of Egyptian firstborn, "Passover", pp. 74/5
Protocols of (the Learned Elders of) Zion, racial supremacist tract plagiarized by Jews and blamed on White people, conception and writing of, pp. 442-4, cover up, pp. 450-4
Pyramids, construction of, pp. 23/4
Quails, deliverance of for food, pp. 81-3
Queen of Sheba, meeting with Solomon, pp. 312/3
Red Sea crossing, see Exodus
Rothschild, Nathan, intelligence gathering from Waterloo, pp. 440-2
Rothschild, Nathan, journey to England, p. 440
Rothschild, Red Shield house, destruction of in fires, pp. 436/7
Russia, special military operation (SMO) to protect ethnic Russians in eastern "Ukraine", pp. 551-3
Samson, escape from rope bindings trick, pp. 234/5
Saul, defeat of the Ammonites, p. 247
Saul, the fixed 'election' of, p. 246
Saul, the medium, and the 'raising' of Samuel trick, pp. 266-8
Scamdemic, see Covid
Sihon and Og, defeat of, p. 159
Skripals "Novichok" poisoning, chemical weapons attack, pp. 536-9

Snakes, brass and burning, pp. 157/8
Sodom and Gomorrah, destruction of, p. 28
Solomon, building of a temple, pp. 306-9
Solomon, request for discernment and wisdom, pp. 303/4
Spying out the land of Canaan, pp. 146-9
Stonehenge, moving/placing of heavy stones, pp. 24-7
Sun, 'stood still' over Gibeon, trick, pp. 195-8
Syria, Zionist hoax of 2017 about melted snow 'proof' of mass executions, pp. 535/6
Tabernacle / Sanctuary, gold/silver/bronze inventory, pp. 112/3
Telescope probes array, asteroid belt, specifications, Type 2 civilization, pp. 123-5
Trojan in Tripoli, Mossad operation in 1986, pp. 482/3
Trump, Donald, fake 'assassination attempt' at Butler, pp. 561/2
Ukraine, Jewish / Zionist role in the Euromaidan coup of 2014, pp. 530/1
USS Liberty, unprovoked attack in international waters, pp. 481/2
Water, from rock, see Moses, struck the rock...
World Trade Center, WTC attacks, see 9/11
World War I, Zionists bring the US into the war in their attempt to seize Palestine, pp. 447/8
World War II, pp. 464-7, 474/5